

Holy Bible

Aionian Edition®

satyavEdaH

Sanskrit New Testament, Cologne

AionianBible.org

The world's first Holy Bible untranslation

100% free to copy and print

also known as " The Purple Bible "

Holy Bible Aionian Edition ®
satyavEdaH
Sanskrit New Testament, Cologne

CC Attribution ShareAlike 4.0, 2018-2024
Source text: eBible.org
Source version: 2/21/2024
Source copyright: CC Attribution ShareAlike 4.0
SanskritBible.in, 2018

Formatted by Speedata Publisher 4.19.2 (Pro) on 5/6/2024
100% Free to Copy and Print
TOR Anonymously
<https://AionianBible.org>

Published by Nainoia Inc
<https://Nainoia-Inc.signedon.net>

We pray for a modern public domain translation in every language
Report content and format concerns to Nainoia Inc
Volunteer help is welcome and appreciated!

Celebrate Jesus Christ's victory of grace!

Preface

satyavEdaH at AionianBible.org/Preface

The *Holy Bible Aionian Edition* ® is the world's first Bible *un-translation*! What is an *un-translation*? Bibles are translated into each of our languages from the original Hebrew, Aramaic, and Koine Greek. Occasionally, the best word translation cannot be found and these words are transliterated letter by letter. Four well known transliterations are *Christ*, *baptism*, *angel*, and *apostle*. The meaning is then preserved more accurately through context and a dictionary. The Aionian Bible un-translates and instead transliterates eleven additional Aionian Glossary words to help us better understand God's love for individuals and all mankind, and the nature of afterlife destinies.

The first three words are *aiōn*, *aiōnios*, and *aīdios*, typically translated as *eternal* and also *world* or *eon*. The Aionian Bible is named after an alternative spelling of *aiōnios*. Consider that researchers question if *aiōn* and *aiōnios* actually mean *eternal*. Translating *aiōn* as *eternal* in Matthew 28:20 makes no sense, as all agree. The Greek word for *eternal* is *aīdios*, used in Romans 1:20 about God and in Jude 6 about demon imprisonment. Yet what about *aiōnios* in John 3:16? Certainly we do not question whether salvation is eternal! However, *aiōnios* means something much more wonderful than infinite time! Ancient Greeks used *aiōn* to mean *eon* or *age*. They also used the adjective *aiōnios* to mean *entirety*, such as *complete* or even *consummate*, but never infinite time. Read Dr. Heleen Keizer and Ramelli and Konstan for proofs. So *aiōnios* is the perfect description of God's Word which has *everything* we need for life and godliness! And the *aiōnios* life promised in John 3:16 is not simply a ticket to eternal life in the future, but the invitation through faith to the *consummate* life beginning now!

The next seven words are *Sheol*, *Hadēs*, *Geenna*, *Tartaroō*, *Abyssos*, and *Limnē Pyr*. These words are often translated as *Hell*, the place of eternal punishment. However, *Hell* is ill-defined when compared with the Hebrew and Greek. For example, *Sheol* is the abode of deceased believers and unbelievers and should never be translated as *Hell*. *Hadēs* is a temporary place of punishment, Revelation 20:13-14. *Geenna* is the Valley of Hinnom, Jerusalem's refuse dump, a temporal judgment for sin. *Tartaroō* is a prison for demons, mentioned once in 2 Peter 2:4. *Abyssos* is a temporary prison for the Beast and Satan. Translators are also inconsistent because *Hell* is used by the King James Version 54 times, the New International Version 14 times, and the World English Bible zero times. Finally, *Limnē Pyr* is the Lake of Fire, yet Matthew 25:41 explains that these fires are prepared for the Devil and his angels. So there is reason to review our conclusions about the destinies of redeemed mankind and fallen angels.

The eleventh word, *eleēsē*, reveals the grand conclusion of grace in Romans 11:32. Take the time to understand these eleven words. The original translation is unaltered and a note is added to 64 Old Testament and 200 New Testament verses. To help parallel study and Strong's Concordance use, apocryphal text is removed and most variant verse numbering is mapped to the English standard. We thank our sources at eBible.org, Crosswire.org, unbound.Biola.edu, Bible4u.net, and NHEB.net. The Aionian Bible is copyrighted with creativecommons.org/licenses/by-nd/4.0, allowing 100% freedom to copy and print, if respecting source copyrights. Check the Reader's Guide and read online at AionianBible.org, with Android, and TOR network. Why purple? King Jesus' Word is royal... and purple is the color of royalty!

Table of Contents

NEW TESTAMENT

mathiH	11
mArkaH	100
lUkaH	156
yOhanaH	252
prEritAH	325
rOmiNaH	423
1 karinthinaH	463
2 karinthinaH	502
gAlAtinaH	527
iphiSiNaH	541
philipinaH	554
kalasinaH	563
1 thiSalanIkinaH	572
2 thiSalanIkinaH	581
1 tImathiyaH	586
2 tImathiyaH	596
tItaH	604
philOmOnaH	609
ibriNaH	611
yAkUbaH	639
1 pitaraH	649
2 pitaraH	659
1 yOhanaH	666
2 yOhanaH	676
3 yOhanaH	678
yihUdAH	680
prakAzitaM	683

APPENDIX

Reader's Guide

Glossary

Maps

Destiny

Illustrations, Doré

NEW TESTAMENT



*tadA ylzurakathayat, hE pitarEtAn kSamasva yata EtE yat karma kurvanti tan na viduH;
pazcAttE guTikaPaAtaM kRtvA tasya vastrANI vibhajya jagRhuH
IukaH 23:34*

mathiH

1ibrAhImaH santAnO dAyUd tasya santAnO
yIzukhrISTastasya pUrvvapuruSavaMzazrENI| **2**
ibrAhImaH putra ishAk tasya putrO yAkUb tasya putrO
yihUdAstasya bhrAtarazca| **3** tasmAd yihUdAtastAmarO
garbhE pErassErahau jajnjAtE, tasya pErasaH putrO
hiSrON tasya putrO 'rAm| **4** tasya putrO 'mmInAdab
tasya putrO nahazOn tasya putraH salmOn| **5** tasmAd
rAhabO garbhE bOyam jajnjE, tasmAd rUtO garbhE ObEd
jajnjE, tasya putrO yizayaH| **6** tasya putrO dAyUd rAjaH
tasmAd mRtOriyasya jAyAyAM sulEmAn jajnjE| **7** tasya
putrO rihabiyAm, tasya putrO'biyaH, tasya putra AsA: | **8**
tasya sutO yihOzAphaT tasya sutO yihOrAma tasya suta
uSiyah| **9** tasya sutO yOtham tasya suta Aham tasya sutO
hiSkiyaH| **10** tasya sutO minaziH, tasya suta AmOn tasya
sutO yOziyaH| **11** bAbilnagarE pravasanAt pUrvvaM sa
yOziyO yikhaniyaM tasya bhrAtRMzca janayAmAsa| **12**
tatO bAbili pravasanakAlE yikhaniyaH zaltiyElaM
janayAmAsa, tasya sutaH sirubbAvil| **13** tasya sutO
'bOhud tasya suta iliyAkIm tasya sutO'sOr| **14** asOraH
sutaH sAdOk tasya suta AkhIm tasya suta ilihUd| **15** tasya
suta iliyAsar tasya sutO mattan| **16** tasya sutO yAkUb
tasya sutO yUSaph tasya jAyA mariyam; tasya garbhE
yIzurajani, tamEva khrISTam (arthAd abhiSiktaM)
vadanti| **17** ittham ibrAhImO dAyUdaM yAvat sAkalyEna
caturdazapuruSAH; A dAyUdaH kAlAd bAbili
pravasanakAlaM yAvat caturdazapuruSA bhavanti|
bAbili pravAsanakAlAt khrISTasya kAlaM yAvat
caturdazapuruSA bhavanti| **18** yIzukhrISTasya janma

kaththatE| mariyam nAmika kanya yUSaphE
vAgdattAsIt, tadA tayOH saggamAt prAk sA kanya
pavitrENAtmanA garbhavati babhUva| **19** tatra tasyAH
pati ryUSaph saujanyAt tasyAH kalaggaM prakAzayitum
anicchan gOpanEnE tAM pArityaktuM manazcakrE| **20** sa
tathaiva bhAvayati, tadAnIM paramEzvarasya dUtaH
svapnE taM darzanaM dattva vyAjahAra, hE dAyUdaH
santAna yUSaph tvaM nijAM jAyAM mariyamam
AdAtuM mA bhaisIH| **21** yatastasyA garbhaH
pavitrAdAtmanO'bhavat, sA ca putraM prasaviSyatE,
tadA tvaM tasya nAma yIzum (arthAt trAtAraM)
karISyasE, yasmAt sa nijamanujAn tESAM kaluSEbhya
uddhariSyati| **22** itthaM sati, pazya garbhavati kanya
tanayAM prasaviSyatE| immAnUyEl tadIyanjca
nAmadhEyaM bhaviSyati|| immAnUyEl asmAkaM
saggIzvaraityarthaH| **23** iti yad vacanaM purvvaM
bhaviSyadvaktra IzvaraH kathAyAmAsa, tat tadAnIM
siddhamabhavat| **24** anantaraM yUSaph nidrAtO jAgarita
utthAya paramEzvarIyadUtasya nidEzAnusArENa nijAM
jAyAM jagrAha, **25** kintu yAvat sA nijaM prathamasutaM
a suSuvE, tAvat tAM nOpAgacchat, tataH sutasya nAma
yIzuM cakrE|

2 anantaraM hErOd saMjnjake rAjnji rAjyaM
zAsati yihUdIyadEzasya baitlEhami nagarE yIzau
jAtavati ca, katipayA jyOtirvvudaH pUrvvasya dizO
yirUzAlamnagaraM samEtya kathayamAsuH, **2** yo
yihUdIyAnAM rAJA jAtavAn, sa kutrAstE? vAyAM
pUrvvasyAM dizi tiStHantastadiyAM tArakAm apazyAma
tasmAt taM praNantum agamAma| **3** tadA hErOd rAJA

kathAmEtAM nizamya yirUzAlamnagarasthitaiH
 sarvvamAnavaiH sArddham udvijya 4 sarvvAn
 pradhAnayAjakAn adhyApakAMzca samAhUyAnIya
 papraccha, khrISTaH kutra janiSyatE? 5 tadA tE
 kathayAmAsuH, yihUdIyadEzasya baitlEhami nagarE,
 yatO bhaviSyadvAdina itthaM likhitamAstE, 6
 sarvvAbhyO rAjadhAnIbhyO yihUdIyasya nIvRtaH|
 hE yIhUdIyadEzasyE baitlEham tvaM na
 cAvarA|IsrAyElIyalOkAn mE yatO yaH pAlayiSyati|
 tAdRgEkO mahArAjastvanmadhya udbhaviSyati|| 7
 tadAnIM hErOd rAjA tAn jyOtirvvido gOpanam AhUya sA
 tArakA kadA dRSTAbhavat, tad vinizcayAmAsa| 8 aparaM
 tAn baitlEhamaM prahItya gaditavAn, yUyaM yAta,
 yatnAt taM zizum anviSya taduddEzE prAptE mahyaM
 vArttAM dAsyatha, tatO mayApi gatvA sa praNaMsyatE| 9
 tadAnIM rAjnja EtAdRzIm AjnjAM prApya tE pratasthirE,
 tataH pUrvvarsyAM dizi sthitaistai ryA tArakA dRSTA sA
 tArakA tESAmagrE gatvA yatra sthAnE zizUrAstE, tasya
 sthAnasyOpari sthagita tasyau| 10 tad dRSTvA tE
 mahAnandita babhUvuH, 11 tatO gEhamadhya pravizya
 tasya mAtrA mariyamA sAddhaM taM zizuM nirIkSya
 danPavad bhUtvA praNEmuH, aparaM svESAM
 ghanasampattiM mOcayitvA suvarNaM kunduruM
 gandharamanjca tasmai darzanIyaM dattavantaH| 12
 pazcAd hErOd rAjasya samIpaM punarapi gantuM svapna
 IzvarENa niSiddhAH santO 'nyEna pathA tE nijadEzaM
 prati pratasthirE| 13 anantaraM tESu gatavatmu
 paramEzvarasya dUtO yUSaphE svapnE darzanaM datvA
 jagAda, tvam utthAya zizuM tanmAtaranjca gRhItvA

misardEzaM palAyasva, aparaM yAvadahaM tubhyaM
 vArttAM na kathayiSyAmi, tAvat tatraiva nivasa, yatO
 rAJA hErOd zizuM nAzayituM mRgayiSyatE| 14 tadAnIM
 yUSaph utthAya rajanyAM zizuM tanmAtaranjca gRhItvA
 misardEzaM prati pratasthE, 15 gatvA ca hErOdO nRpatE
 rmaraNaparyyantaM tatra dEzE nyuvAsa, tEna
 misardEzAdahaM putraM svakiyAM samupAhUyam|
 yadEtadvacanam IzvarENa bhaviSyadvAdina
 kathitaM tat saphalamabhUt| 16 anantaraM hErOd
 jyOtirvidbhirAtmAnaM pravanjcitaM vijnjAya bhRzaM
 cukOpa; aparaM jyOtirvvidbhyastEna vinizcitaM yad
 dinaM taddinAd gaNayitvA dvitIyavatsaraM praviSTA
 yAvantO bAlakA asmin baitlEhamnagarE tatsImamadhyE
 cAsan, lOkAn prahitya tAn sarvvAn ghAtayAmAsa| 17
 ataH anEkasya vilApasya ninAda: krandanasya ca|
 zOkEna kRtazabdazca rAmAyAM saMnizamyatE|
 svabAlagaNahEtOrvai rAhEl nArI tu rOdini| na manyate
 prabOdhantu yataste naiva manti hi|| 18 yadEtad
 vacanaM yirImiyanAmakabhaviSyadvAdina kathitaM tat
 tadAnIM saphalam abhUt| 19 tadanantaraM hErEdi
 rAjani mRtE paramEzvarasya dUtO misardEzE svapnE
 darzanaM dattvA yUSaphE kathitavAn 20 tvam utthAya
 zizuM tanmAtaranjca gRhItvA punarapIsrAyElO dEzaM
 yAhI, yE janAH zizuM nAzayitum amRgayanta,
 tE mRtavantaH| 21 tadAnIM sa utthAya zizuM
 tanmAtaranjca gRhlan isrAyEldEzam AjagAma| 22 kintu
 yihUdiyadEzE arkhilAyanAma rAjakumarO nijapitu
 rhErOdaH padaM prApya rAjatvam karOtliti nizamyata
 sthAnaM yAtuM zagkitavAn, pazcAt svapna IzvarAt

prabOdhaM prApya gAlIldEzasya pradEzaikaM prasthAya
nAsarannAma nagaraM gatvA tatra nyuSitavAn, 23 tEna
taM nAsaratIyaM kathayiSyanti, yadEtadvAkyaM
bhaviSyadvAdibhirukttaM tat saphalamabhavat|

3 tadAnOM yOhnnAmA majjayitA yihUdIyadEzasya
prAntaram upasthAya pracArayan kathayAmAsa,
2 manAMsi parAvarttayata, svargIyarAjatvaM
samIpamAgatam| 3 paramEzasya panthAnaM
pariSkuruta sarvvataH| tasya rAjapathAMzcaiva
samIkuruta sarvvathA| ityEtat prAntarE vAkyaM
vadataH kasyacid ravaH|| 4 EtadvacanaM
yizaiyabhaviSyadvAdinA yOhanamuddizya bhASitam|
yOhanO vasanaM mahAggarOmajaM tasya kaTau
carmmakaTibandhanaM; sa ca zUkakITAn madhu ca
bhuktavAn| 5 tadAnIM yirUzAlamnagaranivAsinaH
sarvve yihUdidEzIyA yarddantaTInyA ubhayataTasthAzca
mAnava bahirAgatya tasya samIpE 6 svIyaM
svIyaM duritam agglkRtya tasyAM yarddani tEna
majjitA babhUvuH| 7 aparaM bahUn phirUzinaH
sidUkinazca manujAn maMktuM svasamIpam AgacchtO
vilOkya sa tAn abhidadhau, rE rE bhujagavaMzA
AgAmInaH kOpAt palAyituM yuSmAn kazcEtitavAn? 8
manaHparAvarttanasya samucitaM phalaM phalata| 9
kintvasmAkam tAta ibrAhIm astIti svESu manaHsu
cIntayantO mA vyAharata| yatO yuSmAn ahaM vadAmi,
Izvara EtEbhyaH pASANEbhya ibrAhImaH santAnAn
utpAdayituM zaknOti| 10 aparaM pAdapAnAM mULE
kuThAra idAnImapi lagan AstE, tasmAd yasmin
pAdapE uttamaM phalaM na bhavati, sa kRttO

madhyE'gniM nikSEpsyatE| 11 aparam ahaM
 manaHparAvarttanAsUcakEna majjanEna yuSmAn
 majjayAmIti satyaM, kintu mama pazcAd ya Agacchati, sa
 mattOpi mahAn, ahaM tadIyOpAnahau vOPhumapi
 nahi yOgyOsmi, sa yuSmAn vahnirUpE pavitra
 Atmani saMmajjayiSyati| 12 tasya kArE sUrpa
 AstE, sa svIyazasyAni samyak prasphOTya nijAn
 sakalagOdhUmAn saMgRhya bhANPAgArE sthApayiSyati,
 kiMntu sarvvANi vuSANyanirvvANavahninA dAhayiSyati|
 13 anantaraM yIzu ryOhanA majjitO bhavituM
 gAlilpradEzAd yaddani tasya samIpam AjagAma| 14
 kintu yOhan taM niSidhya babhASE, tvam kiM mama
 samIpam Agacchasi? varaM tvayA majjanaM mama
 prayOjanam AstE| 15 tadAnIM yIzuH pratyavOcat; IdAnIm
 anumanyasva, yata itthaM sarvvadharmmasAdhanam
 asmAkaM kartavyaM, tataH sO'nvamanyata| 16
 anantaraM yIzurammasi majjituH san tatkSaNAt
 tOyamadhyAd utthAya jagAma, tAdA jImUtadvArE mukTE
 jAtE, sa IzvarasyAtmAnaM kapOtavAd avaruhya
 svOparyyAgacchantaM vlkSANjcakrE| 17 aparam ESa
 mama priyaH putra EtasminnEva mama mahAsantOSa
 EtAdRzI vyOmajA vAg babhUva|

4tataH paraM yIzuH pratArakENa parIkSitO
 bhavitum AtmanA prAntaram AkRSTaH 2 san
 catvAriMzadahOrAtrAn anAhArastiSThan kSudhitO
 babhUva| 3 tadAnIM parIkSitA tatsamIpam Agatya
 vyAhRtavAn, yadi tvamIzvarAtmajO bhavEstarhyAjnjaya
 pASANAnEtAn pUpAn vidhEhi| 4 tataH sa pratyabravIt,
 itthaM likhitamAstE, "manujaH kEvalapUpEna

na jIviSyati, kintvIzvarasya vadanAd yAni yAni
vacAMsi niHsaranti tairEva jIviSyati|" 5 tAdA
pratArakastaM puNyanagaraM nItvA mandirasya
cUOPari nidhAya gaditavAn, 6 tvaM yadizvarasya
tanayO bhavEstarhItO'dhaH pata, yata itthaM
likhitamAstE, AdEkSyati nijAn dUtAn rakSituM
tvAM paramEzvaraH| yathA sarvvESu mArgESu
tvadIyacaraNadvayE| na lagEt prastarAghAtastvAM
ghariSyanti tE karaiH|| 7 tadAnIM yIzustasmai
kathitavAn Etadapi likhitamAstE, "tvaM nijaprabhuM
paramEzvaraM mA parikSasva|" 8 anantaraM pratArakaH
punarapi tam atyunjadharAdharOPari nItvA jagataH
sakalarAjyAni tadaizvaryyANi ca darzayAzcakAra
kathayAnjacakAra ca, 9 yadi tvaM danPavad bhavan mAM
praNamEstarhyaham EtAni tubhyaM pradAsyAmi| 10
tadAnIM yIzustamavOcat, dUrbhava pratAraka,
likhitamidam AstE, "tvayA nijaH prabhuH paramEzvaraH
praNamyah kEvalaH sa sEvyazca|" 11 tataH pratArakENa
sa paryyatyAji, tAdA svargIyadUtairAgatya sa siSEvE| 12
tadanantaraM yOhan kArAyAM babandhE, tadvArttAM
nizamya yIzuna gAlil prAsthiyata| 13 tataH paraM sa
nAsarannagaraM vihAya jalaghEstATE sibULUnnaptAli
EtayOruvabhayOH pradEzayOH simnOrmadyavartti ya:
kapharnAhUm tannagaram itvA nyavasat| 14
tasmAt, anyAdEzIyagAlili yarddanpArE'bdhirOdhasi|
naptAlisibULUndEzau yatra sthAnE sthitau purA| 15
tatratyA manujA yE yE paryyabhrAmyan tamisrakE|
tairjanairbRhadAlOkaH paridarziSyatE tAdA| avasan yE
janA dEzE mRtyucchAyAsvarUpakE| tESAmupari

lOkAnAmAlOkah saMprakAzitaH|| 16 yadEtadvacanaM
 yizaiyabhaviSyadvAdinA prOktaM, tat tadA saphalam
 abhUt| 17 anantaraM yIzuH susaMvAdaM pracArayan
 EtAM kathAM kathayitum ArEbhe, manAMsi
 parAvarttayata, svargIyarAjatvaM savidhamabhavat| 18
 tataH paraM yIzu rgAlilo jaladhEstaTEna gacchan
 gacchan Andriyastasya bhrAta zimOn arthatO yaM
 pitaraM vadanti EtAvubhau jalaghau jAlaM kSipantau
 dadarza, yatastau mInadhAriNAvAstAm| 19 tadA sa
 tAvAhUya vyAjahAra, yuvAM mama pazcAd AgacchataM,
 yuvAmahaM manujadhAriNau kariSyAmi| 20 tEnaiva tau
 jAlaM vihAya tasya pazcAt AgacchatAm| 21 anantaraM
 tasmAt sthAnAt vrajan vrajan sivadiyasya sutau yAkUb
 yOhannAmAnau dvau sahajau tAtEna sArddhaM
 naukOpari jAlasya jIrNOddhAraM kurvvantau vlkSyA
 tAvAhUtavAn| 22 tatksaNat tau nAvaM svatAtanjca
 vihAya tasya pazcAdgAminau babhUvatuH| 23
 anantaraM bhajanabhavanE samupadizan rAjyasya
 susaMvAdaM pracArayan manujAnAM sarvvaprakArAn
 rOgAn sarvvaprakArapIPazca zamayan yIzuH
 kRtsnaM gAlildEzaM bhramitum Arabhata| 24
 tEna kRtsnasuriyAdEzasya madhyaM tasya yazO
 vyApnOt, aparaM bhUtagrastA apasmArargINaH
 pakSadhAtiprabhRtayazca yAvantO manujA
 nAnAvidhavyAdhibhiH kliSTA Asan, tESu sarvvESu tasya
 samIpam AnItESu sa tAn svasthAn cakAra| 25 EtEna gAlil-
 dikApani-yirUzAlam-yihUdIyadEzEbhyO yArddanaH
 pArAnjca bahavO manujAstasya pazcAd Agacchan|

5 anantaraM sa jananivahaM nirIkSyA bhUdharOpari
 vrajitvA samupavivEza| **2** tadAnIM ziSyESu tasya
 samIpamAgatESu tEna tEbhya ESA kathA kathyAnjcakrE|
3 abhimAnahInA janA dhanyAH, yataste svargIyarAjyam
 adhikariSyanti| **4** khidyamAnA manujA dhanyAH,
 yasmAt tE sAntvanAM prApsanti| **5** namrA mAnavAzca
 dhanyAH, yasmAt tE mEdinIm adhikariSyanti| **6**
 dharmmAya bubhukSitAH tRSArttAzca manujA dhanyAH,
 yasmAt tE paritarpsyanti| **7** kRpAlavO mAnavA
 dhanyAH, yasmAt tE kRpAM prApsyanti| **8**
 nirmmalahRdayA manujAzca dhanyAH, yasmAt ta
 IzcaraM drakSyanti| **9** mElayitArO mAnavA dhanyAH,
 yasmAt ta Izcarasya santAnatvEna vikhyAsyanti| **10**
 dharmmakAraNAT tAPitA manujA dhanyA, yasmAt
 svargIyarAjye tESAmadhikarO vidyatE| **11** yadA manujA
 mama nAmakRtE yuSmAn nindanti tAPayanti mRSA
 nAnAdurvvaKyAni vadanti ca, tadA yuyam dhanyAH|
12 tadA Anandata, tathA bhRzaM hlAdadhvanjca,
 yataH svargE bhUyAMsi phalAni lapsyadhve; tE
 yuSmAkAM purAtanAn bhaviSyadvAdinO'pi tAdRg
 atAPayan| **13** yuyam mEdinyAM lavaNarUpAH, kintu
 yadi lavaNasya lavaNatvam apayAti, tarhi tat kEna
 prakArENa svAduyuktaM bhaviSyati? tat kasyApi
 kAryyasyAyOgyatvAt kEvalAM bahiH prakSEptuM
 narANAM padatalEna dalayitunjca yOgyaM bhavati|
14 yUyaM jagati dIptirUpAH, bhUdharOpari sthitaM
 nagaraM guptaM bhavituM nahi zakSyati| **15**
 aparaM manujAH pradIpAn prajvAlya drONAdhO na
 sthApayanti, kintu dIpAdhArOparyyEva sthApayanti,

tE na tE dIpA gEhasthitAn sakalAn prakAzayanti|
16 yEna mAnavA yuSmAkaM satkarmmANi vilOkya
yuSmAkaM svargasthaM pitaraM dhanyaM vadanti,
tESAM samakSaM yuSmAkaM dIptistAdRk prakAzatAm|
17 ahaM vyavasthaM bhaviSyadvAkyanjca lOptum
AgatavAn, itthaM mAnubhavata, tE dvE lOptuM
nAgatavAn, kintu saphalE karttum AgatOsmi| **18** aparaM
yuSmAn ahaM tathyaM vadAmi yAvat vyOmamEdinyO
rdhvaMsO na bhaviSyati, tAvat sarvvasmin saphalE na
jAtE vyavasthAyA EkA mAtrA bindurEkopi vA na lOpsyatE|
19 tasmAt yO jana EtAsAm AjnjAnAm atikSudrAm
EkAjnjAmapI lamghatE manujAMnjca tathaiva zikSayati,
sa svargIyarAjyE sarvvEbhyaH kSudratvEna vikhyAsyatE,
kintu yO janastAM pAlayati, tathaiva zikSayati ca, sa
svargIyarAjyE pradhAnatvEna vikhyAsyatE| **20** aparaM
yuSmAn ahaM vadAmi, adhyApakaphirUzimAnavAnAM
dharmmAnuSThAnAt yuSmAkaM dharmmAnuSThAnE
nOttame jAtE yUyam IzvarIyarAjyaM pravESTuM na
zakSyatha| **21** aparanjca tvam naraM mA vadhiH,
yasmAt yO naraM hanti, sa vicArasabhAyAM daNPArhO
bhaviSyati, pUrvvakAlInajanEbhya iti kathitamAsIt,
yuSmAbhirazrAvi| **22** kintvahaM yuSmAn vadAmi,
yaH kazcit kAranaM vinA nijabhrAtrE kupyati, sa
vicArasabhAyAM daNPArhO bhaviSyati; yaH kazcicca
svIyasahajaM nirbbOdhaM vadati, sa mahAsabhAyAM
daNPArhO bhaviSyati; punazca tvam mUPha iti vAkyaM
yadi kazcit svIyabhrAtaraM vakti, tarhi narakAgnau
sa daNPArhO bhaviSyati| (Geenna g1067) **23** atO vEdyAH
samIpaM nijanaivEdyE samAnItE'pi nijabhrAtaraM prati

kasmAccit kAraNAt tvaM yadi dOSI vidyasE, tadAnIM
 tava tasya smRti rjAyatE ca, 24 tarhi tasyA vEdyAH
 samIpE nijanaivaidyaM nidhAya tadaiva gatvA pUrvvaM
 tEna sArddhaM mila, pazcAt Agatya nijanaivEdyaM
 nivEdaya| 25 anyanjca yAvat vivAdina sArddhaM
 vartmani tiSThasi, tAvat tEna sArddhaM mElanaM kuru;
 nO cEt vivAdI vicArayituH samIpE tvAM samarpayati
 vicArayitA ca rakSiNaH sannidhau samarpayati tada
 tvaM kArAyAM badhyEthAH| 26 tarhi tvAmahaM
 taththaM bravImi, zESakapardake'pi na parizOdhitE
 tasmAt sthAnAt kadApi bahirAgantuM na zakSyasi|
 27 aparaM tvaM mA vyabhicara, yadEtad vacanaM
 pUrvvakAlInalOkEbhyaH kathitamAsit, tad yUyaM
 zrutavantaH; 28 kintvahaM yuSmAn vadAmi, yadi kazcit
 kAmataH kAnjcana yOSitaM pazyati, tarhi sa manasa
 tadaiva vyabhicaritavAn| 29 tasmAt tava dakSiNaM
 nEtraM yadi tvAM bAdhatE, tarhi tannEtram utpATya
 dUrE nikSipa, yasmAt tava sarvvavapuSO narakE nikSEpAt
 tavaikAggasya nAzO varaM| (Geenna g1067) 30 yadvA
 tava dakSiNaH karO yadi tvAM bAdhatE, tarhi taM
 karaM chittvA dUrE nikSipa, yataH sarvvavapuSO narakE
 nikSEpAt EkAggasya nAzO varaM| (Geenna g1067) 31
 uktamAstE, yadi kazcin nijajAyAM parityakttum icchati,
 tarhi sa tasyai tyAgapatraM dadAtu| 32 kintvahaM
 yuSmAn vyAharAmi, vyabhicAradOSE na jAtE yadi kazcin
 nijajAyAM parityajati, tarhi sa tAM vyabhicArayati; yazca
 tAM tyaktAM striyaM vivahati, sOpi vyabhicarati| 33
 punazca tvaM mRSA zapatham na kurvvan IzcarAya
 nijazapathaM pAlaya, pUrvvakAlInalOkEbhyO yaiSA

kathA kathitA, tAmapi yUyaM zrutavantaH| 34 kintvahaM
 yuSmAn vadAmi, kamapi zapathaM mA kArSTa, arthataH
 svarganAmnA na, yataH sa Izvarasya siMhAsanaM; 35
 pRthivyA nAmnApi na, yataH sA tasya pAdapIThaM;
 yirUzAlamO nAmnApi na, yataH sA mahArAjasya purI;
 36 nijazirOnAmnApi na, yasmAt tasyaikaM kacamapi
 sitam asitaM vA karttuM tvayA na zakyatE| 37
 aparaM yUyaM saMlApasamayE kEvalaM bhavatIti
 na bhavatIti ca vadata yata itO'dhikaM yat tat
 pApAtmanO jAyatE| 38 aparaM lOcanasya vinimayEna
 lOcanaM dantasya vinimayEna dantaH pUrvvaktamidaM
 vacananjca yuSmAbhirazrUyata| 39 kintvahaM yuSmAn
 vadAmi yUyaM hiMsakaM naraM mA vyAghAtayata|
 kintu kEnacit tava dakSiNakapOLE capETAghAtE kRtE taM
 prati vAmaM kapOlanjca vyAghOTaya| 40 aparaM kEnacit
 tvayA sArdhdaM vivAdaM kRtvA tava paridhEyavasanE
 jighRtite tasmAyuttarIyavasanamapi dEhi| 41 yadi
 kazcit tvAM krOzamEkaM nayanArthaM anyAyatO
 dharati, tAdA tEna sArdhdaM krOzadvayaM yAhi|
 42 yazca mAnavastvAM yAcate, tasmai dEhi, yadi
 kazcit tubhyaM dhArayitum icchati, tarhi taM prati
 parAMmukhO mA bhUH| 43 nijasamIpavasini prEma
 kuru, kintu zatruM prati dvESaM kuru, yadEtat purOktaM
 vacanaM Etadapi yUyaM zrutavantaH| 44 kintvahaM
 yuSmAn vadAmi, yUyaM ripuvvapi prEma kuruta, yE ca
 yuSmAn zapantE, tAna, AziSaM vadata, yE ca yuSmAn
 RtIyantE, tESAM maggalaM kuruta, yE ca yuSmAn
 nindanti, tAPayanti ca, tESAM kRtE prArthayadhvaM| 45
 tatra yaH satAmasatAnjcOpari prabhAkaram udAyayati,

tathA dhArmmikAnAmadhArmmikAnAnjcOpari nIraM
varSayati tAdRzO yO yuSmAkaM svargasthaH pitA,
yUyaM tasyaiva santAnA bhaviSyatha| 46 yE yuSmAsu
prEma kurvvanti, yUyaM yadi kEvalaM tEvEvEa prEma
kurutha, tarhi yuSmAkaM kiM phalaM bhaviSyati?
caNPAlA api tAdRzaM kiM na kurvvanti? 47 aparaM
yUyaM yadi kEvalaM svIyabhrAtRtvEana namata, tarhi
kiM mahat karmma kurutha? caNPAlA api tAdRzaM kiM
na kurvvanti? 48 tasmAt yuSmAkaM svargasthaH pitA
yathA pUrNO bhavati, yUyamapi tAdRzA bhavata|

6 sAvadhAnA bhavata, manujAn darzayituM tESAM
gOcarE dharmmakarmma mA kuruta, tathA kRtE
yuSmAkaM svargasthapituH sakAzAt kinjcana phalaM
na prApsyatha| 2 tvaM yadA dadAsi tadA kapaTinO
janA yathA manujEbhyaH prazaMsAM prAptuM
bhajanabhavanE rAjamArgE ca tUrIM vAdayanti, tathA
mA kuri, ahaM tubhyaM yathArthaM kathayAmi, tE
svakAyaM phalam alabhanta| 3 kintu tvaM yadA dadAsi,
tadA nijadakSiNakarO yat karOti, tad vAmakaraM mA
jnjApaya| 4 tE na tava dAnaM guptaM bhaviSyati yastu tava
pitA guptadarzI, sa prakAzya tubhyaM phalaM dAsyati| 5
aparaM yadA prArthayasE, tadA kapaTinaiva mA kuru,
yasmAt tE bhajanabhavanE rAjamArgasya kONE tiSthantO
lOkAn darzayantaH prArthayituM prIyantE; ahaM
yuSmAn tathyaM vadAmi, tE svakIyaphalaM prApnuvan|
6 tasmAt prArthanAkAlE antarAgAraM pravizya dvAraM
rudvvA guptaM pazyatastava pituH samIpE prArthayasva;
tE na tava yaH pitA guptadarzI, sa prakAzya tubhyaM
phalaM dAsyati 7 aparaM prArthanAkAlE dEvapUjakAiva

mudhA punaruktiM mA kuru, yasmAt tE bOdhanTE,
 bahuvArAM kathAyAM kathitAyAM tESAM prArthanA
 grAhiSyatE| 8 yUyaM tESAmiva mA kuruta, yasmAt
 yuSmAkaM yad yat prayOjanaM yAcanAtaH prAgEva
 yuSmAkaM pitA tat jAnAti| 9 ataEva yUyama Idrk
 prArthayadhvaM, hE asmAkaM svargasthapitaH, tava
 nAma pUjyaM bhavatu| 10 tava rAjatvaM bhavatu;
 tavEcchA svargE yathA tathaiva mEdinyAmapi saphala
 bhavatu| 11 asmAkaM prayOjanIyam AhAram adya
 dEhi| 12 vayaM yathA nijAparAdhinaH kSamAmahE,
 tathaivAsmAkam aparAdhAn kSamasva| 13 asmAn
 parIkSAM mAnaya, kintu pApAtmanO rakSa; rAjatvaM
 gauravaM parAkramaH EtE sarvvE sarvvadA tava;
 tathAstu| 14 yadi yUyam anyESAm aparAdhAn
 kSamadhvE tarhi yuSmAkaM svargasthapitApi yuSmAn
 kSamiSyatE; 15 kintu yadi yUyam anyESAm aparAdhAn
 na kSamadhvE, tarhi yuSmAkaM janakOpi yuSmAkam
 aparAdhAn na kSamiSyatE| 16 aparam upavAsakALE
 kapaTinO janA mAnuSAn upavAsaM jnjApayituM svESAM
 vadanAni mlAnAni kurvanti, yUyaM taiva viSaNavadanA
 mA bhavata; ahaM yuSmAn tathyaM vadAmi tE
 svakIyaphalam alabhanta| 17 yadA tvam upavasasi, tadA
 yathA lokaistvaM upavAsIva na dRzyasE, kintu tava
 yO'gOcaraH pitA tEnaiva dRzyasE, tatkrTE nijazirasi
 tailaM marddaya vadananjca prakSAlaya; 18 tEna tava yaH
 pitA guptadarzi sa prakAzya tubhyaM phalaM dAsyati| 19
 aparaM yatra sthAnE KITAHA kalagkAzca kSyaM nayanti,
 caurAzca sandhiM karttayitvA cOrayituM zaknuvanti,
 tAdRzyAM mEdinyAM svArthaM dhanaM mA saMcinuta|

20 kintu yatra sthAnE kITAH kalagkAzca kSayAM na
nayani, caurAzca sandhiM karttayitvA cOrayituM na
zaknuvanti, tAdRzE svargE dhanaM sanjcinuta| **21**
yasmAt yatra sthAnE yuSmAMka dhanaM tatraiva khAnE
yuSmAkaM manAMsi| **22** lOcanaM dEhasya pradIpakaM,
tasmAt yadi tava lOcanaM prasannaM bhavati, tarhi
tava kRtsnaM vapu rdIptiyuktaM bhaviSyati| **23** kintu
lOcane'prasanne tava kRtsnaM vapuH tamisrayuktaM
bhaviSyati| ataEva yA dIptistvayi vidyatE, sA yadi
tamisrayukta bhavati, tarhi tat tamisraM kiyam mahat|
24 kOpi manujO dvau prabhU sEvituM na zaknOti,
yasmAd EkaM saMmanya tadanyaM na sammanyatE,
yadvA Ekatra manO nidhAya tadanyam avamanyatE;
tathA yUyamapIzvaraM lakSmInjcEtyubhE sEvituM na
zaknutha| **25** aparam ahaM yuSmabhyaM tathyaM
kathayAmi, kiM bhakSiSyAmaH? kiM pAsyAmaH? iti
prANadhArANaya mA cintayata; kiM paridhAsyAmaH? iti
kAyarakSaNaya na cintayata; bhakSyAt prANA vasanAnjca
vapUMSi kiM zrESThANi na hi? **26** vihAyaso vihaggamAn
vilOkayata; tai rnOpyatE na kRtyatE bhANPagarE na
sanjciyatE'pi; tathApi yuSmAkaM svargasthaH pitA tEbhya
AhAraM vitarati| **27** yUyaM tEbhyaH kiM zrESThA na
bhavatha? yuSmAkaM kazcit manujaH cintayan nijAyuSaH
kSaNamapi varddhayituM zaknOti? **28** aparaM vasanAya
kutazcintayata? kSEtrOtpannAni puSpANi kathaM
varddhantE tadAlOcayata| tAni tantUn nOtpAdayanti
kimapi kAryyaM na kurvvanti; **29** tathApyahaM yuSmAn
vadAmi, sulEmAn tAdRg aizvaryyavAnapi tatpuSpamiva
vibhUSito nAsIt| **30** tasmAt kSadya vidyamAnaM

zcaH cullyAM nikSEpsyatE tAdRzaM yat kSEtrasthitaM
kusumaM tat yadIzcara itthaM bibhUSayati, tarhi hE
stOkapratyayinO yuSmAn kiM na paridhApayiSyati? **31**
tasmAt asmAbhiH kimatsyate? kinjca pAyiSyate? kiM vA
paridhAyiSyate, iti na cintayata| **32** yasmAt dEvArcckaA
apIti cESTantE; EtESu dravyESu prayOjanamastIti
yuSmAkaM svargasthaH pitAJAnAti| **33** ataEva prathamata
IzvarIyarAjyaM dharmmanjca cESTadhvaM, tata EtAni
vastUni yuSmabhyaM pradAyiSyante| **34** zvaH kRtE
mA cintayata, zvaEva svayaM svamuddizya cintayiSyati;
adyatanI yA cintA sAdyakRtE pracuratarA|

7 yathA yUyaM dOSIkRtA na bhavatha, tatKRtE'nyAM
dOSiNaM mA kuruta| **2** yatO yAdRzE na dOSENa yUyaM
parAn dOSiNaH kurutha, tAdRzE na dOSENa yUyamapi
dOSIkRtA bhaviSyatha, anyanjca yEna parimANEna
yuSmAbhiH parimlyatE, tEnaiva parimANEna
yuSmatkRtE parimAyiSyate| **3** aparanjca nijanayanE yA
nAsA vidyatE, tAm anAlOcya tava sahaJasya lOcanE yat
tRNam AstE, tadEva kutO vIkSase? **4** tava nijalOcanE
nAsAyAM vidyamAnAyAM, hE bhrAtaH, tava nayanAt
tRNAM bahiSyartuM anujAnIhi, kathAmEtAM
nijasahajAya kathaM kathayituM zaknOSi? **5** hE kapaTin,
Adau nijanayanAt nAsAM bahiSkuru tatO nijadRSTau
suprasannAyAM tava bhrAtR rLOcanAt tRNAM
bahiSkartuM zakSyasi| **6** anyanjca sAramEyEbhyaH
pavitravastUni mA vitarata, varAhANAM samakSanjca
mukta mA nikSipata; nikSEpaNAt tE tAH sarvVAH padai
rdalayiSyanti, parAvRtya yuSmAnapi vidArayiSyanti| **7**
yAcadhvaM tatO yuSmabhyaM dAyiSyate; mRgayadhvaM

tata uddEzaM lapsyadhvE; dvAram Ahata, tato
 yuSmatkRtE muktaM bhaviSyati| 8 yasmAd yEna
 yAcyatE, tEna labhyatE; yEna mRgyatE tEnOddezaH
 prApyatE; yEna ca dvAram AhanyatE, tatkRtE dvAraM
 mOcyatE| 9 AtmajEna pUpE prArthitE tasmai pASANaM
 vizrANayati, 10 mInE yAcitE ca tasmai bhujagaM vitarati,
 EtAdRzaH pitA yuSmAkaM madhyE ka AstE? 11 tasmAd
 yUyam abhadraH santO'pi yadi nijabAlakEbhya
 uttamaM dravyaM dAtuM jAnItha, tarhi yuSmAkaM
 svargasthaH pitA svIyayAcakEbhyaH kimuttamAni
 vastUni na dAsyati? 12 yUSmAn pratItarESAM
 yAdRzO vyavahArO yuSmAkaM priyaH, yUyaM tAn
 prati tAdRzAnEva vyavahArAn vidhatta; yasmAd
 vyavasthAbhaviSyadvAdinAM vacanAnAm iti sAram| 13
 sagkIrNadvArENa pravizata; yatO narakagamanAya yad
 dvAraM tad vistIrNaM yacca vartma tad bRhat tEna
 bahavaH pravizanti| 14 aparaM svargagamanAya yad
 dvAraM tat kIdRk saMkIrNaM| yacca vartma tat
 kIdRg durgamam| taduddESTArAH kiyantO'lpAH|
 15 aparanjca yE janA mESavEzEna yuSmAkaM
 samIpam Agacchanti, kintvantardurantA vRka
 EtAdRzEbhyO bhaviSyadvAdibhyaH sAvadhAnA bhavata,
 yUyaM phalEna tAn paricEtum zaknutha| 16
 manujAH kiM kaNTakinO vRkSAd drAkSaphalAni
 zRgAlakOlitzca uPumbaraphalAni zAtayanti? 17 tadvad
 uttama Eva pAdapa uttamaphalAni janayati,
 adhamapAdapaEvAdhamaphalAni janayati| 18
 kintUttamapAdapaH kadApyadhamaphalAni janayituM
 na zaknOti, tathAdhamOpi pAdapa uttamaphalAni

janayituM na zaknOti| 19 aparaM yE yE pAdapA
 adhamaphalAni janayanti, tE kRtTA vahnau kSipyantE| 20
 ataEva yUyaM phalEna tAn paricESyatha| 21 yE janA
 mAM prabhuM vadanti, tE sarvvE svargarAjyaM
 pravEkSyanti tanna, kintu yO mAnavO mama
 svargasthasya pituriSTaM karmma karOti sa Eva
 pravEkSyati| 22 tad dinE bahavO mAM vadiSyanti, hE
 prabhO hE prabhO, tava nAmnA kimasmAmi
 rbhaviSyadvAkyam na vyAhRtaM? tava nAmnA bhUtAH
 kiM na tyAjitAH? tava nAmnA kiM nAnAdbhutAni
 karmmANi na kRtAni? 23 tadAhaM vadiSyAmi, hE
 kukarmmakAriNO yuSmAn ahaM na vEdmi, yUyaM
 matsamIpAd dUribhavata| 24 yaH kazcit mamaitAH
 kathAH zruttvA pAlayati, sa pASANOpari gRhanirmmAtrA
 jnjAninA saha mayOpamIyatE| 25 yatO vRSTau satyAm
 AplAva AgatE vAyau vAtE ca tESu tadgEhaM lagnESu
 pASANOpari tasya bhittEstanna patati 26 kintu yaH
 kazcit mamaitAH kathAH zruttvA na pAlayati sa saikatE
 gEhanirmmAtrA 'jnjAninA upamIyatE| 27 yatO
 jalavRSTau satyAm AplAva AgatE pavanE vAtE ca tai
 rgRhe samAghAtE tat patati tatpatanaM mahad
 bhavati| 28 yIzunaitESu vAkyESu samApitESu
 mAnavAstadiyOpadEzam AzcaryyaM mEnirE| 29
 yasmAt sa upAdhyAyA iva tAn nOpadidEza kintu
 samarthapurusaiva samupadidEza|

8yadA sa parvvatAd avArOhat tada bahavO
 mAnavAstatpazcAd vavrajuH| 2 EkaH kuSThavAn
 Agatya taM praNamya babhASE, hE prabhO, yadi
 bhavAn saMmanyatE, tarhi mAM nirAmayam karttuM

zaknOti| 3 tatO yIzuH karaM prasAryya tasyAggaM
spRzan vyAjahAra, sammanyE'haM tvaM nirAmayO
bhava; tEna sa tatSaNAAt kuSThEnAmOci| 4 tatO
yIzustaM jagAda, avadhEhi kathAmEtAM kazcidapi mA
brUhi, kintu yAjakasya sannidhiM gatvA svAtmAnaM
darzaya manujEbhyO nijanirAmayatvaM pramANayituM
mUsAnirUpitaM dravyam utsRja ca| 5 tadanantaraM
yIzunA kapharnAhUmnAmani nagarE praviSTE kazcit
zatasEnApatistatsamIpam Agatya vinIya babhASE, 6
hE prabhO, madIya EkO dAsaH pakSaghAtavyAdhinA
bhRzaM vyathitaH, satu zayanIya AstE| 7 tadAnIM
yIzustasmai kathitavAn, ahaM gatvA taM nirAmayaM
kariSyAmi| 8 tataH sa zatasEnApatiH pratyavadat,
hE prabhO, bhavAn yat mama gEhamadhyaM yAti
tadyOgyabhAjanaM nAhamasmi; vAgmAttram Adizatu,
tEnaiva mama dAsO nirAmayO bhaviSyati| 9 yatO
mayi paranidhnE'pi mama nidEzavazyAH kati kati
sEnAH santi, tata Ekasmin yAhItyukTE sa yAti,
tadanyasmin EhItyukTE sa AyAti, tathA mama nijadAsE
karmmaitat kurvvityukTE sa tat karOti| 10 tadAnIM
yIzustasyaitat vacO nizamya vismayApanno'bhUt;
nijapazcAdgAminO mAnavAn avOcca, yuSmAn tathyaM
vacmi, isrAyElIyalOkAnAM madhyE'pi naitAdRzO vizvAsO
mayA prAptaH| 11 anyaccAhaM yuSmAn vadAmi, bahavaH
pUrvvasyAH pazcimAyAzca diza Agatya ibrAhImA ishAkA
yAkUbA ca sAkam militvA samupavEkSyanti; 12 kintu
yatra sthAnE rOdanadantagharSaNE bhavatastasmin
bahirbhUtatamisrE rAjyasya santAna nikSEsyantE| 13
tataH paraM yIzustaM zatasEnApatiM jagAda, yAhi, tava

pratItyanusAratO maggalaM bhUyAt; tadA tasminnEva
daNPE tadIyadAsO nirAmayO babhUva| 14 anantaraM
yIzuH pitarasya gEhamupasthAya jvarENa pIPitAM
zayanIyasthitAM tasya zvazrUM vIkSANjcakrE| 15
tatastEna tasyAH karasya spRSTatavAt jvarastAM tatyAja,
tadA sA samutthAya tAn siSEvE| 16 anantaraM
sandhyAyAM satyAM bahuzO bhUtagrastamanujAn tasya
samIpam AninyuH sa ca vAkyEna bhUtAn tyAjayAmAsa,
sarvvaprakArapIPitajanAMzca nirAmayAn cakAra; 17
tasmAt, sarvva durbbalatAsmAkaM tEnaiva paridhAritA|
asmAkaM sakalaM vyAdhiM saEva saMgRhItavAn|
yadEtadvacanaM yizayiyabhaviSyadvAdinOktamAsIt,
tattadA saphalamabhavat| 18 anantaraM yIzucaturdikSu
jananivahaM vilOkya taTinyAH pAraM yAtuM ziSyAn
AdidEza| 19 tadAnIm Eka upAdhyAya Agatya kathitavAn,
hE gurO, bhavAn yatra yAsyati tatrAhamapi bhavataH
pazcAd yAsyAmi| 20 tatO yIzu rjagAda, krOSTuH sthAtuM
sthAnaM vidyatE, vihAyaso vihaggamAnAM nIPAni
ca santi; kintu manuSyaputrasya ziraH sthApayituM
sthAnaM na vidyatE| 21 anantaram apara EkaH ziSyastaM
babhASE, hE prabhO, prathamato mama pitaraM
zmazAnE nidhAtuM gamanArthaM mAmanumanyasva|
22 tatO yIzuruktavAn mRta mRtan zmazAnE nidadhatu,
tvam mama pazcAd Agaccha| 23 anantaraM tasmin
nAvamArUPhE tasya ziSyAstatpazcAt jagmuH| 24 pazcAt
sAgarasya madhyaM tESu gatESu tAdRzaH prabalo
jhanjbbhanila udatiSThat, yEna mahAtaragga utthAya
taraNiM chAditavAn, kintu sa nidrita AsIt| 25 tadA ziSyA
Agatya tasya nidrAbhaggaM kRtvA kathayAmAsuH, hE

prabhO, vAyAM mriyAmahE, bhavAn asmAkAM prANAn
rakSatu| 26 tadA sa tAn uktavAn, hE alpavizvAsinO yUyAM
kutO vibhitha? tataH sa utthAya vAtAM sAgaranjca
tarjayAmAsa, tatO nirvvAtamabhavat| 27 aparaM manujA
vismayaM vilOkya kathayAmAsuH, ahO vAtasaritpatI asya
kimAjnjAgrAhiNau? kIdRzO'yaM mAnavaH| 28 anantaraM
sa pArAM gatVA gidErIyadEzam upasthitavAn; tadA dvau
bhUtagrastamanujau zmazAnasthAnAd bahi rbhUtVA
taM sAkSAT kRtavantau, tAvEtAdRzau pracaNPavAstAM
yat tEna sthAnEna kOpi yAtuM nAzaknOt| 29 tAvucaih
kathayAmAsatuH, hE Izvarasya sUnO yIzO, tvayA sAkam
AvayOH kaH sambandhaH? nirUpitakAlAt prAgEva
kimAvAbhyAM yAtanAM dAtum atrAgatOsi? 30 tadAnIM
tAbhyAM kinjcid dUrE varAhANAM EkO mahAvrajo'carat|
31 tatO bhUttau tau tasyAntike vinlya kathayAmAsatuH,
yadyAvAM tyAjayasi, tarhi varAhANAM madhyEvrajam
AvAM prEraya| 32 tadA yIzuravadat yAtAM, anantaraM
tau yadA manujau vihAya varAhAn Azritavantau, tadA
tE sarvvE varAhA uccasthAnAt mahAjavEna dhAvantaH
sAgarIyatOyE majjantO mamruH| 33 tatO varAharakSakAH
palAyamAnA madhyEnagaraM tau bhUtagrastau prati
yadyad aghaTata, tAH sarvvavArttA avadan| 34 tatO
nAgarikaH sarvvE manujA yIzuM sAkSAT karttuM
bahirAyAtAH tanjca vilOkya prArthayAnjcakrirE bhavAn
asmAkAM sImAtO yAtu|

9 anantaraM yIzu rnaukAmAruhya punaH pArAmAgatya
nijagrAmam Ayayau| 2 tataH katipayA janA EkaM
pakSaghAtinaM svaTTOPari zAyayitVA tatsamIpam
Anayan; tatO yIzusteSAM pratItim vijnjAya taM

pakSaghAtinaM jagAda, hE putra, susthirO bhava, tava
 kaluSasya marSaNaM jAtam| 3 tAM kathAM nizamya
 kiyanta upAdhyAyA manaHsu cintitavanta ESa manuja
 IzvaraM nindati| 4 tataH sa tESAm EtAdRzIM cintAM
 vijnjAya kathitavAn, yUyaM manaHsu kRta EtAdRzIM
 kucintAM kurutha? 5 tava pApamarSaNaM jAtAM,
 yadvA tvamutthAya gaccha, dvayOranayO rvAkyayOH
 kiM vAkyAM vaktuM sugamaM? 6 kintu mEdinyAM
 kaluSaM kSamituM manujasutasya sAmarthyamastIti
 yUyaM yathA jAnItha, tadarthaM sa taM pakSaghAtinaM
 gaditavAn, uttiSTha, nijazayanIyaM AdAya gEhaM
 gaccha| 7 tataH sa tatSaNaAd utthAya nijagEhaM
 prasthitavAn| 8 mAnavA itthaM vilOkya vismayaM
 mEnirE, IzvarENa mAnavAya sAmarthyam IdRzaM dattaM
 iti kArANat taM dhanyaM babhASirE ca| 9 anantaraM
 yIzustatsthAnAd gacchan gacchan karasaMgrahasthAnE
 samupaviSTaM mathinAmAnam EkaM manujaM vilOkya
 taM babhASE, mama pazcAd Agaccha, tataH sa
 utthAya tasya pazcAd vavrAja| 10 tataH paraM yIzau
 gRhe bhOkum upaviSTE bahavaH karasaMgrAhiNaH
 kaluSiNazca mAnavA Agatya tEna sAkAM tasya
 ziSyaizca sAkam upavivizuH| 11 phirUzinastad dRSTvA
 tasya ziSyAn babhASirE, yuSmAkAM guruH kiM
 nimittaM karasaMgrAhibhiH kaluSibhizca sAkAM
 bhUMkte? 12 yIzustat zrutvA tAn pratyavadat,
 nirAmayaOkAnAM cikitsakEna prayOjanaM nAsti, kintu
 sAmayaOkAnAM prayOjanamAstE| 13 atO yUyaM yAtvA
 vacanasyAsyArthaM zikSadhvam, dayAyAM mE yathA
 priti rna tathA yajnjakarmmaNi|yatO'haM dhArmmikAn

AhvAtuM nAgatO'smi kintu manaH parivarttayituM
 pApina AhvAtum AgatO'smi| 14 anantaraM yOhanaH
 ziSyAstasya samIpam Agatya kathayAmAsuH, phirUzinO
 vayanjca punaH punarupavasAmaH, kintu tava ziSyA
 nOpavasanti, kutaH? 15 tadA yIzustAn avOcat yAvat
 sakhInAM saMgge kanyAyA varastiSThati, tAvat
 kiM tE vilApaM karttuM zakluvanti? kintu yadA
 tESAM saMggAd varaM nayanti, tAdRzaH samaya
 AgamiSyati, tadA tE upavatsyanti| 16 purAtanavasane
 kOpi navInavastraM na yOjayati, yasmAt tEna
 yOjitEna purAtanavasanaM chinatti tacchidranjca
 bahukutsitaM dRzyatE| 17 anyanjca purAtanakutvAM
 kOpi navAnagOstanIrasaM na nidadhAti, yasmAt tathA
 kRtE kutU rvidIryyatE tEna gOstanIrasaH patati kutUzca
 nazyati; tasmAt navInAyAM kutvAM navInO gOstanIrasaH
 sthApyatE, tEna dvayOravanaM bhavati| 18 aparaM
 tEnaitatkathAkathanakAlE EkO'dhipatistaM praNamya
 babhASE, mama duhita prAyENaitAvatkAlE mRtA, tasmAd
 bhavAnAgatya tasyA gAtrE hastamarpayatu, tEna sA
 jIviSyati| 19 tadAnIM yIzuH ziSyaiH sAkam utthAya
 tasya pazcAd vavrAja| 20 ityanantarE dvAdazavatsarAn
 yAvat pradarAmayEna zIrNaika nArI tasya pazcAd
 Agatya tasya vasanasya granthiM pasparza; 21 yasmAt
 mayA kEvalaM tasya vasanaM spRSTvA svAsthyaM
 prApsyatE, sA nArIti manasi nizcitavatI| 22 tatO
 yIzurvadanaM parAvarttya tAM jagAda, hE kanyE, tvAM
 susthirA bhava, tava vizvAsastvAM svasthAmakArSItI|
 EtadvAkyE gaditaEva sA yOSit svasthAbhUtI| 23 aparaM
 yIzustasyAdhyakSasya gEhaM gatvA vAdakaprabhRtIn

bahUn lOkAn zabdAyamAnAn vilOkya tAn avadat, **24**
 panthAnaM tyaja, kanyEyaM nAmriyata nidritAstE;
 kathAmEtAM zrutvA tE tamupajahasuH| **25** kintu sarvvESu
 bahiSkRtESu sO'bhyantaraM gatvA kanyAyAH karaM
 dhRtavAn, tEna sOdatiSThat; **26** tatastatkarmmaNO
 yazaH kRtsnaM taM dEzaM vyAptavat| **27** tataH
 paraM yIzustasmAt sthAnAd yAtrAM cakAra; tadA hE
 dAyUdaH santAna, asmAn dayasva, iti vadantau dvau
 janAvandhau prOcairAhUyantau tatpazcAd vavrajatuH|
28 tatO yIzau gEhamadhyaM praviSTaM tAvapi tasya
 samIpam upasthitavantau, tadAnIM sa tau prSTavAn
 karmmaitat karttuM mama sAmarthyam AstE, yuvAM
 kimiti pratIthaH? tadA tau pratyUcatuH, satyaM prabhO|
29 tadAnIM sa tayO rIOcanAni spRzan babhASE, yuvayOH
 pratItyanusArAd yuvayO rmaggalaM bhUyAt| tEna
 tatksaNat tayO rnEtrANI prasannAnyabhavan, **30** pazcAd
 yIzustau dRPhamAjnjApya jagAda, avadhattam EtAM
 kathAM kOpi manujO ma jAnIyAt| **31** kintu tau prasthAya
 tasmin kRtsnE dEzE tasya kIrttiM prakAzayAmAsatuH|
32 aparaM tau bahiryAta EtasminnantarE manujA EkaM
 bhUtagrastamUkaM tasya samIpam AnItavantaH| **33** tEna
 bhUtE tyAjite sa mUkaH kathAM kathayituM prArabhata,
 tEna janA vismayaM vijnjAya kathayAmAsuH, isrAyELO
 vaMzE kadApi nEdRgadRzyata; **34** kintu phirUzinaH
 kathayAnjacakruH bhUtAdhipatinA sa bhUtAn tyAjayati|
35 tataH paraM yIzustESAM bhajanabhavana upadizan
 rAjyasya susaMvAdaM pracArayan lOkAnAM yasya ya
 AmayO yA ca pIPAsIt, tAn zamayan zamayaMzca sarvvANI
 nagarANI grAmAMzca babhrAma| **36** anyanjca manujAn

vyAkulAn arakSakamESAniva ca tyaktAn nirIkSyA tESu
 kAruNikaH san ziSyAn avadat, **37** zasyAni pracurANi
 santi, kintu chEttAraH stOkAH| **38** kSEtraM pratyaparAn
 chEdakAn prahEtUM zasyasvAminaM prArthayadhvam|
10 anantaraM yIzu rdvAdazaziSyAn
 AhUyAmEdhyabhUtAn tyAjayituM sarvvaprakArarOgAn
 pIPAzca zamayituM tEbhyaH sAmarthyamadAt| **2** tESAM
 dvAdazaprESyANAM nAmAnyEtAni| prathamaM zimOn
 yaM pitaraM vadanti, tataH paraM tasya sahaja
 AndriyaH, sivadiyasya putrO yAkUb **3** tasya sahajO
 yOhan; philip barthalamay thOmAH karasaMgrAhI
 mathiH, AlphEyaputrO yAkUb, **4** kinAnIyaH zimOn, ya
 ISkariyOtIyayihUdAH khrISTaM parakarE'rpayat| **5** EtAn
 dvAdazaziSyAn yIzuH prESayan ityAjnjApayat, yUyam
 anyadEzIyAnAM padavIM zEmirONiYAnAM kimapi
 nagaranjca na pravizyE **6** isrAyElgOtrasya hAritA yE yE
 mESastESAmEva samIpaM yAta| **7** gatVA gatVA svargasya
 rAjatvaM savidhamabhavat, EtAM kathAM pracArayata|
8 AmayagrastAn svasthAn kuruta, kuSThinaH
 pariSkuruta, mRtalOkAn jIvayata, bhUtAn tyAjayata,
 vinA mUlyaM yUyam alabhadhvaM vinaiva mUlyaM
 vizrANayata| **9** kintu svESAM kaTibandhESu
 svarNarUpyatAmrANAM kimapi na gRhIIta| **10** anyacca
 yAtrAyai cElasampuTaM vA dvitIyavasanaM vA pAduke
 vA yaSTiH, EtAn mA gRhIIta, yataH kAryyakRt bharttuM
 yOgyO bhavati| **11** aparaM yUyaM yat puraM yanjca
 grAmaM pravizatha, tatra yO janO yOgyapAtraM
 tamavagatya yAnakAlaM yAvat tatra tiSThata| **12** yadA
 yUyaM tadgEhaM pravizatha, tadA tamAziSaM vadata| **13**

yadi sa yOgyapAtraM bhavati, tarhi tatkalyANaM tasmai
 bhaviSyati, nOcEt sAZIryuSmabhyamEva bhaviSyati| 14
 kintu yE janA yuSmAkamAtithyaM na vidadhati
 yuSmAkaM kathAnjca na zRNvanti tESAM gEhAt
 purAdvA prasthAnakALE svapadULIH pAtayata| 15
 yuSmAnahaM tathyaM vacmi vicAradinE tatpurasya
 dazAtaH sidOmamOrApurayOrdaza sahyatarA bhaviSyati|
 16 pazyata, vRkayUthamadhyE mESaH yathAvistathA
 yuSmAna prahiNOmi, tasmAd yUyam ahiriva satarkAH
 kapOtAivAhiMsaka bhavata| 17 nRbhyaH sAvadhAna
 bhavata; yatastai ryUyaM rAjasaMsadi samarpiSyadhvE
 tESAM bhajanagEhE prahAriSyadhvE| 18 yUyaM
 mannAmahEtOH zAsrNAM rAjnjAnjca samakSaM
 tAnanyadEzinazcAdhi sAkSitvArthamAnESyadhvE| 19
 kintvitthaM samarpitA yUyaM kathaM kimuttaraM
 vakSyatha tatra mA cintayata, yatastada yuSmAbhi
 ryad vaktavyaM tat taddaNPE yuSmanmanaH su
 samupasthAsyati| 20 yasmAt tada yO vakSyati sa na
 yUyaM kintu yuSmAkamantarasthaH pitrAtmA| 21
 sahajaH sahajaM tAtaH sutanjca mRtau samarpayisyati,
 apatyAgi svasvapitrO rvipakSIbhUya tau ghAtayisyanti|
 22 mannamahEtOH sarvvE janA yuSmAn RtIyisyantE,
 kintu yaH zESaM yAvad dhairyyaM ghRtvA sthAsyati, sa
 trAyisyatE| 23 tai ryadA yUyamEkapurE tAPiSyadhvE,
 tada yUyamanyapuraM palAyadhvaM yuSmAnahaM
 tathyaM vacmi yAvanmanujasutO naiti tAvad
 isrAyEldEziyasarvvanagarabhramaNaM samApayituM na
 zakSyatha| 24 gurOH ziSyO na mahAn, prabhOrdAsO na
 mahAn| 25 yadi ziSyO nijagurO rdAsazca

svaprabhOH samAnO bhavati tarhi tad yathESTaM|
 cEttairgRhapatirbhUtarAja ucyatE, tarhi parivArAH kiM
 tathA na vakSyantE? 26 kintu tEbhyO yUyaM mA bibhIta,
 yatO yanna prakAziSyatE, tAdRk chAditaM kimapi nAsti,
 yacca na vyanjciSyatE, tAdRg guptaM kimapi nAsti| 27
 yadahaM yuSmAn tamasi vacmi tad yuSmAbhirdIptau
 kathyatAM; karNAbhyAM yat zrUyatE tad gEhOpari
 pracAryyatAM| 28 yE kAyaM hantuM zaknuvanti
 nAtmAnaM, tEbhyO mA bhaiStA; yaH kAyAtmAnau
 nirayE nAzayituM, zaknOti, tatO bibhIta| (Geenna g1067) 29
 dvau caTakau kimEkatAmramudrayA na vikrIyEtE?
 tathApi yuSmattAtAnumatiM vinA tESAmEkOpi bhuvI na
 patati| 30 yuSmacchirasAM sarvvakacA gaNitAMH
 santi| 31 atO mA bibhIta, yUyaM bahucaTakEbhyO
 bahumUlyAH| 32 yO manujasAkSANmAmaggIkurute
 tamahaM svargasthatAtasAkSAdaggIkariSyE| 33
 pRthvyAmahaM zAntiM dAtumAgataiti mAnubhavata,
 zAntiM dAtuM na kintvasiM| 34 pitRmAtRzcazrUbhiH
 sAkAM sutasutAbadhU rvirOdhayitunjAgatEsmi| 35
 tataH svasvaparivAraEva nRzatra rbhavitA| 36 yaH pitari
 mAtari vA mattOdhikaM priyatE, sa na madarhaH; 37
 yazca sutE sutAyAM vA mattOdhikaM priyatE, sEpi na
 madarhaH| 38 yaH svakruzaM gRhlan matpazcAnnaiti,
 sEpi na madarhaH| 39 yaH svaprANAnavati, sa tAn
 hArayiSyatE, yastu matkRtE svaprANAn hArayati, sa
 tAnavati| 40 yO yuSmAkamAtithyaM vidadhAti, sa
 mamAtithyaM vidadhAti, yazca mamAtithyaM
 vidadhAti, sa matprErakasyAtithyaM vidadhAti| 41 yO
 bhaviSyadvAdIti jnjAtvA tasyAtithyaM vidhattE,

sa bhaviSyadvAdinaH phalaM lapsyatE, yazca dhArmmika iti viditvA tasyAtithyaM vidhattE sa dhArmmikamAnavasya phalaM prApsyati| 42 yazca kazcit EtESAM kSudranarANAm yaM kanjcanaikaM ziSya iti viditvA kaMsaikaM zitalasalilaM tasmai datte, yuSmAnahaM tathyaM vadAmi, sa kEnApi prakArENa phalEna na vanjciSyatE|

11 itthaM yIzuH svadvAdazaziSyANAmAjnjApanaM samApya purE pura upadESTuM susaMvAdaM pracArayituM tatsthAnAt pratasthE| 2 anantaraM yOhan kArAyAM tiSThan khriSTasya karmmaNAM vArttaM prApya yasyAgamanavArttAsIt saEva kiM tvaM? vA vayamanyam apEkSiSyAmahE? 3 Etat praSTuM nijau dvau ziSyau prAhiNOT| 4 yIzuH pratyavOcat, andhA nEtrANi labhantE, khanjcA gacchanti, kuSThinaH svasthA bhavanti, badhirAH zRNvanti, mRta jIvanta uttiSThanti, daridrANAM samIpE susaMvAdaH pracAryyata, 5 EtAni yadyad yuvAM zRNuthaH pazyathazca gatvA tadvArttAM yOhanaM gadataM| 6 yasyAhaM na vighniIbhavAmi, saEva dhanyaH| 7 anantaraM tayOH prasthitayO ryIzu ryOhanam uddizya janAn jagAda, yUyaM kiM draSTuM vahirmadhyEprAntaram agacchata? kiM vAtEna kampitaM nalaM? 8 vA kiM vIkSituM vahirgatavantaH? kiM parihitasUkSmavasanaM manujamEkaM? pazyata, yE sUkSmavasanaI paridadhati, tE rAjadhAnyAM tiSThanti| 9 tarhi yUyaM kiM draSTuM bahiragamata, kimEkaM bhaviSyadvAdinaM? tadEva satyaM| yuSmAnahaM vadAmi, sa bhaviSyadvAdinOpi mahAn; 10 yataH, pazyasvakiyadUtOyaM tvadagrE prESyatE mayA|

sa gatvA tava panthAnaM smayak pariSkariSyati||
 EtadvacanaM yamadhi likhitamAstE sO'yam yOhan| 11
 aparaM yuSmAnahaM tathyaM bravImi, majjayitu
 ryOhanaH zrESThaH kOpi nArItO nAjAyata; tathApi
 svargarAjyamadhyE sarvvEbhyO yaH kSudraH sa
 yOhanaH zrESThaH| 12 aparanjca A yOhanO'dya yAvat
 svargarAjyaM balAdAkrAntaM bhavati Akraminazca janA
 balEna tadadhikurvanti| 13 yatO yOhanaM yAvat
 sarvvabhaviSyadvAdibhi rvyavasthaya ca upadEzaH
 prAkAzyata| 14 yadi yUyamidaM vAkyaM grahItuM
 zaknutha, tarhi zrEyaH, yasyAgamanasya vacanamAstE
 sO'yam EliyaH| 15 yasya zrOtum karNau staH sa zRNOtu|
 16 EtE vidyamAnajanAH kai rmayOpamlyantE? yE bAlaka
 haTTa upavizya svaM svaM bandhumAhUya vadanti, 17
 vayaM yuSmAkaM samIpE vaMzIraVAdayaMa, kintu
 yUyaM nAnRtyata; yuSmAkaM samIpE ca vayamarOdima,
 kintu yUyaM na vyalapata, tAdRzai rbAlakaista
 upamAyiSyantE| 18 yatO yOhan Agatya na bhuktavAn na
 pItavAMzca, tEna loka vadanti, sa bhUtagrasta iti| 19
 manujasuta Agatya bhuktavAn pItavAMzca, tEna
 loka vadanti, pazyata ESa bhOkTA madyapAta
 caNPAlapApinAM bandhazca, kintu jnjAninO
 jnjAnavyavahAraM nirdOSaM jAnanti| 20 sa yatra yatra
 purE bahvAz CaryyaM karmma kRtavAn, tannivAsinAM
 manaHparAvRtTyabhAvAt tAni nagarANi prati
 hantEtyukTA kathitavAn, 21 hA kOrAsIn, hA baitsaidE,
 yuSmanmadhyE yadyadAz CaryyaM karmma kRtaM yadi
 tat sOrasIdOnnagara akAriSyata, tarhi pUrvvamEva
 tannivAsinaH zANavasanE bhasmani cOpavizantO

manAMsi parAvarttiSyanta| 22 tasmAdahaM yuSmAn
vadAmi, vicAradinE yuSmAkaM dazAtaH sOrasIdOnO
rdazA sahyatarA bhaviSyati| 23 aparanjca bata
kapharnAhUm, tvaM svargaM yAvadunnatOsi, kintu
narakE nikSEpsyasE, yasmAt tvayi yAnyAz CaryyANi
karmmaNyakAriSata, yadi tAni sidOmnagara
akAriSyanta, tarhi tadadya yAvadasthAsyat| (Hadēs g86) 24
kintvahaM yuSmAn vadAmi, vicAradinE tava
daNPataH sidOmO daNPO sahyatarO bhaviSyati|
25 EtasminnEva samayE yIzuH punaruvAca, hE
svargapRthivyOrEkAdhipatE pitastvaM jnjAnavatO
viduSazca lOkAn pratyEtAni na prakAzya bAlakAn prati
prakAzitavAn, iti hEtOstvAM dhanyaM vadAmi| 26 hE
pitaH, itthaM bhavEt yata idaM tvadRSTAvuttamaM| 27
pitRA mayi sarvvANi samarpitAni, pitaraM vinA kOpi
putraM na jAnAti, yAn prati putrENa pitA prakAzyatE
tAn vinA putrad anyah kOpi pitaraM na jAnAti| 28 hE
parizrAntA bhArAkrAntAzca lOkA yUyaM matsannidhim
Agacchata, ahaM yuSmAn vizramayiSyAmi| 29 ahaM
kSamaNazILO namramanAzca, tasmAt mama yugaM
svESAmupari dhArayata mattaH zikSadhvanjca, tEna
yUyaM svE svE manasi vizrAmaM lapsyadhbe| 30 yatO
mama yugam anAyAsaM mama bhArazca laghuH|

12 anantaraM yIzu rvizrAmavArE zsyamadhyEna
gacchati, tada tacchiSyA bubhukSitAH santaH
zsyamanjarIzchatvA chitvA khAditumArabhanta| 2 tad
vilOkya phirUzinO yIzuM jagaduH, pazya vizrAmavArE
yat karmmAkarttavayaM tadEva tava ziSyAH kurvvanti| 3
sa tAn pratyAvadata, dAyUd tatsagginazca bubhukSitAH

santO yat karmmAkurvvan tat kiM yuSmAbhi rnaApAThi?
 4 yE darzanIyAH pUpAH yAjakAn vinA tasya
 tatsaggimanujAnAnjcAbhOjanIyAsta IzvarAvAsaM
 praviSTEna tEna bhukTAH| 5 anyacca vizrAmavArE
 madhyEmandiraM vizrAmavArIyaM niyamaM lagvantOpi
 yAjakA nirdOSA bhavanti, zAstramadhyE kimidamapi
 yuSmAbhi rna paThitaM? 6 yuSmAnahaM vadAmi, atra
 sthAnE mandirAdapi garIyAn Eka AstE| 7 kintu
 dayAyAM mE yathA prIti rna tathA yajnjakarmmaNi|
 EtadvacanasyArthaM yadi yuyam ajnjAsiSTa tarhi
 nirdOSAn dOSiNO nAkArSTa| 8 anyacca manujasutO
 vizrAmavArasyApi patirAstE| 9 anantaraM sa tatssthanAt
 prasthAya tESAM bhajanabhavanaM praviSTavAn,
 tadAnIm EkaH zuSkakarAmayavAn upasthitavAn| 10 tatO
 yIzum apavadituM mAnuSAH papracchuH, vizrAmavArE
 nirAmayatvaM karaNIyaM na vA? 11 tEna sa pratyuvAca,
 vizrAmavArE yadi kasyacid avi rgarttE patati, tarhi
 yastaM ghRtvA na tOlAyati, EtAdRzO manujO yuSmAkAM
 madhyE ka AstE? 12 avE rmanavaH kiM nahi zrEyAn? atO
 vizrAmavArE hitakarmma karttavyaM| 13 anantaraM sa
 taM manavaM gaditavAn, karaM prasAraya; tEna karE
 prasAritE sOnyakaravat svasthO'bhavat| 14 tAdA
 phirUzinO bahirbhUya kathaM taM haniSyAma iti
 kumantraNAM tatprAtikUlyEna cakruH| 15 tatO
 yIzustad veditva sthanAntaraM gatavAn; anyESu
 bahunarESu tatpazcAd gatESu tAn sa nirAmayAn kRtvA
 ityAjnjApayat, 16 yUyaM mAM na paricAyayata| 17
 tasmAt mama prIyO manOnItO manasastuSTikArakaH|
 madIyaH sEvako yastu vidyatE taM samIkSatAM|

tasyOpari svakiyAtmA mayA saMsthApayiSyatE|
 tEnAnyadEzajAtESu vyavasthA saMprakAzyatE| 18
 kEnApi na virOdhaM sa vivAdanjca kariSyati| na ca
 rAjapathE tEna vacanaM zrAvayiSyatE| 19 vyavasthA
 calitA yAvat nahi tEna kariSyatE| tAvat naLO vidIrNO'pi
 bhaMkSyatE nahi tEna ca| tathA sadhUmavarttinjca na sa
 nirvvApayiSyatE| 20 pratyAzAnjca kariSyanti
 tannAmni bhinnadEzajAH| 21 yAnyEtAni vacanAni
 yizayiyabhaviSyadvAdinA prOktAnyAsan, tAni
 saphalAnyabhavan| 22 anantaraM lOkai statsamIpam
 AnItO bhUtagrastAndhamUkaikamanujastEna
 svasthikRtaH, tataH so'ndhO mUkO draSTuM
 vaktunjArabdhavAn| 23 anEna sarvvE vismitAH
 kathayAnjca kruH, ESaH kiM dAyUdaH santAnO
 nahi? 24 kintu phirUzinastat zrutvA gaditavantaH,
 bAlsibUbnAmnO bhUtarAjasya sAhAyyaM vinA nAyaM
 bhUtAn tyAjayati| 25 tadAnIM yIzusteSAm iti mAnasaM
 vijnjAya tAn avadat kinjcana rAjyaM yadi svavipakSAd
 bhidyatE, tarhi tat ucchidyatE; yacca kinjcana nagaraM
 vA gRhaM svavipakSAd vibhidyatE, tat sthAtuM na
 zaknOti| 26 tadvat zayatAnO yadi zayatAnaM bahiH
 kRtvA svavipakSAT pRthak pRthak bhavati, tarhi tasya
 rAjyaM kEna prakArENa sthAsyati? 27 ahanjca yadi
 bAlsibUBA bhUtAn tyAjayAmi, tarhi yuSmAkaM
 santAnAH kEna bhUtAn tyAjayanti? tasmAd yuSmAkam
 EtadvicArayitArasta Eva bhaviSyanti| 28 kintavahaM
 yadIzvarAtmanA bhUtAn tyAjayAmi, tarhIzvarasya
 rAjyaM yuSmAkaM sannidhimAgatavat| 29 anyanjca kOpi
 balavanta janaM prathamato na badvva kEna prakArENa

tasya grham pravizya taddravyAdi loThayituM
 zaknOti? kintu tat kRtvA tadyagRsya dravyAdi
 loThayituM zaknOti| 30 yaH kazcit mama svapakSIyO
 nahi sa vipakSIya AstE, yazca mayA sAkAM na
 saMgRhAti, sa vikirati| 31 ataEva yuSmAnahaM vadAmi,
 manujAnAM sarvvaprakArapApAnAM nindAyAzca
 marSaNaM bhavituM zaknOti, kintu pavitrasyAtmanO
 viruddhanindAyA marSaNaM bhavituM na zaknOti| 32 yO
 manujasutasya viruddhAM kathAM kathayati,
 tasyAparAdhasya kSamA bhavituM zaknOti, kintu yaH
 kazcit pavitrasyAtmanO viruddhAM kathAM
 kathayati nEhalOkE na prEtya tasyAparAdhasya
 kSamA bhavituM zaknOti| (aiōn g165) 33 pAdapaM
 yadi bhadrAM vadatha, tarhi tasya phalamapi
 sAdhu vaktavyaM, yadi ca pAdapaM asAdhuM
 vadatha, tarhi tasya phalamapyasAdhu vaktavyaM;
 yataH svIyasvIyaphalEna pAdapaH pariclyatE|
 34 rE bhujagavaMzA yUyamasAdhavaH santaH
 kathaM sAdhu vAkyaM vaktuM zakSyatha? yasmAd
 antaHkaraNasya pUrNabhAvAnusArAd vadanAd vacO
 nirgacchati| 35 tEna sAdhurmanavO'ntaHkaraNarUpAt
 sAdhubhANPagarAt sAdhu dravyaM nirgamayati,
 sAdhurmanuSastvasAdhubhANPagarAd sAdhuvastUni
 nirgamayati| 36 kintvahaM yuSmAn vadAmi,
 manujA yAvantyAlasyavacAMsi vadanti, vicAradinE
 taduttaramavazyam dAtavyaM, 37 yatastvaM
 svIyavacObhi rniraparAdhaH svIyavacObhizca
 sAparadhO gaNiSyasE| 38 tadAnIM katipayA
 upAdhyAyAH phirUzinazca jagaduH, hE gurO vayaM

bhavattaH kinjcana lakSma didRkSamaH| 39 tadA sa
 pratyuktavAn, duSTO vyabhicArI ca vaMzO lakSma
 mRgayatE, kintu bhaviSyadvAdinO yUnaso lakSma
 vihAyAnyat kimapi lakSma tE na pradarzayiSyantE| 40
 yatO yUnam yathA tryahOrAtraM bRhanmInasya
 kukSAvAsIt, tathA manujaputrOpi tryahOrAtraM
 mEdinyA madhyE sthAsyati| 41 aparaM nInivIyA mAnavA
 vicAradina EtadvaMzlyAnAM pratikUlam utthAya tAn
 dOSiNaH kariSyanti, yasmAttE yUnasa upadEzAt
 manAMsi parAvarttayAnjcakrIrE, kintvatra yUnasOpi
 gurutara Eka AstE| 42 punazca dakSiNadEzIyA rAjnJI
 vicAradina EtadvaMzlyAnAM pratikUlamutthAya tAn
 dOSiNaH kariSyati yataH sA rAjnJI sulEmanO vidyAyAH
 kathAM zrOtuM mEdinyAH sImna Agacchat, kintu
 sulEmanOpi gurutara EkO janO'tra AstE| 43 aparaM
 manujAd bahirgatO 'pavitrabhUtaH zuSkasthAnEna
 gatvA vizrAmaM gavESayati, kintu tadalabhamAnaH sa
 vakti, yasma; nikEtanAd AgamaM, tadEva vEzma
 pakAvRtya yAmi| 44 pazcAt sa tat sthAnam upasthAya tat
 zUnyaM mArjjitaM zObhitanjca vilOkya vrajan svatOpi
 duSTatarAn anyasaptabhUtAn sagginaH karOti| 45
 tatastE tat sthAnaM pravizya nivasanti, tEna tasya
 manujasya zESadaza pUrvvadazAtOtIvAzubhA bhavati,
 EtESAM duSTavaMzyAnAmapi tathaiva ghaTiSyatE| 46
 mAnavEbhya EtAsAM kathanAM kathanakAlE tasya
 mAta sahajAzca tEna sAkAM kAnjcit kathAM kathayituM
 vAnjchantO bahirEva sthitavantaH| 47 tataH kazcit
 tasmai kathitavAn, pazya tava janani sahajAzca tvayA
 sAkAM kAnjcana kathAM kathayituM kAmayamaNA

bahistiSThanti| 48 kintu sa taM pratyavadat, mama kA
janani? ke vA mama sahaJAH? 49 pazcAt ziSyAn prati
karaM prasAryya kathitavAn, pazya mama janani mama
sahajAzcaite; 50 yaH kazcit mama svargasthasya
pituriSTaM karmma kurute, saEva mama bhrAtA bhagini
janani ca|

13 aparajca tasmin dinE yIzuH sadmanO gatvA
saritpatE rOdhasi samupavivEza| 2 tatra tatsannidhau
bahujanAnAM nivahOpasthitEH sa taraNimAruhya
samupAvizat, tEna mAnava rOdhasi sthitavantaH| 3
tadAniM sa dRSTAntaistAn itthaM bahuza upadiSTavAn|
pazyata, kazcit kRSivalO bIjAni vaptuM bahirjagAma, 4
tasya vapanakALE katipayabIjESu mArgapArzve
patitESu vihagAstAni bhakSitavantaH| 5 aparaM
katipayabIjESu stOkamRdyuktapASANE patitESu
mRdalpatvAt tatSaNaT tAnyagkuritAni, 6 kintu
ravAvudite dagdhAni tESAM mUlapraviSTatvAt
zuSkatAM gatAni ca| 7 aparaM katipayabIjESu
kaNTakAnAM madhyE patitESu kaNTakAnyEdhitvA tAni
jagrasuH| 8 aparajca katipayabIjAni urvvarAyAM
patitAni; tESAM madhyE kAnicit zatagunAni kAnicit
SaSTigunAni kAnicit trimZagumNAni phalAni
phalitavanti| 9 zrOtum yasya zruti AsAtE sa zRNuyAt| 10
anantaraM ziSyairAgatya so'pRcchyata, bhavata
tEbhyaH kutO dRSTAntakathA kathyatE? 11 tataH sa
pratyavadat, svargarAjyasya nigUPhAM kathAM vedituM
yusmabhyaM samarthyamadAyi, kintu tEbhyO nAdAyi|
12 yasmAd yasyAntike varddhatE, tasmAyEva dAyiSyatE,
tasmAt tasya bahulyaM bhaviSyati, kintu yasyAntike na

varddhatE, tasya yat kinjcanAstE, tadapi tasmAd
 AdAyiSyatE| 13 tE pazyantOpi na pazyanti, zRNvantOpi
 na zRNvanti, budhyamAnA api na budhyantE ca, tasmAt
 tEbhyO dRSTAntakathA kathyatE| 14 yathA karNaiH
 zrOSyatha yUyaM vai kintu yUyaM na bhOtsyatha|
 nEtrairdrakSyatha yUyanjca parijnjAtuM na zakSyatha|
 tE mAnuSA yathA naiva paripazyanti lOcanaiH| karNai
 ryathA na zRNvanti na budhyantE ca mAnasaiH|
 vyAvarttitESu cittESu kAlE kutrApi tairjanaiH| mattaste
 manujAH svasthA yathA naiva bhavanti ca| tathA
 tESAM manuSyANAM kriyantE sthUlabbuddhayaH|
 badhirIbhUtakarNAzca jAtAzca mudritA dRzaH| 15
 yadEtAni vacanAni yizayiyabhaviSyadvAdinA prOkTAni
 tESu tAni phalanti| 16 kintu yuSmAkaM nayanAni
 dhanyAni, yasmAt tAni vIkSantE; dhanyAzca yuSmAkaM
 zabdagrahAH, yasmAt tairAkarNyatE| 17 mayA yUyaM
 tathyaM vacAmi yuSmAbhi ryadyad vIkSyatE, tad bahavO
 bhaviSyadvAdinO dhArmmikAzca mAnavA didRkSantOpi
 draSTuM nAlabhanta, punazca yUyaM yadyat zRNutha,
 tat tE zuzrUSamANA api zrOtuM nAlabhanta| 18
 kRSIvallyadRSTAntasyArthaM zRNuta| 19 mArgapArzve
 bljAnyuptAni tasyArtha ESaH, yadA kazcit rAjyasya
 kathAM nizamy na budhyatE, tadA pApAtmAgatya
 tadIyamanasa uptAM kathAM haran nayati| 20 aparaM
 pASANasthale bljAnyuptAni tasyArtha ESaH; kazcit
 kathAM zrutvaiva harSacittEna gRhIAti, 21 kintu tasya
 manasi mUlApraviSTatvAt sa kinjcitkAlamAtraM
 sthirastiSThati; pazcAta tatkathAkAraNAt kOpi
 klEstAPanA vA cEt jAyatE, tarhi sa tatkSaNAd

vighnamEti| 22 aparaM kaNTakAnAM madhyE
 bIjAnyuptAni tadartha ESaH; kEnacit kathAyAM
 zrutAyAM sAMsArikacintAbhi rbhrAntibhizca sA
 grasyatE, tEna sA mA viphalA bhavati| (aiōn g165) 23
 aparam urvvarAyAM bIjAnyuptAni tadartha ESaH; yE
 tAM kathAM zrutvA vudhyantE, tE phalitAH santaH kECit
 zataguNani kECita SaSTiguNani kECicca triMzadguNani
 phalAni janayanti| 24 anantaraM sOparAmEkAM
 dRSTAntakathAmupasthApya tEbhyaH kathayAmAsa;
 svargIyarAjyaM tAdRzEna kEnacid gRhashtEnOpamIyatE,
 yEna svIyakSEtrE prazastabIjAnyaupyanta| 25
 kintu kSaNadAyAM sakalalOkESu suptESu tasya
 ripurAgatya tESAM gOdhUmabIjAnAM madhyE
 vanyayavamabIjAnyuptvA vavrAja| 26 tatO yadA
 bIjEbhyO'gkarA jAyamAnAH kaNizAni ghRtavantaH; tAdA
 vanyayavasAnyapi dRzyamAnAnyabhavan| 27 tatO
 gRhashtasya dAsEyA Agamya tasmai kathayAnjacakruH,
 hE mahEccha, bhavatA kiM kSEtrE bhadrabIjAni
 naupyanta? tathAtvE vanyayavasAni kRta Ayan? 28
 tadAnIM tEna tE pratigaditAH, kEnacit ripuNA
 karmmadamakAri| dAsEyAH kathayAmAsuH,
 vayaM gatvA tAnyutpAyya kSipAmO bhavataH
 kIdRzIcchA jAyatE? 29 tEnAvAdi, nahi, zagkE'haM
 vanyayavasOtpATanakALE yuSmAbhistaiH sAKaM
 gOdhUmA apyutpATiSyantE| 30 ataH zsyakarttanakAlaM
 yAvad ubhayAnyapi saha varddhantAM, pazcAt
 karttanakALE karttakAn vakSyAmi, yUyamAdau
 vanyayavasAni saMgRhya dAhayituM vITika badvva
 sthApayata; kintu sarvvE gOdhUmA yuSmAbhi

rbhANPAgAraM nItvA sthApyantAm| 31 anantaraM
 sOparAmEkAM dRSTAntakathAmutthApya tEbhyaH
 kathitavAn kazcinmanujaH sarSapabIjamEkaM
 nItvA svakSEtra uvApa| 32 sarSapabIjaM
 sarvvasmAd bIjAt kSudramapi sadagkuritaM
 sarvvasmAt zAkAt bRhad bhavati; sa tAdRzastaru
 rbhavati, yasya zAkhasu nabhasaH khagA Agatya
 nivasanti; svargIyarAjyaM tAdRzasya sarSapaikasya
 samam| 33 punarapi sa upamAkathAmEkAM
 tEbhyaH kathayAnjcaKara; kAcana yOSit yat
 kiNvamAdAya drONatrayamitagOdhUmacUrNANAM
 madhyE sarvvESAM mizrIbhavanaparyyantaM
 samAcchAdya nidhattavati, tatkiNvamiva
 svargarAjyaM| 34 itthaM yIzu rmanujanivahAnAM
 sannidhAvupamAkathAbhirEtAnyAkhyAnAni kathitavAn
 upamAM vinA tEbhyaH kimapi kathAM nAkathayat| 35
 EtEna dRSTAntIyEna vAkyEna vyAdAya vadanaM nijaM|
 ahaM prakAzayiSyAmi guptavAkyaM purAbhavaM|
 yadEtadvacanaM bhaviSyadvAdina prOktamAsIt, tat
 siddhamabhavat| 36 sarvvAn manujAn visRjya yIzau
 gRham praviSTE tacchiSyA Agatya yIzavE kathitavantaH,
 kSEtrasya vanyayavasIyadRSTAntakathAm bhavAna
 asmAn spaSTIkRtya vadatu| 37 tataH sa pratyuvAca,
 yEna bhadrabIjAnyupyantE sa manujaputraH, 38
 kSEtraM jagat, bhadrabIjAnI rAjyasya santAnAH, 39
 vanyayavasAni pApAtmanaH santAnAH| yEna ripuNA
 tAnyuptAni sa zayatAnaH, karttanasamayazca jagataH
 zESaH, karttakAH svargIyadUtAH| (aiōn g165) 40 yathA
 vanyayavasAni saMgRhya dAhyantE, tathA jagataH zESE

bhaviSyati; (aiōn g165) 41 arthAt manujasutaH
 svAMyadUtAn prESayiSyati, tEna tE ca tasya rAjyAt
 sarvvAn vighnakAriNO'dhArmmikalOkAMzca
 saMgRhya 42 yatra rOdanaM dantagharSaNanjca
 bhavati, tatrAgnikuNPE nikSEpsyanti| 43 tadAnIM
 dhArmmikalOkAH svESAM pitU rAjyE bhAskaraiva
 tEjasvinO bhaviSyanti| zrOtuM yasya zruti AsAtE, ma
 zRNuyAt| 44 aparanjca kSEtramadhyE nidhiM pazyan yO
 gOpayati, tataH paraM sAnandO gatvA svIyasarvvasvaM
 vikriya ttakSEtraM krINAti, sa iva svargarAjyaM| 45
 anyanjca yO vaNik uttamAM muktAM gavESayan 46
 mahArghAM muktAM vilOkya nijasarvvasvaM vikriya
 tAM krINAti, sa iva svargarAjyaM| 47 punazca samudrO
 nikSiptaH sarvvaprakAramInasaMgrAhyAnAyaiva
 svargarAjyaM| 48 tasmin AnAyE pUrNE janA yathA
 rOdhasyuttOlya samupavizya prazastamInAn saMgrahya
 bhAjanESu nidadhatE, kutsitAn nikSipanti; 49 tathaiva
 jagataH zESE bhaviSyati, phalataH svargIyadUtA Agatya
 puNyavajjanAnAM madhyAt pApinaH pRthak kRtvA
 vahnikuNPE nikSEpsyanti, (aiōn g165) 50 tatra rOdanaM
 dantai rdantagharSaNanjca bhaviSyataH| 51 yIzunA tE
 pRSTA yuSmAbhiH kimEtAnyAkhyAnAnyabudhyanta?
 tadA tE pratyavadan, satyaM prabhO| 52 tadAnIM sa
 kathitavAn, nijabhANPAgArAt navInapurAtanAni vastUni
 nirgamayati yO gRhasthaH sa iva svargarAjyamadhi
 zikSitAH svarva upadESTAraH| 53 anantaraM
 yIzurEtAH sarvva dRSTAntakathAH samApya tasmAt
 sthAnAt pratasthE| aparaM svadEzamAgatya janAn
 bhajanabhavana upadiSTavAn; 54 tE vismayaM gatvA

kathitavanta EtasyaitAdRzaM jnjAnam AzcaryyaM
karmma ca kasmAd ajAyata? 55 kimayaM sUtradhArasya
putrO nahi? Etasya mAtu rnAma ca kiM mariyam nahi?
yAkub-yUSaph-zimOn-yihUdAzca kimEtasya bhrAtarO
nahi? 56 Etasya bhaginyazca kimasmAkaM madhyE na
santi? tarhi kasmAdayamEtAni labdhavAn? itthaM sa
tESAM vighnarUpO babhUva; 57 tatO yIzunA
nigaditaM svadEzIyajAnAnAM madhyaM vinA
bhaviSyadvADI kutrApyanyatra nAsammAnyO
bhavati| 58 tESAmavizvAsahEtOH sa tatra sthAnE
bahvAzcaryyakarmmANi na kRtavAn|

14 tadAnIM rAjA hErOd yIzO ryazaH zrutvA
nijadAsEyAn jagAd, 2 ESa majjayitA yOhan,
pramitEbhayastasyOtthAnAt tEnEtthamadbhutaM
karmma prakAzyatE| 3 purA hErOd nijabhrAtu:
philipO jAyAyA hErOdIyAyA anurOdhdAd yOhanaM
dhArayitvA baddha kArAyAM sthApitavAn| 4 yatO
yOhan uktavAn, EtsayAH saMgrahO bhavato
nOcitaH| 5 tasmAt nRpatistaM hantumicchannapi
lOkEbhyO vibhayAnjcaKara; yataH sarvvE yOhanaM
bhaviSyadvAdinaM mEnirE| 6 kintu hErOdO
janmAhIyamaha upasthitE hErOdIyAyA duhitA tESAM
samakSaM nRtitvA hErOdamaprINyat| 7 tasmAt
bhUpatiH zapathaM kurvvan iti pratyajnjAsIt, tvayA yad
yAcyatE, tadEvAhaM dAsyAmi| 8 sA kumarI svIyamAtuH
zikSAM labdhA babhASE, majjayituryOhana uttamAggaM
bhAjanE samAnIya mahyaM vizrANaya| 9 tatO rAjA
zuzOca, kintu bhOjanAyOpavizatAM sagginAM
svakRtazapathasya cAnurOdhdAt tat pradAtuma AdidEza|

10 pazcAt kArAM prati naraM prahitya yOhana
 uttamAggaM chittvA **11** tat bhAjana AnAyya tasyai
 kumAryyai vyazrANayat, tataH sA svajananyAH samIpaM
 tanninAya| **12** pazcAt yOhanaH ziSyA Agatya kAyaM
 nItvA zmazAnE sthApayAmAsustato yIzOH sannidhiM
 vrajitvA tadvArttAM babhASirE| **13** anantaraM yIzuriti
 nizabhya nAvA nirjanasthAnam EkAkI gatavAn, pazcAt
 manavAstat zrutvA nAnAnagarEbhya Agatya
 padaistatpazcAd IyuH| **14** tadAnIM yIzu rbahirAgatya
 mahAntaM janativahaM nirIkSyA tESu kArUNikaH man
 tESAM pIPitajanAn nirAmayAn cakAra| **15** tataH paraM
 sandhyAyAM ziSyAstadantikamAgatya kathayAnjacakruH,
 idaM nirjanasthAnaM vElApyavasanna; tasmAt manujAn
 svasvagrAmaM gantuM svArthaM bhakSyANI krEtunjca
 bhavAn tAn visRjatu| **16** kintu yIzustAnavAdIt, tESAM
 gamanE prayOjanaM nAsti, yUyamEva tAn bhOjayata| **17**
 tadA tE pratyavadan, asmAkamatra pUpapanjcakaM
 mInadvayanjcAstE| **18** tadAnIM tEnOktaM tAni
 madantikamAnayata| **19** anantaraM sa manujAn
 yavasOparyyupavESTum AjnjApayAmAsa; apara tat
 pUpapanjcakaM mInadvayanjca gRhlan svargaM prati
 nirIkSyEzvarIyaguNAn anUdya bhaMktvA ziSyEbhyO
 dattavAn, ziSyAzca lOkEbhyO daduH| **20** tataH sarvve
 bhuktvA paritRptavantaH, tatastadavaziSTabhakSyaiH
 pUrNAn dvAdazaPalakAn gRhItavantaH| **21** tE bhOktaH
 strIrbAlakAMzca vihAya prAyENa panjca sahasrAni
 pumAMsa Asan| **22** tadanantaraM yIzu rLOkAnAM
 visarjanakAlE ziSyAn taraNimArOPhuM svAgrE pAraM
 yAtunjca gAPhamAdiSTavAn| **23** tatO lOkESu

visRSTESu sa viviktE prArthayituM girimEkaM gatvA
sandhyAM yAvat tatraikAkI sthitavAn| 24 kintu
tadAnIM sammukhavAtatvAt saritpatE rmadhyE
taraggaistaraNirdOlAyamAnAbhavat| 25 tadA sa
yAminyAzcaturthapraharE padbhyAM vrajan
tESAmantikaM gatavAn| 26 kintu ziSyAstaM sAgarOpari
vrajantaM vilOkya samudvignA jagaduH, ESa bhUta iti
zagkamAna uccaiH zabdAyAnjcakrirE ca| 27 tadaiva
yIzustAnavadat, susthirA bhavata, mA bhaiStA, ESO'ham|
28 tataH pitara ityuktavAn, hE prabhO, yadi bhavAnEva,
tarhi mAM bhavatsamIpaM yAtumAjnApayatu| 29 tataH
tEnAdiStAH pitarastaraNitO'varuhya yIzErantikaM
prAptuM tOyOpari vavrAja| 30 kintu pracaNPaM
pavanaM vilOkya bhayAt tOyE maMktum ArEbhE,
tasmAd uccaiH zabdAyamAnaH kathitavAn, hE prabhO,
mAmavatu| 31 yIzustatkSaNAAt karaM prasAryya taM
dharan uktavAn, ha stOkapratyayin tvaM kutaH
samazEthAH? 32 anantaraM tayOstaraNimArUPhayOH
pavanO nivavRtE| 33 tadAnIM yE taraNyAmAsan,
ta Agatya taM praNabhya kathitavantaH,
yathArthastvamEvEzvarasutaH| 34 anantaraM pAraM
prApya tE ginESarannAmakaM nagaramupatasthU, 35
tadA tatradya janA yIzuM pariciya taddEzsyA caturdizO
vArttAM prahitya yatra yAvantaH pIPitA Asan, tAvataEva
tadantikamAnayAmAsuH| 36 aparaM tadIyavasanasya
granthimAtraM spraSTuM vinIya yAvantO janAstat
sparzaM cakrirE, tE sarvvaEva nirAmaya babhUvuH|

15 aparaM yirUzAlamnagarIyAH katipayA adhyApakAH
phirUzinazca yIzOH samIpaMAgatya kathayAmAsuH,

2 tava ziSyAH kimartham aprakSAlitakarai rbhakSitvA
 paramparAgataM prAcInAnAM vyavahAraM lagvante? 3
 tatO yIzuH pratyuvAca, yUyaM paramparAgatAcArENa
 kuta IzvarAjnjAM lagvadhvE| 4 Izvara ityAjnjApayat,
 tvaM nijapitarau saMmanyEthAH, yEna ca nijapitarau
 nindyEtE, sa nizcitaM mriyEta; 5 kintu yUyaM vadatha,
 yaH svajanakaM svajananIM vA vAkyamidaM vadati,
 yuvAM mattO yallabhEthE, tat nyavidyata, 6 sa nijapitarau
 puna rna saMmaMsyatE| itthaM yUyaM paramparAgatEna
 svESAmAcArENEzvarIyAjnjAM lumpatha| 7 rE kapaTinaH
 sarvvE yizayiyO yuSmAnadhi bhaviSyadvacanAnyEtAni
 samyag uktavAn| 8 vadanai rmanujA EtE samAyAnti
 madantikaM| tathAdharai rmadIyanjca mAnaM kurvvanti
 tE narAH| 9 kintu tESAM manO mattO vidUraEva tiSThati|
 zikSayanto vidhIn nrAjnjA bhajante mAM mudhaiva tE|
 10 tatO yIzu rloKAn AhUya prOktavAn, yUyaM zrutvA
 budhyadhbaM| 11 yanmukhaM pravizati, tat manujam
 amEdhyaM na karOti, kintu yadAsyAt nirgacchati, tadEva
 mAnuSamamEdhyI karOti| 12 tadAnIM ziSyA Agatya
 tasmai kathayAnjakruH, EtAM kathAM zrutvA phirUzinO
 vyarajyanta, tat kiM bhavata jnjAyate? 13 sa pratyavadat,
 mama svargasthaH pitA yaM kanjcidagkuraM nArOpayat,
 sa utpAvdyate| 14 tE tiSThantu, tE andhamanujAnAm
 andhamArgadarzaka Eva; yadyandhO'ndhaM panthAnaM
 darzayati, tarhyubhau garttE patataH| 15 tAdA pitarastaM
 pratyavadat, dRSTAntamimasmAn bOdhayatu| 16
 yIzunA prOktaM, yUyamadya yAvat kimabOdhaH stha? 17
 kathAmimAM kiM na budhyadhbe? yadAsyaM prEvizati,
 tad udarE patan bahirniryAti, 18 kintvAsyAd yanniryAti,

tad antaHkaraNAt niryAtatvAt manujamamEdhyaM
karOti| 19 yatO'ntaHkaraNAt kucintA badhaH
pAradArikatA vEzyAgamanaM cairyyaM mithyAsAkSyam
IzvaranindA caitAni sarvvANi niryyAnti| 20 EtAni
manuSyamapavitrI kurvvanti kintvaprakSAlitakarENa
bhOjanaM manujamamEdhyaM na karOti| 21 anantaraM
yIzustasmAt sthAnAt prasthAya sOrasIdOnnagarayOH
sImAmupatasyau| 22 tada tatsImAtaH kAcit kinAnIyA
yOSid Agatya tamuccairuvAca, hE prabhO dAyUdaH
santAna, mamaikA duhitAstE sA bhUtagrastA satI
mahAklezAM prApnOti mama dayasva| 23 kintu
yIzustAM kimapi nOktavAn, tataH ziSyA Agatya
taM nivEdayAmAsuH, ESA yOSid asmAkaM pazcAd
uccairAhUyAgacchati, EnAM visRjatu| 24 tada
sa pratyavadat, isrAyElgOtrasya hAritamESAn vinA
kasyApyanyasya samIpaM nAhaM prESitOsmi| 25
tataH sA nArIsamAgatya taM praNamya jagAda, hE
prabhO mAmupakuru| 26 sa uktavAn, balakAnAM
bhakSyamAdAya sAramEyEbhyO dAnaM nOcitaM|
27 tada sA babhASE, hE prabhO, tat satyaM,
tathApi prabhO rbhanjcAd yaducchiSTaM patati, tat
sAramEyAH khAdanti| 28 tatO yIzuH pratyavadat,
hE yOSit, tava vizvAsO mahAn tasmAt tava
manObhilaSitaM sidyyatu, tEna tasyAH kanya tasminnEva
daNPE nirAmayAbhavat| 29 anantaraM yIzastasmAt
sthAnAt prasthAya gAlIlsAgarasya sannidhimAgatya
dharAdharamAruhya tatrOpavivEza| 30 pazcAt jananivahO
bahUn khanjcAndhamUkazuSkakaramAnuSAn AdAya
yIzOH samIpaMAgatya taccaraNAntike sthApayAmAsuH,

tataH sA tAn nirAmayAn akarOt| 31 itthaM mUkA
vAkyAM vadanti, zuSkakarAH svAsthyamAyAnti, paggavO
gacchanti, andhA vlkSantE, iti vilOkya lOkA vismayaM
manyamAnA isrAyEla IzvaraM dhanyaM babhASirE|
32 tadAnIM yIzuH svaziSyAn AhUya gaditavAn,
EtajjananivahESu mama dayA jAyatE, EtE dinatrayaM
mayA sAkAM santi, ESAM bhakSyavastu ca kanjcidapi
nAsti, tasmAdahamEtAnakRtAhArAn na visrakSyAmi,
tathAtvE vartmamadhyE klAmyESuH| 33 tada ziSyA UcuH,
Etasmin prAntaramadhya EtAvatO martyAn tarpayituM
vayaM kutra pUpAn prApsyAmaH? 34 yIzurapRcchat,
yuSmAkAM nikaTE kati pUpA AsatE? ta UcuH, saptapUpA
alpAH kSudramInAzca santi| 35 tadAnIM sa lOkanivahaM
bhUmAvupavESTum Adizya 36 tAn saptapUpAn
mInAMzca gRhlan IzvarIyaguNAn anUdya bhaMktvA
ziSyEbhyO dadau, ziSyA lOkEbhyO daduH| 37 tataH
sarvvE bhuktva tRptavantaH; tadavaziSTabhakSyENa
saptaPalakAn paripUryya saMjagRhuH| 38 tE bhOkArO
yOSitO balakAMzca vihAya prAyENa catuHsahasrANi
puruSA Asan| 39 tataH paraM sa jananivahaM visRjya
tarimAruhya magdalApradEzaM gatavAn|

16 tadAnIM phirUzinaH sidUkinazcAgatya taM
parIkSituM nabhamIyaM kinjcana lakSma darzayituM
tasmai nivEdayAmAsuH| 2 tataH sa uktavAn,
sandhyAyAM nabhasO raktatvAd yUyaM vadatha, zvO
nirmmalaM dinaM bhaviSyati; 3 prAtaHkAlE ca nabhasO
raktatvAt malinatvAnjca vadatha, jhanjbhzadya
bhaviSyati| hE kapaTinO yadi yUyam antarIkSasya
lakSma bOddhuM zaknutha, tarhi kAlasyaitasya lakSma

kathaM bOddhuM na zaknutha? 4 EtatkAlasya duSTO
 vyabhicArI ca vaMzO lakSma gavESayati, kintu yUnasO
 bhaviSyadvAdinO lakSma vinAnyat kimapi lakSma tAn
 na darzaiyyatE| tadAnIM sa tAn vihAya pratasthE| 5
 anantaramanyapAragamanakALE tasya ziSyAH
 pUpamAnEtum vismRtavantaH| 6 yIzustAnavAdIt,
 yUyaM phirUzinAM sidUkinAnjca kiNvaM prati
 sAvadhAnAH satarkAzca bhavata| 7 tEna tE parasparaM
 vivicya kathayitumArEbhirE, vayaM pUpAnAnEtum
 vismRtavanta EtatkAraNAd iti kathayati| 8 kintu
 yIzustadvijnjAya tAnavOcat, hE stOkavizvAsinO yUyaM
 pUpAnAnayanamadhi kutaH parasparamEtad
 viviMkya? 9 yuSmAbhiH kimadyApi na jnjAyatE?
 pancabhiH pUpaiH pancasahasrapuruSESu bhOjitESu
 bhakSyOcchiStapUrNAn kati PalakAn samagRhItaM; 10
 tathA saptabhiH pUpaizcatuHsahasrapuruSESu bhEjjetESu
 kati PalakAn samagRhIta, tat kiM yuSmAbhirna
 smaryyatE? 11 tasmAt phirUzinAM sidUkinAnjca kiNvaM
 prati sAvadhAnAstiSThata, kathAmimAm ahaM
 pUpAnadhi nAkathayaM, Etad yUyaM kutO na
 budhyadhve? 12 tadAnIM pUpakiNvaM prati
 sAvadhAnAstiSThatEti nOktva phirUzinAM sidUkinAnjca
 upadEzaM prati sAvadhAnAstiSThatEti kathitavAn,
 iti tairabOdhi| 13 aparanjca yIzuH kaisariyA-
 philipipradEzamAgatya ziSyAn apRcchat, yO'haM
 manujasutaH sO'haM kaH? lOkairahaM kimucyE? 14
 tadAnIM tE kathitavantaH, kEcid vadanti tvaM majjayitA
 yOhan, kEcidvadanti, tvam EliyaH, kEcicca vadanti, tvaM
 yirimiyO vA kazcid bhaviSyadvAdIti| 15 pazcAt sa tAn

papraccha, yUyaM mAM kaM vadatha? tataH zimOn
 pitara uvAca, 16 tvamamarEzvarasyAbhiSiktaPutraH| 17
 tatO yIzuH kathitavAn, hE yUnasaH putra zimOn tvaM
 dhanyaH; yataH kOpi anujastvayyEtajjnAnaM
 nOdapAdayat, kintu mama svargasyaH pitOdapAdayat| 18
 atO'haM tvAM vadAmi, tvaM pitaraH (prastaraH) ahanjca
 tasya prastarasyOpari svamaNPalIM nirmmAsyAmi, tEna
 nirayO balAt tAM parAjEtUM na zakSyati| (Hadēs g86) 19
 ahaM tubhyaM svargIyarAjyasya kunjjikAM dAsyAmi,
 tEna yat kinjcana tvaM pRthivyAM bhaMtsyasi tatsvargE
 bhaMtsyatE, yacca kinjcana mahyAM mOkSyasi tat
 svargE mOkSyatE| 20 pazcAt sa ziSyAnAdizat,
 ahamabhiSikto yIzuriti kathAM kasmaicidapi yUyaM
 mA kathayata| 21 anyanjca yirUzAlamnagaraM
 gatvA prAcInalOkEbhyaH pradhAnayAjakEbhya
 upAdhyAyEbhyazca bahuduHkhabhOgastai rhatatvaM
 tRtIyadinE punarutthAnanjca mamAvazyakam EtAH
 kathA yIzustakAlamArabhya ziSyAn jnjApayitum
 ArabdhavAn| 22 tadAnIM pitarastasya karaM ghRtvA
 tarjayitvA kathayitumArabdhavAn, hE prabhO, tat tvattO
 dUraM yAtu, tvAM prati kadApi na ghaTiSyatE| 23 kintu
 sa vadanaM parAvartya pitaraM jagAda, hE vighnakArin,
 matsammukhAd dUrIbhava, tvaM mAM bAdhasE,
 IzvarIyakAryyAt mAnuSIyakAryyaM tubhyaM rOcatE| 24
 anantaraM yIzuH svIyaziSyAn uktavAn yaH kazcit mama
 pazcAdgAmI bhavitum icchati, sa svaM dAmyatu, tathA
 svakruzaM gRhlan matpazcAdAyAtu| 25 yatO yaH
 prANAn rakSitumicchati, sa tAn hArayiSyati, kintu yO
 madarthaM nijaprANAn hArayati, sa tAn prApsyati| 26

mAnuSO yadi sarvvaM jagat labhatE nijapraNAn
hArayati, tarhi tasya kO labhaH? manujO nijapraNAnAM
vinimayEna vA kiM dAtuM zaknOti? 27 manujasutaH
svadUtaiH sAkAM pituH prabhAvENAgamiSyati; tAdA
pratimanujaM svasvakarmmAnusArAt phalaM dAsyati|
28 ahaM yuSmAn tathyaM vacmi, sarAjyaM manujasutam
AgataM na pazyantO mRtyuM na svAdiSyanti, EtAdRzAH
katipayajanA atrApi danPAYamAnAH santi|

17 anantaraM SaPdinEbhyaH paraM yIzuH pitaraM
yAkUbaM tatsahajaM yOhananjca gRhlan uccAdrE
rviviktasthAnam Agatya tESAM samakSaM rUpamanyat
dadhAra| 2 tEna tadAsyaM tEjasvi, tadAbharaNam
AlOkavat pANParamabhavat| 3 anyacca tEna sAkAM
saMlapantau mUsA Eliyazca tEbhyO darzanaM
dadatuH| 4 tadAnIM pitarO yIzuM jagAda, hE prabhO
sthitratrAsmAkAM zubhA, yadi bhavatAnumanyatE, tarhi
bhavadarthamEkaM mUsArthamEkam EliyArthanjcaikam
iti trINi dUSyANi nirmmama| 5 EtatkathanakAla Eka
ujjvalaH payOdastESAmupari chAyAM kRtavAn, vAridAd
ESA nabhasIyA vAg babhUva, mamAyaM priyaH putraH,
asmin mama mahAsantOSa Etasya vAkyAM yUyaM
nizAmayata| 6 kintu vAcamEtAM zRNvantaEva ziSyA
mRzaM zagkamAnA nyubjA nyapatan| 7 tAdA yIzurAgatya
tESAM gAtrANI spRzan uvAca, uttiSThata, mA bhaiSTa|
8 tadAnIM nEtrANYunmIlya yIzuM vinA kamapi na
dadRzuH| 9 tataH param adrEravarOhaNakAlE yIzustAn
ityAdidEza, manujasutasya mRtAnAM madhyAdutthAnaM
yAvanna jAyatE, tAvat yuSmAbhirEtaddarzanaM
kasmaicidapi na kathayitavyaM| 10 tAdA ziSyAstaM

papracchuH, prathamam Eliya AyAsyatIti kuta
 upAdhyAyairucyatE? **11** tatO yIzuH pratyavAdIt, EliyaH
 prAgEtya sarvvANi sAdhayiSyatIti satyaM, **12** kintvahaM
 yuSmAn vacmi, Eliya Etya gataH, tE tamaparicitya
 tasmin yathEcchaM vyavajahuH; manujasutEnApi
 tESAmantike tAdRg duHkhaM bhOktavyaM| **13**
 tadAnIM sa majjayitAraM yOhanamadhi kathAmEtAM
 vyAhRtavAn, itthaM tacchiSyA bubudhirE| **14**
 pazcAt tESu jananivahasyAntikamAgatESu kazcit
 manujastadantikamEtya jAnUnI pAtayitvA kathitavAn,
15 hE prabhO, matputraM prati kRpAM vidadhAtu,
 sOpasmArAmayEna bhRzaM vyathitaH san punaH puna
 rvahnau muhu rjalamadhyE patati| **16** tasmAd bhavataH
 ziSyANAM samIpE tamAnayaM kintu tE taM svAsthaM
 karttuM na zaktAH| **17** tada yIzuH kathitavAn rE
 avizvAsinaH, rE vipathagAminaH, punaH katikAlAn
 ahaM yuSmAkaM sannidhau sthAsyAmi? katikAlAn
 vA yuSmAn sahiSyE? tamatra mamAntikamAnayata|
18 pazcAd yIzunA tarjataEva sa bhUtastaM vihAya
 gatavAn, taddaNPaEva sa bAlakO nirAmayO'bhUt| **19**
 tataH ziSyA guptaM yIzumupAgatya babhASirE, kuto
 vayaM taM bhUtAM tyAjayituM na zaktAH? **20** yIzunA
 tE prOktaH, yuSmAkamapratyayAt; **21** yuSmAnahaM
 tathyaM vacmi yadi yuSmAkaM sarSapaikamAtrOpi
 vizvAsO jAyatE, tarhi yuSmAbhirasmin zaiE tvamitaH
 sthAnAt tat sthAnaM yAhIti brUtE sa tadaiva caliSyati,
 yuSmAkaM kimapyasAdhyanjca karmma na sthAsyAti|
 kintu prArthanOpavAsau vinaitAdRzO bhUtO na tyAjyEta|
22 aparaM tESAM gAlilpradEze bhramaNakAlE yIzunA tE

gadiAH, manujasutO janAnAM karESu samarpayiSyatE
 tai rhaniSyatE ca, **23** kintu tRtIyE'hina ma utthApiSyatE,
 tEna tE bhRzaM duHkhitA babhUvaH| **24** tadanantaraM
 tESu kapharnAhUmnagaramAgatESu karasaMgrAhiNaH
 pitarAntikamAgatya papracchuH, yuSmAkaM guruH
 kiM mandirArthaM karaM na dadAti? tataH pitaraH
 kathitavAn dadAti| **25** tatastasmin gRhamadhyamAgatE
 tasya kathAkathanAt pUrvvamEva yIzuruvAca, hE
 zimOn, mEdinyA rAjAnaH svasvApatyEbhyaH kiM
 vidEzibhyaH kEbhyaH karaM gRhIanti? atra tvaM kiM
 budhyasE? tataH pitara uktavAn, vidEzibhyaH| **26**
 tadA yIzurutavAn, tarhi santAna muktaH santi| **27**
 tathApi yathAsmAbhistESAmantarAyO na janyatE, tatkrTE
 jaladhEstIraM gatVA vaPizAM kSipa, tEnAdau yO mIna
 utthAsyati, taM ghRtvA tanmukhE mOcItE tOlakaikaM
 rUpyaM prApsyasi, tad gRhItVA tava mama ca krTE
 tEbhyO dEhi|

18 tadAnIM ziSyA yIzOH samIpamAgatya pRSTavantaH
 svargarAjyE kaH zrESThaH? **2** tatO yIzuH kSudramEkaM
 bAlakaM svasamIpamAnIya tESAM madhyE nidhAya
 jagAda, **3** yuSmAnahaM satyaM bravImi, yUyaM
 manOvinimayEna kSudrabAlavat na santaH
 svargarAjyaM pravESTuM na zaknutha| **4** yaH kazcid
 Etasya kSudrabAlakasya samamAtmAnaM namrIkarOti,
 saEva svargarAjyE zrESThaH| **5** yaH kazcid EtAdRzaM
 kSudrabAlakamEkaM mama nAmni gRhIAti, sa mAmEva
 gRhIAti| **6** kintu yO janO mayi kRtavizvAsAnAmEtESAM
 kSudraprANinAm EkasyApi vidhniM janayati,
 kaNThabaddhapESaNikasya tasya sAgarAgAdhajalE

majjanaM zrEyaH| 7 vighnAt jagataH santApO bhaviSyati,
 vighnO'vazyaM janayiSyatE, kintu yEna manujE na
 vighnO janiSyatE tasyaiva santApO bhaviSyati| **8**
 tasmAt tava karazcaraNO vA yadi tvAM bAdhatE,
 tarhi taM chittvA nikSipa, dvikarasya dvipadasya
 vA tavAnaptavahnau nikSEpAt, khanjjasya vA
 chinnahastasya tava jIvanE pravEzo varaM| (aiOnios g166) **9**
 aparaM tava nEtraM yadi tvAM bAdhatE, tarhi
 tadapyutpAvya nikSipa, dvinEtrasya narakAgnau
 nikSEpAt kANasya tava jIvanE pravEzo varaM| (Geenna
 g1067) **10** tasmAdavadhaddhaM, EtESAM kSudraprANinAm
 Ekamapi mA tucchIkuruta, **11** yatO yuSmAnahaM
 tathyaM bravImi, svargE tESAM dUtA mama
 svargasthasya piturAsyaM nityaM pazyanti| EvaM yE yE
 hAritAstAn rakSituM manujaputra Agacchat| **12**
 yUyamatra kiM vivimghvE? kasyacid yadi zataM mESAH
 santi, tESAmEkO hAryyatE ca, tarhi sa EkOnazataM
 mESAn vihAya parvvataM gatvA taM hAritamEkaM kiM
 na mRgayatE? **13** yadi ca kadAcit tanmESOddezaM
 lamatE, tarhi yuSmAnahaM satyaM kathayAmi,
 so'vipathagAmibhya EkOnazatamESEbhyOpi
 tadEkahEtOradhikam AhlAdatE| **14** tadvad EtESAM
 kSudraprAEnAm EkOpi nazyatIti yuSmAkaM
 svargasthapitu rnAbhimatam| **15** yadyapi tava bhrAtA
 tvayi kimapyaparAdhyati, tarhi gatvA yuvayOrdvayOH
 sthitayOstasyAparAdhaM taM jnjApaya| tatra sa yadi tava
 vAkyAM zRNOti, tarhi tvAM svabhrAtaram prAptavAn, **16**
 kintu yadi na zRNOti, tarhi dvAbhyAM tribhi rvA
 sAkSibhiH sarvvaM vAkyAM yathA nizcitaM jAyatE,

tadartham EkaM dvau vA sAkSiNau gRhItvA yAhi| 17
 tEna sa yadi tayO rvAkyAM na mAnyatE, tarhi samAjaM
 tajjnJApaya, kintu yadi samAjasyApi vAkyAM na
 mAnyatE, tarhi sa tava samIpE dEvapUjakaiva caNPAlaiva
 ca bhaviSyati| 18 ahaM yuSmAn satyaM vadAmi,
 yuSmAbhiH pRthivyAM yad badhyatE tat svargE
 bhaMtsyatE; mEdinyAM yat bhOcyatE, svargE'pi tat
 mOkSyatE| 19 punarahaM yuSmAn vadAmi, mEdinyAM
 yuSmAkAM yadi dvAvEkavAkyIbhUya kinjcit
 prArthayEtE, tarhi mama svargasthapitrA tat tayOH kRtE
 sampannaM bhaviSyati| 20 yatO yatra dvau trayO
 vA mama nAnni milanti, tatraivAhaM tESAM
 madhyE'smi| 21 tadAnIM pitarastatsamIpamAgatya
 kathitavAn hE prabhO, mama bhrAtA mama
 yadyaparAdhyati, tarhi taM katikRtvah kSamiSyE? 22
 kiM saptakRtvah? yIzustaM jagAda, tvAM kEvalaM
 saptakRtvO yAvat na vadAmi, kintu saptatyA guNitaM
 saptakRtvO yAvat| 23 aparaM nijadAsaiH saha
 jigaNayiSuH kazcid rAjEva svargarAjayaM| 24 ArabdhE
 tasmin gaNanE sArddhasahasramudrApUritAnAM
 dazasahasrapuTakAnAm
 EkO'ghamarNastatsamakSamAnAyi| 25 tasya
 parizOdhanAya dravyAbhAvAt parizOdhanArthaM sa
 tadIyabhAryyAputrAdisarvvasvanjca vikriyatAmiti
 tatprabhurAdidEza| 26 tEna sa dAsastasya pAdayOH
 patan praNamya kathitavAn, hE prabhO bhavata
 ghairyyE kRtE mayA sarvvaM parizOdhiSyatE| 27
 tadAnIM dAsasya prabhuH sakaruNaH san sakalarNaM
 kSamitvA taM tatyAja| 28 kintu tasmin dAsE bahi ryatE,

tasya zataM mudrAcaturthAMzAn yO dhArayati, taM
sahadAsaM dRSdvA tasya kaNThaM niSpIPya gaditavAn,
mama yat prApyaM tat parizOdahaya| 29 tadA tasya
sahadAsastatpAdayOH patitvA vinIya babhASE, tvayA
dhairyyE kRtE mayA sarvvaM parizOdhiSyatE| 30
tathApi sa tat nAgaglkRtya yAvat sarvvamRNaM na
parizOdhitavAn tAvat taM kArAyAM sthApayAmAsa| 31
tadA tasya sahadAsastasyaitAdRg AcaraNaM vilOkya
prabhOH samIpaM gatvA sarvvaM vRttAntaM
nivEdayAmAsuH| 32 tadA tasya prabhustamAhUya
jagAda, rE duSTa dAsa, tvayA matsannidhau prArthitE
mayA tava sarvvamRNaM tyaktaM; 33 yathA cAhaM
tvayi karuNAM kRtavAn, tathaiva tvatsahadAsE
karuNAkaraNaM kiM tava nOcitaM? 34 iti kathayitvA
tasya prabhuH kruddhyan nijaprApyaM yAvat sa na
parizOdhitavAn, tAvat prahArakAnAM karESu taM
samarpitavAn| 35 yadi yUyaM svAntaHkaraNaiH
svasvasahajAnAm aparAdhAn na kSamadhvE, tarhi
mama svargasyaH pitApi yuSmAn pratItthaM kariSyati|

19 anantaram EtAsu kathAsu samAptAsu yIzu
rgAlilapradEzAt prasthAya yardantIraM
yihUdApradEzAM prAptaH| 2 tadA tatpazcAt jananivahE
gatE sa tatra tAn nirAmayAn akarOt| 3 tadanantaraM
phirUzinastatsamIpamAgatya pArIkSituM taM
papracchuH, kasmAdapi kArANat narENa svajAyA
parityAjya na vA? 4 sa pratyuvAca, prathamam IzvarO
naratvEna nArItvEna ca manujAn sasarja, tasmAt
kathitavAn, 5 mAnuSaH svapitarau parityajya
svapatnyAm AsakSyatE, tau dvau janAvEkAggau

bhaviSyataH, kimEtad yuSmAbhi rna paThitam? 6
 atastau puna rna dvau tayOrEkAggatvaM jAtaM, IzvarENa
 yacca samayujyata, manujO na tad bhindyAt| 7 tadAnIM
 tE taM pratyavadan, tathAtvE tyAjyapatraM dattvA svAM
 svAM jAyAM tyaktuM vyavasthAM mUsAH kathaM
 lilEkha? 8 tataH sa kathitavAn, yuSmAkaM manasAM
 kATHinyAd yuSmAn svAM svAM jAyAM tyaktum
 anvamanyata kintu prathamAd ESO vidhirnAsIt| 9 atO
 yuSmAnahaM vadAmi, vyabhicAraM vinA yO nijajAyAM
 tyajEt anyAnjca vivahEt, sa paradArAn gacchati; yazca
 tyaktAM nArIM vivahati sOpi paradArESu ramatE| 10
 tadA tasya ziSyAstaM babhASirE, yadi svajAyayA
 sAkaM puMsa EtAdRk sambandhO jAyatE, tarhi
 vivahanamEva na bhadraM| 11 tataH sa uktavAn,
 yEbhyastatsAmarthyaM AdAyi, tAn vinAnyah kOpi
 manuja EtanmataM grahItuM na zaknOti| 12 katipayA
 jananaklIbaH katipayA narakRtaklIbaH svargarAjyAya
 katipayAH svakRtaklIbAzca santi, yE grahItuM
 zaknuvanti tE gRhlanTu| 13 aparam yathA sa zizUnAM
 gAtrESu hastaM datvA prArthayatE, tadarthaM
 tatsamIMpaM zizava AnIyanta, tata AnayitRn
 ziSyAstiraskRtavantaH| 14 kintu yIzuruvAca, zizavO
 madantikam Agacchantu, tAn mA vArayata, EtAdRzAM
 zizUnAmEva svargarAjyaM| 15 tataH sa tESAM gAtrESu
 hastaM datvA tasmAt sthAnAt pratasthE| 16 aparam Eka
 Agatya taM papraccha, hE paramagurO, anantAyuH
 prAptuM mayA kiM kiM satkarmma karttavyaM? (aiōnios
 g166) 17 tataH sa uvAca, mAM paramaM kutO vadasi?
 vinEzcaraM na kOpi paramaH, kintu yadyanantAyuH

prAptuM vAnjchasi, tarhyAjnjAH pAlaya| 18 tadA sa
 pRSTavAn, kAH kA AjnjAH? tatO yIzuH kathitavAn,
 naraM mA hanyAH, paradArAn mA gacchEH, mA
 cOrayEH, mRSAsAkSyAM mA dadyAH, 19 nijapitarau
 saMmanyasva, svasamIpavAsini svavat prEma kuru| 20 sa
 yuvA kathitavAn, A bAlyAd EtAH pAlayAmi, idAnIM kiM
 nyUnamAstE? 21 tatO yIzuravadat, yadi siddho bhavituM
 vAnjchasi, tarhi gatvA nijasarvvasvaM vikriya
 daridrEbhyO vitara, tataH svargE vittaM lapsyasE;
 Agaccha, matpazcAdvarttI ca bhava| 22 EtAM vAcAM
 zruttvA sa yuvA svIyabahusampattE rviSaNaH san
 calitavAn| 23 tadA yIzuH svaziSyAn avadat, dhaninAM
 svargarAgyappravEzO mahAduSkara iti yuSmAnahaM
 tathyaM vadAmi| 24 punarapi yuSmAnahaM vadAmi,
 dhaninAM svargarAgyappravEzAt sUcIchidrENa
 mahAggagamanaM sukaraM| 25 iti vAkyaM nizamya
 ziSyA aticamatkRtya kathayAmAsuH; tarhi kasya
 paritrANaM bhavituM zaknOti? 26 tadA sa tAn
 dRSdvA kathayAmAsa, tat mAnuSANAmazakyaM
 bhavati, kintvIzvarasya sarvvaM zakyam| 27 tadA
 pitarastaM gaditavAn, pazya, vayaM sarvvaM
 parityajya bhavataH pazcAdvarttinO 'bhavAma; vayaM
 kiM prApsyAmah? 28 tatO yIzuH kathitavAn,
 yuSmAnahaM tathyaM vadAmi, yUyAM mama
 pazcAdvarttinO jAtA iti kArANat navInasRSTikAlE yadA
 manujasutaH svIyaizcaryyasiMhAsana upavEkSyati,
 tadA yUyamapi dvAdazasiMhAsanESUpavizya
 isrAyElIyadvAdazavaMzAnAM vicArAM kariSyatha| 29
 anyacca yaH kazcit mama nAmakArANat gRhaM vA

bhrAtaraM vA bhaginIM vA pitaraM vA mAtaraM vA
jAyAM vA bAlakaM vA bhUmiM parityajati, sa tESAM
zataguNaM lapsyatE, anantAyumO'dhikAritvanjca
prApsyati| (aiōnios g166) 30 kintu agrIyA anEkE janAH
pazcAt, pazcAtIyAzcAnEkE loka agrE bhaviSyanti|

20 svargarAjyam EtAdRzA kEnacid gRhasyEna samaM,
yo'tiprabhAtE nijadrAkSAkSEtrE kRSakAn niyOktuM
gatavAn| 2 pazcAt taiH sAkAM dinaikabhRtiM
mudrAcaturthAMzaM nirUpya tAn drAkSAkSEtraM
prErAyAmAsa| 3 anantaraM praharaikavELAyAM
gatvA haTTE katipayAn niSkarmmakAn vilOkya
tAnavadat, 4 yUyamapi mama drAkSAkSEtraM
yAta, yuSmabhyamahaM yOgyabhRtiM dAsyAmi,
tatastE vavrajuH| 5 punazca sa dvitIyatRtIyayOH
praharayO rbahi rgatvA tathaiva kRtavAn| 6
tatO danPadvayAvaziSTAyAM vELAyAM bahi
rgatvAparAn katipayajanAn niSkarmmakAn vilOkya
pRSTavAn, yUyAM kimartham atra sarvvaM dinaM
niSkarmmanastiSThatha? 7 tE pratyavadan, asmAn na
kopi karmamaNi niyuMkte| tadAnIM sa kathitavAn,
yUyamapi mama drAkSAkSEtraM yAta, tEna yOgyAM
bhRtiM lapsyatha| 8 tadanantaraM sandhyAyAM satyAM
saEva drAkSAkSEtrapatiradhyakSaM gadivAn, kRSakAn
AhUya zESajanamArabhya prathamaM yAvat tEbhyO
bhRtiM dEhi| 9 tEna yE danPadvayAvasthite
samAyAtAstESAM Ekaiko janO mudrAcaturthAMzaM
prApnOt| 10 tadAnIM prathamaniyukta janA
AgatyAnumitavantO vayamadhikaM prapsyAmaH, kintu
tairapi mudrAcaturthAMzo'lAbhi| 11 tatastE taM

gRhItvA tEna kSEtrapatinA sAkAM vAgyuddhaM
 kurvvantaH kathayAmAsuH, 12 vayaM kRtsnaM dinaM
 tApakIEzau sOPhavantaH, kintu pazcAtAyA sE janA
 daNPadvayamAtraM parizrAntavantastE'smAbhiH
 samAnAMzAH kRtAH| 13 tataH sa tESAmEkaM
 pratyuvAca, hE vatsa, mayA tvAM prati kOpyanyAyO na
 kRtaH kiM tvayA matsamakSaM mudrAcaturthAMzO
 nAggIkRtaH? 14 tasmAt tava yat prApyaM tadAdAya
 yAhi, tubhyaM yati, pazcAtIyaniyuktalOkAyApi tati
 dAtumicchAmi| 15 svEcchayA nijadravyavyavaharaNaM
 kiM mayA na kartavyaM? mama dAtRtvAt tvayA kim
 IrSyAdrSTiH kriyatE? 16 ittham agrIyalOkAH pazcatIyA
 bhaviSyanti, pazcAtIyajanAzcagrIyA bhaviSyanti, ahUtA
 bahavaH kintvalpE manObhilaSitAH| 17 tadanantaraM
 yIzu ryirUzAlamnagaraM gacchan mArgamadyE ziSyAn
 EkAntE vabhASE, 18 pazya vayaM yirUzAlamnagaraM
 yAmaH, tatra pradhAnayAjakAdhyApakAnAM
 karESu manuSyaputraH samarpiSyatE; 19 tE ca taM
 hantumAjnjApya tiraskRtya vEtrENa praharttuM kruzE
 dhAtayitunjAnyadEzlyAnAM karESu samarpayisyanti,
 kintu sa tRtIyadivasE zmazAnAd utthApiSyatE| 20
 tadAnIM sivadiyasya nArI svaputrAvAdAya yIzOH
 samIpam Etya praNamya kanjcanAnugrahaM taM
 yayAcE| 21 tadA yIzustAM prOktavAn, tvaM kiM yAcasE?
 tataH sA babhASE, bhavatO rAjatvE mamAnayOH
 sutayOrEkaM bhavaddakSiNapArzvE dvitIyaM
 vAmapArzva upavESTum AjnjApayatu| 22 yIzuH
 pratyuvAca, yuvAbhyAM yad yAcyatE, tanna budhyatE,
 ahaM yEna kaMsEna pAsyAmi yuvAbhyAM kiM tEna

pAtuM zakyatE? ahanjca yEna majjEnEna majjiSyE,
 yuvAbhyAM kiM tEna majjayituM zakyatE? tE
 jagaduH zakyatE| 23 tAdA sa uktavAn, yuvAM mama
 kaMsEnAvazyAM pAsyathaH, mama majjanEna
 ca yuvAmapi majjiSyEthE, kintu yESAM kRtE
 mattAtEna nirUpitam idaM tAn vihAyAnyAM kamapi
 maddakSiNapArzvE vAmapArzvE ca samupavEzayituM
 mamAdhikArO nAsti| 24 EtAM kathAM zrurvAnyE
 dazaziSyAstau bhrAtarau prati cukupuH| 25 kintu yIzuH
 svasamIpaM tAnAhUya jagAda, anyadEzIyalOkAnAM
 narapatayastAn adhikurvanti, yE tu mahAntastE tAn
 zAsati, iti yUYAM jAnItha| 26 kintu yuSmAkaM madhyE
 na tathA bhavEt, yuSmAkaM yaH kazcit mahAn
 bubhUSati, sa yuSmAn sEvEta; 27 yazca yuSmAkaM
 madhyE mukhyO bubhUSati, sa yuSmAkaM dAsO bhavEt|
 28 itthaM manujaputraH sEvyo bhavituM nahi, kintu
 sEvituM bahUnAM paritrANamUlyArthaM svaprANAn
 dAtunjAgataH| 29 anantaraM yirIhOnagarAt tESAM
 bahirgamanasamayE tasya pazcAd bahavo loka
 vavrajuH| 30 aparaM vartmapArzva upavizantau
 dvAvandhau tEna mArgENa yIzo rgamanaM nizamya
 prOccaiH kathayAmAsatuH, hE prabhO dAyUdaH
 santAna, AvayO rdayAM vidhEhi| 31 tato lokaH sarvve
 tuSNImbhavatamityuktva tau tarjayAmAsuH; tathApi
 tau punaruccaiH kathayAmAsatuH hE prabhO dAyUdaH
 santAna, AvAM dayasva| 32 tadAnIM yIzuH sthagitaH san
 tAvAhUya bhASitavAn, yuvayOH kRtE mayA kiM
 karttarvyAM? yuvAM kiM kAmayEthE? 33 tAdA
 tAvuktavantau, prabhO nEtrANi nau prasannAni

bhavEyuH| 34 tadAnIM yIzustau prati pramannaH san
tayO rnEtrANi pasparza, tEnaiva tau suvIkSANjckrAtE
tatpazcAt jagmutuzca|

21 anantaraM tESu yirUzAlamnagarasya samIpavErttinO
jaitunanAmakadharAdharasya samIpasthtiM
baitphagigrAmam AgatESu, yIzuH ziSyadvayaM prESayan
jagAda, 2 yuvAM sammukhasthagrAmaM gatvA
baddhAM yAM savatsAM garddabhIM haThAt
prApsyathaH, tAM mOcayitvA madantikam AnayataM| 3
tatra yadi kazcit kinjcid vakSyati, tarhi vadiSyathaH,
EtasyAM prabhOH prayOjanamAstE, tEna sa tatKsANat
prahESyati| 4 sIyOnaH kanyakAM yUyaM bhASadhvamiti
bhAratIM| pazya tE namrazIlaH san nRpa Aruhya
gardabhIM| arthAdAruhya tadvatsamAyAsyati
tvadantikaM| 5 bhaviSyadvAdinOktaM vacanamidaM
tadA saphalamabhUt| 6 anantaraM tau zSyi yIzO
ryathAnidEzaM taM grAmaM gatvA 7 gardabhIM
tadvatsanjca samAnItavantau, pazcAt tadupari
svIyavasanAni pAtayitvA tamArOhayAmAsatuH| 8 tatO
bahavo loka nijavasanAni pathi prasArayitumArEbhirE,
katipayA janAzca pAdapaparNAdikaM chitvA pathi
vistArayAmAsuH| 9 agragAminaH pazcAdgAminazca
manuja uccairjaya jaya dAyUdaH santAnEti jagaduH
paramEzvarasya nAmna ya AyAti sa dhanyaH,
sarvvOparisthasvargEpi jayati| 10 itthaM tasmin
yirUzAlamaM praviSTE ko'yamiti kathanAt
kRtsnaM nagaraM canjcalamabhavat| 11 tatra
lokoH kathayAmAsuH, ESa gAlIlpradEzIya-
nAsaratIya-bhaviSyadvAdi yIzuH| 12 anantaraM

yIzurIzvarasya mandiraM pravizya tanmadhyAt
krayavikrayiNO vahizcakAra; vaNijAM mudrAsanAnI
kapOtaVikrayiNAnjcasanAnI ca nyuvjayAmAsa| 13
aparaM tAnuvAca, ESA lipirAstE, "mama gRhaM
prArthanAgRhamiti vikhyAsyati", kintu yUyaM tad
dasyUnAM gahvaraM kRtavantaH| 14 tadanantaram
andhakhanjalOkAstasya samIpamAgataH, sa tAn
nirAmayAn kRtavAn| 15 yadA pradhAnayAjaka
adhyApakAzca tEna kRtAnyEtAni citrakarmmANi
dadRzuH, jaya jaya dAyUdaH santAna, mandirE
bAlakAnAm EtAdRzam uccadhvaniM zuzruvuzca, tAdA
mahAkrudhA babhUvaH, 16 taM papracchuzca, imE yad
vadanti, tat kiM tvaM zRNOSi? tatO yIzustAn avOcat,
satyam; stanyapAyizizUnAnjca bAlakAnAnjca vaktrataH|
svakIyaM mahimAnaM tvaM saMprakAzayasi svayaM|
EtadvAkyaM yUyaM kiM nApaThata? 17 tatastAn vihAya
sa nagarAd baithaniyAgrAmaM gatvA tatra rajanIM
yApayAmAsa| 18 anantaraM prabhAtE sati yIzuH
punarapi nagaramAgacchan kSudhArttO babhUva|
19 tatO mArgapArzva uPumbaravRkSamEkaM
vilOkya tatsamIpaM gatvA patrANi vinA kimapi na
prApya taM pAdapaM prOvAca, adyArabhya kadApi
tvayi phalaM na bhavatu; tEna tatkSaNaT sa
uPumbaramAhIruhaH zuSkatAM gataH| (aiōn g165) 20 tad
dRSTva ziSyA AzcaryyaM vijnjAya kathayAmAsuH, AH,
uPumvarapAdapO'titUrNaM zuSkO'bhavat| 21 tatO
yIzustAnuvAca, yuSmAnahaM satyaM vadAmi, yadi
yUyamasandigdhaH pratItha, tarhi yUyamapi
kEvalOPumvarapAdapaM pratItthaM karttuM

zakSyatha, tanna, tvaM calitvA sAgarE patEti vAkyaM
 yuSmAbhirasmina zailE prOktepi tadaiva tad
 ghaTiSyatE| 22 tathA vizvasya prArthya yuSmAbhi ryad
 yAciSyatE, tadEva prApsyatE| 23 anantaraM mandiraM
 pravizyOpadEzanasamayE tatsamIpaM pradhAnayAjakAH
 prAcInalOkAzcAgatya papracchuH, tvayA kEna
 sAmarthyanaitAni karmmANi kriyantE? kEna vA
 tubhyamEtAni sAmarthyAni dattAni? 24 tatO yIzuH
 pratyavadat, ahamapi yuSmAn vAcamEkAM pRcchAmi,
 yadi yUyaM taduttaraM dAtuM zakSyatha, tadA
 kEna sAmarthyEna karmmANyEtAni karOmi,
 tadahaM yuSmAn vakSyAmi| 25 yOhanO majjanaM
 kasyAjnJayAbhavat? kimIzvarasya manuSyasya
 vA? tatastE parasparaM vivicya kathayAmAsuH,
 yadIzvarasyEti vadAmastarhi yUyaM taM kutO na
 pratyaita? vAcamEtAM vakSyati| 26 manuSyasyEti
 vaktumapi lokebhyO bibhImaH, yataH sarvvairapi yOhan
 bhaviSyadvAdIti jnjAyatE| 27 tasmAt tE yIzuM
 pratyavadan, tad vayaM na vidmaH| tadA sa tAnuktavAn,
 tarhi kEna sAmarathyEna karmmANyEtAnyahaM karOmi,
 tadapyahaM yuSmAn na vakSyAmi| 28 kasyacijjanasya
 dvau sutAvAstAM sa Ekasya sutasya samIpaM gatvA
 jagAda, hE suta, tvamadya mama drAkSAkSEtrE karmma
 kartuM vraja| 29 tataH sa uktavAn, na yAsyAmi, kintu
 zESE'nutapya jagAma| 30 anantaraM sOnyasutasya
 samIpaM gatvA tathaiva kathtivAn; tataH sa pratyuvAca,
 mahEccha yAmi, kintu na gataH| 31 EtayOH putrayO
 rmadhyE piturabhimataM kEna pAlitaM? yuSmAbhiH
 kiM budhyatE? tatastE pratyUcuH, prathamEna putrENa|

tadAnIM yIzustAnuvAca, ahaM yuSmAn tathyaM
vadAmi, caNPALA gaNikAzca yuSmAkamagrata Izvarasya
rAjyaM pravizanti| 32 yatO yuSmAkAM samIpaM yOhani
dharmmapathEnAgatE yUyaM taM na pratItha, kintu
caNPALA gaNikAzca taM pratyAyan, tad vilOkyaApi yUyaM
pratyEtum nAkhidyadhvaM| 33 aparamEkaM dRSTAntaM
zRNuta, kazcid gRhasthaH kSEtrE drAkSAlata
rOpayitVA taccaturdikSu vAraNIM vidhAya tanmadhyE
drAkSAyantraM sthApitavAn, manjancja nirmmitavAn,
tataH kRSakESu tat kSEtraM samarpya svayaM
dUradEzaM jagAma| 34 tadanantaraM phalasmaaya
upasthitE sa phalAni prAptuM kRSivalAnAM samIpaM
nijadAsAn prESayAmAsa| 35 kintu kRSivalAstasya tAn
dAsEyAn dhRtvA kanjcana prahRtavantaH, kanjcana
pASANairAhatavantaH, kanjcana ca hatavantaH| 36
punarapi sa prabhuH prathamato'dhikadAsEyAn
prESayAmAsa, kintu tE tAn pratyapi tathaiva cakruH| 37
anantaraM mama sute gatE taM samAdariSyantE,
ityuktVA zESE sa nijasutaM tESAM sannidhiM
prESayAmAsa| 38 kintu tE kRSivalAH sutaM
vIkSya parasparam iti mantrayitum ArEbhirE,
ayamuttarAdhikArI vayamEnaM nihatyAsyAdhikArAM
svavazIkariSyAmaH| 39 pazcAt tE taM dhRtvA
drAkSAkSEtrAd bahiH pAtayitvAbadhiSuH| 40 yadA sa
drAkSAkSEtrapatirAgamiSyati, tadA tAn kRSivalAn kiM
kariSyati? 41 tatastE pratyavadan, tAn kaluSiNO
dAruNayAtanAbhirAhaniSyati, yE ca samayanukramAt
phalAni dAsyanti, tAdRzESu kRSivalESu kSEtraM
samarpayiSyati| 42 tadA yIzunA tE gaditAH, grahaNaM

na kRtaM yasya pASANasya nicAyakaiH|
 pradhAnaprastaraH kONE saEva saMbhaviSyati| Etat
 parEzituH karmmAsmadRSTAvadbhutaM bhavEt|
 dharmmagranthE likhitamEtadvacanaM yuSmAbhiH kiM
 nApATHi? **43** tasmAdahaM yuSmAn vadAmi, yuSmatta
 IzvarIyarAjyamapanIya phalOtpAdayitranyajAtayE
 dAyiSyatE| **44** yo jana EtatpASANOpari patiSyati, taM
 sa bhaMkSyatE, kintvayaM pASANO yasyOpari
 patiSyati, taM sa dhUlivat cUrNIkariSyati| **45**
 tadAnIM prAdhanayAjakAH phirUzinazca tasyEmAM
 dRSTAntakathAM zrutvA so'smAnuddizya kathitavAn, iti
 vijnjAya taM dharttuM cESTitavantaH; **46** kintu loKEbhyO
 bibhyuH, yatO lokaiH sa bhaviSyadvAdItyajnjAyi|

22 anantaraM yIzuH punarapi dRSTAntEna tAn avAdIt,
2 svargIyarAjyam EtAdRzasya nRpatEH samaM, yo nija
 putraM vivAhayan sarvvAn nimantritAn AnEtum
 dAsEyAn prahitavAn, **3** kintu tE samAgantuM
 nESTavantaH| **4** tatO rAJA punarapi dAsAnanyAn
 ityuktva prESayAmAsa, nimantritAn vadata, pazyata,
 mama bhEjyamAsAditamAstE, nijavTaSadipuSTajantUn
 mArayitva sarvvam khAdyadravyamAsAditavAn, yUyaM
 vivAhamAgacchata| **5** tathapi tE tucchIkRtya kECit
 nijakSEtraM kECid vANijyaM prati svasvamArgENa
 calitavantaH| **6** anyE lokAstasya dAsEyAn dhRtvA
 daurAtmyaM vyavahRtya tAnavadhiSuH| **7** anantaraM sa
 nRpatistAM vArttAM zrutvA krudhyan sainyaNi prahitya
 tAn ghAtakAn hatva tESAM nagaram dAhayAmAsa|
8 tataH sa nijadAsEyAn babhASE, vivAhIyaM
 bhOjyamAsAditamAstE, kintu nimantritA janA ayOgyAH|

9 tasmAd yUyaM rAjamArgaM gatvA yAvatO manujAn
 pazyata, tAvataEva vivAhIyabhOjyAya nimantrayata| **10**
 tadA tE dAsEyA rAjamArgaM gatvA bhadrAn
 abhadrAn vA yAvatO janAn dadRzuH, tAvataEva
 saMgRhyAnayan; tatO'bhyAgatamanujai rvivAhagRham
 apUryyata| **11** tadAnIM sa rAjA sarvvAnabhyAgatAn
 draSTum abhyantaramAgatavAn; tadA tatra
 vivAhIyavasanaHInamEkaM janaM vlkSya taM jagAd, **12**
 hE mitra, tvam vivAhIyavasanaM vinA kathamatra
 praviSTavAn? tEna sa niruttarO babhUva| **13** tadA rAjA
 nijAnucarAn avadat, Etasya karacaraNAn baddhA yatra
 rOdanaM dantairdantagharSaNanjca bhavati, tatra
 vahirbhUtatamisrE taM nikSipata| **14** itthaM
 bahava AhUtA alpE manObhimataH| **15** anantaraM
 phirUzinaH pragatya yathA saMlApEna tam unmAthE
 pAtayEyustathA mantrayitvA **16** hErOdiyamanujaiH
 sakaM nijaziSyagaNEna taM prati kathayAmAsuH, hE
 gurO, bhavAn satyaH satyamIzvarIyamArgamupadizati,
 kamapi mAnuSaM nAnurudhyatE, kamapi nApEkSatE ca,
 tad vayaM jAnImaH| **17** ataH kaisarabhUpAya
 karO'smakaM dAtavyO na vA? atra bhavata kiM
 budhyatE? tad asmAn vadatu| **18** tatO yIzustESAM
 khalatAM vijnjAya kathitavAn, rE kapaTinaH yuyam kuto
 mAM parikSadhvE? **19** tatkaradAnasya mudrAM
 mAM darzayata| tadAnIM taistasya samIpaM
 mudrAcaturthabhAga AnItE **20** sa tAn papraccha, atra
 kasyEyaM mUrtti rnAma cAstE? tE jagaduH,
 kaisarabhUpasya| **21** tataH sa uktavAna, kaisarasya yat
 tat kaisarAya datta, Izvarasya yat tad IzvarAya datta| **22**

iti vAkyAM nizamya tE vismayaM vijnjAya taM vihAya
 calitavantaH| 23 tasminnahani sidUkinO'rthAt zmazAnAt
 nOthAsyantIti vAkyAM yE vadanti, tE yIzErantikam
 Agatya papracchuH, 24 hE gurO, kazcinmanujazcEt
 niHsantAnaH san prANAn tyajati, tarhi tasya bhrAtA
 tasya jAyAM vyuhya bhrAtuH santAnam utpAdayiSyatIti
 mUsA AdiSTavAn| 25 kintvasmAkamatra kE'pi janAH
 saptasahOdarA Asan, tESAM jyESTha EkAM kanyAM
 vyavahAt, aparaM prANatyAgakAlE svayaM niHsantAnaH
 san tAM striyaM svabhrAtari samarpitavAn, 26 tatO
 dvitIyAdisaptamAntAzca tathaiva cakruH| 27 zESE sApI
 nArI mamAra| 28 mRtAnAm utthAnasamayE tESAM
 saptAnAM madhyE sA nArI kasya bhAryya bhaviSyati?
 yasmAt sarvvaEva tAM vyavahan| 29 tatO yIzuH
 pratyavAdIt, yUyaM dharmmapustakam IzvarIyAM
 zaktinjca na vijnjAya bhrAntimantaH| 30 utthAnaprAptA
 lOkA na vivahanti, na ca vAcA diyantE, kintvIzvarasya
 svargasthadUtAnAM sadRzA bhavanti| 31 aparaM
 mRtAnAmutthAnamadhi yuSmAn pratIyamIzvarOktiH,
 32 "ahamibrAhIma Izvara ishAka IzvarO yAkUba Izvara"
 iti kiM yuSmAbhi rnApATHi? kintvIzvarO jIvatAm
 Izvara: , sa mRtAnAmIzvarO nahi| 33 iti zrutvA
 sarvvE lOkAstasyOpadEzAd vismayaM gatAH| 34
 anantaraM sidUkinAm niruttaratvavArtAM nizamya
 phirUzina Ekatra militavantaH, 35 tESAmEkO
 vyavasthApakO yIzuM parIkSituM papaccha, 36 hE gurO
 vyavasthAzAstramadhyE kAjnjA zrESTha? 37 tatO
 yIzuruvAca, tvaM sarvvAntaHkaraNaiH sarvvaprANaiH
 sarvvacittaizca sAkAM prabhau paramEzvarE prIyasva, 38

ESA prathamamahAjnA| tasyAH sadRzI dvitlyAjnjaiSA,
 39 tava samIpavAsini svAtmanIva prEma kuru| 40
 anayO rdvayOrAjnjayOH kRtsnavyavasthAyA
 bhaviSyadvaktRgranthasya ca bhArastiSThati| 41
 anantaraM phirUzinAm Ekatra sthitikALE yIzustAn
 papraccha, 42 khrISTamadhi yuSmAkaM kIdRgBOdhO
 jAyatE? sa kasya santAnaH? tatastE pratyavadan,
 dAyUdaH santAnaH| 43 tadA sa uktavAn, tarhi dAyUd
 katham AtmAdhiSThAnEna taM prabhuM vadati?
 44 yathA mama prabhumidaM vAkyamavadat
 paramEzvaraH| tavArIn pAdapIThaM tE yAvannahi
 karOmyahaM| tAvat kAlaM madlyE tvaM dakSapArzva
 upAviza| atO yadi dAyUd taM prabhuM vadati, rtiha sa
 kathaM tasya santAnO bhavati? 45 tadAnIM tESAM kOpi
 tadvAkyasya kimapyuttaraM dAtuM nAzaknOt; 46
 taddinamArabhya taM kimapi vAkyam praSTuM kasyApi
 sAhasO nAbhavat|

23 anantaraM yIzu rjananivahaM ziSyAMzCAvadat, 2
 adhyApakAH phirUzinazca mUsAsanE upavizanti, 3
 atastE yuSmAn yadyat mantum AjnjApayanti,
 tat manyadhvaM pAlayadhvanjca, kintu tESAM
 karmAnurUpaM karmma na kurudhvaM; yatastESAM
 vAkyamAtraM sAraM kAryyE kimapi nAsti| 4 tE
 durvvahAn gurutarAn bhArAn badvva manuSyANAM
 skandhEpari samarpayanti, kintu svayamaggulyaikayApi
 na cAlayanti| 5 kEvalaM lOkadarzanAya sarvvakarmmANi
 kurvvanti; phalataH paTTabandhAn prasAryya
 dhArayanti, svavastrESu ca dIrghagranthIn dhArayanti; 6
 bhOjanabhavana uccasthAnaM, bhajanabhavanE

pradhAnamAsanaM, 7 haTThE namaskAraM gururiti
 sambOdhananjcaitAni sarvvANi vAnjchanti| 8 kintu
 yUyaM gurava iti sambOdhanIyA mA bhavata, yatO
 yuSmAkam EkaH khrISTaEva guru 9 ryUyaM sarvve
 mithO bhrAtarazca| punaH pRthivyAM kamapi pitEti mA
 sambudhyadhvaM, yatO yuSmAkamEkaH svargasthaEva
 pitA| 10 yUyaM nAyakEti sambhASitA mA bhavata, yatO
 yuSmAkamEkaH khrISTaEva nAyakaH| 11 aparaM
 yuSmAkaM madhyE yaH pumAn zrESThaH sa
 yuSmAn sEviSyatE| 12 yatO yaH svamunnamati, sa
 nataH kariSyatE; kintu yaH kazcit svamavanataM
 karOti, sa unnataH kariSyatE| 13 hanta kapaTina
 upAdhyAyAH phirUzinazca, yUyaM manujAnAM
 samakSaM svargadvAraM rundha, yUyaM svayaM tEna
 na pravizatha, pravivikSUNapi vArayatha| vata
 kapaTina upAdhyAyAH phirUzinazca yUyaM chalAd
 dirghaM prArthya vidhavAnAM sarvvasvaM
 grasatha, yuSmAkaM ghOrataradanPO bhaviSyati|
 14 hanta kapaTina upAdhyAyAH phirUzinazca,
 yUyamEkaM svadharmmavalambinaM karttuM sAgaraM
 bhUmaNPalanjca pradakSiNikurutha, 15 kanjcana prApya
 svatO dviguNanarakabhAjanaM taM kurutha| (Geenna
 g1067) 16 vata andhathadarzakAH sarvve, yUyaM
 vadatha, mandirasya zpathakaraNAt kimapi na dEyaM;
 kintu mandirasthasuvarNasya zpathakaraNAd
 dEyaM| 17 hE mUPhA hE andhAH suvarNaM
 tatsuvarNapAvakamandiram EtayOrubhayO rmadhyE
 kiM zrEyaH? 18 anyacca vadatha, yajnjavEdyAH
 zpathakaraNAt kimapi na dEyaM, kintu

taduparisthitasya naivEdyasya zapathakaraNAd
 dEyaM| 19 hE mUPhA hE andhAH, naivEdyaM
 tannaivEdyapAvakavEdirEtayOrubhayO rmadhyE kiM
 zrEyaH? 20 ataH kEnacid yajnjavEdyAH zapathE kRtE
 taduparisthasya sarvvasya zapathaH kriyatE| 21 kEnacit
 mandirasya zapathE kRtE mandiratannivAsinOH
 zapathaH kriyatE| 22 kEnacit svargasya zapathE
 kRtE IzvariyasiMhAsanataduparyyupaviSTayOH
 zapathaH kriyatE| 23 hanta kapaTina upAdhyAyAH
 phirUzinazca, yUyaM pOdinAyAH sitacchatrAyA
 jIrakasya ca dazamAMzAn dattha, kintu vyavasthAyA
 gurutarAn nyAyadayAvizvAsAn parityajatha; imE
 yuSmAbhirAcaraNiyA amI ca na laMghanIyAH| 24 hE
 andhathadarzaka yUyaM mazakAn apasArayatha,
 kintu mahAggAn grasatha| 25 hanta kapaTina
 upAdhyAyAH phirUzinazca, yUyaM pAnapAtrANAM
 bhOjanapAtrANAnjca bahiH pariSkurutha; kintu
 tadabhyantaram durAtmatayA kaluSENa ca
 paripUrNamAstE| 26 hE andhAH phirUzilOkA Adau
 pAnapAtrANAM bhOjanapAtrANAnjcAbhyantaram
 pariSkuruta, tEna tESAM bahirapi pariSkAriSyatE|
 27 hanta kapaTina upAdhyAyAH phirUzinazca,
 yUyaM zuklikRtazmazAnasvarUpA bhavatha, yathA
 zmazAnabhavanasya bahizcAru, kintvabhyantaram
 mRtalOkAnAM kIkazaiH sarvvaprakAramalEna ca
 paripUrNam; 28 tathaiva yUyamapi lOkAnAM
 samakSaM bahirdhArmmikAH kintvantaHkaraNESu
 kEvalakApaTyAdharmmAbhyAM paripUrNAH| 29 hA hA
 kapaTina upAdhyAyAH phirUzinazca, yUyaM

bhaviSyadvAdinAM zmazAnagEhaM nirmmAttha,
 sAdhUnAM zmazAnanikEtanaM zObhayatha 30 vadatha
 ca yadi vayaM svESAM pUrvvapuruSANAM kAla
 asthAsyAma, tarhi bhaviSyadvAdinAM zONitapAtanE
 tESAM sahabhAginO nAbhaviSyAma| 31 atO yUyaM
 bhaviSyadvAdighAtakAnAM santAnA iti svayamEva
 svESAM sAkSyAM dattha| 32 atO yUyaM
 nijapUrvvapuruSANAM parimANapAtraM paripUrayata|
 33 rE bhujagAH kRSNabhujagavaMzAH, yUyaM kathaM
 narakadaNPAd rakSiSyadhvE| (Geenna g1067) 34 pazyata,
 yuSmAkamantikam ahaM bhaviSyadvAdinO buddhimata
 upAdhyAyAMzca prESayiSyAmi, kintu tESAM katipayA
 yuSmAbhi rghAniSyantE, kruzE ca ghAniSyantE, kEcid
 bhajanabhavanE kaSAbhirAghAniSyantE, nagarE
 nagarE tAPiSyantE ca; 35 tEna satpuruSasya hAbilo
 raktapAtamArabhya bErikhiyaH putraM yaM
 sikhariyaM yUyaM mandirayajnavEdyO rmadhyE
 hatavantaH, tadiyazONitapAtaM yAvad asmin dEzE
 yAvatAM sAdhupuruSANAM zONitapAtO 'bhavat tat
 sarvvESAMAgasAM daNPA yuSmAsu varttiSyantE| 36
 ahaM yuSmAnta tathyaM vadAmi, vidyamAnE'smin
 puruSE sarvve varttiSyantE| 37 hE yirUzAlam hE
 yirUzAlam nagari tvaM bhaviSyadvAdinO hatavatI, tava
 samIpaM prEritAMzca pASANairAhatavatI, yathA
 kukkuTI zAvakan pakSAdhaH saMgRhIAti, tathA tava
 santAnAn saMgrahItuM ahaM bahuvAram aicchaM;
 kintu tvaM na samamanyathAH| 38 pazyata yaSmAkaM
 vAsasthAnam ucchinnaM tyakSyatE| 39 ahaM yuSmAn
 tathyaM vadAmi, yaH paramEzvarasya nAmnAgacchati,

sa dhanya iti vANIM yAvanna vadiSyatha, tAvat mAM
puna rna drakSyatha|

24 anantaraM yIzu ryadA mandirAd bahi rgacchati,
tadAnIM ziSyAstaM mandiranirmmANaM
darzayitumAgatAH| **2** tatO yIzustAnuvAca, yUyaM
kimEtAni na pazyatha? yuSmAnahaM satyaM vadAmi,
Etannicayanasya pASANAikamapyanyapASANEpari na
sthAsyati sarvvANI bhUmisAt kAriSyantE| **3** anantaraM
tasmin jaitunaparvvatOpari samupaviSTE ziSyAstasya
samIpamAgatyA guptaM papracchuH, EtA ghaTanAH
kada bhaviSyanti? bhavata Agamanasya yugAntasya ca
kiM lakSma? tadasman vadatu| (aiōn g165) **4** tadAnIM
yIzustAnavOcat, avadhadvvaM, kOpi yuSmAn na
bhramayEt| **5** bahavO mama nAma gRhanta
AgamiSyanti, khriSTO'hamEvEti vAcAM vadantO bahUn
bhramayiSyanti| **6** yUyanjca saMgrAmasya raNasya
cAPambaraM zrOSyatha, avadhadvvaM tEna canjcaLA mA
bhavata, EtAnyavazyAM ghaTiSyantE, kintu tAdA
yugAntO nahi| **7** aparaM dEzasya vipakSO dEzO rAjyasya
vipakSO rAjyaM bhaviSyati, sthAnE sthAnE ca
durbhikSaM mahAmArI bhUkampazca bhaviSyanti, **8**
EtAni duHkhOpakramAH| **9** tadAnIM loka duHkhaM
bhOjayituM yuSmAn parakarESu samarpayiSyanti
haniSyanti ca, tathA mama nAmakAraNAd yUyaM
sarvvadEzIyamanujAnAM samIpE ghRNArhA
bhaviSyatha| **10** bahuSu vighnaM prAptavatsu
parasparam RtIyAM kRtavatsu ca EkO'paraM parakarESu
samarpayiSyati| **11** tathA bahavO mRSAbhaviSyadvAdina
upasthAya bahUn bhramayiSyanti| **12** duSkarmmaNAM

bAhulyAnjca bahUnAM prEma zItalaM bhaviSyati| 13
 kintu yaH kazcit zESaM yAvad dhairryamAzrayatE, saEva
 paritrAyiSyatE| 14 aparaM sarvvadEzIyalOkAn
 pratimAkSI bhavituM rAjasya zubhasamAcAraH
 sarvvajagati pracAriSyatE, EtAdRzi sati yugAnta
 upasthAsyati| 15 atO yat sarvvAnAzakRdghRNArhaM
 vastu dAniyElbhaviSyadvadinA prOktaM tad yadA
 puNyasthAnE sthApitaM drakSyatha, (yaH paThati, sa
 budhyatAM) 16 tadAnIM yE yihUdIyadEzE tiSThanti, tE
 parvvatESu palAyantAM| 17 yaH kazcid gRhapRSThe
 tiSThati, sa gRhAt kimapi vastvAnEtum adhE nAvarOhEt|
 18 yazca kSEtrE tiSThati, sOpi vastramAnEtum parAvRtya
 na yAyAt| 19 tadAnIM garbhiNIstanyapAyayitrINAM
 durgati rbhaviSyati| 20 atO yaSmAkaM palAyanaM
 zitakAlE vizrAmavArE vA yanna bhavEt,
 tadarthaM prArthayadhvam| 21 A jagadArambhAd
 EtatkAlaparyyanantaM yAdRzaH kadApi nAbhavat na ca
 bhaviSyati tAdRzO mahAkIezastadAnIm upasthAsyati| 22
 tasya kIezasya samayO yadi hsvO na kriyEta, tarhi
 kasyApi prANinO rakSaNaM bhavituM na zaknuyAt,
 kintu manOnItamanujAnAM kRtE sa kAlO hsvIkariSyatE|
 23 aparanjca pazyata, khrISTO'tra vidyatE, vA tatra
 vidyatE, tadAnIM yadi kazcid yuSmAna iti vAkyaM
 vadati, tathApi tat na pratIt| 24 yatO bhAktakhrISTA
 bhAktabhaviSyadvAdinazca upasthAya yAni mahanti
 lakSmANi citrakarmmANi ca prakAzayiSyanti, tai ryadi
 sambhavEt tarhi manOnItamAnava api bhrAmiSyantE|
 25 pazyata, ghaTanAtaH pUrvvaM yuSmAn vArttAm
 avAdiSam| 26 ataH pazyata, sa prAntarE vidyata iti

vAkyE kEnacit kathitEpi bahi rmA gacchata, vA
 pazyata, sOntaHpurE vidyatE, EtadvAkya uktEpi
 mA pratIta| 27 yatO yathA vidyut pUrvvadizO
 nirgatyA pazcimadizaM yAvat prakAzatE, tathA
 mAnuSaputrasyaApyAgamanaM bhaviSyati| 28 yatra
 zavastiSThati, tatrEva gRdhrA milanti| 29 aparaM tasya
 klEzasamayasyAvyavahitaparatra sUryyasya tEjO
 lOpsyatE, candramA jyOsnAM na kariSyati, nabhasO
 nakSatrANi patiSyanti, gagaNIyA grahAzca vicaliSyanti|
 30 tadAnIm AkAzamadhyE manujasutasya lakSma
 darziSyatE, tatO nijaparAkramENa mahAtEjasA ca
 mEghArUPhaM manujasutaM nabhasAgacchantaM
 vilOkya pRthivyAH sarvvavaMzIyA vilapiSyanti| 31
 tadAnIM sa mahAzabdAyamAnatUryyA vAdakan
 nijadUtAn prahESyati, tE vyOmna EkasImAtO'parasImAM
 yAvat caturdizastasya manOnItajanAn AnIya
 mElayiSyanti| 32 uPumbarapAdapasya dRSTAntaM
 zikSadhvaM; yadA tasya navInAH zAkha jAyantE,
 pallavAdizca nirgacchati, tadA nidAghakAlaH savidhO
 bhavatIti yUyam jAnItha; 33 tadvad EtA ghaTanA dRSTvA
 sa samayO dvAra upAsthAd iti jAnIta| 34 yuSmAnahaM
 tathyaM vadAmi, idAnIntanajanAnAM gamanAt
 pUrvvamEva tAni sarvvANi ghaTiSyantE| 35
 nabhOmEdinyO rluptayOrapi mama vAk kadApi na
 lOpsyatE| 36 aparaM mama tAtaM vinA mAnuSaH
 svargasthO dUtO vA kOpi taddinaM taddaNPanjca na
 jnjApayati| 37 aparaM nOhE vidyamAnE yAdRzamabhavat
 tAdRzaM manujasutasyAgamanakALEpi bhaviSyati| 38
 phalatO jalAplAvanAt pUrvvaM yaddinaM yAvat nOhaH

pOtaM nArOhat, tAvatkAlaM yathA manuSyA bhOjanE
 pAnE vivahanE vivAhanE ca pravRtta Asan; 39
 aparam AplAvitOyamAgatya yAvat sakalamanujAn
 plAvayitvA nAnayat, tAvat tE yathA na vidAmAsuH,
 tathA manujasutAgamanEpi bhaviSyati| 40 tAdA
 kSEtrasthitayOrdvayOrEkO dhAriSyatE, aparastyAjiSyatE|
 41 tathA pESaNyA piMSatyOrubhayO ryOSitOrEkA
 dhAriSyatE'parA tyAjiSyatE| 42 yuSmAkaM prabhuH
 kasmin danPA AgamiSyati, tad yuSmAbhi rnAvagamyatE,
 tasmAt jAgrataH santastiSThata| 43 kutra yAmE stEna
 AgamiSyatIti cEd gRhasthO jnjAtum azakSyat, tarhi
 jAgarivA taM sandhiM karttitum avArayiSyat tad jAnIta|
 44 yuSmAbhiravadhIyatAM, yatO yuSmAbhi ryatra na
 budhyatE, tatraiva danPE manujasuta AyAsyati| 45
 prabhu rnijaparivArAn yathAkAlaM bhOjayituM yaM
 dAsam adhyakSikRtya sthApayati, tAdRzO vizvAsyO
 dhImAn dAsaH kaH? 46 prabhurAgatya yaM dAsaM
 tathAcarantaM vikSatE, saEva dhanyaH| 47 yuSmAnahaM
 satyaM vadAmi, sa taM nijasarvvasvasyAdhipaM
 kariSyati| 48 kintu prabhurAgantuM vilambata iti manasi
 cintayitvA yO duSTO dAsO 49 'paradAsAn praharttuM
 mattAnAM sagge bhOktuM pAtunjca pravarttate, 50
 sa dAsO yadA nApEkSatE, yanjca danPam na
 jAnAti, tatKalaEva tatprabhurupasthAsyati| 51
 tAdA taM danPayitvA yatra sthAnE rOdanaM
 dantagharSaNanjcAsAtE, tatra kapaTibhiH sAkaM
 taddazAM nirUpayiSyati|

25 ya daza kanyAH pradIpAn gRhlatyO varaM sAkSat
 karttuM bahiritAH, tAbhistada svargIyarAgyasya

sAdRzYaM bhaviSyati| 2 tAsAM kanyAnAM madhyE
 panjca sudhiyaH panjca durdhiya Asan| 3 yA
 durdhiyastAH pradIpAn sagge gRhItvA tailaM na
 jagRhuH, 4 kintu sudhiyaH pradIpAn pAtrENa tailanjca
 jagRhuH| 5 anantaraM varE vilambite tAH sarvva
 nidrAviSTA nidrAM jagmuH| 6 anantaram arddharAtrE
 pazyata vara Agacchati, taM sAKsAt karttuM bahiryAtEti
 janaravAt 7 tAH sarvvaH kanya utthAya pradIpAn
 AsAdayituM Arabhanta| 8 tatO durdhiyaH sudhiya UcuH,
 kinjcit tailaM datta, pradIpA asmAKaM nirvvaNAH| 9
 kintu sudhiyaH pratyavadan, datte yuSmAnasmAMzca
 prati tailaM nyUnIbhavEt, tasmAd vikrEtRNAM samIpaM
 gatvA svArthaM tailaM krINIta| 10 tadA tAsu krEtum
 gatAsu vara AjagAma, tatO yAH sajjitA Asan, tAstEna
 sAKaM vivAhlyAM vEZma pravivizuH| 11 anantaraM
 dvArE ruddhe aparAH kanya Agatya jagaduH, hE prabhO,
 hE prabhO, asmAn prati dvAraM mOcaya| 12 kintu sa
 uktavAn, tathyaM vadAmi, yuSmAnahaM na vEdmi| 13
 atO jAgrataH santastiSThata, manujasutaH kasmin dinE
 kasmin danPE vAgamiSyati, tad yuSmAbhi rna jnjAyatE|
 14 aparaM sa EtAdRzaH kasyacit puMsastulyaH, yO
 dUradEzaM prati yAtrAkAlE nijadAsAn AhUya tESAM
 svasvasAmarthyAnurUpam 15 Ekasmin mudrANAM
 panjca pOTalikaH anyasmiMzca dvE pOTalike
 aparasmiMzca pOTalikaikAm itthaM pratijanaM
 samarpya svayaM pravAsaM gatavAn| 16 anantaraM yO
 dAsaH panjca pOTalikaH labdhavAn, sa gatvA vANijyaM
 vidhAya tA dviguNacakAra| 17 yazca dAsO dvE pOTalike
 alabhata, sOpi tA mudrA dviguNacakAra| 18 kintu yO dAsa

EkAM pOTalikAM labdhavAn, sa gatvA bhUmiM khanitvA
 tanmadhyE nijaprabhOstA mudrA gOpayAnjacakAra| 19
 tadanantaraM bahutithE kAlE gatE tESAM dAsAnAM
 prabhurAgatya tairdAsaiH samaM gaNayAnjacakAra| 20
 tadAnIM yaH panjca pOTalikaH prAptavAn sa tA
 dviguNIkRtamudrA AnIya jagAda; hE prabhO, bhavata
 mayi panjca pOTalikaH samarpitAH, pazyatu, tA mayA
 dviguNIkRtAH| 21 tadAnIM tasya prabhustamuvAca, hE
 utama vizvAsya dAsa, tvaM dhanyOsi, stOkEna vizvAsyO
 jAtaH, tasmAt tvAM bahuvittAdhipaM karOmi, tvaM
 svaprabhOH sukhasya bhAgI bhava| 22 tatO yEna dvE
 pOTalike labdhE sOpyAgatya jagAda, hE prabhO, bhavata
 mayi dvE pOTalike samarpitE, pazyatu tE mayA
 dviguNIkRtE| 23 tEna tasya prabhustamavOcat, hE
 utama vizvAsya dAsa, tvaM dhanyOsi, stOkEna vizvAsyO
 jAtaH, tasmAt tvAM bahudraviNAdhipaM karOmi, tvaM
 nijaprabhOH sukhasya bhAgI bhava| 24 anantaraM ya
 EkAM pOTalikAM labdhavAn, sa Etya kathitavAn, hE
 prabhO, tvAM kaThinanaraM jnjAtavAn, tvayA yatra
 nOptaM, tatraiva kRtyatE, yatra ca na kIrNaM, tatraiva
 saMgRhyatE| 25 atOhaM sazagkaH san gatvA tava mudrA
 bhUmadhyE saMgOpya sthApitavAn, pazya, tava yat
 tadEva gRhANa| 26 tadA tasya prabhuH pratyavadat rE
 duSTAlasa dAsa, yatrAhaM na vapAmi, tatra
 chinadmi, yatra ca na kirAmi, tatrEva saMgRhIAmIti
 cEdajAnAstarhi 27 vaNikSu mama vittArpaNaM
 tavOcitamAsIt, yEnAhamAgatya vRdvyA sAKaM
 mUlamudrAH prApsyam| 28 atOsmAt tAM pOTalikAM
 AdAya yasya daza pOTalikaH santi tasminnarpayata| 29

yEna vardvyatE tasminnaivArpiSyatE, tasyaiva ca
bAhulyaM bhaviSyati, kintu yEna na vardvyatE,
tasyAntike yat kinjcana tiSThati, tadapi punarnESyatE|
30 aparaM yUyaM tamakarmmaNyaM dAsaM nItvA yatra
sthAnE krandanaM dantagharSaNanjca vidyEtE, tasmin
bahirbhUtatamasi nikSipata| **31** yadA manujasutaH
pavitradUtAn sagginaH kRtvA nijaprabhAvEnAgatya
nijatEjOmayE siMhAsanE nivEkSyati, **32** tada
tatsammukhE sarvvajAtIyA janA saMmEliSyanti| tato
mESapAlakO yathA chAgEbhyO'vIn pRthak karOti tathA
sOpyEkasmAdanyam itthaM tAn pRthaka kRtvAvIn **33**
dakSiNE chAgAMzca vAmE sthApayiSyati| **34** tataH
paraM rAJA dakSiNasthitAn mAnavAn vadiSyati,
Agacchata mattAtasyAnugrahabhAjanAni, yuSmatkRta A
jagadArambhat yad rAJyam AsAditaM tadadhikuruta| **35**
yatO bubhukSitAya mahyaM bhOjyam adatta, pipAsitAya
pEyamadatta, vidEzinaM mAM svasthAnamanayata, **36**
vastrahInaM mAM vasanaM paryyadhApayata, pIPitaM
mAM draSTumAgacchata, kArAsthanjca mAM
vIkSituma Agacchata| **37** tada dhArmmikAH
prativadiSyanti, hE prabhO, kada tvAM kSudhitaM
vIkSya vayamabhOjayAma? vA pipAsitaM vIkSya
apAyayAma? **38** kada vA tvAM vidEzinaM vilOkya
svasthAnamanayAma? kada vA tvAM nagnaM vIkSya
vasanaM paryyadhApayAma? **39** kada vA tvAM pIPitaM
kArAsthanjca vIkSya tvadantikamagacchAma? **40**
tadAnIM rAJA tAn prativadiSyati, yuSmAnahaM
satyaM vadAmi, mamaitESAM bhrAtRNAM madhyE
kanjcanaikaM kSudratamaM prati yad akuruta, tanmAM

pratyakuruta| 41 pazcAt sa vAmasthitAn janAn vadiSyati,
rE zApagrastAH sarvvE, zaitAnE tasya dUtEbhyazca
yO'nantavahnirAsAdita AstE, yUyaM madantikAt
tamagniM gacchata| (aiōnios g166) 42 yatO kSudhitAya
mahyamAhAraM nAdatta, pipAsitAya mahyaM pEyaM
nAdatta, 43 vidEzinaM mAM svasthAnaM nAnayata,
vasanahInaM mAM vasanaM na paryyadhApayata,
pipitaM kArAsthanjca mAM vIkSituM nAgacchata| 44
tadA tE prativadiSyanti, hE prabhO, kadA tvAM
kSudhitaM vA pipAsitaM vA vidEzinaM vA nagnaM vA
pipitaM vA kArAsthaM vIkSya tvAM nAsEvAmahi? 45
tadA sa tAn vadiSyati, tathyamahaM yuSmAn bravImi,
yuSmAbhirESAM kanjcana kSODiSThaM prati yannAkAri,
tanmAM pratyEva nAkAri| 46 pazcAdamyantazAstiM
kintu dhArmmika anantAyuSaM bhOktuM yAsyanti|
(aiōnios g166)

26 yIzurEtAn prastAvAn samApya ziSyAnUcE,
2 yuSmAbhi rjnJAtaM dinadvayAt paraM
nistAramaha upasthAsyati, tatra manujasutaH
kruzEna hantuM parakarESu samarpiSyatE| 3
tataH paraM pradhAnayAjakAdhyApakaprAnjcaH
kiyaphAnAmnO mahAyAjakasyATTAlikAyAM militvA 4
kEnOpAyEna yIzuM dhRtvA hantuM zaknuyuriti
mantrayAnjacakruH| 5 kintu tairuktaM mahakAlE na
dharttavyaH, dhRtE prajAnAM kalahEna bhavituM
zakyatE| 6 tatO baithaniyApurE zimOnAkhyasya
kuSThinO vEzmani yIzau tiSThati 7 kAcana yOSA
zvEtOpalabhAjanEna mahArghyaM sugandhi
tailamAnIya bhOjanAyOpavizatastasya zirObhyaSEcat| 8

kintu tadAlOkya tacchiSyaiH kupitairuktaM, kuta
 itthamapavyayatE? 9 cEdidaM vyakrESyata, tarhi
 bhUrimUlyaM prApya daridrEbhyO vyatAriSyata| 10
 yIzunA tadavagatya tE samuditAH, yOSAmEnAM
 kutO duHkhinIM kurutha, sA mAM prati sAdhu
 karmmAkarSIt| 11 yuSmAkamaM samIpE daridrAH
 satatamEvAsatE, kintu yuSmAkamantikEhaM nAsE
 satataM| 12 sA mama kAyOpari sugandhitailaM siktVA
 mama zmazAnadAnakarmmAkarSIt| 13 atOhaM yuSmAn
 tathyaM vadAmi sarvvasmin jagati yatra yatraiSa
 susamAcAraH pracAriSyatE, tatra tatraitasyA nAryyAH
 smaraNArtham karmMEdaM pracAriSyatE| 14 tatO
 dvAdazaziSyANAm ISkariyOtIyayihUdAnAmaka
 EkaH ziSyAH pradhAnayAjakAnAmantikaM gatVA
 kathitavAn, 15 yadi yuSmAkaM karESu yIzuM
 samarpayAmi, tarhi kiM dAsyatha? tadAnIM tE tasmai
 triMzanmudrA dAtuM sthirIkRtavantaH| 16 sa
 tadArabhya taM parakarESu samarpayituM suyOgaM
 cESTitavAn| 17 anantaraM kiNvazUnyapUpaparvvaNaH
 prathamEhni ziSyA yIzum upagatya papracchuH
 bhavatkRtE kutra vayaM nistAramahabhOjyam
 AyOjayiSyAmaH? bhavataH kEcchA? 18 tadA sa
 gaditavAn, madhyEnagaramamukapuMsaH samIpaM
 vrajItVA vadata, guru rgaditavAn, matkAlaH savidhaH,
 saha ziSyaiStvadAlayE nistAramahabhOjyaM bhOkSyE| 19
 tadA ziSyA yIzOstAdRzanidEzAnurUpakarmma vidhAya
 tatra nistAramahabhOjyamAsAdayAmAsuH| 20 tataH
 sandhyAyAM satyAM dvAdazabhiH ziSyaiH sAkaM sa
 nyavizat| 21 aparaM bhunjjAna uktavAn yuSmAn

tathyaM vadAmi, yuSmAkamEkO mAM parakarESu
samarpayiSyati| 22 tadA tE'tIva duHkhitA EkaikazO
vaktumArEbhIrE, hE prabhO, sa kimahaM? 23 tataH sa
jagAda, mayA sAkAM yO janO bhOjanapAtrE karaM
saMkSipati, sa Eva mAM parakarESu samarpayisYati| 24
manujasutamadhi yAdRzaM likhitamAstE, tadanurUpA
tadgati rbhavisYati; kintu yEna puMsA sa parakarESu
samarpayisYatE, hA hA cEt sa nAjaniSyata, tadA tasya
kSEmamabhavisYat| 25 tadA yihUdAnAmA yO janastaM
parakarESu samarpayisYati, sa uktavAn, hE gurO, sa
kimahaM? tataH sa pratyuktavAn, tvayA satyaM
gaditam| 26 anantaraM tESAmazanakAlE yIzuH
pUpamAdAyEzvarIyaguNAnanUdya bhaMktvA
ziSyEbhyaH pradAya jagAda, madvapuHsvarUpamimaM
gRhItvA khAdata| 27 pazcAt sa kaMsAM gRhlan
IzvarIyaguNAnanUdya tEbhyaH pradAya kathitavAn,
sarvvai ryuSmAbhiranEna pAtavyaM, 28
yasmAdanEkESAM pApamarSaNAya pAtitaM
yanmannUtnaniyamarUpazONitaM tadEtat| 29
aparamahaM nUtnagOstanIrasaM na pAsyAmi, tAvat
gOstanIphalarasaM punaH kadApi na pAsyAmi| 30 pazcAt
tE gItamEkaM saMgIya jaitunAkhyagiriM gatavantaH| 31
tadAnIM yIzustAnavOcat, asyAM rajanyAmahaM
yuSmAkAM sarvvESAM vighnarUpO bhavisyAmi,
yatO likhitamAstE, "mESANAM rakSakO yastaM
prahariSyAmyahaM tataH| mESANAM nivahO nUnaM
pravikIrNO bhavisyati"|| 32 kintu zmazAnAt samutthAya
yuSmAkamagrE'haM gAlIlaM gamisYAmi| 33 pitarastaM
prOVaca, bhavAMzcEt sarvvESAM vighnarUpO bhavati,

tathApi mama na bhaviSyati| 34 tatO yIzunA sa uktaH,
tubhyamahaM tathyaM kathayAmi, yAminyAmasyAM
caraNAyudhasya ravAt pUrvvaM tvaM mAM tri
rnAggIkariSyasi| 35 tataH pitara uditavAn, yadyapi tvayA
samaM marttavyaM, tathApi kadApi tvAM na
nAggIkariSyAmi; tathaiva sarvvE ziSyAzcoCuH| 36
anantaraM yIzuH ziSyaiH sAKaM gEtzimAnInAmakaM
sthAnaM prasthAya tEbhyaH kathitavAn, adaH
sthAnaM gatvA yAvadahaM prArthayiSyE tAvad
yUyamatrOpavizata| 37 pazcAt sa pitaraM sivadiyasutau
ca sagginaH kRtvA gatavAn, zOkAkulo'tIva vyathitazca
babhUva| 38 tAnavAdIcca mRtiyAtanEva matprANAnAM
yAtanA jAyatE, yUyamatra mayA sArddhaM jAgRta| 39
tataH sa kinjiddUraM gatvAdhOmukhaH patan
prArthayAnjcaKrE, hE matpitaryadi bhavituM zaknOti,
tarhi kaMsO'yaM mattO dUraM yAtu; kintu madicchAvat
na bhavatu, tvadicchAvad bhavatu| 40 tataH sa
ziSyAnupEtya tAn nidratO nirIkSya pitarAya
kathayAmAsa, yUyaM mayA sAKaM danPamEkamapi
jAgarituM nAzankuta? 41 parIkSyaM na patituM jAgRta
prArthayadhvanjca; AtmA samudyatOsti, kintu vapu
rdurbbalaM| 42 sa dvitIyavAraM prArthayAnjcaKrE, hE
mattAta, na pItE yadi kaMsamidaM mattO dUraM yAtuM
na zaknOti, tarhi tvadicchAvad bhavatu| 43 sa punarEtya
tAn nidratO dadarza, yatastESAM nEtrAni nidrayA
pUrNAnyAsan| 44 pazcAt sa tAn vihAya vrajitvA
tRtIyavAraM pUrvvat kathayan prArthitavAn| 45 tataH
ziSyAnupAgatya gaditavAn, sAmprataM zayAnAH
kiM vizrAmyatha? pazyata, samaya upAsthat,

manujasutaH pApinAM karESu samarpyatE| 46
uttiSThata, vayaM yAmaH, yO mAM parakarESu
masarpayisyati, pazyata, sa samIpamAyAti| 47
EtatkathAkathanakAlE dvAdazaziSyANAmEkO
yihUdAnAmakO mukhyayAjakalOkaprAcInaiH
prahitAn asidhAriyaSTidhAriNO manujAn gRhItvA
tatsamIpamupatasthau| 48 asau parakarESvarpayitA
pUrvvaM tAn itthaM sagkEtayAmAsa, yamahaM
cumbiSyE, so'sau manujaH, saEva yuSmAbhi
rdhAryyatAM| 49 tada sa sapadi yIzumupAgatya hE
gurO, praNamAmItyuktva taM cucumbE| 50 tada
yIzustamuvAca, hE mitraM kimarthamAgatOsi? tada
tairAgatya yIzurAkramya daghrE| 51 tatO yIzOH
sagginAmEkaH karaM prasAryya kOSAdasiM bahiSkRtya
mahAyAjakasya dAsamEkamAhatya tasya karNaM
cicchEda| 52 tatO yIzustaM jagAda, khaPgaM svasthAnE
nidhEhi yatO yE yE janA asiM dhArayanti, taEvAsinA
vinazyanti| 53 aparaM pitA yathA madantikaM
svargIyadUtAnAM dvAdazavAhinitO'dhikaM prahiNuyAt
mayA tamuddizyEdAnImEva tathA prArthayituM na
zakyatE, tvayA kimitthaM jnjAyatE? 54 tathA satitthaM
ghaTiSyatE dharmmapustakasya yadidaM vAkyam tat
kathaM sidhyEt? 55 tadAnIM yIzu rjananivahaM jagAda,
yUyaM khaPgayaSTIn AdAya mAM kiM cauraM
dhattumAyAtAH? ahaM pratyahaM yuSmAbhiH
sAkamupavizya samupAdizaM, tada mAM nAdharata; 56
kintu bhaviSyadvAdinAM vAkyAnAM saMsiddhayE
sarvvamEtadabhUt|tada sarvvE ziSyAstaM vihAya
palAyanta| 57 anantaraM tE manuja yIzuM dhRtvA

yatrAdhyApakaprAnjcaH pariSadaM kurvvanta upAvizan
 tatra kiyaphAnAmakamahAyAjakasyAntikaM ninyuH| 58
 kintu zESE kiM bhaviSyatIti vEttuM pitarO dUrE
 tatpazcAd vrajitvA mahAyAjakasyATTAlIkAM
 pravizya dAsaiH sahita upAvizat| 59 tadAnIM
 pradhAnayAjakaprAcInamantriNaH sarvvE yIzuM
 hantuM mRSAsAkSyam alipsanta, 60 kintu na lEbhirE|
 anEkESu mRSAsAkSiSvAgatESvapi tanna prApuH| 61
 zESE dvau mRSAsAkSiNAvAgatya jagadatuH,
 pumAnayamakathayat, ahamIzvaramandiraM bhaMktvA
 dinatrayamadhyE tannirmmAtuM zaknOmi| 62 tAdA
 mahAyAjaka utthAya yIzum avAdIt| tvaM kimapi na
 prativadasi? tvAmadhi kimEtE sAkSyAM vadanti? 63
 kintu yIzu rmaunIbhUya tasyau| tatO mahAyAjaka
 uktavAn, tvAm amarEzvaranAmnA zapayAmi,
 tvamIzvarasya putrO'bhiSiktO bhavasi navEti vada| 64
 yIzuH pratyavadat, tvaM satyamuktavAn; ahaM
 yuSmAn tathyaM vadAmi, itaHparaM manujasutaM
 sarvvazaktimatO dakSiNapArzvE sthAtuM gaganasthaM
 jaladharAnAruhyAyAntaM vikSadhve| 65 tAdA
 mahAyAjako nijavasanaM chittvA jagAda, ESa IzvaraM
 ninditavAn, asmAkamaparasAkSyENa kiM prayOjanaM?
 pazyata, yUyamEvAsyAsyAd IzvaranindAM zrutavantaH,
 66 yuSmAbhiH kiM vivicyatE? tE pratyUcuH,
 vadhArhO'yaM| 67 tatO lokaistadAsyE niSThIvitaM kEcit
 pratalamAhatya kEcicca capETamAhatya babhASirE, 68
 hE khrISTA tvAM kazcapETamAhatavAn? iti gaNayitvA
 vadAsmAn| 69 pitarO bahiraggana upavizati, tadAnImEkA
 dAsI tamupAgatya babhASE, tvaM gAlIlIyayIzOH

sahacaraEkaH| 70 kintu sa sarvvESAM samakSam
anaggIkRtyAvAdIt, tvayA yaducyatE, tadarthamahaM na
vEdmi| 71 tadA tasmin bahirdvAraM gatE 'nyA dAsI taM
nirIkSya tatratyajanAnavadat, ayamapi nAsaratIyayIzunA
sArddham AsIt| 72 tataH sa zapathEna punaranaggIkRtya
kathitavAn, taM naraM na paricinOmi| 73 kSaNaT paraM
tiStHantO janA Etya pitaram avadan, tvamavazyam
tESAmEka iti tvaduccAraNamEva dyOtayati| 74 kintu
so'bhizapyA kathitavAn, taM janaM nAhaM paricinOmi,
tadA sapadi kukkuTO rurAva| 75 kukkuTaravAt prAk
tvaM mAM trirapAhnOSyasE, yaiSA vAg yIzunAvAdi taM
pitaraH saMsmRtya bahiritvA khEdAd bhRzaM cakranda|
27 prabhAtE jAtE pradhAnayAjakalOkaprAcInA
yIzum hantum tatpratikUlaM mantrayitvA 2
taM badvva nItvA pantIyapIlAtAkhyAdhipE
samarpayAmAsuH| 3 tatO yIzOH parakarEvvarpayitA
yihUdAstatprANAdaNPajnjAM viditvA santaptamanAH
pradhAnayAjakalOkaprAcInAnAM samakSaM
tAstrIMzanmudrAH pratidAyAvAdIt, 4
EtannirAgOnaraprANaparakarArpaNat kaluSaM
kRtavAnahaM| tadA ta uditavantaH, tEnAsmAkam
kiM? tvayA tad budhyatAm| 5 tatO yihUdA
mandiramadhyE tA mudrA nikSipyA prasthitavAn
itvA ca svayamAtmAnamudbabandha| 6 pazcAt
pradhAnayAjakAstA mudrA AdAya kathitavantaH, EtA
mudrAH zONitamUlyaM tasmAd bhANPAgArE na
nidhAtavyAH| 7 anantaraM tE mantrayitvA vidEzinAM
zmazAnasthAnAya tAbhiH kulAlasya kSEtramakrINan| 8
atO'dyApi tatsthAnaM raktakSEtraM vadanti| 9 itthaM

sati isrAyElIyasantAnai ryasya mUlyaM nirupitaM,
 tasya triMzanmudrAmAnaM mUlyaM 10 mAM
 prati paramEzvarasyAdEzAt tEbhya Adiyata,
 tEna ca kulAlasya kSEtraM krItamiti yadvacanaM
 yirimiyabhaviSyadvAdinA prOktaM tat tadAsidhyat| 11
 anantaraM yIzau tadadhipatEH sammukha upatiSThati sa
 taM papraccha, tvaM kiM yihUdIyAnAM rAJA? tAdA
 yIzustamavadat, tvaM satyamuktavAn| 12 kintu
 pradhAnayAjakaprAcInairabhiyuktEna tEna kimapi na
 pratyavAdi| 13 tataH pIlAtEna sa uditah, imE
 tvatpratikulataH kati kati sAkSyAM dadati, tat tvaM na
 zRNOSi? 14 tathApi sa tESAmEkasyApi vacasa uttaraM
 nOditavAn; tEna so'dhipati rmahAcitraM vidAmAsa| 15
 anyacca tanmahakALE'dhipatErEtAdRzI rAtirAsIt, prajA
 yaM kanjcana bandhinaM yAcantE, tamEva sa
 mOcayatIti| 16 tadAnIM barabbAnAmA kazcit
 khyAtabandhyAsIt| 17 tataH pIlAtastatra militAn lokAn
 apRcchat, ESa barabbA bandhi khrISTavikhyAtO
 yIzuzcaitayOH kaM mOcayiSyAmi? yuSmAkaM
 kimIpsitaM? 18 tairIrsyayA sa samarpita iti sa jnjAtavAn|
 19 aparaM vicArAsanOpavEzanakALE pIlAtasya patnI
 bhRtyaM prahitya tasmai kathayAmAsa, taM
 dhArmmikamanujaM prati tvayA kimapi na karttavyaM;
 yasmAt tatkrEtE'dyAhaM svapnE prabhUtakaSTamalabhE|
 20 anantaraM pradhAnayAjakaprAcInA barabbAM
 yAcitvAdAtuM yIzunjca hantuM sakalalOkAn
 prAvarttayan| 21 tatO'dhipatistAn pRSTavAn, EtayOH
 kamahaM mOcayiSyAmi? yuSmAkaM kEcchA? tE prOcu
 rbarabbAM| 22 tAdA pIlAtaH papraccha, tarhi yaM

khrISTaM vadanti, taM yIzUM kiM kariSyAmi?
 sarvvE kathayAmAsuH, sa kruzEna vidhyatAM| 23
 tatO'dhipatiravAdIt, kutaH? kiM tEnAparAddhaM? kintu
 tE punarucai rjagaduH, sa kruzEna vidhyatAM| 24 tAdA
 nijavAkyamagrAhyamabhUt, kalahazcApyabhUt, pIlAta
 iti vilOkya lOkAnAM samakSaM tOyamAdAya karau
 prakSAlyAvOcat, Etasya dhArmmikamanuSyasya
 zONitapAtE nirdOSO'haM, yuSmAbhirEva tad
 budhyatAM| 25 tAdA sarvvAH prajAH pratyavOcan, tasya
 zONitapAtAparAdhO'smAkam asmatsantAnAnAnjcOpari
 bhavatu| 26 tataH sa tESAM samIpE barabbAM
 mOcayAmAsa yIzuntu kaSAbhirAhatya kruzEna
 vEdhituM samarpayAmAsa| 27 anantaram adhipatEH
 sEnA adhipatE rgRhaM yIzumAnIya tasya samIpE
 sEnAsamUhaM saMjagRhuH| 28 tataste tasya
 vasanaM mOcayitvA kRSNalOhitavarNavasanaM
 paridhApayAmAsuH 29 kaNTakAnAM mukuTaM
 nirmmAya tacchirasi daduH, tasya dakSiNakarE
 vEtramEkaM dattvA tasya sammukhe jAnUni pAtayitvA,
 hE yihUdIyAnAM rAjan, tubhyaM nama ityuktvA
 taM tirazcakruH, 30 tatastasya gAtrE niSThIvaM
 datvA tEna vEtrENa zira AjaghnuH| 31 itthaM taM
 tiraskRtya tad vasanaM mOcayitvA punarnijavasanaM
 paridhApayAnjcakruH, taM kruzEna vEdhituM
 nItavantaH| 32 pazcAttE bahirbhUya kurINIyaM
 zimOnnAmakamEkaM vilOkya kruzaM vOPhuM
 tamAdadirE| 33 anantaraM gulgaltAm arthAt
 ziraskapAlanAmakasthAnamu pasthAya tE yIzavE
 pittamizritAmlarasaM pAtuM daduH, 34 kintu sa

tamAsvAdya na papau| 35 tadAnIM tE taM kruzEna
 saMvidhya tasya vasanAni guTikApAtEna vibhajya
 jagRhuH, tasmAt, vibhajantE'dharIyaM mE tE
 manuSyAH parasparaM| maduttarIyavastrArthaM
 guTikAM pAtayanti ca||yadEtadvacanaM
 bhaviSyadvAdibhiruktamAsIt, tadA tad asidhyat,
 36 pazcAt tE tatrOpavizya tadrakSaNakarvvaNi
 niyuktAstasthuH| 37 aparam ESa yihUdIyAnAM rAJA
 yIzurityapavAdalipipatraM tacchirasa Urdvve
 yOjayAmAsuH| 38 tatastasya vAmE dakSiNE ca dvau
 cairau tEna sAkAM kruzEna vividhuH| 39 tadA pAnthA
 nijazirO lAPayitvA taM nindantO jagaduH, 40 hE
 Izvaramandirabhanjjaka dinatrayE tannirmmAtaH svaM
 rakSa, cEttvamIzvarasutastarhi kruzAdavarOha| 41
 pradhAnayAjakAdhyApakaprAcInAzca tathA tiraskRtya
 jagaduH, 42 sO'nyajanAnAvat, kintu svamavituM na
 zaknOti| yadIsrAyELO rAJA bhavEt, tarhIdAnImEva
 kruzAdavarOhatu, tEna taM vyaM pratyESyAmaH| 43
 sa IzvarE pratyAzAmakarOt, yadIzvarastasmin
 santuSTastarhIdAnImEva tamavEt, yataH sa uktavAn
 ahamIzvarasutaH| 44 yau stEnau sAkAM tEna kruzEna
 viddhau tau tadvadEva taM ninindatuH| 45 tadA
 dvitIyayAmAt tRtIyayAmaM yAvat sarvvadEzE tamiraM
 babhUva, 46 tRtIyayAmE "Eli Eli lAmA zivaktani", arthAt
 madIzvara madIzvara kutO mAmatyAkSIH? yIzuruccairiti
 jagAda| 47 tadA tatra sthitAH kEcit tat zrutvA babhASirE,
 ayam EliyamAhUyati| 48 tESAM madhyAd EkaH zIghraM
 gatvA spanjjaM gRhItvA tatrAmlarasaM dattvA nalEna
 pAtuM tasmai dadau| 49 itarE'kathayan tiSThata, taM

rakSitum Eliya AyAti navEti pazyAmaH| 50 yIzuH
 punarucairAhUya prANAn jahau| 51 tatO mandirasya
 vicchEdavasanam UrdvvAdadhO yAvat chidyamAnaM
 dvidhAbhavat, 52 bhUmizcakampE bhUdharOvyadIryyata
 ca| zmazAnE mukTE bhUripuNyavatAM suptadEhA
 udatiSThan, 53 zmazAnAd vahirbhUya tadutthAnAt
 paraM puNyapuraM gatvA bahujanAn darzayAmAsuH| 54
 yIzurakSaNAya niyuktaH zatasEnApatistatsagginazca
 tAdRzIM bhUkampAdighaTanAM dRSTvA bhItA avadan,
 ESa IzvaraputrO bhavati| 55 yA bahuyOSitO yIzuM
 sEvamAnA gAlilastatpazcAdAgatAstAsAM madhyE
 56 magdalInI mariyam yAkUbyOzyO rmAtA yA
 mariyam sibadiyaputrayO rmAtA ca yOSita EtA dUrE
 tiSThantyO dadRzuH| 57 sandhyAyAM satyam
 arimathiyAnagarasya yUSaphnAmA dhanI manujO yIzOH
 ziSyatvAt 58 pIlAtasya samIpaM gatvA yIzOH kAyaM
 yayAcE, tEna pIlAtaH kAyaM dAtum AdidEza| 59
 yUSaph tatKayaM nItvA zucivastrENAcchAdya 60
 svArthaM zailE yat zmazAnaM cakhAna, tanmadhyE
 tatKayaM nidhAya tasya dvAri vRhatpASANaM dadau|
 61 kintu magdalInI mariyam anyamariyam EtE
 striyau tatra zmazAnasammukha upavivizatuH|
 62 tadanantaraM nistArOtsavasyAyOjanadinAt
 parE'hani pradhAnayAjakAH phirUzinazca militvA
 pIlAtamupAgatyAkathayan, 63 hE mahEccha sa
 pratArakO jIvana akathayat, dinatrayAt paraM
 zmazAnAdutthAsyAmi tadvAkyaM smarAmO
 vayaM; 64 tasmAt tRtIyadinaM yAvat tat zmazAnaM
 rakSitumAdizatu, nOcEt tacchiSyA yAminyAmAgatya taM

hRtvA lOkAn vadiSyanti, sa zmazAnAdudatiSThat, tathA
sati prathamabhAnteH zESiyabhAnti rmahatI
bhaviSyati| 65 tadA pIlAta avAdIt, yuSmAkaM samIpe
rakSigaNa AstE, yUyaM gatvA yathA sAdhyaM rakSayata|
66 tatastE gatvA taddUrapASANaM mudrAgkitaM kRtvA
rakSigaNaM niyojya zmazAnaM rakSayAmAsuH|

28 tataH paraM vizrAmavArasya zESE
saptAhaprathamadinasya prabhOtE jAtE magdalInI
mariyam anyamariyam ca zmazAnaM draSTumAgatA| 2
tadA mahAn bhUkampO'bhavat; paramEzvarIyadUtaH
svargAdavaruhya zmazAnadvArAt pASANamapasAryya
taduparyyupavivEza| 3 tadvadanaM vidyudvat
tEjOmayam vasanaM himazubhranjca| 4 tadAnIM
rakSiNastadbhayAt kampitA mRtavad babhUvaH| 5
sa dUtO yOSitO jagAda, yUyaM mA bhaiStA,
kruzahatayIzuM mRgayadhvE tadahaM vEdmi| 6 sO'tra
nAsti, yathAvadat tathOtthitavAn; Etat prabhOH
zayanasthAnaM pazyata| 7 tUrNaM gatvA tacchiSyAn iti
vadata, sa zmazAnAd udatiSThat, yuSmAkamagrE
gAlilaM yAsyati yUyaM tatra taM vikSiSyadhvE,
pazyatAhaM vArttAmimAM yuSmAnavAdiSaM| 8 tatastA
bhayAt mahAnandAnjca zmazAnAt tUrNaM bahirbhUya
tacchiSyAn vArttAM vaktuM dhAvitavatyaH| kintu
ziSyAn vArttAM vaktuM yAnti, tadA yIzu rdarzanaM
dattvA tA jagAda, 9 yuSmAkaM kalyANaM bhUyAt,
tatastA Agatya tatpAdayOH patitvA praNEmuH| 10
yIzustA avAdIt, mA bibhIta, yUyaM gatvA mama bhrAtRn
gAlilaM yAtuM vadata, tatra tE mAM drakSyanti| 11
striyo gacchanti, tadA rakSiNAM kEcit puraM gatvA

yadyad ghaTitaM tatsarvvaM pradhAnayAjakAn
jnjApitavantaH| 12 tE prAcInaiH samaM saMsadaM kRtvA
mantrayantO bahumudrAH sEnAbhyO dattvAvadan, 13
asmAsu nidritESu tacchiSyA yAminyAmAgatya
taM hRtvAnayan, iti yUyaM pracArayata| 14
yadyEtadadhipatEH zrOtragOcarIbhavEt, tarhi taM
bOdhayitvA yuSmAnaviSyAmaH| 15 tatastE mudrA
gRhItvA zikSANurUpaM karmma cakruH, yihUdIyAnAM
madhyE tasyAdyApi kiMvadantI vidyatE| 16 EkAdaza
ziSyA yIzunirUpitAgAlilasyAdriM gatvA 17 tatra taM
saMvikSyA praNEmuH, kintu kEcit sandigdhavantaH|
18 yIzustESAM samIpamAgatya vyAhRtavAn,
svargamEdinyOH sarvvAdhipatitvabhArO mayyarpita
AstE| 19 atO yUyaM prayAya sarvvadEzIyAn ziSyAn
kRtvA pituH putrasya pavitrasyAtmanazca nAmnA
tAnavagAhayata; ahaM yuSmAn yadyadAdizaM tadapi
pAlayituM tAnupAdizata| 20 pazyata, jagadantaM yAvat
sadAhaM yuSmAbhiH sAkAM tiSThAmi| iti| (aiOn g165)

mArkaH

1 Izvaraputrasya yIzukhrISTasya susaMvAdArambhaH|
2 bhaviSyadvAdinAM granthESu lipiritthamAstE,
pazyA svakIyadUtantu tavAgrE prESayAmyaham|
gatvA tvadIyapanthAnaM sa hi pariSkariSyati| **3**
"paramEzasya panthAnaM pariSkuruta sarvvataH| tasya
rAjapathanjcaiva samAnaM kurutAdhunA|" ityEtat
prAntarE vAkyAM vadataH kasyacidravaH|| **4** saEva
yOhan prAntarE majjitavAn tathA pApamArjananimittaM
manOvyAvarttakamajjanasya kathAnjca pracAritavAn| **5**
tatO yihUdAdEzayirUzAlamnagaranivAsinaH sarvvE
lOkA bahi rbhUtvA tasya samIpamAgatya svAni
svAni pApAnyaggIkRtya yaddananadyAM tEna
majjitA babhUvuH| **6** asya yOhanaH paridhEyAni
kramElakalOmajAni, tasya kaTibandhanaM
carmmajAtam, tasya bhakSyANi ca zUkakITA
vanyamadhUni cAsan| **7** sa pracArayan kathayAnjcakrE,
ahaM namrIbhUya yasya pAdukAbandhanaM
mOcayitumapi na yOgyOsmi, tAdRzO matto
gurutara EkaH puruSO matpazcAdAgacchati| **8**
ahaM yuSmAn jalE majjitavAn kintu sa pavitra
AtmAni saMmajjayiSyati| **9** aparanjca tasminnEva
kAlE gAlIlpradEzasya nAsaradgrAmAd yIzurAgatya
yOhanA yaddananadyAM majjitO'bhUt| **10** sa
jalAdutthitamAtrO mEghadvAraM muktaM kapOtatvat
svasyOpari avarOhantamAtmAnanjca dRSTavAn| **11**
tvaM mama priyaH putrastvayyEva mamamahAsantOSa
iyamAkAzIya vANI babhUva| **12** tasmin kAlE AtmA taM
prAntaramadhyaM ninAya| **13** atha sa catvAriMzaddinAni

tasmin sthAnE vanyapazubhiH saha tiSThan zaitAnA
 parIkSitaH; pazcAt svargIyadUtAstaM siSEvirE| 14
 anantaraM yOhani bandhanAlayE baddhe sati yIzu
 rgAlIpradEzamAgatya IzvararAjjasya susaMvAdaM
 pracArayan kathayAmAsa, 15 kAlaH sampUrNa
 IzvararAjjanjca samIpamAgataM; atOhEtO ryUyaM
 manAMsi vyAvarttayadhvaM susaMvAdE ca vizvAsita|
 16 tadanantaraM sa gAlIlyasamudrasya tIrE gacchan
 zimOn tasya bhrAtA andriyanAmA ca imau dvau janau
 matsyadhAriNau sAgaramadhyE jAlaM prakSipantau
 dRSTvA tAvavadat, 17 yuvAM mama pazcAdAgacchataM,
 yuvAmahaM manuSyadhAriNau kariSyAmi| 18
 tatastau tatkSaNamEva jAlAni parityajya tasya pazcAt
 jagmatuH| 19 tataH paraM tatsthAnAt kinjcid dUraM
 gatvA sa sivadIputrayAkUb tadbhrAtRyOhan ca imau
 naukAyAM jAlAnAM jIrNamuddhArayantau dRSTvA
 tAvAhUyat| 20 tatastau naukAyAM vEtanabhugbhiH
 sahitaM svapitaraM vihAya tatpazcAdiyatuH| 21 tataH
 paraM kapharnAhUmnAmakaM nagaramupasthAya sa
 vizrAmadivasE bhajanagrahaM pravizya samupadidEza|
 22 tasyOpadEzAlloka AzcaryyaM mEnirE yataH
 sOdhyApakAiva nOpadizan prabhAvavAniva
 prOpadidEza| 23 aparanjca tasmin bhajanagRhe
 apavitrabhUtEna grasta EkO mAnuSa AsIt| sa
 cItzabdaM kRtvA kathayAnjcakE 24 bhO nAsaratIya
 yIzO tvamasmAn tyaja, tvayA sahAsmAkAM kaH
 sambandhaH? tvaM kimasmAn nAzayituM samAgataH?
 tvamIzvarasya pavitralOka ityahaM jAnAmi| 25
 tadA yIzustaM tarjayitvA jagAda tUSNIM bhava

itO bahirbhava ca| 26 tataH sO'pavitrabhUtastaM
 sampIPya atyucaizcItkRtya nirjagAma| 27 tEnaiva
 sarvvE camatkRtya parasparaM kathayAnjcakrirE,
 ahO kimidaM? kIdRzO'yaM navya upadEzaH?
 anEna prabhAvEnApavitrabhUtESvAjnjApitESu tE
 tadAjnjAnuvarttinO bhavanti| 28 tAdA tasya yazO
 gAlIlazcaturdiksthasarvvadEzAn vyApnOt| 29 aparanjca
 tE bhajanagRhAd bahi rbhUtvA yAkUbyOhanbhyAM
 saha zimOna Andriyasya ca nivEzanaM pravivizuH|
 30 tAdA pitarasya zvazrUrjvarapIPitA zayyAyAmAsta
 iti tE taM jhaTiti vijnjApayAnjcakruH| 31 tataH sa
 Agatya tasyA hastaM dhRtvA tAmudasthApayat; tadaiva
 tAM jvarO'tyAKsIt tataH paraM sA tAn siSEvE| 32
 athAstaM gatE ravau sandhyAkAlE sati lOkAstasamIpaM
 sarvvAn rOgiNO bhUtadhRtAMzca samAninyuH| 33
 sarvvE nAgarika lOkA dvAri saMmilitAzca| 34 tataH
 sa nAnAvidharOgiNO bahUn manujAnarOgiNazcakAra
 tathA bahUn bhUtAn tyAjayAnjcakAra tAn bhUtAn
 kimapi vAkyaM vaktuM niSiSEdha ca yatOhEtOste
 tamajAnan| 35 aparanjca sO'tipratyUSE vastutastu
 rAtrizeSE samutthAya bahirbhUya nirjanaM sthAnaM
 gatvA tatra prArthayAnjcakrE| 36 anantaraM zimOn
 tatsagginazca tasya pazcAd gatavantaH| 37 taduddezaM
 prApya tamavadan sarvvE lOkAstvAM mRgayantE|
 38 tAdA sO'kathayat Agacchata vayaM samIpasthAni
 nagarANI yAmah, yatO'haM tatra kathAM pracArayituM
 bahirAgamam| 39 atha sa tESAM gAlIlpradEzasya
 sarvvESu bhajanagRhESu kathAH pracArayAnjcakrE
 bhUtAnatyAjayanjca| 40 anantaramEkaH kuSThI

samAgatya tatsammukhE jAnupAtaM vinayanjca kRtvA
kathitavAn yadi bhavAn icchati tarhi mAM pariSkarttuM
zaknOti| 41 tataH kRpAlu ryIzuH karau prasAryya taM
spaSTvA kathayAmAsa 42 mamEcchA vidyatE tvaM
pariSkRtO bhava| EtatkathAyAH kathanamAtrAt sa
kuSThI rOgAnmuktaH pariSkRtO'bhavat| 43 tadA sa taM
visRjan gAPhamAdizya jagAda 44 sAvadhAnO bhava
kathAmimAM kamapi mA vada; svAtmAnaM yAjakaM
darzaya, lOkEbhyaH svapariSkRtEH pramANadAnAya
mUsAnirNitaM yaddAnaM tadutsRjasva ca| 45 kintu
sa gatvA tat karmma itthaM vistAryya pracArayituM
prArEbhe tEnaiva yIzuH punaH saprakAzaM
nagaraM pravESTuM nAzaknOt tatOhEtOrbahiH
kAnanasthAnE tasyau; tathApi caturddigbhyO lOkAstasya
samIpamAyayuH|

2 tadanantaraM yIzai katipayadinAni vilambya punaH
kapharnAhUmnagaraM praviSTE sa gRha Asta iti
kiMvadantyA tatksaNaM tatsamIpaM bahavO lOkA
Agatya samupatasthUH, 2 tasmAd gRhamadhyE
sarvvESAM kRtE sthAnaM nAbhavad dvArasya
caturdikSvapi nAbhavat, tatkaIE sa tAn prati kathAM
pracArayAnjckrE| 3 tataH paraM lOkAzcaturbhi
rmanavairEkaM pakSaghAtinaM vAhayitvA
tatsamIpam AninyuH| 4 kintu janAnAM bahutvAt
taM yIzOH sammukhamAnEtum na zaknuvantO
yasmin sthAnE sa AstE taduparigRhapRSThaM
khanitvA chidraM kRtvA tEna mArgENa sazayyaM
pakSaghAtinam avarOhayAmAsuH| 5 tatO yIzusteSAM
vizvAsaM dRSTvA taM pakSaghAtinaM babhASE

hE vatsa tava pApAnAM mArjanaM bhavatu|
 6 tadA kiyantO'dhyApakAstrOpavizantO
 manObhi rvitarkayAnjakruH, ESa manuSya
 EtAdRzImIzvaranindAM kathAM kutaH kathayati? 7
 IzvaraM vinA pApAni mArSTuM kasya sAmarthyam
 AstE? 8 itthaM tE vitarkayanti yIzustatkSaNaM manasa
 tad budvva tAnavadad yUyamantaHkaraNaiH kuta EtAni
 vitarkayatha? 9 tadanantaraM yIzustatsthAnAt punaH
 samudrataTaM yayau; lOkanivahE tatsamIpamAgatE sa
 tAn samupadidEza| 10 kintu pRthivyAM pApAni
 mArSTuM manuSyaputrasya sAmarthyamasti, Etad
 yuSmAn jnjApayituM (sa tasmai pakSaghAtinE
 kathayAmAsa) 11 uttiSTha tava zayyAM gRhItvA
 svagRhaM yAhi, ahaM tvAmidam AjnjApayAmi|
 12 tataH sa tatksaNam utthAya zayyAM gRhItvA
 sarvvESAM sAkSAT jagAma; sarvve vismitA EtAdRzaM
 karmma vayam kadApi nApazyAma, imAM
 kathAM kathayitvEzvaraM dhanyamabruvan| 13
 tadanantaraM yIzustatsthAnAt punaH samudrataTaM
 yayau; lOkanivahE tatsamIpamAgatE sa tAn
 samupadidEza| 14 atha gacchan karasanjcayagRha
 upaviSTam AlphIyaputraM lEviM dRSTvA tamAhUya
 kathitavAn matpazcAt tvAmAmaccha tataH sa utthAya
 tatpazcAd yayau| 15 anantaraM yIzau tasya gRhe
 bhOktum upaviSTE bahavaH karamanjcAyinaH
 pApinazca tEna tacchiSyaizca sahOpavivizuH, yatO
 bahavastatpazcAdAjagmuH| 16 tadA sa karamanjcAyibhiH
 pApibhizca saha khAdati, tad dRSTvAdhyApakAH
 phirUzinazca tasya ziSyAnUcuH karamanjcAyibhiH

pApibhizca sahAyAM kutO bhUMktE pivati ca? 17
 tadvAkyaM zrutvA yIzuH pratyuvAca, arOgilOkAnAM
 cikitsakEna prayOjanaM nAsti, kintu rOgiNAmEva;
 ahaM dhArmmikAnAhvAtuM nAgataH kintu manO
 vyAvarttayituM pApina Eva| 18 tataH paraM yOhanaH
 phirUzinAnjcOpavAsAcAriziSyA yIzOH samIpam Agatya
 kathayAmAsuH, yOhanaH phirUzinAnjca ziSyA
 upavasanti kintu bhavataH ziSyA nOpavasanti kiM
 kAraNamasya? 19 tadA yIzustAn babhASE yAvat kAlaM
 sakhibhiH saha kanyAyA varastiSThati tAvatkAlaM tE
 kimupavastuM zaknuvanti? yAvatkAlaM varastaiH saha
 tiSThati tAvatkAlaM ta upavastuM na zaknuvanti| 20
 yasmin kAlE tEbhyaH sakAzAd varO nESyatE sa kAla
 Agacchati, tasmin kAlE tE janA upavatsyanti| 21 kOpi
 janaH purAtanavastrE nUtanavastraM na sIvyati, yatO
 nUtanavastrENa saha sEvanE kRtE jIrNaM vastraM
 chidyatE tasmAt puna rmahat chidraM jAyatE| 22 kOpi
 janaH purAtanakutUSu nUtanaM drAkSARasaM na
 sthApayati, yatO nUtanadrAkSARasasya tEjasA tAH kutvO
 vidIryyantE tatO drAkSARasazca patati kutvazca
 nazyanti, ataEva nUtanadrAkSARasO nUtanakutUSu
 sthApanIyaH| 23 tadanantaraM yIzu ryadA vizrAmavArE
 zasyakSEtrENa gacchati tadA tasya ziSyA gacchantaH
 zasyamanjjarIzchEttuM pravRttAH| 24 ataH phirUzinO
 yIzavE kathayAmAsuH pazyatu vizrAmavAsarE yat
 karmma na karttavyaM tad imE kutaH kurvvanti? 25
 tadA sa tEbhyO'kathayat dAyUd tatsaMgginazca
 bhakSyAbhAvAt kSudhitAH santO yat karmma
 kRtavantastat kiM yuSmAbhi rna paThitam? 26

abiyAtharnAmakE mahAyAjakatAM kurvvati sa
kathamIzvarasyAvAsaM pravizya yE darzanIyapUpA
yAjakAn vinAnyasya kasyApi na bhakSyAstAnEva
bubhujE saggilOkEbhyO'pi dadau| 27 sO'paramapi jagAda,
vizrAmavArO manuSyArthamEva nirUpitO'sti kintu
manuSyO vizrAmavArArthaM naiva| 28 manuSyaputrO
vizrAmavArasyApi prabhurAstE|

3 anantaraM yIzuH puna rbhajanagRhaM
praviSTastasmin sthAnE zuSkahasta EkO mAnava AsIt| 2
sa vizrAmavArE tamarOgiNaM kariSyati navEtyatra
bahavastam apavadituM chidramapEkSitavantaH| 3 tAdA
sa taM zuSkahastaM manuSyAM jagAda madhyasthAnE
tvamuttiSTha| 4 tataH paraM sa tAn papraccha
vizrAmavArE hitamahitaM tathA hi prANarakSA vA
prANanAza ESAM madhyE kiM karaNIyaM? kintu tE
niHzabdAstasthuH| 5 tAdA sa tESAmantaHkaraNANAM
kATHinyAddhEtO rduHkhitaH krOdhat cartudazo
dRSTavAn taM mAnuSaM gaditavAn taM hastaM
vistAraya, tatastEna haste vistRtE taddhastO'nyahastavad
arOgo jAtaH| 6 atha phirUzinaH prasthAya taM
nAzayituM hErOdIyaiH saha mantrayitumArEbhirE| 7
ataEva yIzustatsthAnaM parityajya ziSyaiH saha
punaH sAgarasamIpaM gataH; 8 tato gAlIlyihUdA-
yirUzAlam-idOm-yardannadIpArasthAnEbhyO
lOkasamUhasasya pazcAd gataH; tadanyaH sOrasIdanOH
samIpavAsilOkasamUhasca tasya mahAkarmmaNAM
vArttaM zrutvA tasya sannidhimAgataH| 9 tAdA
lOkasamUhascEt tasyOpari patati ityAzagkyA sa
nAvamEkAM nikaTE sthApayituM ziSyAnAdiSTavAn| 10

yatO'nEkamanuSyANAmArOgyakaraNAd vyAdhigrastAH
sarvvE taM spraSTuM parasparaM balEna yatnavantaH|
11 aparanjca apavitrabhUtAstaM dRSTvA taccaraNayOH
patitvA prOcaiH prOcuH, tvamIzvarasya putraH| **12**
kintu sa tAn dRPham AjnjApya svaM paricAyituM
niSiddhavAn| **13** anantaraM sa parvvatamAruhya
yaM yaM praticchA taM tamAhUtavAn tataste
tatsamIpamAgatAH| **14** tadA sa dvAdazajanAn svEna saha
sthAtuM susaMvAdapracArAya prEritA bhavituM **15**
sarvvaprakAravyAdhInAM zamanakaraNaya prabhavaM
prAptuM bhUtAn tyAjayitunjca niyuktavAn| **16** tESAM
nAmAnImAni, zimOn sivadiputrO **17** yAkUb tasya bhrAtA
yOhan ca AndriyaH philipO barthalamayaH, **18**
mathI thOmA ca AlphIyaputrO yAkUb thaddIyaH
kinAnIyaH zimOn yastaM parahastESvarpayiSyati sa
ISkariyOtIyayihUdAzca| **19** sa zimOnE pitara ityupanAma
dadau yAkUbyOhanbhyAM ca binErigiz arthatO
mEghanAdaputrAvityupanAma dadau| **20** anantaraM tE
nivEzanaM gatAH, kintu tatrApi punarmahAn
janasamAgamO 'bhavat tasmAtte bhOktumapyavakAzaM
na prAptAH| **21** tatastasya suhRlloka imAM vArttAM
prApya sa hatajnjAnObhUd iti kathAM kathayitvA taM
dhRtvAnEtuM gatAH| **22** aparanjca yirUzAlama
AgatA yE yE'dhyApakAstE jagadurayaM puruSO
bhUtapatyAbiSTastEna bhUtapatinA bhUtAn tyAjayati|
23 tatastAnAhUya yIzu rdRSTAntaiH kathAM kathitavAn
zaitAn kathAM zaitAnaM tyAjayituM zaknOti? **24**
kinjcana rAjyaM yadi svavirOdhEna pRthag bhavati tarhi
tad rAjyaM sthiraM sthAtuM na zaknOti| **25** tathA

kasyApi parivArO yadi parasparaM virOdhi bhavati tarhi
 sOpi parivAraH sthiraM sthAtuM na zaknOti| 26 tadvat
 zaitAn yadi svavipakSatayA uttiSThan bhinnO bhavati
 tarhi sOpi sthiraM sthAtuM na zaknOti kintUcchinnO
 bhavati| 27 aparanjca prabalaM janaM prathamaM na
 baddha kOpi tasya gRhaM pravizya dravyANi
 luNThayituM na zaknOti, taM badvvaiva tasya
 gRhasya dravyANi luNThayituM zaknOti| 28 atOhEtO
 ryuSmabhyamahaM satyaM kathayAmi manuSyANAM
 santAnA yAni yAni pApAnIzvaranindAnjca kurvvanti
 tESAM tatsarvvESAmaparAdhAnAM kSama bhavituM
 zaknOti, 29 kintu yaH kazcit pavitramAtmAnaM nindati
 tasyAparAdhasya kSama kadApi na bhaviSyati
 sOnantadaNPasyArho bhaviSyati| (aiōn g165, aiōnios g166) 30
 tasyApavitrabhUto'sti tESAmEtatkathAhEtOH sa itthaM
 kathitavAn| 31 atha tasya mAtA bhrAtRgaNazcAgatya
 bahistiSThanatO lokAn prESya tamAhUtavantaH| 32
 tatastatsannidhau samupaviSTA lokAstaM babhASirE
 pazya bahistava mAtA bhrAtarazca tvAm anvicchanti| 33
 tadA sa tAn pratyuvAca mama mAtA ka bhrAtarO vA ke?
 tataH paraM sa svamIpOpaviSTAn ziSyAn prati
 avalOkanaM kRtvA kathayAmAsa 34 pazyataitE mama
 mAtA bhrAtarazca| 35 yaH kazcid IzvarasyESTAM kriyAM
 karOti sa Eva mama bhrAtA bhaginI mAtA ca|

4 anantaraM sa samudrataTE punarupadESTuM
 prArEbhe, tatastatra bahujanAnAM samAgamAt sa
 sAgarOpari naukAmAruhya samupaviSTaH; sarvvE lokAH
 samudrakULE tasthuH| 2 tadA sa dRSTAntakathAbhi
 rbahUpadiSTavAn upadizaMzca kathitavAn, 3 avadhAnaM

kuruta, EkO bIjavapta bIjAni vaptuM gataH; 4
 vapanakALE kiyanti bIjAni mArgapAzvE patitAni, tata
 AkAziyapakSiNa Etya tAni cakhAduH| 5 kiyanti
 bIjAni svalpamRttikAvatpASANabhUmau patitAni tAni
 mRdOlpatvAt zIghramagkuritAni; 6 kintUditE sUryyE
 dagdhAni tathA mUlAnO nAdhOgatavAt zuSkAni
 ca| 7 kiyanti bIjAni kaNTakivanamadyE patitAni
 tataH kaNTakAni saMvRdvya tAni jagrasustAni na
 ca phalitAni| 8 tathA kiyanti bIjAnyuttamabhUmau
 patitAni tAni saMvRdvya phalAnyutpAditAni kiyanti
 bIjAni trimZadguNAni kiyanti SaSTiguNAni kiyanti
 zataguNAni phalAni phalitavanti| 9 atha sa tAnavadat
 yasya zrOtuM karNau staH sa zRNOtu| 10 tadanantaraM
 nirjanasamayE tatsagginO dvAdazaziSyAzca taM
 taddRSTAntavAkyasyArthaM papracchuH| 11 tadA sa
 tAnuditavAn IzvararAjjasya nigUPhavAkyam bOddhuM
 yuSmAkamadhikArO'sti; 12 kintu yE vahirbhUtAH
 "tE pazyantaH pazyanti kintu na jAnanti, zRNvantaH
 zRNvanti kintu na budhyantE, cEttai rmanaHsu
 kadApi parivarttitESu tESAM pApAnyamOcayiSyanta,"
 atOhEtOstAn prati dRSTAntairEva tAni mayA kathitAni|
 13 atha sa kathitavAn yUyam kimEtad dRSTAntavAkyam
 na budhyadhvE? tarhi kathaM sarvvAn dRSTAntAna
 bhOtsyadhvE? 14 bIjavapta vAkyarUpANi bIjAni
 vapati; 15 tatra yE yE lOkA vAkyam zRNvanti,
 kintu zrutamAtrAt zaitAn zIghramAgatya tESAM
 manaHsUptAni tAni vAkyarUpANi bIjAnyapanayati
 taEva uptabIjamArgapArzvEsvarUpAH| 16 yE janA
 vAkyam zrutvA sahasA paramAnandEna gRhanti,

kintu hRdi sthairyyAbhAvAt kinjcit kAlamAtraM
 tiSThanti tatpazcAt tadvAkyahEtOH 17 kutracit kleZE
 upadravE vA samupasthitE tadaiva vighnaM prApnuvanti
 taEva uptabIjapASANabhUmisvarUpAH| 18 yE janAH
 kathAM zRNvanti kintu sAMsArikI cintA dhanabhrAnti
 rviSayalObhazca EtE sarvvE upasthAya tAM kathAM
 grasanti tataH mA viphalA bhavati (aiōn g165) 19
 taEva uptabIjasakaNTakabhUmisvarUpAH| 20 yE janA
 vAkyAM zrutvA gRhlanti tESAM kasya vA trimZadguNAni
 kasya vA SaSTiguNAni kasya vA zataguNAni phalAni
 bhavanti taEva uptabIjOrvvarabhUmisvarUpAH| 21 tAdA
 so'paramapi kathitavAn kOpi janO dIpAdhAraM parityajya
 drONasyAdhaH khaTvAyA adhE vA sthApayituM
 dIpamAnayati kiM? 22 atOhEtO ryanna prakAzayiSyatE
 tAdRg lukkAyitaM kimapi vastu nAsti; yad vyaktaM na
 bhaviSyati tAdRzaM guptaM kimapi vastu nAsti| 23 yasya
 zrOtuM karNau staH sa zRNOtu| 24 aparamapi kathitavAn
 yUyaM yad yad vAkyAM zRNutha tatra sAvadhAnA
 bhavata, yatO yUyaM yEna parimANena parimAtha
 tEnaiva parimANena yuSmadarthamapi parimAsyatE;
 zrOtArO yUyaM yuSmabhyamadhikaM dAsyatE| 25
 yasyAzrayE varddhatE tasmai aparamapi dAsyatE, kintu
 yasyAzrayE na varddhatE tasya yat kinjcidasti tadapi
 tasmAn nESyatE| 26 anantaraM sa kathitavAn Eko lokaH
 kSEtrE bIjAnyuptvA 27 jAgaraNanidrAbhyAM divAnizaM
 gamayati, parantu tadvIjaM tasyAjnjAtarUpENAgkurayati
 varddhatE ca; 28 yatOhEtOH prathamataH patrAni
 tataH paraM kaNizAni tatpazcAt kaNizapUrNAni
 zasyAni bhUmiH svayamutpAdayati; 29 kintu phalESu

pakkESu zasyacchEdanakAlaM jnjAtvA sa tatKsanaM
 zasyAni chinatti, anEna tulyamIzvararAjyaM| 30
 punaH sO'kathayad IzvararAjyaM kEna samaM?
 kEna vastunA saha vA tadupamAsyAmi? 31 tat
 sarSapaikEna tulyaM yatO mRdi vapanakAlE sarSapabIjaM
 sarvvarRthivIsthabIjAt kSudraM 32 kintu vapanAt
 param agkurayitvA sarvvazAkAd bRhad bhavati,
 tasya bRhatyaH zAkhAzca jAyantE tatastacchAyAM
 pakSiNa AzrayantE| 33 itthaM tESAM bOdhAnurUpaM
 sO'nEkadRSTAntaistAnupadiSTavAn, 34 dRSTAntaM
 vinA kAmapi kathAM tEbhyO na kathitavAn pazcAn
 nirjanE sa ziSyAn sarvvadRSTAntArthaM bOdhitavAn| 35
 taddinasya sandhyAyAM sa tEbhyO'kathayad Agacchata
 vayaM pAraM yAma| 36 tadA tE lOkAn visRjya
 tamavilambaM gRhItvA naukayA pratasthirE; aparA
 api nAvastaya saha sthitAH| 37 tataH paraM
 mahAjhanjbhzagamAt nau rdOlAyamAnA taraggENa
 jalaiH pUrNAbhavacca| 38 tadA sa naukAcaczAdbhAgE
 upadhAnE zirO nidhAya nidrita AsIt tatastE taM
 jAgarayitvA jagaduH, hE prabhO, asmAkaM prANA
 yAnti kimatra bhavatazcintA nAsti? 39 tadA sa utthAya
 vAyum tarjitavAn samudranjcOktavAn zAntaH susthirazca
 bhava; tatO vAyau nivRttE'bdhirnistaraggObhUt| 40
 tadA sa tAnuvAca yUyaM kuta EtAdRkzagkAkula
 bhavata? kiM vO vizvAsO nAsti? 41 tasmAttE'tIvabhItAH
 parasparaM vaktumArEbhira, ahO vAyuh sindhuzcAsya
 nidEzagrAhiNau kIdRgayaM manujaH|

5atha tU sindhupAraM gatvA gidErIyapradEza
 upatasthuH| 2 naukAtO nirgatamAtrAd

apavitrabhUtagrasta EkaH zmazAnAdEtya taM sAkSAc
 cakAra| 3 sa zmazAnE'vAtsIt kOpi taM zRgkhalEna
 badvva sthApayituM nAzaknOt| 4 janairvAraM nigaPaiH
 zRgkhalaizca sa baddhOpi zRgkhalAnyAkRSya mOCitavAn
 nigaPani ca bhaMktvA khaNPaM khaNPaM kRtavAn kOpi
 taM vazikarttuM na zazaka| 5 divAnizaM sadA parvvataM
 zmazAnanjca bhramitvA cItzabdaM kRtavAn grAvabhizca
 svayaM svaM kRtavAn| 6 sa yIzuM dUrAt pazyannEva
 dhAvan taM praNanAma ucairuvaMzcOvAca, 7 hE
 sarvvOparisthEzvaraputra yIzO bhavatA saha mE kaH
 sambandhaH? ahaM tvAmIzvarENa zApayE mAM mA
 yAtaya| 8 yatO yIzustaM kathitavAn rE apavitrabhUta,
 asmAnnarAd bahirnirgaccha| 9 atha sa taM pRSTavAn
 kintE nAma? tEna pratyuktaM vayamanEkE
 'smastatO'smannAma bAhinI| 10 tatOsmAn dEzAnna
 prESayEti tE taM prArthayanta| 11 tadAnIM parvvataM
 nikaSA bRhan varAhavrajazcarannAsIt| 12 tasmAd bhUtA
 vinayEna jagaduH, amUM varAhavrajam Azrayitum
 asmAn prahiNu| 13 yIzunAnujnjAtAstE'pavitrabhUta
 bahirniryAya varAhavrajaM prAvizan tataH sarvve
 varAhA vastutastu prAyOdvisahasrasaMgkhyakAH
 kaTakEna mahAjavAd dhAvantaH sindhau prANAn
 jahuH| 14 tasmAd varAhapAlakAH palAyamAnAH pure
 grAmE ca tadvArttaM kathayAnjacakruH| tadA loka
 ghaTitaM tatKAryyaM draSTuM bahirjagmuH
 15 yIzOH sannidhiM gatvA taM bhUtagrastam
 arthAd bAhinIbhUtagrastaM naraM savastraM
 sacEtanaM samupaviSTanjca dRSTvA bibhyuH| 16 tatO
 dRSTatatkAryyalOkAstasya bhUtagrastanarasya

varAhavrajasyApi tAM dhaTanAM varNayAmAsuH| 17
 tatastE svasmAtO bahirgantUM yIzuM vinEtumArEbhirE|
 18 atha tasya naukArOhaNakALE sa bhUtamuktO nA
 yIzunA saha sthAtuM prArthayatE; 19 kintu sa
 tamananumatya kathitavAn tvaM nijAtmlyAnAM
 samIpaM gRhanjca gaccha prabhustvayi kRpAM kRtVA
 yAni karmmANi kRtavAn tAni tAn jnjApaya| 20 ataH sa
 prasthAya yIzunA kRtaM tatsarvvAzaryyaM karmma
 dikApalidEze pracArayituM prArabdhavAn tataH sarvve
 lOkA AzaryyaM mEnirE| 21 anantaraM yIzau nAvA
 punaranyapAra uttIrNE sindhutaTE ca tiSThati sati
 tatsamIpe bahulOkAnAM samAgamO'bhUt| 22 aparaM
 yAyIr nAmnA kazcid bhajanagRhasyAdhipa Agatya taM
 dRSTvaiva caraNayOH patitVA bahu nivEdya kathitavAn;
 23 mama kanyA mRtaprAyAbhUd atO bhavAnEtya
 tadArOgyAya tasyA gAtrE hastam arpayatu tEnaiva sA
 jiviSyati| 24 tadA yIzustEna saha calitaH kintu tatpazcAd
 bahulOkAzcalitVA tAdgAtrE patitAH| 25 atha
 dvAdazavarSANi pradararOgENa 26 zIrNA cikitsakAnAM
 nAnAcikitsAbhizca duHkhaM bhuktavati ca sarvvasvaM
 vyayitvApi nArOgyaM prAptA ca punarapi pIPitAsIcca 27
 yA strI sA yIZO rvArttAM prApya manasAkathayat
 yadyahaM tasya vastramAtra spraSTuM labhEyaM
 tadA rOgahInA bhaviSyAmi| 28 atOhEtOH sA
 lOkAraNyamadhyE tatpazcAdAgatya tasya vastraM
 pasparza| 29 tEnaiva tatkSaNaM tasyA raktasrOtaH
 zuSkaM svayaM tasmAd rOganmukta ityapi
 dEhE'nubhUtA| 30 atha svasmAt zakti rnirgata
 yIzurEtanmanasa jnjAtva lOkanivahaM prati mukhaM

vyAvRtya pRSTavAn kEna madvastraM sprSTaM? **31**
 tatastasya ziSyA UcuH bhavato vapuSi lOkAH
 saMgharSanti tad dRSTvA kEna madvastraM sprSTamiti
 kutaH kathayati? **32** kintu kEna tat karmma kRtaM tad
 draSTuM yIzuzcaturdizo dRSTavAn| **33** tataH sA strI
 bhItA kampItA ca satI svasyA rukpratikriyA jAtEti
 jnjAtvAgatya tatsammukhE patitvA sarvvavRttAntaM
 satyaM tasmai kathayAmAsa| **34** tadAnIM yIzustAM
 gaditavAn, hE kanyE tava pratItistvAm arOgAmakarOt
 tvaM kSEmENa vraja svarOgAnmuktA ca tiSTha| **35**
 itivAkyavadanakALE bhajanagRhAdhipasya nivEzanAl
 lOkA EtyAdhipaM babhASirE tava kanya mRta tasmAd
 guruM punaH kutaH kliznAsi? **36** kintu yIzustad vAkyAM
 zrutvaiva bhajanagRhAdhipaM gaditavAn mA bhaisIH
 kEvalaM vizvAsihi| **37** atha pitarO yAkUb tadbhrAtA
 yOhan ca EtAn vinA kamapi svapazcAd yAtuM
 nAnvamanyata| **38** tasya bhajanagRhAdhipasya
 nivEzanasamIpam Agatya kalahaM bahurOdanaM
 vilApanjca kurvvato lOkAn dadarza| **39** tasmAn
 nivEzanaM pravizya prOktavAn yUyaM kuta itthaM
 kalahaM rOdananjca kurutha? kanya na mRta nidrAti|
40 tasmAttE tamupajahasuH kintu yIzuH sarvvAna
 bahiSkRtya kanyAyAH pitarau svasagginazca gRhItvA
 yatra kanyAsIt tat sthAnaM praviSTavAn| **41** atha sa
 tasyAH kanyAyA hastau dhRtvA tAM babhASE TALithA
 kUmI, arthatO hE kanyE tvamuttiSTha ityAjnjApayAmi|
42 tunaiva tatkSaNaM sA dvAdazavarSavayaska kanya
 pOthhAya calitumArEbhE, itaH sarvvE mahAvismayaM

gatAH| 43 tata Etasyai kinjcit khAdyaM dattEti kathayitvA
Etatkarmma kamapi na jnjApayatEti dRPhamAdiSTavAn|

6 anantaraM sa tatsthAnAt prasthAya
svapradEzamAgataH ziSyAzca tatpazcAd gatAH|
2 atha vizrAmavArE sati sa bhajanagRhe
upadESTumArabdhavAn tatO'nEke lOkAstatkathAM
zrutvA vismitya jagaduH, asya manujasya IdRzI
Az CaryyakriyA kasmAj jAtA? tathA svakarAbhyAm
itthamadbhutaM karmma karttAm Etasmai kathaM
jnjAnaM dattam? 3 kimayaM mariyamaH putrastajnjA
nO? kimayaM yAkUb-yOsi-yihudA-zimOnAM bhrAtA
nO? asya bhaginyaH kimihAsmAbhiH saha nO?
itthaM tE tadarthe pratyUhaM gatAH| 4 tAdA
yIzusteBhyO'kathayat svadEzaM svakuTumbAn
svaparijanAMzca vinA kutrApi bhaviSyadvAdI asatkRtO
na bhavati| 5 aparanjca tESAmapratyayAt sa vismitaH
kiyatAM rOgiNAM vapuHSu hastam arpayitvA kEvalaM
tESAmArOgyakaraNAd anyat kimapi citrakAryyaM
karttAM na zaktaH| 6 atha sa caturdikstha grAmAn
bhramitvA upadiSTavAn 7 dvAdazaziSyAn AhUya
amEdhyabhUtAn vazIkarttAM zaktiM dattvA tESAM dvau
dvau janO prESitavAn| 8 punarityAdizad yUyam EkaikAM
yaSTiM vinA vastrasaMpuTaH pUpaH kaTibandhE
tAmrakhaNPanjca ESAM kimapi mA grahIta, 9
mArgayAtrAyai pAdESUpAnahau dattvA dvE uttarIyE mA
paridhadvvaM| 10 aparamapyuktaM tEna yUyaM yasyAM
puryyAM yasya nivEzanaM pravEkSyatha tAM puriM
yAvanna tyakSyatha tAvat tannivEzanE sthAsyatha| 11
tatra yadi kEpi yuSmAkamAtithyaM na vidadhati

yuSmAkaM kathAzca na zRNvanti tarhi tatsthAnAt
 prasthAnasamayE tESAM viruddhaM sAkSyaM dAtuM
 svapAdAnAsphAlya rajaH sampAtayata; ahaM yuSmAn
 yathArthaM vacmi vicAradinE tannagarasyAvasthAtaH
 sidOmAmOrayO rnagarayOravasthA sahyatarA
 bhaviSyati| 12 atha tE gatvA lokaM
 manaHparAvarttanIH kathA pracAritavantaH| 13
 EvamanEkAn bhUtAMzca tyAjitavantastathA tailEna
 marddayitvA bahUn janAnarOgAnakArSuH| 14 itthaM
 tasya sukhyAtizcaturdizo vyAptA tadA hErOd
 rAjA tannizamyA kathitavAn, yOhan majjakaH
 zmazAnAd utthita atOhEtOstEna sarvvA EtA
 adbhutakriyAH prakAzantE| 15 anyE'kathayan ayam
 EliyaH, kEpi kathitavanta ESa bhaviSyadvAdI yadvA
 bhaviSyadvAdinAM sadRza EkOyam| 16 kintu hErOd
 ityAkarNya bhASitavAn yasyAhaM zirazchinnavAn sa Eva
 yOhanayAM sa zmazAnAdudatiSThat| 17 pUrvvaM
 svabhrAtuH philipasya patnyA udvAhaM kRtavantaM
 hErOdaM yOhanavAdIt svabhAtRvadhU rna vivAhyA| 18
 ataH kArANat hErOd lokaM prahitya yOhanaM dhRtvA
 bandhanAlayE baddhavAn| 19 hErOdiyA tasmai
 yOhanE prakupya taM hantum aicchat kintu
 na zaktA, 20 yasmAd hErOd taM dhArmmikaM
 satpuruSanjca jnjAtvA sammanya rakSitavAn; tatkathAM
 zrutvA tadanusArENa bahUni karmmANi kRtavAn
 hRSTamanAstadupadEzaM zrutavAMzca| 21 kintu hErOd
 yadA svajanmadinE pradhAnalOkEbhyaH sEnAnIbhyazca
 gAlIpradEzlyazrESThalOkEbhyazca rAtrau bhOjyamEkaM
 kRtavAn 22 tasmin zubhadinE hErOdiyAyAH kanya

samEtya tESAM samakSaM saMnRtya hErOdastEna
 sahOpaviSTAnAnjca tOSamajIjanat tatA nRpaH
 kanyAmAha sma mattO yad yAcasE tadEva tubhyaM
 dAsyE| 23 zapathaM kRtvAkathayat cEd rAjyArddhamapi
 yAcasE tadapi tubhyaM dAsyE| 24 tataH sA bahi rgatvA
 svamAtaraM papraccha kimahaM yAcisiSyE? tada
 sAkathayat yOhanO majjakasya ziraH| 25 atha tUrNaM
 bhUpasamIpam Etya yAcamAnAvadat kSaNEsmin
 yOhanO majjakasya ziraH pAtrE nidhAya dEhi,
 Etad yAcE'haM| 26 tasmAt bhUpO'tiduhkhitaH,
 tathApi svazapathasya sahabhOjinAnjcAnurOdhAt
 tadanaggIkarttuM na zaktaH| 27 tatkSaNaM rAjA
 ghAtakaM prESya tasya zira AnEtumAdiSTavAn| 28 tataH
 sa kArAgAraM gatvA tacchirazchitvA pAtrE nidhAyAnIya
 tasyai kanyAyai dattavAn kanyA ca svamAtrE dadau| 29
 ananataram yOhanaH ziSyAstadvArttAM prApyAgatya
 tasya kuNapaM zmazAnE'sthApayan| 30 atha prESita
 yIzOH sannidhau militA yad yac cakruH zikSayAmAsuzca
 tatsarvvavArttAstasmai kathitavantaH| 31 sa
 tAnuvAca yUyaM vijanasthAnaM gatvA vizrAmyata
 yatastatsannidhau bahulOkAnAM samAgamAt
 tE bhOktuM nAvakAzaM prAptAH| 32 tataste
 nAvA vijanasthAnaM guptaM gagmuH| 33 tato
 lokanivahastESAM sthAnAntarayAnaM dadarza, anEke
 taM paricitya nAnApurEbhyaH padairvrajitvA javEna
 taiSAmagrE yIzOH samIpa upatasthuh| 34 tada yIzu
 rnAvO bahirgatya lokAraNyAnIM dRSTva tESu karuNAM
 kRtavAn yataste'rakSakamESA ivAsan tada sa tAna
 nAnAprasaggAn upadiSTavAn| 35 atha divAntE sati

ziSyA Etya yIzumUcirE, idaM vijanasthAnaM
 dinanjcAvasannaM| 36 lOkAnAM kimapi khAdyaM nAsti,
 atazcaturdikSu grAmAn gantuM bhOjyadravyANi
 krEtunjca bhavAn tAn visRjatu| 37 tadA sa tAnuvAca
 yUyamEva tAn bhOjayata; tatastE jagadu rvayaM gatvA
 dvizatasaMkhyakai rmudrApAdaiH pUpAn krItvA kiM
 tAn bhOjayiSyAmaH? 38 tadA sa tAn pRSThavAn
 yuSmAkaM sannidhau kati pUpA AsatE? gatvA pazyata;
 tatastE dRSTvA tamavadan panjca pUpA dvau
 matsyau ca santi| 39 tadA sa lOkAn zaspOpari
 paMktibhirupavEzayitum AdiSTavAn, 40 tatastE zataM
 zataM janAH panjcAzat panjcAzajjanAzca paMktibhi
 rbhuvi samupavivizuH| 41 atha sa tAn panjcapUpAn
 matsyadvayanjca dhRtvA svargaM pazyan IzvaraguNAn
 anvakIrttayat tAn pUpAn bhaMktvA lOkEbhyaH
 parivESayitum ziSyEbhyO dattavAn dvA matsyau ca
 vibhajya sarvvEbhyO dattavAn| 42 tataH sarvvE
 bhuktvAtRpyan| 43 anantaraM ziSyA avaziSTaiH pUpai
 rmatsyaizca pUrNAn dvadaza PallakAn jagRhuH| 44 tE
 bhOktAraH prAyaH panjca sahasrANi puruSA Asan|
 45 atha sa lOkAn visRjannEva nAvamArOPhuM
 svasmAdagrE pArE baitsaidApuraM yAtunjca zSyin
 vAPhamAdiSTavAn| 46 tadA sa sarvvAn visRjya
 prArthayitum parvvataM gataH| 47 tataH sandhyAyAM
 satyAM nauH sindhumadhya upasthitA kintu sa EkAkI
 sthalE sthitaH| 48 atha sammukhavAtavahanAt
 ziSyA nAvam vAhayitvA parizrAntA iti jnjAtvA sa
 nizAcaturthayAmE sindhUpari padbhyAM vrajan tESAM
 samIpamEtya tESAmagrE yAtum udyataH| 49

kintu ziSyAH sindhUpari taM vrajantaM dRSTvA
bhUtamanumAya ruruvuH, 50 yataH sarvvE taM dRSTvA
vyAkulitAH| ataEva yIzustatkSaNaM taiH sahAlapya
kathitavAn, susthirA bhUta, ayamahaM mA bhaiSta| 51
atha naukAmAruhya tasmin tESAM sannidhiM gatE vAtO
nivRttaH; tasmAttE manaHsu vismitA AzcaryyaM
mEnirE| 52 yataste manasAM kATHinyAt tat pUpIyam
AzcaryyaM karmma na viviktavantaH| 53 atha tE pAraM
gatvA ginESaratpradEzamEtya taTa upasthitAH| 54 tESu
naukAtO bahirgatESu tatpradEzIyA lokAstaM paricitya
55 caturdikSu dhAvantO yatra yatra rOgiNO narA Asan
tAn sarvvAna khaTvOpari nidhAya yatra kutracit
tadvArttAM prApuH tat sthAnam AnEtum ArEbhira| 56
tathA yatra yatra grAmE yatra yatra purE yatra yatra
pallyAnjca tEna pravEzaH kRtastadvartmamadhyE lokAH
pIPitAn sthApayitvA tasya cElagranthimAtraM spraSTum
tESAmarthE tadanujnAM prArthayantaH yAvantO lokAH
paspRzustAvanta Eva gadAnmuktAH|

7 anantaraM yirUzAlama AgatAH phirUzinO'dhyApakAzca
yIzOH samIpam AgatAH| 2 tE tasya kiyataH ziSyAn
azucikarairarthAda aprakSAlitahastai rbhunjjatO dRSTvA
tAnadUSayan| 3 yataH phirUzinaH sarvvayihUdIyAzca
prAcAM paramparAgatavAkyam sammanya pratalEna
hastAn aprakSalya na bhunjjatE| 4 ApanAdAgatya
majjanaM vinA na khAdanti; tathA pAnapAtrANAM
jalapAtrANAM pittalapAtrANAm AsanAnanjca jalE
majjanam ityAdayOnyEpi bahavastESAmAcArAH santi|
5 tE phirUzinO'dhyApakAzca yIzum papracchuH,
tava ziSyAH prAcAM paramparAgatavAkyAnusArENa

nAcarantO'prakSAlitakaraiH kutO bhujAMtE? 6
tataH sa pratyuvAca kapaTinO yuSmAn uddizya
yizaiyabhaviSyadvAdI yuktamavAdIt| yathA
svakIyairadharairEtE sammanyanatE sadaiva mAM|
kintu mattO viprakarSE santi tESAM manAMsi
ca| 7 zikSayantO bidhIn nnAjnjA bhajantE mAM
mudhaiva tE| 8 yUyaM jalapAtrapAnapAtrAdIni
majjayantO manujaparamparAgatavAkyAM rakSatha
kintu IzvarAjnjAM laMghadhvE; aparA IdRzyOnEkAH
kriyA api kurudhvE| 9 anyanjcAkathayat yUyaM
svaparamparAgatavAkyasya rakSArthaM spaSTarUpENa
IzvarAjnjAM lOpayatha| 10 yatO mUsAdvArA prOkTamasti
svapitarau sammanyadhvaM yastu mAtaraM pitaraM
vA durvvAkyAM vakti sa nitAntaM hanyatAM| 11
kintu madIyEna yEna dravyENa tavOpakArObhavat tat
karbbANamarthAd IzvarAya nivEditam idaM vAkyAM
yadi kOpi pitaraM mAtaraM vA vakti 12 tarhi yUyaM
mAtuH pitu rvOpakAraM karttAM taM vArayatha| 13
itthaM svapracAritaparamparAgatavAkyEna yUyam
IzvarAjnjAM mudhA vidhadvvE, IdRzAnyanyAnyanEkAni
karmmANi kurudhvE| 14 atha sa lOkAnAhUya babhASE
yUyaM sarvvE madvAkyAM zRNuta budhyadhvanjca| 15
bAhyAdantaraM pravizya naramamEdhyaM karttAM
zaknOti IdRzaM kimapi vastu nAsti, varam antarAd
bahirgataM yadvastu tanmanujam amEdhyaM
karOti| 16 yasya zrOtuM zrOtrE staH sa zRNOtu| 17
tataH sa lOkAn hitvA gRhamadhyaM praviSTastada
ziSyAstadRSTAntavAkyArthaM papracchuH| 18 tasmAt
sa tAn jagAda yUyamapi kimEtAdRgabOdhaH? kimapi

dravyaM bAhyAdantaraM pravizya naramamEdhyaM
karttAM na zaknOti kathAmimAM kiM na budhyadhve?
19 tat tadantarna pravizati kintu kukSimadhyaM
pravizati zESE sarvvabhuktavastugrAhiNi bahirdEzE
niryAti| **20** aparamapyavAdId yannarAnnirEti
tadEva naramamEdhyaM karOti| **21** yatO'ntarAd
arthAn manAvAnAM manObhyaH kucinta
parastrIvEzyAgamanaM **22** naravadhazcauryyaM lobhO
duSTatA pravanjcanA kAmukatA kudRSTirIzvaraninda
garvvastama ityAdIni nirgacchanti| **23** EtAni sarvvANi
duritAnyantarAdEtya naramamEdhyaM kurvvanti| **24** atha
sa utthAya tatsthAnAt sOrasIdOnpurapradEzaM jagAma
tatra kimapi nivEzanaM pravizya sarvvairajnjAtaH
sthAtuM matinjcakrE kintu guptaH sthAtuM na zazAka|
25 yataH suraphainikIdEzIyayUnAnIvaMzOdbhavastriyAH
kanya bhUtagrastAsit| sA strI tadvArttAM prApya
tatsamIpamAgatya taccaraNayOH patitva **26** svakanyAtO
bhUtAM nirAkarttAM tasmin vinayaM kRtavatI| **27**
kintu yIzustAmavadat prathamaM bAlakAstRpyantu
yatO bAlakAnAM khAdyaM gRhItva kukkurEbhyO
nikSEpO'nucitaH| **28** tada sA strI tamavAdIt bhOH
prabhO tat satyaM tathApi manjcAdhaHsthAH kukkurA
bAlAnAM karapatitAni khAdyakhaNPAni khAdanti|
29 tataH sO'kathayad EtatkathAhEtOH sakuzala yAhi
tava kanyAM tyaktva bhUtO gataH| **30** atha sA strI
gRhaM gatva kanyAM bhUtatyaktAM zayyAsthitAM
dadarza| **31** punazca sa sOrasIdOnpurapradEzAt prasthAya
dikApalidEzasya prAntarabhAgEna gAlIjaladhEH
samIpaM gatavAn| **32** tada lokairEkaM badhiraM

kadvadanjca naraM tannikaTamAnIya tasya gAtrE
 hastamarpayituM vinayaH kRtaH| 33 tatO yIzu
 rIokAraNyAt taM nirjanamAnIya tasya karNayOgguli
 rdadau niSThIvaM dattvA ca tajjihvAM pasparza|
 34 anantaraM svargaM nirIkSya dIrghaM nizvasya
 tamavadat itaphataH arthAn muktO bhUyAt| 35
 tatastatkSaNaM tasya karNau muktau jihvAyAzca
 jAPyApagamAt sa suspaSTavAkyamakathayat| 36
 atha sa tAn vAPhamityAdidEza yUyamimAM kathAM
 kasmaicidapi mA kathayata, kintu sa yati nyaSEdhat tE tati
 bAhulyEna prAcArayan; 37 tE'ticamatkRtya parasparaM
 kathayAmAsuH sa badhirAya zravanazaktiM mUkAya ca
 kathanazaktiM dattvA sarvvam karmmOttamarUpENa
 cakAra|

8 tadA tatsamIpaM bahavO loka AyAtA atastESAM
 bhOjyadravyAbhAvAd yIzuH ziSyAnAhUya jagAda, | 2
 lokanivahE mama kRpA jAyatE tE dinatrayaM mayA
 sArddhaM santi tESAM bhOjyaM kimapi nAsti| 3 tESAM
 madhyE'nEkE dUrAd AgataH, abhukTESu tESu mayA
 svagRhamabhiprahitESu tE pathi klamiSyanti| 4 ziSyA
 avAdiSuH, EtAvatO lokAn tarpayitum atra prantarE
 pUpAn prAptuM kEna zakyatE? 5 tataH sa tAn papraccha
 yuSmAkAM kati pUpAH santi? tE'kathayan sapta| 6
 tataH sa tAllokan bhuvi samupavESTum Adizya tAn
 sapta pUpAn dhRtvA IzvaraguNAn anukIrttayAmAsa,
 bhaMktvA parivESayituM ziSyAn prati dadau, tatastE
 lokEbhyaH parivESayAmAsuH| 7 tathA tESAM samIpe yE
 kSudramatsyA Asan tAnapyAdAya IzvaraguNAn saMkIrtya
 parivESayitum AdiSTavAn| 8 tatO loka bhuktvA tRptiM

gatA avaziSTakhAdyaiH pUrNAH saptaPallakA gRhItAzca|
 9 EtE bhOktAraH prAyazcatuH sahasrapuruSA Asan tataH
 sa tAn visasarja| 10 atha sa ziSyah saha nAvamAruhya
 dalmAnUthAsImAmAgataH| 11 tataH paraM phirUzina
 Agatya tEna saha vivadamAnAstasya parIkSArtham
 AkAziyacihnaM draSTuM yAcitavantaH| 12 tAdA
 so'ntardIrghaM nizvasyAkathayat, EtE vidyamAnanarAH
 kutazcinhaM mRgayantE? yuSmAnahaM yathArthaM
 bravImi lOkAnEtAn kimapi cihnaM na darzayiSyatE|
 13 atha tAn hitvA puna rnAvam Aruhya pAramagAt|
 14 Etarhi ziSyaiH pUpESu vismRtESu nAvi tESAM
 sannidhau pUpa EkaEva sthitaH| 15 tadAnIM yIzustAn
 AdiSTavAn phirUzinAM hErOdazca kiNvaM prati
 satarkAH sAvadhAnAzca bhavata| 16 tatastE'nyOnyaM
 vivEcanaM kartum ArEbhirE, asmAkAM sannidhau
 pUpO nAstIti hEtOridaM kathayati| 17 tad budvva
 yIzusteBhyO'kathayat yuSmAkAM sthAnE pUpAbhAvAt
 kuta itthaM vitarkayatha? yUyam kimadyApi kimapi
 na jAnitha? bOddhunja na zaknutha? yAvadadya
 kiM yuSmAkAM manAMsi kaThinAni santi? 18
 satsu nEtrESu kiM na pazyatha? satsu karNESu
 kiM na zRNutha? na smaratha ca? 19 yadAhaM
 panjcapUpAn panjcasahasrANAM puruSANAM madhyE
 bhaMktvA dattavAn tadAnIM yUyam avaziSTapUpaiH
 pUrNAn kati PallakAn gRhItavantaH? tE'kathayan
 dvAdazaPallakAn| 20 aparanjca yadA catuHsahasrANAM
 puruSANAM madhyE pUpAn bhaMktvAdadAM tAdA
 yUyam atiriktapUpAnAM kati PallakAn gRhItavantaH? tE
 kathayAmAsuH saptaPallakAn| 21 tAdA sa kathitavAn

tarhi yUyam adhunApi kutO bOdvvuM na zaknutha?
 22 anantaraM tasmin baitsaidAnagarE prAptE lOkA
 andhamEkAM naraM tatsamIpamAnIya taM spraSTuM
 taM prArthayAnjcakrirE| 23 tadA tasyAndhasya karau
 gRhItvA nagarAd bahirdEzaM taM nItavAn; tannEtrE
 niSThIvaM dattvA tadgAtrE hastAvarpayitvA taM
 papraccha, kimapi pazyasi? 24 sa nEtrE unmiIya
 jagAda, vRkSavat manujAn gacchatO nirIkSE| 25 tatO
 yIzuH punastasya nayanayO rhastAvarpayitvA tasya
 nEtrE unmiIlayAmAsa; tasmAt sa svasthO bhUtva
 spaSTarUpAM sarvvalOkAn dadarza| 26 tataH paraM
 tvaM grAmAM mA gaccha grAmasthaM kamapi ca
 kimapyanuktvA nijagRhaM yAhItYAdizya yIzustaM
 nijagRhaM prahitavAn| 27 anantaraM ziSyaiH sahitO
 yIzuH kaisariyAphilipipuraM jagAma, pathi gacchan
 tAnapRcchat kO'ham atra lOkAH kiM vadanti? 28 tE
 pratyUcuH tvAM yOhanaM majjakaM vadanti kintu kEpi
 kEpi EliyaM vadanti; aparE kEpi kEpi bhaviSyadvAdinAm
 EkO jana iti vadanti| 29 atha sa tAnapRcchat kintu kOham?
 ityatra yUyam kiM vadatha? tadA pitaraH pratyavadat
 bhavAn abhiSiktastrAta| 30 tataH sa tAn gAPhamAdizad
 yUyam mama kathA kasmaicidapi mA kathayata| 31
 manuSyaputrENAvazyaM bahavO yAtana bhOkTavyAH
 prAcInalOkaiH pradhAnayAjakairadhyApakaizca sa
 ninditaH san ghAtayiSyatE tRtIyadinE utthAsyati
 ca, yIzuH ziSyAnupadESTumArabhya kathAmimAM
 spaSTamAcaSta| 32 tasmAt pitarastasya hastau dhRtvA
 taM tarjJitavAn| 33 kintu sa mukhaM parAvartya
 ziSyagaNaM nirIkSyA pitaraM tarjayitvAvAdId dUrIbhava

vighnakArin IzvarIyakAryyAdapi manuSyakAryyaM
 tubhyaM rOcatatarAM| 34 atha sa lOkAn ziSyAMzcAhUya
 jagAda yaH kazcin mAmanugantum icchati sa AtmAnaM
 dAmyatu, svakruzaM gRhItvA matpazcAd AyAtu|
 35 yatO yaH kazcit svaprANaM rakSitumicchati sa
 taM hAryaiSyati, kintu yaH kazcin madarthaM
 susaMvAdArthanja prANaM hAryati sa taM rakSiSyati|
 36 aparanjca manujaH sarvvaM jagat prApya yadi
 svaprANaM hAryati tarhi tasya kO lAbhaH? 37
 naraH svaprANavinimayEna kiM dAtuM zaknOti? 38
 EtESAM vyabhicAriNAM pApinAnjca lOkAnAM sAKSAd
 yadi kOpi mAM matkathAnjca lajjAspadaM jAnAti
 tarhi manujaputrO yadA dharmmadUtaiH saha pituH
 prabhAvENAgamiSyati tadA sOpi taM lajjAspadaM
 jnjAsyati|

9 atha sa tAnavAdIt yuSmabhyamahaM yathArthaM
 kathayAmi, IzvararAjyaM parAkramENOpasthitaM na
 dRSTvA mRtyuM nAsvAdiSyantE, atra daNPayamAnAnAM
 madhyEpi tAdRza lOkAH santi| 2 atha SaPdinebhyaH
 paraM yIzuH pitaraM yAkUbaM yOhananjca gRhItvA
 girErucasya nirjanasthAnaM gatvA tESAM pratyakSE
 mUrtyantaram dadhAra| 3 tatastasya paridhEyam IdRzam
 ujjvalahimapANaParaM jAtaM yad jagati kOpi rajako
 na tAdRk pANaParaM karttAM zaknOti| 4 aparanjca
 EliyO mUsAzca tEbhyO darzanaM dattvA yIzuna saha
 kathanaM karttumArEbhatE| 5 tadA pitarO yIzumavAdIt
 hE gurO'smAkamatra sthithiruttama, tataEva vyaM
 tvatkRtE EkAM mUsAkRtE EkAm EliyakRtE caikAM,
 EtAstisraH kuTI rnirmmAma| 6 kintu sa yaduktavAn tat

svayaM na bubudhE tataH sarvvE bibhayAnjcakruH| 7
 Etarhi payOdastAn chAdayAmAsa, mamayAM priyaH
 putraH kathAsu tasya manAMsi nivEzayatEti nabhOvANI
 tanmEdyAnniryayau| 8 atha haThAttE caturdizo dRSTvA
 yIzuM vinA svaiH sahitaM kamapi na dadRzuH| 9 tataH
 paraM girEravarOhaNakAlE sa tAn gAPham dUtyAdidEza
 yAvannarasUnOH zmazAnAdutthAnaM na bhavati, tAvat
 darzanasyAsya vArttA yuSmAbhiH kasmaicidapi na
 vaktavyA| 10 tadA zmazAnAdutthAnasya kObhiprAya iti
 vicAryya tE tadvAkyam svESu gOpAyAnjcakrirE| 11 atha
 tE yIzuM papracchuH prathamata EliyEnAgantavyam
 iti vAkyam kuta upAdhyAyA AhuH? 12 tadA sa
 pratyuvAca, EliyaH prathamamEtya sarvvakAryyANi
 sAdhayiSyati; naraputrE ca lipi ryathAstE tathaiva
 sOpi bahuduHkhaM prApyAvajnjAsyatE| 13 kintvahaM
 yuSmAn vadAmi, EliyArthE lipi ryathAstE tathaiva sa
 Etya yayau, loka: svEcchAnurUpaM tamabhivyavaharanti
 sma| 14 anantaraM sa ziSyasamIpamEtya tESAM
 catuHpArzvE taiH saha bahujanAn vivadamAnAn
 adhyApakAMzca dRSTavAn; 15 kintu sarvvalOkAstaM
 dRSTvaiva camatkRtya tadAsannaM dhAvantastaM
 praNEmuH| 16 tadA yIzuradhyApakAnaprAkSid EtaIH
 saha yUyaM kiM vivadadhvE? 17 tatO lokAnAM
 kazcidEkaH pratyavAdIt hE gurO mama sUnuM mUkaM
 bhUtadhRtanjca bhavadAsannam AnayaM| 18 yadAsau
 bhUtastamAkramatE tadaiva pAtasati tathA sa phENAyatE,
 dantairdantAn gharSati kSINO bhavati ca; tatO hEtOstaM
 bhUtAM tyAjayituM bhavacchiSyAn nivEditavAn kintu
 tE na zEkuH| 19 tadA sa tamavAdIt, rE avizvAsinaH

santAnA yuSmAbhiH saha kati kAlAnahaM sthAsyAmi?
 aparAn kati kAlAn vA va AcArAn sahiSyE? taM
 madAsannamAnayata| 20 tatastatsannidhiM sa AnIyata
 kintu taM dRSTvaiva bhUtO bAlakaM dhRtavAn; sa ca
 bhUmau patitvA phENAyamAnO lulOTha| 21 tadA sa
 tatpitaraM papraccha, asyEdRzI dazA kati dinAni bhUtA?
 tataH sOvAdIt bAlyakAlAt| 22 bhUtOyaM taM nAzayituM
 bahuvArAn vahnau jalE ca nyakSipat kintu yadi bhavAna
 kimapi karttAM zaknOti tarhi dayAM kRtvAsmAn
 upakarOtu| 23 tadA yIzustamavadat yadi pratyEtum
 zaknOSi tarhi pratyayinE janAya sarvvaM sAdhyam|
 24 tatastatkSaNaM tadbAlakasya pitA prOccai rUvan
 sAzrunEtraH prOvAca, prabhO pratyEmi mamApratyayaM
 pratikuru| 25 atha yIzu rOkasagghaM dhAvitvAyAntaM
 dRSTvA tamapUtabhUtaM tarjayitvA jagAda, rE badhira
 mUka bhUta tvamEtasmAd bahirbhava punaH kadApi
 mAzrayainaM tvAmaham ityAdizAmi| 26 tadA sa
 bhUtazcItzabdaM kRtvA tamApIPya bahirjajAma, tatO
 bAlakO mRtakalpO babhUva tasmAdayaM mRtaityanEkE
 kathayAmAsuH| 27 kintu karaM dhRtvA yIzunOtthApitaH
 sa uttasthau| 28 atha yIzau gRhaM praviSTE ziSyA guptaM
 taM papracchuH, vayamEnaM bhUtaM tyAjayituM kuto
 na zaktAH? 29 sa uvAca, prArthanOpavAsau vina
 kEnApyanyEna karmmaNA bhUtamIdRzaM tyAjayituM
 na zakyaM| 30 anantaraM sa tatsthAnAditvA
 gAlImadhyEna yayau, kintu tat kOpi jAnIyAditi sa
 naicchat| 31 aparanjca sa ziSyAnupadizan babhASE,
 naraputrO narahastESu samarpayisyatE tE ca taM
 haniSyanti taistasmin hate tRtIyadinE sa utthAsyatIti|

32 kintu tatkathAM tE nAbudhyanta praSTunjca
 bibhyaH| **33** atha yIzuH kapharnAhUmpuramAgatya
 madhyEgRhanjcEtya tAnapRcchad vartmamadhyE
 yUyamanyOnyaM kiM vivadadhvE sma? **34** kintu
 tE niruttarAstasthu ryasmAttESAM kO mukhya iti
 vartmAni tE'nyOnyaM vyavadanta| **35** tataH sa upavizya
 dvAdazaziSyAn AhUya babhASE yaH kazcit mukhyO
 bhavitumicchati sa sarvvEbhyO gauNaH sarvvESAM
 sEvakazca bhavatu| **36** tadA sa bAlakamEkaM gRhItvA
 madhyE samupAvEzayat tatastaM krOPE kRtvA tAnavAdAt
37 yaH kazcidIdRzasya kasyApi bAlasyAtithyaM karOti
 sa mamAtithyaM karOti; yaH kazcinmamAtithyaM
 karOti sa kEvalam mamAtithyaM karOti tanna
 matprErakasyApyAtithyaM karOti| **38** atha yOhan
 tamabravit hE gurO, asmAkamananugAminam EkaM
 tvAnnAmnA bhUtAn tyAjayantaM vayaM dRSTavantaH,
 asmAkamapazcAdgAmitvAcca taM nyaSEdhAma| **39**
 kintu yIzuravadat taM mA niSEdhat, yatO yaH
 kazcin mannAmnA citraM karmma karOti sa sahasA
 mAM ninditUM na zaknOti| **40** tathA yaH kazcid
 yuSmAkAM vipakSatAM na karOti sa yuSmAkamEva
 sapakSaH| **41** yaH kazcid yuSmAn khrISTaziSyAn
 jnjAtvA mannAmnA kaMsaikEna pAnIyaM pAtuM dadAti,
 yuSmAnahaM yathArthaM vacmi, sa phalEna vanjcitO na
 bhaviSyati| **42** kintu yadi kazcin mayi vizvAsinAmESAM
 kSudraprANinAm EkasyApi vighnaM janayati, tarhi
 tasyaitatkarmma karaNAt kaNThabaddhapESaNikasya
 tasya sAgarAgAdhajala majjanaM bhadraM| **43** ataH
 svakarO yadi tvAM bAdhate tarhi taM chindhi; **44**

yasmAt yatra kITA na mriyantE vahnizca na nirvvAti,
tasmin anirvvANAnalanarakE karadvayavastava gamanAt
karahInasya svargappravEzastava kSEmaM| (Geenna g1067)
45 yadi tava pAdO vighnaM janayati tarhi taM chindhi, 46
yatO yatra kITA na mriyantE vahnizca na nirvvAti, tasmin
'nirvvANavahnau narakE dvipAdavatastava nikSEpAt
pAdahInasya svargappravEzastava kSEmaM| (Geenna g1067) 47
svanEtraM yadi tvAM bAdhatE tarhi tadapyutpATaya, yatO
yatra kITA na mriyantE vahnizca na nirvvAti, 48 tasmina
'nirvvANavahnau narakE dvinEtrasya tava nikSEpAd
EkanEtravata IzvararAjyE pravEzastava kSEmaM| (Geenna
g1067) 49 yathA sarvvO bali rlavaNAktaH kriyatE tathA
sarvvO janO vahnirUpENa lavaNAktaH kAriSyatE| 50
lavaNaM bhadraM kintu yadi lavaNE svAduta na
tiSThati, tarhi katham AsvAdyuktaM kariSyatha? yUyaM
lavaNayukta bhavata parasparaM prEma kuruta|

10 anantaraM sa tatsthAnAt prasthAya
yarddananadyAH pArE yihUdApradEza upasthitavAn,
tatra tadantike lOkAnAM samAgamE jAtE sa
nijarItyanusArENa punastAn upadidEza| 2 tAdA
phirUzinastatsamIpam Etya taM parIkSitUM papracchaH
svajAyA manujAnAM tyajyA na vEti? 3 tataH sa
pratyavAdIt, atra kAryyE mUsA yuSmAn prati
kimAjnjApayat? 4 ta UcuH tyAgapatraM lEkhitUM
svapatnIM tyaktunjca mUsA'numanyatE| 5 tAdA yIzuH
pratyuvAca, yuSmAkAM manasAM kATHinyAddhEtO
rmUsA nidEzamimam alikhat| 6 kintu sRSTErAdau
IzvarO narAn puMrUpENa strIrUpENa ca sasarja| 7
"tataH kArANAt pumAn pitaraM mAtaranjca

tyaktvA svajAyAyAm AsaktO bhaviSyati, 8 tau dvAv
 EkAggau bhaviSyataH|" tasmAt tatKAlamArabhya
 tau na dvAv EkAggau| 9 ataH kAraNAd IzvarO
 yadayOjayat kOpi narastanna viyEjayEt| 10 atha yIzu
 rgRhaM praviSTastadA ziSyAH punastatkathAM taM
 papracchuH| 11 tataH sOvadat kazcid yadi svabhAryyAM
 tyaktavAnyAm udvahati tarhi sa svabhAryyAyAH
 prAtikUlyEna vyabhicArI bhavati| 12 kAcinnArI yadi
 svapatiM hitvAnyapuMsA vivAhitA bhavati tarhi sApi
 vyabhicAriNI bhavati| 13 atha sa yathA zizUn sprZEt,
 tadarthaM lokaistadantikaM zizava Anlyanta, kintu
 ziSyAstAnAnItavatastarjayAmAsuH| 14 yIzustad dRSTvA
 krudhyan jagAda, mannikaTam AgantuM zizUn mA
 vArayata, yata EtAdRzA IzvararAjyAdhikAriNaH| 15
 yuSmAnahaM yathArthaM vacmi, yaH kazcit zizuvad
 bhUtvA rAjyamIzvarasya na gRhIlyAt sa kadApi
 tadrAjyaM pravESTuM na zaknOti| 16 ananatarAM sa
 zizUnagkE nidhAya tESAM gAtrESu hastau dattvAziSaM
 babhASE| 17 atha sa vartmanA yAti, Etarhi jana EkO
 dhAvan Agatya tatsammukhE jAnunI pAtayitvA
 pRSTavAn, bhOH paramagurO, anantAyuH prAptayE
 mayA kiM karttavyaM? (aiṅnios g166) 18 tadA yIzuruvAca,
 mAM paramaM kutO vadasi? vinEzvaraM kOpi paramO
 na bhavati| 19 parastrIM nAbhigaccha; naraM mA
 ghAtaya; stEyaM mA kuru; mRSAsAkSyAM mA dEhi;
 hiMsAnjca mA kuru; pitarau sammanyasva; nidEza EtE
 tvayA jnjAtAH| 20 tatastana pratyuktaM, hE gurO
 bAlyakAlAdahaM sarvvAnEtAn AcarAmi| 21 tadA
 yIzustaM vilOkya snEhEna babhASE, tavaikasyAbhAva

AstE; tvaM gatvA sarvvasvaM vikrIya daridrEbhyO
 vizrANaya, tataH svargE dhanaM prApsyasi; tataH
 param Etya kruzaM vahan madanuvartti bhava| 22
 kintu tasya bahusampadvidyamAnatvAt sa imAM
 kathAmAkarNya viSaNO duHkhitazca san jagAma| 23
 atha yIzucaturdizO nirIkSya ziSyAn avAdIt,
 dhanilOkAnAm IzvararAgypravEzaH kIdRg duSkaraH| 24
 tasya kathAtaH ziSyAzcamaccakruH, kintu sa
 punaravadat, hE bAlakA yE dhanE vizvasanti tESAm
 IzvararAgypravEzaH kIdRg duSkaraH| 25 IzvararAgyE
 dhaninAM pravEzAt sUcirandhrENa mahAggasya
 gamanAgamanaM sukaraM| 26 tadA ziSyA atIva vismitAH
 parasparaM prOcuH, tarhi kaH paritrANaM prAptuM
 zaknOti? 27 tatO yIzustAn vilOkya babhASE, tan
 narasyAsAdhyam kintu nEzvarasya, yatO hEtOrIzvarasya
 sarvvaM sAdhyam| 28 tadA pitara uvAca, pazya vyaM
 sarvvaM parityajya bhavatOnugAminO jAtAH| 29 tatO
 yIzuH pratyavadat, yuSmAnahaM yathArthaM
 vadAmi, madarthaM susaMvAdArthaM vA yO
 janaH sadanaM bhrAtaraM bhaginIM pitaraM
 mAtaraM jAyAM santAnAn bhUmi vA tyaktvA 30
 gRhabhrAtRbhaginIpitRmAtRpatnIsantAnabhUmInAmiha
 zataguNAN prEtyAnantAyuzca na prApnOti tAdRzaH
 kOpi nAsti| (aiōn g165, aiōnios g166) 31 kintvagrIya anEke
 lOKAH zESAH, zESIya anEke lOKAzcAgrA bhaviSyanti| 32
 atha yirUzAlamyAnakAlE yIzustESAm agragAmI
 babhUva, tasmAttE citraM jnjAtvA pazcAdgAminO
 bhUtva bibhyuH| tadA sa puna rdvAdazaziSyAn gRhItva
 svIyaM yadyad ghaTiSyatE tattat tEbhyaH kathayituM

prArEbhe; 33 pazyata vayaM yirUzAlampuraM
 yAmaH, tatra manuSyaputraH pradhAnayAjakAnAm
 upAdhyAyAnAnjca karESu samarpayiSyatE; tE ca
 vadhadaNPajnjAM dApayitvA paradEzIyAnAM karESu
 taM samarpayiSyanti| 34 tE tamupahasya kazaya
 prahRtya tadvapuSi niSThIvaM nikSipya taM haniSyanti,
 tataH sa tRtIyadinE prOthAsyati| 35 tataH sivadeH
 putrau yAkUbyOhanau tadantikam Etya prOcatuH, hE
 gurO yad AvAbhyAM yAcisyatE tadasmadarthaM bhavAn
 karOtu nivEdanamidamAvayOH| 36 tataH sa kathitavAn,
 yuvAM kimicchathaH? kiM mayA yuSmadarthaM
 karaNIyam? 37 tAdA tau prOcatuH, AvayOrEkaM
 dakSiNapArzvE vAmapArzvE caikaM tavaizvaryyapade
 samupavESTum AjnjApaya| 38 kintu yIzuH pratyuvAca
 yuvAmajnjAtvEdaM prArthayEthE, yEna kaMsEnAhaM
 pAsyAmi tEna yuvAbhyAM kiM pAtuM zakSyatE? yasmin
 majjanEnAhaM majjiSyE tanmajjanE majjayituM kiM
 yuvAbhyAM zakSyatE? tau pratyUcatuH zakSyatE| 39
 tAdA yIzuravadat yEna kaMsEnAhaM pAsyAmi
 tEnAvazyam yuvAmapi pAsyathaH, yEna majjanEna
 cAhaM majjiyyE tatra yuvAmapi majjiSyEthE| 40 kintu
 yESamartham idaM nirUpitaM, tAn vihAyAnyam kamapi
 mama dakSiNapArzvE vAmapArzvE vA samupavEzayituM
 mamAdhikArO nAsti| 41 athAnyadazaziSyA imAM
 kathAM zrutvA yAkUbyOhanbhyAM cukupuH| 42 kintu
 yIzustAn samAhUya babhASE, anyadEzIyAnAM rAjatvaM
 yE kurvvanti tE tESAmEva prabhutvaM kurvvanti, tathA
 yE mahALOkAstE tESAm adhipatitvaM kurvvantIti yUYaM
 jAnitha| 43 kintu yuSmAkAM madhyE na tathA

bhaviSyati, yuSmAkaM madhyE yaH prAdhAnyam
 vAnjchati sa yuSmAkaM sEvako bhaviSyati, 44
 yuSmAkaM yo mahAn bhavitumicchati sa sarvvESAM
 kigkarO bhaviSyati| 45 yatO manuSyaputraH sEvyo
 bhavituM nAgataH sEvAM karttAM tathAnEkESAM
 paritrANasya mUlyarUpasvaprANaM dAtunjAgataH| 46
 atha tE yirIhOnagaraM prAptAstasmAt ziSyai
 rIokaizca saha yIzo rgamanakAlE TImayasya putro
 barTImayanAmA andhastanmArgapArzvE bhikSArtham
 upaviSTaH| 47 sa nAsaratIyasya yIzOrAgamanavArttAM
 prApya prOcai rvaktumArEbhe, hE yIzo dAyUdaH
 santAna mAM dayasva| 48 tatOnEke loka maunIbhavEti
 taM tarjayAmAsuH, kintu sa punaradhikamuccai rjagAda,
 hE yIzo dAyUdaH santAna mAM dayasva| 49 tAdA
 yIzuH sthitvA tamAhvAtuM samAdidEza, tato
 lOkAstamandhamAhUya babhASirE, hE nara, sthiro
 bhava, uttiSTha, sa tvAmAhvayati| 50 tAdA sa
 uttarIyavastraM nikSipyA prOthaya yIzOH samIpaM
 gataH| 51 tato yIzustamavadat tvayA kiM prArthyatE?
 tubhyamaH kiM kariSyAmI? tAdA sOndhastamuvAca,
 hE gurO madIyA dRSTirbhavEt| 52 tato yIzustamuvAca
 yahi tava vizvAsastvAM svasthamakArSit, tasmAt
 tatksaNaM sa dRSTiM prApya pathA yIzOH pazcAd
 yayau|

11 anantaraM tESu yirUzAlamaH samIpasthayO
 rbaitphagIbaitthanIyapurayOrantikasthaM
 jaitunanAmAdrimAgatESu yIzuH prESaNakAlE dvau
 ziSyAvidaM vAkyaM jagAda, 2 yuvAmamuM
 sammukhasthaM grAmaM yAtaM, tatra pravizya yo

naraM nAvahat taM garddabhazAvakaM drakSyathastaM
mOcayitvAnayataM| 3 kintu yuvAM karmmEdaM kutaH
kuruthaH? kathAmimAM yadi kOpi pRcchati tarhi
prabhOratra prayOjanamastiIti kathitE sa zIghraM
tamatra prESayiSyati| 4 tatastau gatVA dvimArgamElanE
kasyacid dvArasya pArzvE taM garddabhazAvakaM
prApya mOcayataH, 5 Etarhi tatrOpasthitalOkAnAM
kazcid apRcchat, garddabhazizuM kutO mOcayathaH? 6
tadA yIzOrAjnjAnusArENa tEbhyaH pratyuditE
tatksaNam tamAdAtuM tE'nujajnjuH| 7 atha tau yIzOH
sannidhiM garddabhazizum AnIya tadupari svavastrANi
pAtayAmAsatuH; tataH sa tadupari samupaviSTaH|
8 tadAnEkE pathi svavAsAMsi pAtayAmAsuH,
paraizca taruzAkhAzchitavA mArgE vikIrNAH| 9
aparanjca pazcAdgAminO'gragAminazca sarvvE janA
ucaiHsvarENa vaktumArEbhira, jaya jaya yaH
paramEzvarasya nAmnAgacchati sa dhanya iti| 10
tathAsmAkamaM pUrvvapuruSasya dAyUdO
yadrAjyaM paramEzvaranAmnAyAti tadapi dhanyaM,
sarvvasmAducchrAyE svargE Izvarasya jayO bhavEt| 11
itthaM yIzu ryirUzAlami mandiraM pravizya
caturdiksthAni sarvvANi vastUni dRSTavAn;
atha sAyaMkAla upasthitE dvAdazaziSyasahitO
baithaniyaM jagAma| 12 aparEhani baithaniyAd
AgamanasamayE kSudhArttO babhUva| 13 tatO dUrE
sapatramuPumbarapAdapaM vilOkya tatra kinjcit
phalaM prAptuM tasya sannikRSTaM yayau, tadAnIM
phalapAtanasya samayO nAgacchati| tatastatrOpasthitaH
patrANi vinA kimapyaparaM na prApya sa kathitavAn, 14

adyArabhya kOpi mAnavastvattaH phalaM na bhunjJIta;
 imAM kathAM tasya ziSyAH zuzruvuH| (aiōn g165) 15
 tadanantaraM tESu yirUzAlamamAyAtESu yIzu
 rmandiraM gatvA tatrasthAnAM baNijAM mudrAsanAni
 pArAvatavikrEtRNAm AsanAni ca nyubjayAnjcakAra
 sarvvAn krEtRn vikrEtRMzca bahizcakAra| 16 aparaM
 mandiramadhyEna kimapi pAtraM vOPhuM sarvvajanaM
 nivArayAmAsa| 17 lOkAnupadizan jagAda, mama gRhaM
 sarvvajAtIyAnAM prArthanAgRham iti nAmnA prathitaM
 bhaviSyati Etat kiM zAstrE likhitaM nAsti? kintu yUyaM
 tadEva cORANAM gahvaraM kurutha| 18 imAM vANIM
 zrutvAdhyApakAH pradhAnayAjakAzca taM yathA
 nAzayituM zaknuvanti tathOpAyaM mRgayAmAsuH,
 kintu tasyOpadEzAt sarvvE lOkA vismayaM gatA ataste
 tasmAd bibhyuH| 19 atha sAyaMsamaya upasthite
 yIzurnagarAd bahirvavrAja| 20 anantaraM prAtaHkAlE tE
 tEna mArgENa gacchantastamuPumbaramahIruhaM
 samUlaM zuSkaM dadRzuH| 21 tataH pitaraH
 pUrvvavAKyaM smaran yIzuM babhASaM, hE gurO
 pazyatu ya uPumbaraviTapI bhavata zaptaH sa zuSkO
 babhUva| 22 tatO yIzuH pratyavAdIt, yUyamIzvarE
 vizvasita| 23 yuSmAnahaM yathArthaM vadAmi kOpi
 yadyEtadgiriM vadati, tvamutthAya gatvA jaladhau pata,
 prOktamidaM vAKyamavazyaM ghaTiSyatE, manasa
 kimapi na sandihya cEdidaM vizvasEt tarhi tasya
 vAkyAnusArENa tad ghaTiSyatE| 24 atO hEtOrahaM
 yuSmAn vacmi, prArthanAkAlE yadyadAkAMkSiSyadhvE
 tattadavazyaM prApsyatha, itthaM vizvasita, tataH
 prApsyatha| 25 aparanjca yuSmAsu prArthayituM

samutthitESu yadi kOpi yuSmAkam aparAdhI tiSThati,
 tarhi taM kSamadhvaM, tathA kRtE yuSmAkaM
 svargasthaH pitApi yuSmAkamAgAMmi kSamiSyatE| 26
 kintu yadi na kSamadhvE tarhi vaH svargasthaH pitApi
 yuSmAkamAgAMsi na kSamiSyatE| 27 anantaraM tE puna
 ryirUzAlamaM pravivizuH, yIzu ryadA madhyEmandiram
 itastatO gacchati, tadAnIM pradhAnayAjaka
 upAdhyAyAH prAnjcazca tadantikamEtya kathAmimAM
 papracchuH, 28 tvaM kEnAdEzEna karmmANyEtAni
 karOSi? tathaitAni karmmANi karttAM kEnAdiSTOSi? 29
 tatO yIzuH pratigaditavAn ahamapi yuSmAn EkakathAM
 pRcchAmi, yadi yUyaM tasyA uttaraM kurutha, tarhi
 kayAjnjayAhaM karmmANyEtAni karOmi tad
 yuSmabhyaM kathayiSyAmi| 30 yOhanO majjanam
 IzvarAt jAtaM kiM mAnavAt? tanmahyaM kathayata| 31
 tE parasparaM vivEktuM prArEbhirE, tad IzvarAd
 babhUvEti cEd vadAmastarhi kutastaM na pratyaita?
 kathamEtAM kathayiSyati| 32 mAnavAd abhavaditi cEd
 vadAmastarhi lOkEbhyO bhayamasti yatO hEtOH sarvVE
 yOhanaM satyaM bhaviSyadvAdinaM manyantE| 33
 ataEva tE yIzuM pratyavAdiSu rvayaM tad vaktuM
 na zaknumaH| yIzuruvAca, tarhi yEnAdEzEna
 karmmANyEtAni karOmi, ahamapi yuSmabhyaM tanna
 kathayiSyAmi|

12 anantaraM yIzu rdRSTAntEna tEbhyaH
 kathayitumArEbhe, kazcidEkO drAkSAkSEtraM
 vidhAya taccaturdikSu vAraNIM kRtvA tanmadhyE
 drAkSApESaNakuNPam akhanat, tathA tasya gaPamapi
 nirmmitavAn tatastatkSEtraM kRSIvalESu samarpya

dUradaM jagama| 2 tadanantaraM phalakaLE
 kRSivalEbhyO drAkSAkSEtraphalAni prAptuM tESAM
 savidhe bhRtyam EkaM prAhiNOT| 3 kintu kRSivalAstaM
 dhRtvA prahRtya riktahastaM visasRjuH| 4 tataH sa
 punaranyamEkaM bhRtyaM praSayAmAsa, kintu tE
 kRSivalAH pASANaghAtaistasya zirO bhagktvA
 sApamAnaM taM vyasarjan| 5 tataH paraM sOparaM
 dAsaM prAhiNOT tAdA tE taM jaghnuH, Evam anEkESAM
 kasyacit prahAraH kasyacid vadhaZca taiH kRtaH| 6 tataH
 paraM mayA svaputrE prahitE tE tamavazyaM
 sammaMsyantE, ityuktAvazESE tESAM sannidhau
 nijapriyam advitIyaM putraM prESayAmAsa| 7 kintu
 kRSivalAH parasparaM jagaduH, ESa uttarAdhikArI,
 Agacchata vayamEnaM hanmastathA kRtE 'dhikArOyam
 asmAkaM bhaviSyati| 8 tatastaM dhRtvA hatvA
 drAkSAkSEtrAd bahiH prAkSipan| 9 anEnAsau
 drAkSAkSEtrapatiH kiM kariSyati? sa Etya tAn kRSivalAn
 saMhatya tatKSEtram anyESu kRSivalESu samarpayiSyati|
 10 aparanjca, "sthapatayaH kariSyanti grAvANaM yantu
 tucchakaM| prAdhAnaprastaraH kONE sa Eva
 saMbhaviSyati| 11 Etat karmma parEzasyAMdbhutaM nO
 dRSTitO bhavEt||" imAM zAstrIyaM lipiM yUyaM kiM
 nApATHiStA? 12 tadAnIM sa tAnuddizya tAM
 dRSTAntakathAM kathitavAn, ta itthaM budvva taM
 dharttAmudyataH, kintu lOkEbhyO bibhyuH,
 tadanantaraM tE taM vihAya vavrajuH| 13 aparanjca tE
 tasya vAkyadOSaM dharttAM katipayAn phirUzinO
 hErOdIyaMzca lOkAn tadantikaM prESayAmAsuH| 14 ta
 Agatya tamavadan, hE gurO bhavAn tathyabhASI

kasyApyanurOdhaM na manyatE, pakSapAtanjca na
 karOti, yathArthata IzvarIyaM mArgaM darzayati
 vayamEtat prajAnImaH, kaisarAya karO dEyO na vAM?
 vayaM dAsyAmO na vA? 15 kintu sa tESAM kapaTaM
 jnjAtvA jagAda, kutO mAM parIkSadhvE? EkaM
 mudrApAdaM samAnIya mAM darzayata| 16 tAdA
 tairEkasmin mudrApAdE samAnItE sa tAn papraccha,
 atra likhitaM nAma mUrtti rva kasya? tE pratyUcuH,
 kaisarasya| 17 tAdA yIzuravadat tarhi kaisarasya dravyANi
 kaisarAya datta, Izvarasya dravyANi tu IzvarAya datta;
 tatastE vismayaM mEnirE| 18 atha mRtAnAmutthAnaM
 yE na manyantE tE sidUkinO yIzOH samIpamAgatya taM
 papracchuH; 19 hE gurO kazcijjanO yadi niHsantatiH san
 bhAryyAyAM satyAM mriyatE tarhi tasya bhrAtA tasya
 bhAryyAM gRhItvA bhrAtu rvaMzOtpattiM kariSyati,
 vyavasthAmimAM mUsA asmAn prati vyalikhat| 20 kintu
 kEcit sapta bhrAtara Asan, tatastESAM jyESThabhrAtA
 vivahya niHsantatiH san amriyata| 21 tatO dvitIyO
 bhrAtA tAM striyamagRhaNat kintu sOpi niHsantatiH san
 amriyata; atha tRtIyOpi bhrAtA tAdRzObhavat| 22 itthaM
 saptaiva bhrAtarastAM striyaM gRhItvA niHsantAnAH
 santO'mriyanta, sarvvazESE sApi strI mriyatE sma| 23
 atha mRtAnAmutthAnakAlE yadA ta utthAsyanti tAdA
 tESAM kasya bhAryyA sA bhaviSyati? yatastE saptaiva
 tAM vyavahan| 24 tatO yIzuH pratyuvAca zAstram
 Izvarazaktinjca yUyamajnjAtvA kimabhrAmyata na? 25
 mRtalOkAnAmutthAnaM sati tE na vivahanti vAgdatta
 api na bhavanti, kintu svargIyadUtAnAM sadRzA
 bhavanti| 26 punazca "aham ibrAhIma Izvara ishAka

IzvarO yAkUbazcEzvaraH" yAmimAM kathAM
 stambamadyE tiSThan IzvarO mUsAmavAdIt
 mRtAnAmutthAnArthE sA kathA mUsAlikhitE pustakE
 kiM yuSmAbhi rnApATHi? 27 IzvarO jIvatAM prabhuH
 kintu mRtAnAM prabhu rna bhavati, tasmAddhEtO
 ryUyaM mahAbhramENa tiSThatha| 28 Etarhi
 EkOdhyApaka Etya tESAmittHaM vicAraM zuzrAva;
 yIzusteSAM vAkyasya saduttaraM dattavAn iti
 budvva taM pRSTavAn sarvvAsAm AjnjAnAM ka
 zrESThA? tatO yIzuH pratyuvAca, 29 "hE isrAyElloka
 avadhatta, asmAkAM prabhuH paramEzvara Eka Eva,
 30 yUyaM sarvvantaHkaraNaiH sarvvaprANaiH
 sarvvacittaiH sarvvazaktibhizca tasmin prabhau
 paramEzvarE prIyadhvaM," ityAjnjA zrESThA| 31 tathA
 "svaprativAsini svavat prEma kurudhvaM," ESA yA
 dvitIyAjnjA sA tAdRzI; EtAbhyAM dvAbhyAm
 AjnjAbhyAm anyA kApyAjnjA zrESThA nAsti| 32 tAdA
 sOdhyApakastamavadat, hE gurO satyaM bhavAn
 yathArthaM prOktavAn yata EkasmAd IzvarAd anyO
 dvitIya IzvarO nAsti; 33 aparaM sarvvAntaHkaraNaiH
 sarvvaprANaiH sarvvacittaiH sarvvazaktibhizca
 IzvarE prEmakaraNaM tathA svamIpavAsini svavat
 prEmakaraNanjca sarvvEbhyO hOmabalidAnAdibhyaH
 zraSThaM bhavati| 34 tatO yIzuH subuddhEriva tasyEdam
 uttaraM zrutvA taM bhASitavAn tvamIzvarasya rAjyAnna
 dUrOsI|itaH paraM tEna saha kasyApi vAkyasya vicAraM
 karttAM kasyApi pragalbhatA na jAtA| 35 anantaraM
 madhyEmandiram upadizan yIzurimaM praznaM cakAra,
 adhyApaka abhiSiktaM (tArakaM) kutO dAyUdaH

santAnaM vadanti? 36 svayaM dAyUd pavitrasyAtmana
 AvEzEnEdaM kathayAmAsa| yathA| "mama prabhumidaM
 vAkyavadat paramEzvaraH| tava zatrUnahaM yAvat
 pAdapIThaM karOmi na| tAvat kAlaM madIyE tvaM
 dakSapArzv upAviza|" 37 yadi dAyUd taM prabhUM
 vadati tarhi kathaM sa tasya santAnO bhavitumarhati?
 itarE lOkAstatkathAM zrutvAnananduH| 38 tadAnIM sa
 tAnupadizya kathitavAn yE narA dIrghaparidhEyAni
 haTTE vipanau ca 39 lOkakRtanamaskArAn bhajanagRhe
 pradhAnasanAni bhOjanakAlE pradhAnasthAnAni ca
 kAgkSantE; 40 vidhavAnAM sarvvasvaM grasitvA chalAd
 dIrghakAlaM prArthayantE tEbhya upAdhyAyEbhyaH
 sAvadhAnA bhavata; tE'dhikatarAn danPAn prApsyanti|
 41 tadanantaraM lOkA bhANPAgArE mudra yathA
 nikSipanti bhANPAgArasya sammukhE samupavizya
 yIzustadavalulOkA; tadAnIM bahavO dhaninastasya
 madhyE bahUni dhanAni nirakSipan| 42 pazcAd EkA
 daridrA vidhava samAgatya dvipaNamUlyAM
 mudraikAM tatra nirakSipat| 43 tAdA yIzuH ziSyAn
 AhUya kathitavAn yuSmAnahaM yathArthaM vadAmi yE
 yE bhANPAgArE'smina dhanAni niHkSipanti sma
 tEbhyaH sarvvEbhya iyaM vidhava daridrAdhikam
 niHkSipati sma| 44 yataste prabhUtadhanasya kinjcit
 nirakSipan kintu dInEyaM svadinayApanayOgyaM
 kinjcidapi na sthApayitvA sarvvasvaM nirakSipat|

13 anantaraM mandirAd bahirgamanakAlE tasya
 ziSyANAmEkastaM vyAhRtavAn hE gurO pazyatu
 kIdRzAH pASANAH kIdRk ca nicayanaM| 2 tAdA yIzutam
 avadat tvaM kimEtad bRhannicayanaM pazyasi?

asyaikapASANOpi dviIyapASANOpari na sthAsyati
 sarvve 'dhaHkSEpsyantE| 3 atha yasmin kAlE jaitungirau
 mandirasya sammukhE sa samupaviSTastasmin kAlE
 pitarO yAkUb yOhan Andriyazcaite taM rahasi
 papracchuH, 4 EtA ghaTanAH kada bhaviSyanti?
 tathaitatsarvvasAM siddhyupakramasya vA kiM cihnaM?
 tadasmabhyaM kathayatu bhavAn| 5 tatO yAzustAn
 vaktumArEbhE, kOpi yathA yuSmAn na bhrAmayati
 tathAtra yUyaM sAvadhAnA bhavata| 6 yataH
 khrISTOhamiti kathayitvA mama nAmnAnEkE samAgatya
 lOkAnAM bhramaM janayiSyanti; 7 kintu yUyaM raNasya
 vArttAM raNAPambaranjca zrutvA mA vyAkula bhavata,
 ghaTanA EtA avazyammAvinyaH; kintvApAtatO na
 yugAntO bhaviSyati| 8 dEzasya vipakSatayA dEzO
 rAjyasya vipakSatayA ca rAjyamutthAsyati, tathA sthAnE
 sthAnE bhUmikampO durbhikSaM mahAkIezAzca
 samupasthAsyanti, sarvva EtE duHkhasyArambhAH| 9
 kintu yUyam AtmArthE sAvadhAnAstiSThata, yatO lOkA
 rAjasabhAyAM yuSmAn samarpayiSyanti, tathA
 bhajanagRhE prahariSyanti; yUyaM madarthE
 dEzAdhipAn bhUpAMzca prati sAkSyadAnAya tESAM
 sammukhE upasthApayiSyadhve| 10 zESIbhavanAt
 pUrvvaM sarvvAn dEzIyAn prati susaMvAdaH
 pracArayiSyatE| 11 kintu yadA tE yuSmAn dhRtvA
 samarpayiSyanti tadA yUyaM yadyad uttaraM dAsyatha,
 tadagra tasya vivEcanaM mA kuruta tadarthaM kinjcidapi
 mA cintayata ca, tadAnIM yuSmAkAM manaHsu yadyad
 vAkyam upasthApayiSyatE tadEva vadiSyatha, yatO
 yUyaM na tadvaktAraH kintu pavitra AtmA tasya vaktA|

12 tadA bhrAtA bhrAtaraM pitA putraM ghAtanArthaM
 parahastESu samarpayiSyatE, tathA patyAni mAtApitrO
 rvipakSatayA tau ghAtayiSyanti| 13 mama nAmahEtOH
 sarvvESAM savidhE yUyaM jugupsitA bhaviSyatha, kintu
 yaH kazcit zESaparyyantaM dhairyyam AlambiSyatE
 saEva paritrAsyatE| 14 dAniyElbhaviSyadvAdinA prOktaM
 sarvvanAzi jugupsitanjca vastu yadA tvayOgyasthAnE
 vidyamAnaM drakSatha (yO janaH paThati sa
 budhyatAM) tadA yE yihUdIyadEzE tiSThanti tE
 mahIdhraM prati palAyantAM; 15 tathA yO narO
 gRhOpari tiSThati sa gRhamadhyaM nAvarOhatu, tathA
 kimapi vastu grahItuM madhyEgRhaM na pravizatu; 16
 tathA ca yO naraH kSEtrE tiSThati sOpi svavastraM
 grahItuM parAvRtya na vrajatu| 17 tadAnIM
 garbbhavatInAM stanyadAtrINAnjca yOSitAM durgati
 rbhaviSyati| 18 yuSmAkaM palAyanaM zitakALE yathA na
 bhavati tadarthaM prArthayadhvaM| 19 yatastada
 yAdRzI durghaTanA ghaTiSyatE tAdRzI durghaTanA
 IzvarasRSTEH prathamamArabhyAdya yAvat kadApi na
 jAtA na janiSyatE ca| 20 aparanjca paramEzvarO yadi
 tasya samayasya saMkSEpaM na karOti tarhi kasyApi
 prANabhRtO rakSA bhavituM na zakSyati, kintu yAn
 janAn manOnItAn akarOt tESAM svamanOnItAnAM
 hEtOH sa tadanEhasaM saMkSEpsyati| 21 anyacca
 pazyata khrISTotra sthAnE vA tatra sthAnE vidyatE,
 tasminkALE yadi kazcid yuSmAn EtAdRzaM vAkyam
 vyAharati, tarhi tasmin vAkyE bhaiva vizvasita| 22
 yatOnEkE mithyAkhrISTA mithyAbhaviSyadvAdinazca
 samupasthAya bahUni cihnAnyadbhutAni karmmANi

ca darzayiSyanti; tathA yadi sambhavati tarhi
manOnItalOkAnAmapi mithyAmatiM janayiSyanti| 23
pazyata ghaTanAtaH pUrvvaM sarvvakAryyasya vArttAM
yuSmabhyamadAm, yUyaM sAvadhAnAstiSThata| 24
aparanjca tasya klEzakAlasyAvyavahitE parakAlE
bhAskaraH sAndhakArO bhaviSyati tathaiva
candrazcandrikAM na dAsyati| 25 nabhaHsthAni
nakSatrANi patiSyanti, vyOmamaNPalasthA grahAzca
vicaliSyanti| 26 tadAnIM mahAparAkramENa
mahaizvaryyENa ca mEghamAruhya samAyAntaM
mAnavasutaM mAnavAH samikSiSyantE| 27 anyacca sa
nijadUtAn prahitya nabhObhUmyOH sImAM
yAvad jagatazcaturdigbhyaH svamanOnItalOkAn
saMgrahISyati| 28 uPumbaratarO rdRSTAntaM
zikSadhvaM yadOPumbarasya tarO rnavInAH zAkha
jAyantE pallavAdIni ca rnigacchanti, tadA nidAghakAlaH
savidho bhavatiti yUyaM jnjAtuM zaknutha| 29 tadvad
EtA ghaTanA dRSTvA sa kAlO dvAryyupasthita iti jAnIta|
30 yuSmAnahaM yathArthaM vadAmi, AdhunikalOkAnAM
gamanAt pUrvvaM tAni sarvvANi ghaTiSyantE| 31
dyAvApRthivyO rvicalitayOH satyO rmadIyA vANI na
vicaliSyati| 32 aparanjca svargasthadUtagaNO vA putrO
vA tAtAdanyaH kOpi taM divasaM taM daNPaM vA na
jnjApayati| 33 ataH sa samayaH kada bhaviSyati,
EtajjnjAnAbhAvAd yUyaM sAvadhAnAstiSThata,
satarkAzca bhUtva prArthayadhvaM; 34 yadvat kazcit
pumAn svanivEzanAd dUradEzaM prati yAtrAkaraNakAlE
dAsESu svakAryyasya bhAramarpayitvA sarvvAn svE svE
karmmaNi niyOjayati; aparaM dauvArikaM jAgarituM

samAdizya yAti, tadvan naraputraH| 35 gRhapatiH
sAyaMkAlE nizIthE vA tRtIyayAmE vA prAtaHkAlE
vA kadAgamiSyati tad yUyaM na jAnItha; 36 sa
haThAdAgatya yathA yuSmAn nidritAn na pazyati,
tadarthaM jAgaritAstiSThata| 37 yuSmAnahaM yad
vadAmi tadEva sarvvAn vadAmi, jAgaritAstiSThatEti|

14 tadA nistArOtsavakiNvahInapUpOtsavayOrArambhasya
dinadvayE 'vaziSTE pradhAnayAjakA adhyApakAzca
kEnApi chalEna yIzuM dharttAM hantunjca
mRgayAnjckirE; 2 kintu lOkAnAM kalahabhayAdUcirE,
nacOtsavakAla ucitamEtaditi| 3 anantaraM
baithaniyApurE zimOnakuSThinO gRhE yOzau
bhOtkumupaviSTE sati kAcid yOSit pANParapASANasya
sampuTakEna mahArghyOttamatailam AnIya
sampuTakaM bhaMktvA tasyOttamAggE tailadhArAM
pAtayAnjckirE| 4 tasmAt kEcit svAntE kupyantaH
kathitavaMntaH kutOyaM tailApavyayaH? 5 yadyEtat taila
vyakrESyata tarhi mudrApAdazatrayAdapyadhikaM
tasya prAptamUlyaM daridralOkEbhyO dAtumazakSyata,
kathAmEtAM kathayitvA tayA yOSitA sAkaM
vAcAyuhyan| 6 kintu yIzuruvAca, kuta Etasyai kRcchraM
dadAsi? mahyamiyaM karmmOttamaM kRtavati|
7 daridraH sarvvadA yuSmAbhiH saha tiSthanti,
tasmAd yUyaM yadEcchatha tadaiva tAnupakarttAM
zaknutha, kintvahaM yubhAbhiH saha nirantaraM na
tiSthAmi| 8 asyA yathAsAdhyaM tathaivAkarOdiyaM,
zmazAnayApanAt pUrvvaM samEtya madvapuSi tailam
amarddayat| 9 ahaM yuSmabhyaM yathArthaM
kathayAmi, jagatAM madhyE yatra yatra susaMvAdOyaM

pracArayiSyatE tatra tatra yOSita EtasyAH
 smaraNArthaM tatkrtakarmmaitat pracArayiSyatE|
10 tataH paraM dvAdazAnAM ziSyANAmEka
 ISkariyOtIyayihUdAkhyO yIzuM parakarESu
 samarpayituM pradhAnayAjakAnAM samIpamiyAya| **11**
 tE tasya vAkyaM samAkarNya santuSTAH santastasmai
 mudrA dAtuM pratyajAnata; tasmAt sa taM tESAM
 karESu samarpaNAyOpAyaM mRgayAmAsa| **12**
 anantaraM kiNvazUnyapUpOtsavasya prathamE'hani
 nistArOtmavArthaM mESamAraNAsamayE ziSyAstaM
 papracchaH kutra gatvA vayaM nistArOtsavasya
 bhOjyamAsAdayiSyAmaH? kimicchati bhavAn? **13**
 tadAnIM sa tESAM dvayaM prErayan babhASE yuvayOH
 puramadhyam gatayOH satO ryO janaH sajalakumbhaM
 vahan yuvAM sAKSat kariSyati tasyaiva pazcAd yAtaM;
14 sa yat sadanaM pravEkSyati tadbhavanapatiM
 vadataM, gururAha yatra saziSyOhaM nistArOtsavIyaM
 bhOjanaM kariSyAmi, sA bhOjanazALA kutrAsti?
15 tataH sa pariSkRtAM susajjitAM bRhatIcanjca
 yAM zAlAM darzayiSyati tasyAmasmadarthaM
 bhOjyadravyANyAsAdayataM| **16** tataH ziSyau prasthAya
 puraM pravizya sa yathOktavAn tathaiva prApya
 nistArOtsavasya bhOjyadravyANi samAsAdayEtAm| **17**
 anantaraM yIzuH sAyaMkAlE dvAdazabhiH ziSyaiH
 sArddhaM jagAma; **18** sarvvESu bhOjanAya prOpaviSTESu
 sa tAnuditavAn yuSmAnahaM yathArthaM vyAharAmi,
 atra yuSmAkamEkO janO yO mayA saha bhUMkte
 mAM parakErESu samarpayiSyatE| **19** tadAnIM tE
 duHkhitAH santa EkaikazastaM praSTumArabdhavantaH

sa kimahaM? pazcAd anya EkObhidadhE sa kimahaM? 20
 tataH sa pratyavadad EtESAM dvAdazAnAM yO janO
 mayA samaM bhOjanApAtrE pANiM majjayiSyati sa
 Eva| 21 manujatanayamadhi yAdRzaM likhitamAstE
 tadanurUpA gAtistasya bhaviSyati, kintu yO janO
 mAnavasutaM samarpayiSyatE hanta tasya janmAbhAvE
 sati bhadramabhaviSyat| 22 aparanjca tESAM
 bhOjanasamayE yIzuH pUpaM gRhItvEzvaraguNAn
 anukIrtya bhagktvA tEbhyO dattvA babhASE, Etad
 gRhItvA bhunjIdhvam Etanmama vighraharUpaM|
 23 anantaraM sa kaMsam gRhItvEzvarasya guNAn
 kIrttayitvA tEbhyO dadau, tatastE sarvvE papuH| 24
 aparaM sa tAnavAdId bahUnAM nimittaM pAtitaM mama
 navInaniyamarUpaM zONitamEtat| 25 yuSmAnahaM
 yathArthaM vadAmi, Izvarasya rAjyE yAvat sadyOjAtaM
 drAkSArasaM na pAsyAmi, tAvadahaM drAkSaphalarasaM
 puna rna pAsyAmi| 26 tadanantaraM tE gItamEkaM
 saMgIya bahi rjaitunaM zikhariNaM yayuH 27 atha
 yIzustAnuvAca nizAyAmasyAM mayi yuSmAkaM
 sarvvESAM pratyUhO bhaviSyati yatO likhitamAstE
 yathA, mESANAM rakSakanjcAhaM prahariSyAmi vai
 tataH| mESANAM nivahO nUnaM pravikIrNO bhaviSyati|
 28 kantu madutthAnE jAtE yuSmAkamagrE'haM gAlilaM
 vrajiSyAmi| 29 tadA pitaraH pratibabhASE, yadyapi
 sarvvESAM pratyUhO bhavati tathApi mama naiva
 bhaviSyati| 30 tatO yIzuruktAvAn ahaM tubhyaM
 tathyaM kathayAmi, kSaNAdAyAmadya kukkuTasya
 dvitIyavAraravaNAt pUrvvaM tvaM vAratrayaM
 mAmapahnOSyasE| 31 kintu sa gAPhaM vyAharad

yadyapi tvayA sArddhaM mama prANO yAti tathApi
kathamapi tvAM nApahnOSyE; sarvvE'pItarE tathaiva
babhASirE| 32 aparanjca tESu gEtzimAnInAmakaM
sthAna gatESu sa ziSyAn jagAda, yAvadahaM prArthayE
tAvadatra sthAnE yUyaM samupavizata| 33 atha
sa pitaraM yAkUbaM yOhananjca gRhItvA vavrAja;
atyantaM trAsitO vyAkulitzca tEbhyaH kathayAmAsa, 34
nidhanakAlavat prANO mE'tiva daHkhamEti, yUyaM
jAgratOtra sthAnE tiSThata| 35 tataH sa kinjciddUraM
gatvA bhUmAvadhOmukhaH patitvA prArthitavAnEtat,
yadi bhavituM zakyaM tarhi duHkhasamayOyaM
mattO dUrIbhavatu| 36 aparamuditavAn hE pita rhE
pitaH sarvvEM tvayA sAdhyaM, tatO hEtOrimaM
kaMsam mattO dUrIkuru, kintu tan mamEcchAtO na
tavEcchAtO bhavatu| 37 tataH paraM sa Etya tAn
nidritAn nirIkSya pitaraM prOVaca, zimOn tvaM kiM
nidrAsi? ghaTikAmEkAm api jAgarituM na zaknOSi? 38
parIkSAyAM yathA na patatha tadarthaM sacEtanAH
santaH prArthayadhvaM; mana udyuktamiti satyaM kintu
vapurazaktikaM| 39 atha sa punarvrajitvA pUrvvavat
prArthayAnjcaKrE| 40 parAvRtyAgatya punarapi tAn
nidritAn dadarza tadA tESAM lOcanAni nidrayA
pUrNAni, tasmAttasmai kA kathA kathayitavyA ta Etad
bOddhuM na zEkuH| 41 tataHparaM tRtIyavAraM Agatya
tEbhyO 'kathayad idAnImapi zayitvA vizrAmyatha?
yathESTaM jAtaM, samayazcOpasthitaH pazyata
mAnavatanayaH pApilOkAnAM pANiSu samarpyatE| 42
uttiSThata, vayaM vrajAmO yO janO mAM parapANiSu
samarpayiSyatE pazyata sa samIpamAyAtaH| 43 imAM

kathAM kathayati sa, EtarhidvAdazAnAmEkO yihUdA
 nAmA ziSyAH pradhAnayAjakAnAm upAdhyAyAnAM
 prAcInalOkAnAnjca sannidhEH khaggalaguPadhAriNO
 bahulOkAn gRhItvA tasya samIpa upasthitavAn| 44
 aparanjcAsau parapANiSu samarpayitA pUrvvamiti
 sagkEtaM kRtavAn yamahaM cumbiSyAmi sa EvAsau
 tamEva dhRtvA sAvadhAnaM nayata| 45 atO hEtOH
 sa AgatyaiVa yOzOH savidhaM gatvA hE gurO hE
 gurO, ityuktvA taM cucumba| 46 tadA tE tadupari
 pANInarpayitvA taM dadhnuH| 47 tatastasya
 pArzvasthAnAM lokAnAmEkaH khaggaM niSkOSayan
 mahAyAjakasya dAsamEkaM prahRtya tasya karNaM
 cicchEda| 48 pazcAd yIzustAn vyAjahAra khaggAn
 laguPAMzca gRhItvA mAM kiM cauraM dharttAM
 samAyAtAH? 49 madhyEmandiraM samupadizan
 pratyahaM yuSmAbhiH saha sthitavAnatahaM,
 tasmin kAlE yUyaM mAM nAdIdharata, kintvanEna
 zAstriyaM vacanaM sEdhanIyaM| 50 tadA sarvve
 ziSyAstaM parityajya palAyAnjcakrirE| 51 athaiko
 yuvA mAnavO nagnakAyE vastramEkaM nidhAya
 tasya pazcAd vrajan yuvalOkai rdhRtO 52 vastraM
 vihAya nagnaH palAyAnjcakrirE| 53 aparanjca yasmin
 sthAnE pradhAnayAjaka upAdhyAyAH prAcInalOkAzca
 mahAyAjakEna saha sadasi sthitAstasmin sthAnE
 mahAyAjakasya samIpaM yIzuM ninyuH| 54 pitarO
 dUrE tatpazcAd itvA mahAyAjakasyATTAlIkAM pravizya
 kigkaraiH sahOpavizya vahnitApaM jagrAha| 55 tadAnIM
 pradhAnayAjaka mantriNazca yIzuM ghAtayituM
 tatprAtikUlyEna sAkSiNO mRgayAnjcakrirE, kintu na

prAptAH| 56 anEkaistadviruddhaM mRSAsAkSyE dattEpi
 tESAM vAkyAni na samagacchanta| 57 sarvvazESE
 kiyanta utthAya tasya prAtikUlyEna mRSAsAkSyAM
 dattvA kathayAmAsuH, 58 idaM karakRtamandiraM
 vinAzya dinatrayamadhyE punaraparam akarakRtaM
 mandiraM nirmmAsyAmi, iti vAkyam asya mukhAt
 zrutamasmAbhiriti| 59 kintu tatrApi tESAM sAkSyakathA
 na saggAtAH| 60 atha mahAyAjakO madhyEsabham
 utthAya yIzuM vyAjahAra, EtE janAstvayi yat
 sAkSyamaduh tvamEtasya kimapyuttaraM kiM na
 dAsyasi? 61 kintu sa kimapyuttaraM na datvA
 maunIbhUya tasyau; tatO mahAyAjakaH punarapi taM
 pRSTAvAn tvaM saccidAnandasya tanayO 'bhiSiktastratA?
 62 tada yIzustaM prOVaca bhavAmyaham yUyanjca
 sarvvazaktimatO dakSINapArzvE samupavizantaM
 mEgha mAruhya samAyAntanjca manuSyaputraM
 sandrakSyatha| 63 tada mahAyAjakaH svaM vamaNaM
 chitvA vyAvaharat 64 kimasmAkaM sAkSibhiH
 prayOjanam? IzvaranindAvAkyAM yuSmAbhirazrAvi
 kiM vicArayatha? tadAnIM sarvvE jagadurayaM
 nidhanadanPamarhati| 65 tataH kazcit kazcit tadvapuSi
 niSThIvaM nicikSEpa tathA tanmukhamAcchAdya
 capETEna hatvA gaditavAn gaNayitvA vada,
 anucarAzca capETAistamAjaghnuH 66 tataH paraM
 pitar'ETtalikAdhaHkOSThe tiSThati mahAyAjakasyaika
 dAsi samEtya 67 taM vihnitApaM gRhantaM vilOkya
 taM sunirIkSyA babhASE tvamapi nAsaratIyayIzOH
 sagginAm EkO jana AsIH| 68 kintu sOpahnutya jagAda
 tamahaM na vadmi tvaM yat kathayami tadapyahaM na

buddhyE| tadAnIM pitarE catvaraM gatavati kukkuTO
rurAva| 69 athAnyA dAsI pitaraM dRSTvA samIpasthAn
janAn jagAda ayaM tESAmEkO janaH| 70 tataH sa
dvitIyavAram apahnutavAn pazcAt tatrasthA lOkAH
pitaraM prOcustvamavazyam tESAmEkO janaH yatastvaM
gAllIyO nara iti tavOccAranaM prakAzayati| 71 tAdA
sa zopathAbhizApau kRtvA prOvAca yUyaM kathAM
kathayatha taM naraM na jAnE'haM| 72 tadAnIM
dvitIyavAraM kukkuTO 'rAvIt| kukkuTasya dvitIyaravAt
pUrvvaM tvaM mAM vAratrayam apahnOSyasi, iti
yadvAkyam yIzunA samuditaM tat tAdA saMsmRtya
pitarO rOdItum Arabhata|

15 atha prabhAtE sati pradhAnayAjakAH prAnjca
upAdhyAyAH sarvvE mantriNazca sabhAM kRtvA
yIzum bandhayitva pIlAtAkhyasya dEzAdhipatEH
savidhaM nItva samarpayAmAsuH| 2 tAdA pIlAtastaM
pRSTavAn tvaM kiM yihUdIyalOkAnAM rAjA?
tataH sa pratyuktavAn satyaM vadasi| 3 aparaM
pradhAnayAjakAstasya bahuSu vAkyESu
dOSamArOpayAnjakraH kintu sa kimapi na pratyuvAca|
4 tadAnIM pIlAtastaM punaH papraccha tvaM kiM
nOttarayasi? pazyaitE tvadviruddhaM katiSu sAdhyESu
sAkSaM dadati| 5 kantu yIzustadApi nOttaraM dadau
tataH pIlAta AzcaryyaM jagAma| 6 aparanjca
kArAbaddhE kastiMzcit janE tanmahOtsavakAlE
lokai ryAcitE dEzAdhipatistaM mOcayati| 7 yE ca
pUrvvamupaplavamakArSurupaplavE vadhamapi
kRtavantastESAM madhyE tadAnOM barabbAnAmaka
EkO baddha AsIt| 8 atO hEtOH pUrvvAparIyAM

ritikathAM kathayitVA lOkA uccairuvantaH pIlAtasya
 samakSaM nivEdayAmAsuH| 9 tadA pIlAtastAnAcakhyau
 tarhi kiM yihUdIyAnAM rAjAnaM mOcayisYAmi?
 yuSmAbhiH kimiSyatE? 10 yataH pradhAnayAjakA
 IrSyAta Eva yIzuM samArpayanniti sa vivEda| 11 kintu
 yathA barabbAM mOcayati tathA prArthayituM
 pradhAnayAjakA lOkAn pravarttayAmAsuH| 12 atha
 pIlAtaH punaH pRSTavAn tarhi yaM yihUdIyAnAM rAjEti
 vadatha tasya kiM kariSyAmi yuSmAbhiH kimiSyatE? 13
 tadA tE punarapi prOccaiH prOcustaM kruzE vEdhaya| 14
 tasmAt pIlAtaH kathitavAn kutaH? sa kiM kukarmma
 kRtavAn? kintu tE punazca ruvantO vyAjahrustaM kruzE
 vEdhaya| 15 tadA pIlAtaH sarvvAllokan tOSayitumicchān
 barabbAM mOcayitVA yIzuM kazAbhiH prahRtya
 kruzE vEddhuM taM samarpayAmbabhUva| 16
 anantaraM sainyagaNO'TTAlIkAm arthAd adhipatE
 rgRhaM yIzuM nItVA sEnAnivahaM samAhuyat| 17
 pazcAt tE taM dhUmalavarNavastraM paridhApya
 kaNTakamukuTaM racayitVA zirasi samArOpya 18 hE
 yihUdIyAnAM rAjan namaskAra ityuktVA taM
 namaskarttAmArEbhirE| 19 tasyOttamAggE vEtrAghAtaM
 cakrustadgAtrE niSThIvanjca nicikSipuH, tathA tasya
 sammukhE jAnupAtaM praNOmuH 20 itthamupahasya
 dhUmrvavarNavastram uttAryya tasya vastraM taM
 paryyadhApayan kruzE vEddhuM bahirninyuzca| 21
 tataH paraM sEkandarasya ruphasya ca pitA zimOnnAmA
 kurINiyaloka EkaH kutazcid grAmAdEtya pathi yAti taM
 tE yIzOH kruzaM vOPhuM balAd dadhnuH| 22 atha
 gulgaltA arthAt ziraHkapAlanAmakaM sthAnaM

yIzumAnIya 23 tE gandharasamizritaM drAkSArasaM
pAtuM tasmai daduH kintu sa na jagrAha| 24 tasmin
kruze viddhE sati tESAmEkaikazaH kiM prApsyatIti
nirNayAya 25 tasya paridhEyAnAM vibhAgArthaM
guTikApAtaM cakruH| 26 aparam ESa yihUdiyAnAM
rAjEti likhitaM dOSapatraM tasya ziraUrdvvam
ArOpayAnjcakruH| 27 tasya vAmadakSiNayO rdvau
caurau kruzayO rvividhAtE| 28 tEnaiva "aparAdhijanaiH
sArddhaM sa gaNitO bhaviSyati," iti zAstrOktaM
vacanaM siddhamabhUta| 29 anantaraM mArgE yE
yE lOkA gamanAgamanE cakrustE sarvva Eva
zirAMsyAndOlya nindantO jagaduH, rE mandiranAzaka
rE dinatrayamadhyE tannirmmAyaka, 30 adhunAtmAnam
avitvA kruzAdavarOha| 31 kinjca pradhAnayAjaka
adhyApakAzca tadvat tiraskRtya parasparaM cacakSirE
ESa parAnAvat kintu svamavituM na zaknOti| 32
yadIsrAyElO rAjAbhiSiktastrAtA bhavati tarhyadhunaina
kruzAdavarOhatu vayaM tad dRSTvA vizvasiSyAmaH;
kinjca yau lokau tEna sArddhaM kruze 'vidhyEtAM
tAvapi taM nirbhartsayAmAsatuH| 33 atha dvtIyayAmAt
tRtIyayAmaM yAvat sarvvO dEzaH sAndhakArObhUt| 34
tatastRtIyapraharE yIzuruccairavadat Eli Eli lAmA
zivaktanI arthAd "hE madIza madIza tvAM paryatyAkSIH
kutO hi mAM?" 35 tAdA samIpasthalOkAnAM kEcit
tadvAkyAM nizamyAcakhyuH pazyaiSa Eliyam AhUyati|
36 tata EkO janO dhAvitvAgatya spanjJE 'mlarasaM
pUrayitvA taM naPAgrE nidhAya pAtuM tasmai
dattvAvadat tiSTha Eliya EnamavarOhayitum Eti na vEti
pazyAmi| 37 atha yIzuruccaiH samAhUya prANAn jahau|

38 tadA mandirasya javanikOrdvvAdadhaHryyantA
vidIrNA dvikhaNPAbhUt| 39 kinjca itthamuccairAhUya
prANAn tyajantaM taM dRSdVA tadrakSaNAya
niyukto yaH sEnApatirAsIt sOvadat narOyam
Izvaraputra iti satyam| 40 tadAnIM magdalInI marisam
kaniSThayAkUbo yOsEzca mAtAnyamariyam zAlOmI
ca yAH striyo 41 gAlilpradEzE yIzUM sEvitVA
tadanugAminyO jAtA imAstadanyAzca yA anEkA nAryO
yIzunA sArddhaM yirUZAlamamAyAtAstAzca
dUrAt tAni dadRzuH| 42 athAsAdanadinyArthAd
vizrAmavArAt pUrvvadinasya sAyaMkAla Agata
43 IzvararAjyApEkSyarimathIyayUSaphanAmA
mAnyamantrI samEtya pIlAtasavidhaM nirbhayO gatVA
yIzOrdEhaM yayAcE| 44 kintu sa idAnIM mRtaH pIlAta
ityasambhavaM matVA zatasEnApatimAhUya sa kada
mRta iti papraccha| 45 zatasEmanApatimukhAt
tajjnJatVA yUSaphE yIzOrdEhaM dadau| 46 pazcAt sa
sUkSmaM vAsaH krItVA yIzOH kAyamavarOhya tEna
vAsaSA vESTAyitVA girau khAtazmazAnE sthApitavAn
pASANaM lOThayitVA dvAri nidadhE| 47 kintu yatra
sOsthApyata tata magdalInI mariyam yOsimaTRmariyam
ca dadRzatRH|

16 atha vizrAmavArE gatE magdalInI
mariyam yAkUbamAtA mariyam zAlOmI
cEmAstaM marddayituM sugandhidravYANi
krItVA 2 saptAhaprathamadinE'tipratyUSE
sUryyOdayakAlE zmazAnamupagataH| 3 kintu
zmazAnadvArapASANO'tibRhan taM ko'pasArayiSyatIti
tAH parasparaM gadanti! 4 Etarhi nirIkSya pASANO

dvArO 'pasArita iti dadRzuH| 5 pazcAttAH zmazAnaM
 pravizya zuklavarNadIrghaparicchadAvRtamEkaM
 yuvAnaM zmazAnadakSiNapArzva upaviSTaM dRSTvA
 camaccakruH| 6 so'vadat, mAbhaiSTa yUyaM kruzE
 hataM nAsaratIyayIzuM gavESayatha sOtra nAsti
 zmazAnAdudasthAt; tai ryatra sa sthApitaH sthAnaM
 tadidaM pazyata| 7 kintu tEna yathOktaM tathA
 yuSmAkamagrE gAlIlaM yAsyatE tatra sa yuSmAn sAKSat
 kariSyatE yUyaM gatvA tasya ziSyEbhyaH pitarAya ca
 vArttAmimAM kathayata| 8 tAH kampitA vistitAzca
 tUrNaM zmazAnAd bahirgatvA palAyanta bhayAt kamapi
 kimapi nAvadaMzca| 9 (note: The most reliable and earliest
 manuscripts do not include Mark 16:9-20.) aparaM yIzuH
 saptAhaprathamadinE pratyUSE zmazAnAdutthAya
 yasyAH saptabhUtAstyAjitAstasyai magdalInImariyamE
 prathamaM darzanaM dadau| 10 tataH sA gatvA
 zOkarOdanakRdbhyO'nugatalOkEbhyastAM vArttAM
 kathayAmAsa| 11 kintu yIzuH punarjIvan tasyai
 darzanaM dattavAniti zrutvA tE na pratyayan| 12 pazcAt
 tESAM dvAyO rgrAmayAnakAlE yIzuranyavEzaM
 dhRtvA tAbhyAM darzana dadau! 13 tAvapi
 gatvAnyaziSyEbhyastAM kathAM kathayAnjcakratuH
 kintu tayOH kathAmapi tE na pratyayan|
 14 zESata EkAdazaziSyESu bhOjanOpaviSTESu
 yIzustEbhyO darzanaM dadau tathOtthAnAt paraM
 taddarzanaprAptalOkAnAM kathAyAmavizvAsakaraNAt
 tESAmavizvAsamanaHkATHinyAbhyAM hEtubhyAM sa
 tAMstarjitavAn| 15 atha tAnAcakhyau yUyaM
 sarvvajagad gatvA sarvvajanAn prati susaMvAdaM

pracArayata| 16 tatra yaH kazcid vizvasya majjitO bhavEt
sa paritrAsyatE kintu yO na vizvasiSyati sa daNPayiSyatE|
17 kinjca yE pratyESyanti tairIdRg AzcaryyaM karmma
prakAzayiSyatE tE mannAmnA bhUtAn tyAjayiSyanti
bhASA anyAzca vadiSyanti| 18 aparaM taiH sarpESu
dhRtESu prANanAzakavastuni pItE ca tESAM kApi kSati
rna bhaviSyati; rOgiNAM gAtrESu karArpitE tE'rOgA
bhaviSyanti ca| 19 atha prabhustAnityAdizya svargaM
nItaH san paramEzvarasya dakSiNa upavivEza| 20
tatastE prasthAya sarvvatra susaMvAdIyakathAM
pracArayitumArEbhire prabhustu tESAM sahAyaH san
prakAzitAzcaryyakriyAbhistAM kathAM pramANavatIM
cakAra| iti|

lUkaH

1prathamato yE sAkSiNO vAkyapracArakAzcAsan
tE'smAkaM madhyE yadyat sapramANaM
vAkyamarpayanti sma **2** tadanusArato'nyEpi
bahavastadvRttAntaM racayituM pravRttAH| **3** ataEva
hE mahAmahimathiyaphil tvaM yA yAH katha
azikSyathAstAsAM dRPhapramANAni yathA prApnOSi **4**
tadarthaM prathamamArabhya tAni sarvvANi
jnjAtvAhamapi anukramAt sarvvavRttAntAn tubhyaM
lEkhituM matimakArSam| **5** yihUdAdEzIyahErOdnAmakE
rAjatvaM kurvvati abIyayAjakasya paryyAyAdhikArI
sikhariyanAmaka EkO yAjako hArONavaMzOdbhava
ilIzEvAkhyA **6** tasya jAyA dvAvimau nirdOSau prabhOH
sarvvAjnjA vyavasthAzca saMmanya IzvaradRSTau
dhArmmikAvAstAm| **7** tayOH santAna EkOpi nAsIt, yata
ilIzEvA bandhyA tau dvAvEva vRddhAvabhavatAm| **8**
yadA svaparyyAnukramENa sikhariya IzvAsya
samakSaM yAjakIyaM karmma karOti **9** tadA yajnjasya
dinaparipAyyA paramEzvarasya mandirE pravEzakALE
dhUpajvAlanaM karmma tasya karaNIyamAsIt| **10**
taddhUpajvAlanakALE lokanivahE prArthanAM kartuM
bahistiSThati **11** sati sikhariyo yasyAM vEdyAM dhUpaM
jvAlayati taddakSiNapArzvE paramEzvarasya dUta Eka
upasthitO darzanaM dadau| **12** taM dRSTvA sikhariya
udvivijE zazagke ca| **13** tadA sa dUtastaM babhASE hE
sikhariya mA bhaistava prArthana gRAhya jAta tava
bhAryyA ilIzEvA putraM prasOSyatE tasya nAma yOhan
iti kariSyasi| **14** kinjca tvaM sAnandaH saharSazca
bhaviSyasi tasya janmani bahava AnandiSyanti ca| **15**

yatO hEtOH sa paramEzvarasya gOcarE mahAn
 bhaviSyati tathA drAkSArasaM surAM vA kimapi na
 pAsyati, aparaM janmArabhya pavitrENAtmanA
 paripUrNaH 16 san isrAyElvaMzlyAn anEkAn
 prabhOH paramEzvarasya mArgamAnESyati| 17
 santAnAn prati pitRNAM manAMsi dharmmajnjAnaM
 pratyAnAjnjAgrAhiNazca parAvarttayituM, prabhOH
 paramEzvarasya sEvArtham EkAM sajjitajAtiM
 vidhAtunjca sa EliyarUpAtmazaktiprAptastasyAgrE
 gamiSyati| 18 tadA sikhariyO dUtamavAdIt kathamEtad
 vEtsyAmi? yatOhaM vRddhO mama bhAryyA ca vRddhA|
 19 tatO dUtAH pratyuvAca pazyEzvarasya sAkSAdvarttI
 jibrAyElnAmA dUtOhaM tvayA saha kathAM gadituM
 tubhyamimAM zubhavArttAM dAtunjca prESitaH| 20
 kintu madIyaM vAkyaM kAlE phaliSyati tat tvayA na
 pratItam ataH kArANAd yAvadEva tAni na sEtsyanti tAvat
 tvaM vaktuMmazaktO mUkO bhava| 21 tadAnIM yE yE
 lOkAH sikhariyamapaikSanta tE madhyEmandiraM tasya
 bahuvilambAd AzcaryyaM mEnirE| 22 sa bahirAgatO
 yadA kimapi vAkyaM vaktumazaktaH sagkEtaM kRtvA
 niHzabdastasyau tadA madhyEmandiraM kasyacid
 darzanaM tEna prAptam iti sarvve bubudhirE| 23
 anantaraM tasya sEvanaparyyAyE sampUrNE sati sa
 nijagEhaM jagAma| 24 katipayadinESu gatESu tasya
 bhAryyA ilizEvA garbbhavati babhUva 25 pazcAt sa
 panjamAsAn saMgOpyAkathayat lOkAnAM samakSaM
 mamApamAnaM khaNPayituM paramEzvarO mayi
 dRSTiM pAtayitvA karmEdRzaM kRtavAn| 26
 aparanjca tasyA garbbhasya SaSthE mAsE jAtE

gAlilpradEzIyanAsaratpurE 27 dAyUdO vaMzIyAya
 yUSaphnAmnE puruSAya yA mariyamnAmakumArI
 vAgdattAsIt tasyAH samIpaM jibrAyEl dUta IzvarENa
 prahitaH| 28 sa gatvA jagAda hE IzvarAnugRhItakanyE
 tava zubhaM bhUyAt prabhuH paramEzvarastava
 sahAyOsti nArINAM madhyE tvamEva dhanyA| 29
 tadAnIM sA taM dRSTvA tasya vAkyata udvijya kIdRzaM
 bhASaNamidam iti manasa cintayAmAsa| 30 tatO
 dUto'vadat hE mariyam bhayaM mAkarSIH, tvayi
 paramEzvarasyAnugrahOsti| 31 pazya tvaM garbbhaM
 dhRtvA putraM prasOSyasE tasya nAma yIzuriti
 kariSyasi| 32 sa mahAn bhaviSyati tathA sarvvEbhyaH
 zrESThasya putra iti khyAsyati; aparaM prabhuH
 paramEzvarastasya piturdAyUdaH siMhAsanaM tasmai
 dAsyati; 33 tathA sa yAkUbO vaMzOpari sarvvada
 rAjatvaM kariSyati, tasya rAjatvasyAntO na bhaviSyati|
 (aiōn g165) 34 tadA mariyam taM dUtaM babhASE nAhaM
 puruSasaggaM karOmi tarhi kathamEtat sambhaviSyati?
 35 tatO dUto'kathayat pavitra AtmA tvAmAzrAyiSyati
 tathA sarvvazrESThasya zaktistavOpari chAyAM kariSyati
 tato hEtOstava garbbhAd yaH pavitrabAlako janiSyatE sa
 Izvaraputra iti khyAtiM prApsyati| 36 aparanjca pazya
 tava jnjAtirilIzEvA yAM sarvvE bandhyAmavadan idAnIM
 sA vArddhakyE santAnamEkaM garbbhE'dhArayat tasya
 SaSThamAsObhUt| 37 kimapi karmma nAsAdhyam
 Izvarasya| 38 tadA mariyam jagAda, pazya prabhErahaM
 dAsI mahyaM tava vAkyAnusArENa sarvvamEtad
 ghaTatAm; ananatarAM dUtastasyAH samIpAt pratasthE|
 39 atha katipayadinAt paraM mariyam tasmAt

parvvatamayapradEzIyayihUdAyA nagaramEkaM
 zIghraM gatvA 40 sikhariyayAjakasya gRhaM pravizya
 tasya jAyAm ilIzEvAM sambOdhyAvadat| 41 tatO
 mariyamaH sambOdhanavAkyE ilIzEvAyAH karNayOH
 praviSTamAtrE sati tasyA garbbhasthabAlako nanartta|
 tata ilIzEvA pavitrENAtmanA paripUrNA sati 42
 prOccairgaditumArEbhe, yOSitAM madhyE tvamEva
 dhanya, tava garbbhasthaH zizuzca dhanyaH| 43 tvam
 prabhOrmAtA, mama nivEzanE tvayA caraNAvarpitaU,
 mamAdya saubhAgyamEtat| 44 pazya tava vAkyE mama
 karNayOH praviSTamAtrE sati mamOdarasthaH
 zizurAnandAn nanartta| 45 yA strI vyazvasIt sA dhanya,
 yatO hEtOstAM prati paramEzvarOktaM vAkyAM sarvvaM
 siddhaM bhaviSyati| 46 tadAnIM mariyam jagAda|
 dhanyavAdaM parEzasya karOti mAmakaM manaH| 47
 mamAtmA tArakEzE ca samullAsaM pragacchati| 48
 akarOt sa prabhu rduSTiM svadAsyA durgatiM prati|
 pazyAdyArabhya mAM dhanyAM vakSyanti puruSAH
 sadA| 49 yaH sarvvazaktimAn yasya nAmApi ca
 pavitrakaM| sa Eva sumahatkarmma kRtavAn
 mannimittakaM| 50 yE bibhyati janAstasmAt
 tESAM santAnapaMktiSu| anukampA tadIyA ca
 sarvvadaiva sutiSThati| 51 svabAhubalatastEna
 prAkAzyata parAkramaH| manaHkumantraNASArddhaM
 vikIryyantE'bhimaninaH| 52 siMhAsanagatAllokan
 balinazcAvarOhya saH| padESUccESu loKAMstu
 kSudran saMsthApayatyapi| 53 kSudhitAn manavAn
 dravyairuttamaiH paritarpya saH| sakalan dhaninO
 loKan visRjEd riktahastakan| 54 ibrAhImi ca tadvamZE

yA dayAsti sadaiva tAM| smRtvA purA pitRnAM nO yathA
 sAkSAt pratizrutaM| (aiōn g165) 55 isrAyElsEvakastEna
 tathOpakriyatE svayaM|| 56 anantaraM mariyam prAyENa
 mAsatrayam ilIzEvayA sahOSitvA vyAghuyya
 nijanivEzanaM yayau| 57 tadanantaram ilIzEvAyAH
 prasavakAla upasthitE sati sA putraM prAsOSTa| 58 tataH
 paramEzvarastasyAM mahAnugrahaM kRtavAn Etat
 zrutvA samIpavAsinaH kuTumbAzcAgatya tayA saha
 mumudirE| 59 tathASTamE dinE tE bAlakasya tvacaM
 chEttum Etya tasya pitRnAmAnurUpaM tannAma
 sikhariya iti karttumiSuH| 60 kintu tasya mAtAkathayat
 tanna, nAmAsya yOhan iti karttavyam| 61 tadA tE
 vyAharan tava vaMzamadyE nAmEdRzaM kasyApi
 nAsti| 62 tataH paraM tasya pitaraM sikhariyaM prati
 sagkEtya papracchuH zizOH kiM nAma kAriSyate? 63
 tataH sa phalakamEkaM yAcitvA lilekha tasya nAma
 yOhan bhaviSyati| tasmAt sarvvE AzcaryyaM mEnirE| 64
 tatksaNaM sikhariyasya jihvAjAPyE'pagatE sa
 mukhaM vyAdAya spaSTavarNamuccAryya Izvarasya
 guNANuvAdaM cakAra| 65 tasmAccaturdiksthAH
 samIpavAsilOkA bhItA EvamEtAH sarvvAH kathA
 yihUdAyAH parvvatamayapradEzasya sarvvatra
 pracAritAH| 66 tasmAt zrOtArO manaHsu sthApayitvA
 kathayAmbabhUvuH kIdRzOyaM bAlO bhaviSyati? atha
 paramEzvarastasya sahAyObhUt| 67 tadA yOhanaH pitA
 sikhariyaH pavitrENAtmanA paripUrNaH san EtAdRzaM
 bhaviSyadvAkyam kathayAmAsa| 68 isrAyElaH prabhu
 ryastu sa dhanyaH paramEzvaraH| anugRhya nijAllokAn
 sa Eva parimOcayEt| 69 vipakSajanahastEbhyO yathA

mOcyAmahE vayaM| yAvajjIvanjca dharmmENa
sAralyEna ca nirbhayaH| 70 sEvAmahai tamEvaikam
EtatkAraNamEva ca| svakiyaM supavitranjca saMsmRtya
niyamaM sadA| 71 kRpayA puruSAn pUrvvAn
nikaSArthAttu naH pituH| ibrahImaH samIpE yaM
zaphaM kRtavAn purA| 72 tamEva saphalaM karttaM
tathA zatruaNasya ca| RtIyAkAriNazcaiva karEbhyO
rakSaNaya naH| 73 sRSTEH prathamataH svIyaiH pavitrai
rbhAvivAdibhiH| (aiōn g165) 74 yathOktavAn tathA svasya
dAyUdaH sEvakasya tu| 75 vaMzE trAtAramEkaM
sa samutpAditavAn svayam| 76 atO hE bAlaka
tvantu sarvvEbhyaH zrESTha Eva yaH| tasyaiva
bhAvivAditi pravikhyAtO bhaviSyasi| asmAkaM
caraNAn kSEmE mArgE cAlayituM sadA| EvaM
dhvAntE'rthatO mRtyOzchAyAyAM yE tu mAnavAH| 77
upaviSTastu tAnEva prakAzayitumEva hi| kRtvA
mahAnukampAM hi yAmEva paramEzvaraH| 78 UrdvvAt
sUryyamudAyyaivAsmabhyaM prAdAttu darzanaM|
tayAnukampayA svasya lOkAnAM pApamOcanE| 79
paritrANasya tEbhyO hi jnjAnavizrANanAya ca| prabhO
rmArgaM pariSkarttuM tasyAgrAyI bhaviSyasi|| 80 atha
bAlakaH zarIrENa buddhya ca varddhitumArEbhe;
aparanjca sa isrAyElO vaMzIyalOkAnAM samIpE yAvanna
prakaTibhUtastAstAvat prAntarE nyavasat|

2 aparanjca tasmin kaLE rAjyasya sarvvESAM lOkAnAM
nAmAni lEkhayitum agastakaisara AjnjApayAmAsa| 2
tadanusArENa kurINiyanAmani suriyAdEzasya zAsake
sati nAmalEkhanaM prArEbhe| 3 atO hEtO rnAma
lEkhituM sarvve janAH svIyaM svIyaM nagaraM jagmuH|

4 tadAnIM yUSaph nAma lEkhituM vAgdattayA
 svabhAryyayA garbbhavatyA mariyamA saha svayaM
 dAyUdaH sajAtivaMza iti kArANAD gAlIpradEzasya
 nAsaratnagarAd 5 yihUdApradEzasya baitlEhamAkhyaM
 dAyUdnagaraM jagAma| 6 anyacca tatra sthAnE
 tayOstiSThatOH satO rmariyamaH prasUtikAla upasthitE
 7 sA taM prathamasutaM prAsOSTa kintu tasmin
 vAsagRhE sthAnAbhAvAd bAlakaM vastrENa vESTayitvA
 gOzAlAyAM sthApayAmAsa| 8 anantaraM yE kiyantO
 mESapAlakAH svamESavrajarakSAyai tatpradEzE sthitvA
 rajanyAM prAntarE prahariNaH karmma kurvvanti, 9
 tESAM samIpaM paramEzvarasya dUta AgatyOpatasthau;
 tadA catuSpArzvE paramEzvarasya tEjasaH prakAzitatvAt
 tE'tizazagkirE| 10 tadA sa dUta uvAca mA bhaisTa
 pazyatAdya dAyUdaH purE yuSmannimittaM trAtA
 prabhuH khrISTO'janiSTa, 11 sarvvESAM lOkAnAM
 mahAnandajanakam imaM maggalavRttAntaM
 yuSmAn jnjApayAmi| 12 yUyaM (tatsthAnaM
 gatvA) vastravESTitaM taM bAlakaM gOzAlAyAM
 zayanaM drakSyatha yuSmAn pratIdaM cihnaM
 bhaviSyati| 13 dUta imAM kathAM kathitavati
 tatrAkasmAt svargIyAH pRtanA Agatya kathAm imAM
 kathayitvEzvarasya guNANanvavAdiSuH, yathA, 14
 sarvvOrdvasthanIzvarasya mahimA samprakAzyatAM|
 zAntirbhUyAt pRthivyAstu santOSazca narAn
 prati|| 15 tataH paraM tESAM sannidhE rdUtagaNE
 svargaM gatE mESapAlakAH parasparam avEcan
 Agacchata prabhuH paramEzvarO yAM ghaTanAM
 jnjApitavAn tasyA yAtharyaM jnjAtuM vayamadhuna

baitIEhampuraM yAmaH| 16 pazcAt tE tUrNaM vrajitvA
 mariyamaM yUSaphaM gOzAlAyAM zayanaM balakanjca
 dadRzuH| 17 itthaM dRSTvA bAlakasyArthE prOktAM
 sarvvakathAM tE prAcArayAnjcakruH| 18 tatO yE lOkA
 mESarakSakANAM vadanEbhyastAM vArttAM
 zuzruvustE mahAzcaryyaM mEnirE| 19 kintu mariyam
 EtatsarvvaghaTanAnAM tAtparyyaM vivicya manasi
 sthApayAmAsa| 20 tatpazcAd dUtavijnjaptAnurUpaM
 zrutvA dRSTvA ca mESapAlakA Izvarasya guNAnuvAdaM
 dhanyavAdanjca kurvvANAH parAvRtya yayuH| 21 atha
 balakasya tvakchEdanakAlE'STamadivasE samupasthitE
 tasya garbbhasthitEH purvvaM svarglyadUtO
 yathAjnJApayat tadanurUpaM tE tannAmadhEyaM
 yIzuriti cakrirE| 22 tataH paraM mUsAlikhitavyavasthAyA
 anusArENa mariyamaH zucitvakAla upasthitE, 23
 "prathamajaH sarvvaH puruSasantAnaH paramEzvarE
 samarpyatAM," iti paramEzvarasya vyavasthayA 24
 yIzuM paramEzvarE samarpayitum zAstriyavidhyuktaM
 kapOtaadvayaM pArAvatazAvakadvayaM vA baliM
 dAtuM tE taM gRhItvA yirUzAlamam AyayuH| 25
 yirUzAlampuranivAsI zimiyOnnAmA dhArmmika Eka
 AsIt sa isrAyElaH sAntvanAmapEkSya tasthau kinjca
 pavitra Atma tasminnAvirbhUtaH| 26 aparaM prabhuNA
 paramEzvarENAbhiSikTE trAtari tvayA na dRSTe tvaM na
 mariSyasIti vAkyAM pavitrENa AtmanA tasma
 prAkathyata| 27 aparanjca yadA yIzOH pitA mAtA ca
 tadarthaM vyavasthAnurUpaM karmma karttuM taM
 mandiram AninyatustadA 28 zimiyOn Atmana
 AkarSaNEna mandiramAgatya taM krOPE nidhAya

Izvarasya dhanyavAdaM kRtvA kathayAmAsa, yathA, 29
 hE prabhO tava dAsOyaM nijavAkyAnusArataH|
 idAnIntu sakalyANO bhavata saMvisRjyatAm| 30
 yataH sakaladEzasya dIptayE dIptirUpakaM| 31
 isrAyElIyalOkasya mahAgauravarUpakaM| 32 yaM
 trAyakaM janAnAntu sammukhE tvamajIjanaH| saEva
 vidyatE'smAkaM dhramaM nayanaganOcarE|| 33
 tadAnIM tEnOkTA EtAH sakalah kathAH zrutvA
 tasya mAtA yUSaph ca vismayaM mEnAtE| 34
 tataH paraM zimiyOn tEbhya AziSaM dattvA
 tanmAtaraM mariyamam uvAca, pazya isrAyElO
 vaMzamadhyE bahUnAM pAtanAyOtthApanAya
 ca tathA virOdhapAtraM bhavituM, bahUnAM
 guptamanOgatAnAM prakatIkaraNAya bAlakOyaM
 niyuktOsti| 35 tasmAt tavApi prANAHA zUENa vyatsyantE|
 36 aparanjca AzErasya vaMzIyaphinUyElO duhita
 hannAkhyA atijaratI bhaviSyadvAdinyEkA yA vivAhAt
 paraM sapta vatsarAn patyA saha nyavasat tatO vidhava
 bhUtvA caturazItivarSavayaHparyyanataM 37 mandirE
 sthitvA prArthanOpavAsairdivAnizam Izvaram
 asEvata sApi strI tasmin samayE mandiramAgatya
 38 paramEzvarasya dhanyavAdaM cakAra,
 yirUzAlampuravAsinO yAvantO loka muktimapEkSya
 sthitAstAn yIzOrvRttAntaM jnjApayAmAsa| 39 itthaM
 paramEzvarasya vyavasthAnusArENa sarvvESu
 karmmasu kRtESu tau punazca gAlILO nAsaratnAmakaM
 nijanagaraM pratasthAtE| 40 tatpazcAd bAlakaH zarIrENa
 vRddhimEtya jnjAnEna paripUrNa AtmanA zaktimAMzca
 bhavitumArEbhe tathA tasmin IzvarAnugrahO babhUva|

41 tasya pitA mAtA ca prativarSaM nistArOtsavasamayE
yirUzAlamam agacchatAm| **42** aparanjca yIzau
dvAdazavarSavayaskE sati tau parvvasamayasya
rItyanusArENa yirUzAlamaM gatvA **43** pArvvaNaM
sampAdya punarapi vyAghuyya yAtaH kintu
yIzurbAlakO yirUzAlami tiSThati| yUSaph tanmAtA
ca tad aviditvA **44** sa saggibhiH saha vidyata
Etacca budvva dinaikagamyamArgaM jagmatuH|
kintu zESE jnjAtibandhUnAM samIpE mRgayitvA
taduddEzamaprApya **45** tau punarapi yirUzAlamam
parAvRtyAgatya taM mRgayAnjakratuH| **46** atha
dinatrayAt paraM paNPitAnAM madhyE tESAM kathAH
zRNvan tattvaM pRcchaMzca mandirE samupaviSTaH
sa tAbhyAM dRSTaH| **47** tada tasya buddhya
pratyuttaraizca sarvvE zrOtArO vismayamApadyantE| **48**
tAdRzaM dRSTvA tasya janakO jananI ca camaccakratuH
kinjca tasya mAtA tamavadat, hE putra, kathamAvAM
pratItthaM samAcarastvam? pazya tava pitAhanjca
zOkAkulau santau tvAmanvicchAvaH sma| **49** tataH
sOvadat kutO mAm anvaicchataM? piturgRhE mayA
sthAtavyam Etat kiM yuvAbhyAM na jnjAyatE? **50** kintu
tau tasyaitadvAkyasya tAtparyyaM bOddhuM
nAzaknutAM| **51** tataH paraM sa tAbhyAM saha
nAsarataM gatvA tayOrvazIbhUtastasthau kintu sarvvA
EtAH kathAstasya mAtA manasi sthApayAmAsa| **52** atha
yIzO rbuddhiH zarIranjca tathA tasmin Izvarasya
mAnavAnAnjcAnugrahO varddhitum ArEbhE|

3 anantaraM tibiriyakaisarasya rAjatvasya panjcadaze
vatsarE sati yadA pantIyapIlatO yihUdAdEzAdhipati

rhErOd tu gAlilpradEzasya rAjA philipanAmA tasya
 bhrAtA tu yitUriyAyAstrAkhOnItiyApradEzasya ca
 rAjAsIt luSAniyanAmA avilInIdEzasya rAjAsIt 2
 hAnan kiyaphAzcEmau pradhAnayAjAkAvAstAM tadAnIM
 sikhariyasya putrAya yOhanE madhyEprAntaram
 Izvarasya vAkyE prakAzite sati 3 sa yarddana
 ubhayataTapradEzAn samEtya pApamOcanArthaM
 manaHparAvarttanasya cihnarUpaM yanmajjanaM
 tadIyAH kathAH sarvvatra pracArayitumArEbhe| 4
 yizaiyabhaviSyadvaktRgranthE yAdRzi lipirAstE yathA,
 paramEzasya panthAnaM pariSkuruta sarvvataH| tasya
 rAjapathanjcaiva samAnaM kurutAdhunA| 5 kAriSyante
 samucchrAyAH sakala nimnabhUmayaH| kAriSyante
 nataH sarvve parvvatAzcOpaparvvataH| kAriSyante
 ca yA vakrAstAH sarvvAH sarala bhuvah| kAriSyante
 samAnAstA yA uccanIcabhUmayaH| 6 IzvarENa kRtaM
 trANaM drakSyanti sarvvamAnavAH| ityEtat prAntarE
 vAkyAM vadataH kasyacid ravaH|| 7 yE yE loka
 majjanArthaM bahirAyayustAn sOvadat rE rE sarpavaMza
 AgAminaH kOpAt palAyituM yuSmAn kazcEtayAmAsa? 8
 tasmAd ibrAhIm asmAkaM pitA kathAmIdRzIM manObhi
 rna kathayitvA yUyaM manaHparivarttanayOgyaM
 phalaM phalata; yuSmAnahaM yathArthaM vadAmi
 pASANEbhya EtEbhya Izvara ibrAhImaH santAnOtpAdanE
 samarthaH| 9 aparanjca tarumUIE'dhunApi parazuH
 saMlagnOsti yastaruruttamaM phalaM na phalati
 sa chidyatE'gnau nikSipyatE ca| 10 tadAnIM
 lOkAstAM papracchustarhi kiM karttavayamasmAbhiH?
 11 tataH sOvAdIt yasya dvE vasanE vidyEtE sa

vastrahInAyaikaM vitaratu kiMnjca yasya khAdyadravyaM
 vidyatE sOpi tathaiva karOtu| 12 tataH paraM
 karasanjcaAyinO majjanArtham Agatya papracchuH hE
 gurO kiM karttavyamasmAbhiH? 13 tataH sOkathayat
 nirUpitAdadhikaM na gRhilita| 14 anantaraM sEnAgaNa
 Etya papraccha kimasmAbhi rvA karttavyam? tataH
 sObhidadhE kasya kAmapi hAniM mA kArSTa tathA
 mRSapavAdaM mA kuruta nijavEtanEna ca santuSya
 tiSThata| 15 aparanjca lOkA apEkSayA sthitvA
 sarvvEpIti manObhi rvitarkayAnjacakruH, yOhanayam
 abhiSiktastrAta na vEti? 16 tadA yOhan sarvvAn
 vyAjahAra, jalE'haM yuSmAn majjayAmi satyaM kintu
 yasya pAdukAbandhanaM mOcayitumapi na yOgyOsmi
 tAdRza EkO mattO gurutaraH pumAn Eti, sa yuSmAn
 vahnirUpE pavitra Atmani majjayiSyati| 17 aparanjca tasya
 hastE zUrpa AstE sa svazasyAni zuddharUpaM prasphOTya
 gOdhUmAn sarvvAn bhANPAgArE saMgrahISyati kintu
 bUSANi sarvvANyanirvvANavahninA dAhayiSyati| 18
 yOhan upadEzEnEtthaM nAnAkathA lOkAnAM samakSaM
 pracArayAmAsa| 19 aparanjca hErOd rAjA philipnAmnaH
 sahOdarasya bhAryyAM hErOdiyAmadhi tathAnyAni
 yAni yAni kukarmmANi kRtavAn tadadhi ca 20
 yOhanA tiraskRto bhUtvA kArAgArE tasya bandhanAd
 aparamapi kukarmma cakAra| 21 itaH pUrvvaM
 yasmin samayE sarvve yOhanA majjitAstadAnIM
 yIzurapyAgatya majjitaH| 22 tadanantaraM tEna
 prArthite mEghadvAraM muktaM tasmAcca pavitra AtmA
 mUrttimAn bhUtvA kapOtavat taduparyyavarurOha;
 tadA tvaM mama priyaH putrastvayi mama paramaH

santOSa ityAkAzavANI babhUva| 23 tadAnIM yIzuH
prAyENa triMzadvarSavayaska AsIt| laukikajnjAnE tu sa
yUSaphaH putraH, 24 yUSaph EleH putraH, ElirmattataH
putraH, mattat lEvEH putraH, lEvi rmalKEH putraH,
malkiryAnnasya putraH; yAnnO yUSaphaH putraH| 25
yUSaph mattathiyasya putraH, mattathiya AmOsaH
putraH, AmOs nahUmaH putraH, nahUm iSlEH putraH
iSlirnagEH putraH| 26 nagirmATaH putraH, mAT
mattathiyasya putraH, mattathiyaH zimiyEH putraH,
zimiyiryUSaphaH putraH, yUSaph yihUdaH putraH|
27 yihUda yOhAnAH putraH, yOhAnA rISAH putraH,
rISAH sirubbAbilaH putraH, sirubbAbil zaltIyElaH putraH,
zaltIyEl nErEH putraH| 28 nErirmalKEH putraH, malkiH
adyaH putraH, addi kOSamaH putraH, kOSam ilmOdadaH
putraH, ilmOdad EraH putraH| 29 Er yOzEH putraH,
yOziH illyESaraH putraH, illyESar yOrImaH putraH,
yOrIm mattataH putraH, mattata lEvEH putraH| 30 lEviH
zimiyOnaH putraH, zimiyOn yihUdaH putraH, yihUda
yUSuphaH putraH, yUSuph yOnanaH putraH, yAnan
illyAkImaH putraH| 31 iliyAkImH milEyAH putraH, milEyA
mainanaH putraH, mainan mattattasya putraH, mattatto
nAthanaH putraH, nAthana dAyUdaH putraH| 32 dAyUd
yizayaH putraH, yizaya ObEdaH putra, ObEd bOyasaH
putraH, bOyas salmOnaH putraH, salmOn nahazOnaH
putraH| 33 nahazOn ammInAdabaH putraH, ammInAdab
arAmaH putraH, arAm hiSrONaH putraH, hiSrON pErasaH
putraH, pEras yihUdaH putraH| 34 yihUda yAkUbaH
putraH, yAkUb ishAkaH putraH, ishAk ibrAhImaH putraH,
ibrAhIm tErahaH putraH, tErah nAhOraH putraH| 35

nAhOr sirugaH putraH, sirug riyvaH putraH, riyUH
pElagaH putraH, pElag EvaraH putraH, Evar zElahaH
putraH| 36 zElah kainanaH putraH, kainan arphakSadaH
putraH, arphakSad zAmaH putraH, zAm nOhaH putraH,
nOhO lEmakaH putraH| 37 lEmak mithUzElahaH putraH,
mithUzElah hanOkaH putraH, hanOk yEradaH putraH,
yErad mahalalElah putraH, mahalalEl kainanaH putraH|
38 kainan inOzaH putraH, inOz zEtaH putraH, zEt AdamaH
putra, Adam Izvarasya putraH|

4tataH paraM yIzuH pavitrENAtmanA pUrNaH san
yaddananadyAH parAvRtyAtmanA prAntaraM nItaH san
catvAriMzaddinAni yAvat zaitAnA parIkSitO'bhUt, 2
kinjca tAni sarvadinAni bhOjanaM vinA sthitatvAt kAlE
pUrNE sa kSudhitavAn| 3 tataH zaitAnAgatya tamavadat
tvaM cEdIzvarasya putratarhi prastarAnEtAn
Ajnjaya pUpAn kuru| 4 tAdA yIzuruVaca, lipirIdRzI
vidyate manujaH kEvalEna pUpEna na jIvati
kintvIzvarasya sarvvAbhirAjnjAbhi rjIvati| 5 tAdA zaitAn
tamuccaM parvvataM nItva nImiSaikamadhyE jagataH
sarvvarAjyAni darzitivAn| 6 pazcAt tamavAdIt sarvvam
Etad vibhavaM pratApanjca tubhyaM dAsyAmi tan mayi
samarpitamAstE yaM prati mamEcchA jAyate tasmai
dAtuM zaknOmi, 7 tvaM cEnmAM bhajase tarhi
sarvvamEtat tavaiva bhaviSyati| 8 tAdA yIzustaM
pratyuktavAn dUrI bhava zaitAn lipirAstE, nijaM
prabhuM paramEzvaraM bhajasva kEvalaM tamEva
sEvasva ca| 9 atha zaitAn taM yirUzAlamaM nItva
mandirasya cUPAyA upari samupavEzya jagAda tvaM
cEdIzvarasya putratarhi sthAnAditO lamphitvAdhaH 10

pata yatO lipirAstE, AjnjApayiSyati svIyAn dUtAn sa
 paramEzvaraH| 11 rakSituM sarvvamArgE tvAM tEna
 tvaccaraNE yathA| na lagEt prastarAghAtastvAM
 dhariSyanti tE tathA| 12 tadA yIzunA pratyuktam
 idamapyuktamasti tvaM svaprabhuM parEzaM mA
 parIkSasva| 13 pazcAt zaitAn sarvvaparIkSAM
 samApya kSaNAttaM tyaktvA yayau| 14 tadA
 yIzurAtmaprabhAvAt punargAlIpradEzaM gatastadA
 tatsukhyAtizcaturdizaM vyAnazE| 15 sa tESAM
 bhajanagRhESu upadizya sarvvaiH prazaMsitO babhUva|
 16 atha sa svapAlanasthAnaM nAsaratpuramEtya
 vizrAmavArE svAcArAd bhajanagEhaM pravizya
 paThitumuttasthau| 17 tatO yizayiyabhaviSyadvAdinaH
 pustakE tasya karadattE sati sa tat pustakaM vistAryya
 yatra vakSyamANAni vacanAni santi tat sthAnaM prApya
 papATha| 18 AtmA tu paramEzasya madlyOpari vidyatE|
 daridrESu susaMvAdaM vaktuM mAM sObhiSiktavAn|
 bhagnAntaH karaNAlIokAn susvasthAn karttumEva ca|
 bandikRtESu lokESu muktE rghOSayituM vacaH|
 nEtrANI dAtumandhEbhyastrAtuM baddhajanAnapi|
 19 parEzAnugrahE kAlaM pracArayitumEva ca|
 sarvvaitatkaraNArthAya mAmEva prahiNOTi saH|| 20
 tataH pustakaM badvva paricArakasya hastE samarpya
 cAsanE samupaviSTaH, tatO bhajanagRhE yAvantO lokA
 Asan tE sarvve'nanyadRSTyA taM vilulOkirE| 21
 anantaram adyaitAni sarvvANi likhitavacanAni
 yuSmAkAM madhyE siddhAni sa imAM kathAM tEbhyaH
 kathayitumArEbhe| 22 tataH sarvve tasmin anvarajyanta,
 kinjca tasya mukhAnnirgatAbhiranugrahasya

kathAbhizcamatkRtya kathayAmAsuH kimayaM
 yUSaphaH putrO na? 23 tadA sO'vAdId hE cikitsaka
 svamEva svasthaM kuru kapharnAhUmi yadyat kRtavAn
 tadazrauSma tAH sarvAH kriyA atra svadEzE kuru
 kathAmEtAM yUyamEvAvazyAM mAM vadiSyatha| 24
 punaH sOvAdId yuSmAnahaM yathArthaM vadAmi, kOpi
 bhaviSyadvAdI svadEzE satkArAM na prApnOti| 25
 aparanjca yathArthaM vacmi, Eliyasya jIvanakAlE yadA
 sArddhatritayavarSANi yAvat jaladapratibandhAt
 sarvvasmin dEzE mahAdurbhikSam ajaniSTa tadAnIm
 isrAyELO dEzasya madhyE bahvyO vidhava Asan, 26 kintu
 sIdOnpradEzIyasAriphatpuranivAsinIm EkAM vidhavAM
 vinA kasyAzcidapi samIpe EliyaH prEritO nAbhUt| 27
 aparanjca ilIzAyabhaviSyadvAdividyamAnatAkAlE
 isrAyEldeZE bahavaH kuSThina Asan kintu surlyadEzIyaM
 nAmAnkuSThinaM vinA kOpyanyaH pariSkRtO nAbhUt|
 28 imAM kathAM zrutvA bhajanagEhasthitA lOKAH
 sakrOdham utthAya 29 nagarAttaM bahiSkRtya yasya
 zikhariNa upari tESAM nagaraM sthApitamAstE
 tasmAnnikSEptuM tasya zikharaM taM ninyuH 30 kintu
 sa tESAM madhyAdapasRtya sthAnAntaram jagAma| 31
 tataH paraM yIzurgAlIpradEzIyakapharnAhUmnagara
 upasthAya vizrAmavArE lOkAnupadESTum
 ArabdhavAn| 32 tadupadEzAt sarvvE camaccakru
 ryatastasya kathA gurutarA Asan| 33 tadAnIM
 tadbhajanagEhasthitO'mEdhyabhUtagrasta EkO jana
 uccaiH kathayAmAsa, 34 hE nAsaratIyayIzO'smAn tyaja,
 tvayA sahAsmAkAM kaH sambandhaH? kimasman
 vinAzayitumAyAsi? tvamIzvarasya pavitrO jana

EtadahaM jAnAmi| 35 tadA yIzustaM tarjayitvAvadat
maunI bhava itO bahirbhava; tataH sOmEdhyabhUtastaM
madhyasthAnE pAtayitvA kinjcidapyahiMsitvA tasmAd
bahirgatavAn| 36 tataH sarvvE lOkAzcamatkRtya
parasparaM vaktumArEbhirE kOyaM camatkAraH| ESa
prabhAvENa parAkramENa cAmEdhyabhUtAn
AjnJApayati tEnaiva tE bahirgacchanti| 37 anantaraM
caturdiksthadEzAn tasya sukhyAtirvyApnOt| 38
tadanantaraM sa bhajanagEhAd bahirAgatyA zimOnO
nivEzanaM pravivEza tadA tasya zvazrUrjvarENAtyantaM
pIPitAsIt ziSyAstadarthaM tasmin vinayaM cakruH| 39
tataH sa tasyAH samIpE sthitvA jvaraM tarjayAmAsa
tEnaiva tAM jvarO'tyAkSIt tataH sA tatKsANam utthAya
tAn siSEvE| 40 atha sUryyAstakAlE svESAM yE yE janA
nAnArOgaiH pIPitA Asan lOkAstAn yIzOH samIpam
AninyuH, tadA sa Ekaikasya gAtrE karamarpayitvA
tAnarOgAn cakAra| 41 tatO bhUtA bahubhyO nirgatya
cItzabdaM kRtvA ca babhASirE tvamIzvarasya
putrO'bhiSiktatrAtA; kintu sObhiSiktatrAtEti tE
vividurEtasmAt kArANat tAn tarjayitvA tadvaktuM
niSiSEdha| 42 aparanjca prabhAtE sati sa vijanasthAnaM
pratasthE pazcAt janAstamanvicchantastannikaTaM
gatvA sthAnAntaragamanArthaM tamanvarundhan| 43
kintu sa tAn jagAda, IzvarIyarAjyasya susaMvAdaM
pracArayitum anyAni purANyapi mayA yAtavyAni
yatastadarthamEva prEritOhaM| 44 atha gAlIlO
bhajanagEhESu sa upadidEza|

5 anantaraM yIzurEkadA ginESarathdasya tIra
uttiSThati, tadA lOkA IzvarIyakathAM zrOtUM tadupari

prapatitAH| 2 tadAnIM sa hdasya tIrasamIpE naudvayaM
 dadarza kinjca matsyOpajIvinO nAvaM vihAya
 jAlaM prakSAlayanti| 3 tatastayOrdvayO rmadhyE
 zimOnO nAvamAruhya tIraAt kinjciddUraM yAtuM
 tasmin vinayaM kRtvA naukAyAmupavizya lOkAn
 prOpadiSTavAn| 4 pazcAt taM prastAvaM samApya sa
 zimOnaM vyAjahAra, gabhIraM jalaM gatvA matsyAn
 dharttuM jAlaM nikSipa| 5 tataH zimOna babhASE, hE
 gurO yadyapi vayaM kRtsnAM yAminIM parizramya
 matsyaikamapi na prAptAstathApi bhavatO nidEzatO
 jAlaM kSipAmaH| 6 atha jAlE kSiptE bahumatsyapatanAd
 AnAyaH pracchinnaH| 7 tasmAd upakarttum
 anyanausthAn saggina AyAtum iggitEna samAhvayan
 tatasta AgatyA matsyai rnaudvayaM prapUrayAmAsu ryai
 rnaudvayaM pramagnam| 8 tadA zimOnpitarastad
 vilOkya yIzOzcaraNayOH patitvA, hE prabhOhaM pApI
 narO mama nikaTAd bhavAn yAtu, iti kathitavAn| 9
 yatO jAlE patitAnAM matsyAnAM yUthAt zimOn
 tatsagginazca camatkRtavantaH; zimOnaH sahakAriNau
 sivadeH putrau yAkUb yOhan cEmau tAdRzau
 babhUvatuH| 10 tadA yIzuH zimOnaM jagAda mA
 bhaisIradYArabhya tvaM manuSyadharO bhaviSyasi| 11
 anantaraM sarvvAsu nausu tIram AnItAsu tE sarvvAn
 parityajya tasya pazcAdgAminO babhUvuH| 12 tataH
 paraM yIzau kasmiMzcit purE tiSThati jana EkaH
 sarvvAggakuSThastAM vilOkya tasya samIpE nyubjaH
 patitvA savinayaM vaktumArEbhE, hE prabhO yadi
 bhavAnicchati tarhi mAM pariSkarttuM zaknOti| 13
 tadAnIM sa pANiM prasAryya tadaggaM spRzan

babhASE tvaM pariSkriyasvEti mamEcchAsti
 tatastatkSaNaM sa kuSThAt muktaH| 14 pazcAt sa
 tamAjnjApayAmAsa kathAmimAM kasmaicid
 akathayitVA yAjakasya samIpanjca gatVA svaM darzaya,
 lOkEbhyO nijapariSkRtatvasya pramANadAnAya
 mUsAjnjAnusArENa dravyamutmRjasva ca| 15
 tathApi yIzOH sukhyAti rbahu vyAptumArEbhe
 kinjca tasya kathAM zrOtUM svIyarOgEbhyO
 mOktunjca lOkA AjagmuH| 16 atha sa prAntaraM gatVA
 prArthayAnjcaKrE| 17 aparanjca EkadA yIzurupadizati,
 Etarhi gAlIlyihUDApradEzayOH sarvvanagarEbhyO
 yirUzAlamazca kiyantaH phirUzilOkA vyavasthApakAzca
 samAgatya tadantike samupavivizuH, tasmin kAlE
 lOkAnAmArOgyakArANat prabhOH prabhAvaH
 pracakAzE| 18 pazcAt kiyantO lOkA EkaM pakSaghAtinaM
 khaTvAyAM nidhAya yIzOH samIpamAnEtUM
 sammukhE sthApayitunjca vyApriyanta| 19 kintu
 bahujananivahasamvAdhAt na zaknuvantO gRhOpari
 gatVA gRhapRSThaM khanitVA taM pakSaghAtinaM
 sakhaTvAM gRhamadhyE yIzOH sammukhE
 'varOhayAmAsuH| 20 tadA yIzustESAM IdRzaM vizvAsaM
 vilOkya taM pakSaghAtinaM vyAjahAra, hE mAnava tava
 pApamakSamyata| 21 tasmAd adhyApakah phirUzinazca
 cittairitthaM pracintitavantaH, ESa jana IzvaraM nindati
 kOyaM? kEvalamIzvaraM vinA pApam kSantuM kaH
 zaknOti? 22 tadA yIzustESAM itthaM cintanaM viditVA
 tEbhyOkathayad yUyaM manObhiH kutO vitarkayatha?
 23 tava pApakSamA jAta yadvA tvamutthAya vraja EtayO
 rmadhyE ka kathA sukathyA? 24 kintu pRthivyAM

pApaM kSantuM mAnavasutasya sAmarthyamasti
 Iti yathA yUyaM jnjAtuM zaknutha tadarthaM (sa taM
 pakSaghAtinaM jagAda) uttiSTha svazayyAM gRhItvA
 gRhaM yAhIti tvAmAdizAmi| 25 tasmAt sa tatkSaNam
 utthAya sarvvESAM sAkSat nijazayanIyaM gRhItvA
 IzvaraM dhanyaM vadan nijanivEzanaM yayau| 26
 tasmAt sarvve vismaya prApta manaHsu bhItAzca
 vayamadyAsambhavakAryyANYadarzAma ityuktvA
 paramEzvaraM dhanyaM prOditaH| 27 tataH paraM
 bahirgacchan karasanjcayasthAnE lEvinAmAnaM
 karasanjAyakaM dRSTvA yIzustamabhidadhE mama
 pazcAdEhi| 28 tasmAt sa tatkSaNat sarvvaM parityajya
 tasya pazcAdiyAya| 29 anantaraM lEvi rnijagRhe
 tadarthaM mahAbhOjyaM cakAra, tadA taiH sahAnEke
 karasanjAyinastadanyalOkAzca bhOktumupavivizuH| 30
 tasmAt kAraNat caNPALAnAM pApilOkAnAnjca sagge
 yUyaM kutO bhaMgdhvE pivatha cEti kathAM kathayitvA
 phirUzinO'dhyApakAzca tasya ziSyaiH saha vAgyuddhaM
 karttumArEbhira| 31 tasmAd yIzustAn pratyavOcad
 arOgalOkAnAM cikitsakEna prayOjanaM nAsti kintu
 sarOgANAmEva| 32 ahaM dhArmmikAn AhvAtuM
 nAgatOsmi kintu manaH parAvarttayituM pApina Eva| 33
 tatastE prOcuH, yOhanaH phirUzinAnjca ziSyA
 vAraMvAram upavasanti prArthayante ca kintu
 tava ziSyAH kutO bhunjjate pivanti ca? 34 tadA
 sa tAnAcakhyau varE sagge tiSThati varasya
 sakhiganaM kimupavAsayituM zaknutha? 35
 kintu yadA tESAM nikaTAd varO nESyate tadA tE
 samupavatsyanti| 36 sOparamapi dRSTAntaM

kathayAmbabhUva purAtanavastrE kOpi nutanavastraM
na sIvyati yatastEna sEvanEna jIrNavastraM chidyatE,
nUtanapurAtanavastrayO rmElanjca na bhavati| 37
purAtanyAM kutvAM kOpi nutanaM drAkSARasaM na
nidadhAti, yatO navInadrAkSARasasya tEjasa
purAtanI kutU rvidIryyatE tatO drAkSARasaH patati
kutUzca nazyati| 38 tatO hEtO rnUtanyAM kutvAM
navInadrAkSARasaH nidhAtavyastEnObhayasya rakSA
bhavati| 39 aparanjca purAtanaM drAkSARasaM pitvA
kOpi nUtanaM na vAnjchati, yataH sa vakti nUtanaM
purAtanam prazastam|

6 acaranjca parvvaNO dvitIyadinAt paraM
prathamavizrAmavArE zasyakSEtrENa yIzOrgamanakALE
tasya ziSyAH kaNizaM chittvA karESu marddayitvA
khAditumArEbhirE| 2 tasmAt kiyantaH
phirUzinastAnavadan vizrAmavArE yat karmma na
karttavyaM tat kutaH kurutha? 3 yIzuH pratyuvAca
dAyUd tasya sagginazca kSudhArttAH kiM cakruH sa
katham Izvarasya mandiraM pravizya 4 yE darzanIyAH
pUpA yAjakAn vinAnyasya kasyApyabhOjanIyAstAnAnIya
svayaM bubhajE saggibhyOpi dadau tat kiM yuSmAbhiH
kadApi nApAthi? 5 pazcAt sa tAnavadat manujasutO
vizrAmavArasyApi prabhu rbhavati| 6 anantaram
anyavizrAmavArE sa bhajanagEhaM pravizya
samupadizati| tada tatsthAnE zuSkadakSiNakara EkaH
pumAn upatasthivAn| 7 tasmAd adhyApakAH
phirUzinazca tasmin dOSamArOpayituM sa vizrAmavArE
tasya svAsthyAM karOti navEti pratIkSitumArEbhirE| 8
tada yIzusteSAM cintAM viditvA taM zuSkakaraM

pumAMsaM prOVaca, tvamutthAya madhyasthAnE
 tiSTha| 9 tasmAt tasmin utthitavati yIzustAn vyAjahAra,
 yuSmAn imAM kathAM pRcchAmi, vizrAmavArE hitam
 ahitaM vA, prANarakSaNaM prANanAzanaM vA, EtESAM
 kiM karmmakaraNIyam? 10 pazcAt caturdikSu sarvvAn
 vilOkya taM mAnavaM babhASE, nijakaraM prasAraya;
 tatastEna tathA kRta itarakaravat tasya hastaH
 svasthObhavat| 11 tasmAt tE pracaNPakOpAnvita yIzuM
 kiM kariSyantIti parasparaM pramantritAH| 12
 tataH paraM sa parvvatamAruhyEzvaramuddizya
 prArthayamAnaH kRtsnAM rAtriM yApitavAn| 13 atha
 dinE sati sa sarvvAn ziSyAn AhUtavAn tESAM madhyE
 14 pitaranAmnA khyAtaH zimOn tasya bhrAtA
 Andriyazca yAkUb yOhan ca philip barthalamayazca 15
 mathiH thOmA AlphIyasya putrO yAkUb
 jvalantanAmnA khyAtaH zimOn 16 ca yAkUbO bhrAtA
 yihUdAzca taM yaH parakarESu samarpayiSyati sa
 ISkarIyOtIyayihUdAzcaitan dvAdaza janAn manOnItAn
 kRtvA sa jagrAha tathA prErita iti tESAM nAma cakAra|
 17 tataH paraM sa taiH saha parvvatAdavaruhya
 upatyakAyAM tasthau tatastasya ziSyasagghO
 yihUdAdEzAd yirUzAlamazca sOraH sIdOnazca jaladhE
 rOdhasO jananihAzca Etya tasya kathAzravaNArthaM
 rOgamuktyarthanjca tasya samIpE tasthuH| 18
 amEdhyabhUtagrastAzca tannikaTamAgatya svAsthyaM
 prApuH| 19 sarvvESAM svAsthyakaraNaprabhAvasya
 prakAzitatvat sarvve lOkA Etya taM spraSTuM yEtirE| 20
 pazcAt sa ziSyAn prati dRSTiM kutvA jagAda, hE daridra
 yUyaM dhanyA yata IzvarIyE rAjyE vO'dhikArOsti| 21 hE

adhuna kSudhitalOkA yUyaM dhanya yatO yUyaM
 tarpsyatha; hE iha rOdinO janA yUyaM dhanya yatO
 yUyaM hasiSyatha| 22 yadA lOkA manuSyasUnO
 rnAmahEtO ryuSmAn RtIyiSyantE pRthak kRtvA
 nindiSyanti, adhamAniva yuSmAn svasamIpAd
 dUrIkariSyanti ca tadA yUyaM dhanyaAH| 23 svargE
 yuSmAkaM yathESTaM phalaM bhaviSyati, EtadarthaM
 tasmin dinE prOllasata AnandEna nRtyata ca, tESAM
 pUrvvapuruSAzca bhaviSyadvAdinaH prati tathaiva
 vyavAharan| 24 kintu hA hA dhanavantO yUyaM sukhaM
 prApnuta| hanta paritRpta yUyaM kSudhita
 bhaviSyatha; 25 iha hasantO yUyaM vata yuSmAbhiH
 zOcitavyaM rOditavyanjca| 26 sarvvailAkai ryuSmAkaM
 sukhyAtau kRtAyAM yuSmAkaM durgati rbhaviSyati
 yuSmAkaM pUrvvapuruSA mRSAbhaviSyadvAdinaH prati
 tadvat kRtavantaH| 27 hE zrOtArO yuSmabhyamahaM
 kathayAmi, yUyaM zatruSu prIyadhvaM yE ca yuSmAn
 dviSanti tESAmapi hitaM kuruta| 28 yE ca yuSmAn
 zapanti tEbhya AziSaM datta yE ca yuSmAn avamanyantE
 tESAM maggalaM prArthayadhvaM| 29 yadi kazcit tava
 kapOlE capETAgHAtaM karOti tarhi taM prati kapOlam
 anyaM parAvarttya sammukhIkuru punazca yadi kazcit
 tava gAtrIyavastraM harati tarhi taM paridhEyavastram
 api grahItuM mA vAraya| 30 yastvAM yAcate tasmai
 dEhi, yazca tava sampattiM harati taM mA yAcasva| 31
 parEbhyaH svAn prati yathAcaraNam apEkSadhve parAn
 prati yUyamapi tathAcarata| 32 yE janA yuSmAsu
 prIyantE kEvalaM tESu prIyamANESu yuSmAkaM kiM
 phalaM? pApilOkA api svESu prIyamANESu prIyantE| 33

yadi hitakAriNa Eva hitaM kurutha tarhi yuSmAkaM kiM
 phalaM? pApilOkA api tathA kurvvanti| 34 yEbhya
 RNaparizOdhasya prAptipratyAzAstE kEvalaM tESu RNE
 samarpitE yuSmAkaM kiM phalaM? punaH prAptyAzaya
 pApilOkA api pApijanESu RNam arpayanti| 35 atO yUyaM
 ripuSvapi priYadhvaM, parahitaM kuruta ca; punaH
 prAptyAzAM tyaktvA RNamarpayata, tathA kRtE
 yuSmAkaM mahAphalaM bhaviSyati, yUyanjca
 sarvvapradhAnasya santAna iti khyAtiM prApsyatha,
 yatO yuSmAkaM pitA kRtaghnAnAM durvTattAnAnjca
 hitamAcarati| 36 ata Eva sa yathA dayAlu ryUyamapi
 tAdRza dayAlavO bhavata| 37 aparanjca parAn dOSiNO
 mA kuruta tasmAd yUyaM dOSikRtA na bhaviSyatha;
 adaNPyan mA danPayata tasmAd yUyamapi danPaM na
 prApsyatha; parESAM dOSAn kSamadhvaM tasmAd
 yuSmAkamapi dOSAH kSamiSyantE| 38 danAnidatta
 tasmAd yUyaM danAni prApsyatha, varanjca lOKAH
 parimANapAtraM pradalayya sanjcaAlya prOnjcaAlya
 paripUryya yuSmAkaM krOPESu samarpayisyanti;
 yUyaM yEna parimANena parimAtha tEnaiva
 parimANena yuSmatkRtE parimAsyatE| 39 atha sa
 tEbhyO dRSTAntakathAmakathayat, andhO janaH
 kimandhaM panthAnaM darzayituM zaknOti? tasmAd
 ubhAvapi kiM garttE na patiSyataH? 40 gurOH ziSyO na
 zrESThaH kintu ziSyE siddhE sati sa gurutulyO bhavituM
 zaknOti| 41 aparanjca tvaM svacakSuSi nAsAm adrSTvA
 tava bhrAtuzcakSuSi yattRNamasti tadEva kutaH
 pazyami? 42 svacakSuSi yA nAsA vidyatE tAm ajnjAtvA,
 bhrAtastava nEtrAt tRNAM bahiH karOmIti vAkyaM

bhrAtaraM kathaM vaktuM zaknOSi? hE kapaTin
pUrvvaM svanayanAt nAsAM bahiH kuru tatO
bhrAtuzcakSuSastrNaM bahiH karttuM sudRSTiM
prApsyasi| 43 anyanjca uttamastaruH kadApi
phalamanuttamaM na phalati, anuttamataruzca
phalamuttamaM na phalati kAraNAdataH phalaistaravO
jnjAyantE| 44 kaNTakipAdapAt kOpi uPumbaraphalAni na
pAtayati tathA zRgAlakOlivRkSAdapi kOpi drAkSaphalaM
na pAtayati| 45 tadvat sAdhulOkO'ntaHkaraNarUpAt
subhANPAgArAd uttamAni dravyANi bahiH karOti,
duSTO lOkazcAntaHkaraNarUpAt kubhANPAgArAt
kutsitAni dravyANi nirgamayati yatO'ntaHkaraNANAM
pUrNabhAvAnurUpANi vacAMsi mukhAnnirgacchanti| 46
aparanjca mamAjnjAnurUpaM nAcaritvA kutO mAM
prabhO prabhO iti vadatha? 47 yaH kazcin mama
nikaTam Agatya mama katha nizamyata danurUpaM
karmma karOti sa kasya sadRzO bhavati tadahaM
yuSmAn jnjApayAmi| 48 yo janO gabhIraM khanitvA
pASANasthale bhittim nirmmAya svagRhaM racayati
tEna saha tasyOpama bhavati; yata AplAvijalamEtya
tasya mULE vEgEna vahadapi tadgEhaM lAPayituM na
zaknOti yatastasya bhittiH pASANOpari tiSThati| 49 kintu
yaH kazcin mama kathaH zrutvA danurUpaM nAcarati
sa bhittim vina mRdupari gRhanirmmAtra samAnO
bhavati; yata AplAvijalamAgatya vEgEna yadA vahati
tadA tadgRhaM patati tasya mahat patanaM jAyatE|

7 tataH paraM sa lOkAnAM karNagOcarE tAn sarvvAn
upadEzAn samApya yadA kapharnAhUmpuraM pravizati
2 tadA zatasEnApatEH priyadAsa EkO mRtakalpaH pIPita

AsIt| 3 ataH sEnApati ryIzO rvArttAM nizamya
 dAsasyArOgyakaraNaya tasyAgamanArthaM
 vinayakaraNaya yihUdIyAn kiyataH prAcaH
 prESayAmAsa| 4 tE yIzOrantikaM gatvA vinayAtizayaM
 vaktumArEbhIrE, sa sEnApati rbhavatOnugrahaM
 prAptum arhati| 5 yataH sOsmajjAtIyESu lokESu prIyatE
 tathAsmatkRtE bhajanagEhaM nirmmitavAn| 6 tasmAd
 yIzustaiH saha gatvA nivEzanasya samIpaM prApa,
 tadA sa zatasEnApati rvakSyamaNavAkyaM taM
 vaktuM bandhUn prAhiNOT| hE prabhO svayaM
 zramO na karttavYO yad bhavatA madgEhamadhyE
 pAdArpaNaM kriyEta tadapyahaM nArhAmi, 7
 kinjcAhaM bhavatsamIpaM yAtumapi nAtmAnaM
 yOgyaM buddhavAn, tatO bhavAn vAkyaMAtraM vadatu
 tEnaiva mama dAsaH svasthO bhaviSyati| 8 yasmAd
 ahaM parAdhInOpi mamAdhInA yAH sEnAH santi tAsAm
 EkajanaM prati yAhIti mayA prOkTE sa yAti; tadanyaM
 prati AyAhIti prOkTE sa AyAti; tathA nijadAsaM prati Etat
 kurvviti prOkTE sa tadEva karOti| 9 yIzuridaM vAkyaM
 zrutvA vismayaM yayau, mukhaM parAvartya
 pazcAdvarttinO lokAn babhASE ca, yuSmAnahaM
 vadAmi isrAyElO vaMzamadhyEpi vizvAsamIdRzaM na
 prApnavam| 10 tatastE prESita gRhaM gatvA taM pIPitaM
 dAsaM svasthaM dadRzuH| 11 parE'hani sa nAyInAkhyam
 nagaram jagAma tasyAnEke ziSyA anyE ca lokAstEna
 sArddhaM yayuH| 12 tESu tannagarasya dvArasannidhiM
 prAptESu kiyantO loka EkaM mRtamanujaM vahantO
 nagarasya bahiryAnti, sa tanmAturEkaputrastanmAta ca
 vidhava; tayA sArddhaM tannagarIya bahavo loka Asan|

13 prabhustAM vilOkya sAnukampaH kathayAmAsa, mA
rOdIH| sa samIpamitvA khaTvAM pasparza tasmAd
vAhakAH sthagitAstamyuH; **14** tadA sa uvAca hE
yuvamanuSya tvamuttiSTha, tvAmaham AjnjApayAmi| **15**
tasmAt sa mRtO janastatkSaNamutthAya kathAM
prakathitaH; tatO yIzustasya mAtari taM
samarpayAmAsa| **16** tasmAt sarvvE lOkAH zazaGkirE; EkO
mahAbhaviSyadvAdi madhyE'smAkam samudait,
Izvarazca svalOkAnanvagRhIAt kathAmimAM kathayitvA
IzvaraM dhanyaM jagaduH| **17** tataH paraM samastaM
yihUdAdEzaM tasya caturdiksthadEzanjca tasyaitakIrtti
rvyAnazE| **18** tataH paraM yOhanaH ziSyESu taM
tadvRttAntaM jnjApitavatsu **19** sa svaziSyANAM dvau
janAvAhUya yIzuM prati vakSyamANaM vAkyaM vaktuM
prESayAmAsa, yasyAgamanam apEkSya tiSThAmO vayaM
kiM sa Eva janastvaM? kiM vayamanyamapEkSya
sthAsyAmaH? **20** pazcAttau mAnavau gatvA
kathayAmAsatuH, yasyAgamanam apEkSya tiSThAmO
vayaM, kiM saEva janastvaM? kiM vayamanyamapEkSya
sthAsyAmaH? kathAmimAM tubhyaM kathayituM yOhan
majjaka AvAM prESitavAn| **21** tasmin danPE yIzUrOgiNO
mahAvyAdhimatO duSTabhUtagrastAMzca bahUn
svasthAn kRtvA, anEkAndhEbhyazcakSuMSi dattvA
pratyuvAca, **22** yuvAM vrajatam andhA nEtrANi
khanjjAzcaraNani ca prApnuvanti, kuSThinaH
pariSkriyantE, badhirAH zravanaNani mRtAzca jIvanAni
prApnuvanti, daridrANAM samIpESu susaMvAdaH
pracAryyatE, yaM prati vighnasvarUpOhaM na bhavAmi
sa dhanyaH, **23** EtAni yAni pazyathaH zRNuthazca tAni

yOhanaM jnjApayatam| 24 tayO rdUtayO rgatayOH satO
ryOhani sa lOkAn vaktumupacakramE, yUyaM
madhyEprAntaraM kiM draSTuM niragamata? kiM
vAyunA kampitaM naPaM? 25 yUyaM kiM draSTuM
niragamata? kiM sUkSmavastraparidhAyinaM kamapi
naraM? kintu yE sUkSmamRduvastrANi paridadhati
sUttamAni dravyANi bhunjjatE ca tE rAjadhAnISu
tiSThanti| 26 tarhi yUyaM kiM draSTuM niragamata?
kimEkaM bhaviSyadvAdinaM? tadEva satyaM kintu sa
pumAn bhaviSyadvAdinOpi zrESTha ityahaM
yuSmAn vadAmi; 27 pazya svakiyadUtantu tavAgra
prESayAmyahaM| gatvA tvadIyamArgantu sa hi
pariSkariSyati| yadarthe lipiriyam AstE sa Eva yOhan| 28
atO yuSmAnahaM vadAmi striyA garbbhajAtAnAM
bhaviSyadvAdinAM madhyE yOhanO majjakAt zrESThaH
kOpi nAsti, tatrApi Izvarasya rAjyE yaH sarvvasmAt
kSudraH sa yOhanOpi zrESThaH| 29 aparanjca sarvve
lOkAH karamanjcAyinazca tasya vAkyAni zrutvA yOhana
majjanEna majjitAH paramEzvaraM nirdOSaM mEnirE| 30
kintu phirUzinO vyavasthApakAzca tEna na majjitAH
svAn pratIzvarasyOpadEzaM niSphalam akurvvan| 31
atha prabhuH kathayAmAsa, idAnIntanajanAn
kEnOpamAmi? tE kasya sadRzAH? 32 yE bAlakA
vipaNyAm upavizya parasparam AhUya vAkyamidaM
vadanti, vayaM yuSmAkaM nikaTE vaMzIravAdiSma,
kintu yUyaM nAnarttiSTa, vayaM yuSmAkaM
nikaTa arOdiSma, kintu yuyaM na vyalapiSTa,
bAlakairEtAdRzaistESAm upamA bhavati| 33
yatO yOhan majjaka Agatya pUpaM nAkhAdat

drAkSArasanjca nApivat tasmAd yUyaM vadatha,
bhUtagrastOyam| 34 tataH paraM mAnavasuta
AgatyAkhAdadapivanjca tasmAd yUyaM vadatha,
khAdakaH surApazcANPALapApinAM bandhurEkO janO
dRzyatAm| 35 kintu jnjAninO jnjAnaM nirdOSaM viduH|
36 pazcAdEkaH phirUzi yIzuM bhOjanAya nyamantrayat
tataH sa tasya gRhaM gatVA bhOktumupaviSTaH| 37
EtaRhi tatphirUzinO gRhe yIzu rbhEktum upAvEkSIt
tacchrutVA tannagaravAsinI kApi duSTA nArI
pANParaprastarasya sampuTake sugandhitailam
AnIya 38 tasya pazcAt pAdayOH sannidhau tasyau
rudatI ca nEtrAmbubhistasya caraNau prakSalya
nijakacairamArKSIt, tatastasya caraNau cumbitVA
tEna sugandhitailEna mamarda| 39 tasmAt sa
nimantrayitA phirUzi manasa cintayAmAsa, yadyayaM
bhaviSyadvAdi bhavEt tarhi EnaM spRzati yA strI
sa kA kIdRzi cEti jnjAtuM zaknuyAt yataH sa
duSTA| 40 tAdA yAzustaM jagAda, hE zimOn tvAM
prati mama kinjcid vaktavyamasti; tasmAt sa
babhASE, hE gurO tad vadatu| 41 EkOttamarNasya
dvAvadhamarNAvAstAM, tayOrEkaH panjcazatAni
mudrApAdAn aparazca panjcAzat mudrApAdAn
dhArayAmAsa| 42 tadanantaraM tayOH zOdhyAbhAvAt sa
uttamarNastayO rRNE cakSamE; tasmAt tayOrdvayOH
kastasmin prESyatE bahu? tad brUhi| 43 zimOn
pratyuvAca, mayA budhyatE yasyAdhikam RNaM
cakSamE sa iti; tatO yIzustaM vyAjahAra, tvAM
yathArthaM vyacArayaH| 44 atha tAM nArIM prati
vyAghuThya zimOnamavOcat, strImimAM pazyasi? tava

gRhe mayyAgate tvaM pAdaprakSAlanArthaM jalaM
nAdAH kintu yOSidESA nayanajalai rmama pAdau
prakSAla kEzairamArkSIt| 45 tvaM mAM nAcumbIH
kintu yOSidESA svIyAgamanAdArabhya madIyapAdau
cumbitUM na vyaraMsta| 46 tvanjca madIyOttamAgge
kinjcidapi tailaM nAmardIH kintu yOSidESA mama
caraNau sugandhitailEnAmarddIt| 47 atastvAM
vyAharAmi, EtasyA bahu pApamakSamyata tatO bahu
prIyate kintu yasyAlpapApaM kSamyate sOlpaM
prIyate| 48 tataH paraM sa tAM babhASE, tvadiyaM
pApamakSamyata| 49 tada tEna sArddhaM ye bhOktum
upavivizustE parasparaM vaktumArEbhire, ayaM pApaM
kSamate ka ESaH? 50 kintu sa tAM nArIM jagAda, tava
vizvAsastvAM paryyatrAsta tvaM kSEmENa vraja|

8 aparanjca yIzu rdvAdazabhiH ziSyaiH sArddhaM
nAnAnagarESu nAnAgrAmESu ca gacchan
izvariyarAjatvasya susaMvAdaM pracArayitUM prArEbhE|
2 tada yasyAH sapta bhUtA niragacchan sA magdalInIti
vikhyAtA mariyam hErOdrAjasya gRhAdhipateH HOSE
rbhAryyA yOhanA zUZAnA 3 prabhRtayO yA bahvyaH
striyaH duSTabhUtEbhyO rOgEbhyazca muktaH satyO
nijavibhUtI rvyayitvA tamasEvanta, tAH sarvvAstEna
sArddham Asan| 4 anantaraM nAnAnagarEbhyO bahavo
lOkA Agatya tasya samIpe'milan, tada sa tEbhya EkAM
dRSTAntakathAM kathayAmAsa| EkaH kRSIbalO bIjAni
vaptuM bahirjagAma, 5 tatO vapanakALE katipayAni
bIjAni mArgapArzvE pEtuH, tatastAni padatalai rdalitAni
pakSibhi rbhakSitAni ca| 6 katipayAni bIjAni
pASANasthale patitAni yadyapi tAnyagkuritAni

tathApi rasAbhAvAt zuzuSuH| 7 katipayAni bIjAni
 kaNTakivanamadyE patitAni tataH kaNTakivanAni
 saMvRddhya tAni jagrasuH| 8 tadanyAni katipayabIjAni
 ca bhUmyAmuttamAyAM pEtustatastAnyagkurayitvA
 zatagunAni phalAni phEluH| sa imA kathAM
 kathayitvA prOccaiH prOvAca, yasya zrOtuM
 zrOtrE staH sa zRNOtu| 9 tataH paraM ziSyAstaM
 papracchurasya dRSTAntasya kiM tAtparyyaM? 10 tataH
 sa vyAjahAra, IzvarIyarAjyasya guhyAni jnjAtuM
 yuSmabhyamadhikArO dIyatE kintvanyE yathA dRSTvApi
 na pazyanti zrutvApi ma budhyantE ca tadarthaM tESAM
 purastAt tAH sarvVAH kathA dRSTAntEna kathyantE| 11
 dRSTAntasyAsyAbhiprAyaH, IzvarIyakathA bIjasvarUpA|
 12 yE kathAmAtraM zRNvanti kintu pazcAd vizvasya
 yathA paritrANaM na prApnuvanti tadAzayEna
 zaitAnEtya hRdayAtR tAM kathAm apaharati ta Eva
 mArgapArzvasthabhUmisvarUpAH| 13 yE kathAM
 zrutvA sAnandaM gRhanti kintvabaddhamUlatvAt
 svalpakAlamAtraM pratItya parIkSAkAlE bhrazyanti
 taEva pASANabhUmisvarUpAH| 14 yE kathAM zrutvA
 yAnti viSayacintAyAM dhanalObhEna EhikasukhE
 ca majjanta upayuktaphalAni na phalanti ta
 EvOptabIjakaNTakibhUsvarUpAH| 15 kintu yE zrutvA
 saralaiH zuddhaizcAntaHkaraNaiH kathAM gRhanti
 dhairyam avalambya phalAnyutpAdayanti ca ta
 EvOttamamRtsvarUpAH| 16 aparanjca pradIpaM
 prajvAlya kOpi pAtrENa nAcchAdayati tathA
 khaTvAdhOpi na sthApayati, kintu dIpAdhArOparyyEva
 sthApayati, tasmAt pravEzaka dIptiM pazyanti| 17 yanna

prakAzayiSyatE tAdRg aprakAzitaM vastu kimapi nAsti
 yacca na suvyaktaM pracArayiSyatE tAdRg gRptaM vastu
 kimapi nAsti| 18 atO yUyaM kEna prakArENa zRNutha
 tatra sAvadhAnA bhavata, yasya samIpE barddhatE
 tasmai punardAsyatE kintu yasyAzrayE na barddhatE
 tasya yadyadasti tadapi tasmAt nESyatE| 19 aparanjca
 yIzO rmAtA bhrAtarazca tasya samIpaM jigamiSavaH 20
 kintu janatAsambAdhAt tatsannidhiM prAptuM na
 zEkuH| tatpazcAt tava mAtA bhrAtarazca tvAM sAkSat
 cikIrSantO bahistiSThanatIti vArttAyAM tasmai
 kathitAyAM 21 sa pratyuvAca; yE janA Izvarasya
 kathAM zrutvA tadanurUpamAcaranti taEva
 mama mAtA bhrAtarazca| 22 anantaraM EkadA
 yIzuH ziSyaiH sArddhaM nAvamAruhya jagAda,
 AyAta vayaM hradasya pAraM yAmAH, tataste
 jagmuH| 23 tESu naukAM vAhayatsu sa nidadrau; 24
 athAkasmAt prabalajhanjbhzagamAd hradE naukAyAM
 taraggairAcchannAyAM vipat tAn jagrAsa|tasmAd
 yIzOrantikaM gatvA hE gurO hE gurO prANA nO
 yAntIti gaditvA taM jAgarayAmbabhUvuH|tadA
 sa utthAya vAyum taraggAMzca tarjayAmAsa
 tasmAdubhau nivRtya sthirau babhUvatuH| 25 sa tAn
 babhASE yuSmAkAM vizvAsaH ka? tasmAtte bhItA
 vismitAzca parasparaM jagaduH, ahO kIdRgayaM
 manujaH pavanaM pAnIyanjcAdizati tadubhayaM
 tadAdEzaM vahati| 26 tataH paraM gAlI|pradEzasya
 sammukhasthagidEriyapradEzE naukAyAM lagantyAM
 taTE'varOhamAvAd 27 bahutithakAlaM bhUtagrasta EkO
 mAnuSaH purAdAgatya taM sAkSaccakAra| sa manuSO

vAsO na paridadhat gRhE ca na vasan kEvalaM
 zmazAnam adhyuvAsa| 28 sa yIzuM dRSTvaiva
 cIcchabdaM cakAra tasya sammukhE patitvA
 prOccairjagAda ca, hE sarvvapradhAnEzvarasya putra,
 mayA saha tava kaH sambandhaH? tvayi vinayaM karOmi
 mAM mA yAtaya| 29 yataH sa taM mAnuSaM tyaktvA
 yAtum amEdhyabhUtam AdidEza; sa bhUtastaM
 mAnuSam asakRd dadhAra tasmAllokaH zRgkhalEna
 nigaPEna ca babandhuH; sa tad bhaMktvA bhUtavazatvAt
 madhyEprAntaraM yayau| 30 anantaraM yIzustaM
 papraccha tava kinnAma? sa uvAca, mama nAma bAhinO
 yatO bahavO bhUtAstamAzizriyuH| 31 atha bhUtA
 vinayEna jagaduH, gabhIraM garttaM gantuM
 mAjnApayAsmAn| (Abyssos g12) 32 tadA parvvatOpari
 varAhavrajzarati tasmAd bhUtA vinayEna prOcuH,
 amuM varAhavrajam Azrayitum asmAn anujAnlhi; tataH
 sOnujajnau| 33 tataH paraM bhUtAstaM mAnuSaM
 vihAya varAhavrajam AzizriyuH varAhavrajAzca
 tatksaNaT kaTakEna dhAvantO hradE prANAn vijRhuH|
 34 tad dRSTvA zUkararakSakAH palAyamAnA nagaraM
 grAmanjca gatvA tatsarvvavRttAntaM kathayAmAsuH|
 35 tataH kiM vRttam EtaddarzanArthaM loka
 nirgatya yIzOH samIpaM yayuH, taM mAnuSaM
 tyaktabhUtAM parihitavastraM svasthamAnuSavad
 yIzOzcaraNasannidhau sUpavizantaM vilOkya bibhyuH|
 36 yE lOkAstasya bhUtagrastasya svAsthyakaraNaM
 dadRzustE tEbhyaH sarvvavRttAntaM kathayAmAsuH| 37
 tadanantaraM tasya gidErIyapradEzasya caturdikstha
 bahavO janA atitrastA vinayEna taM jagaduH,

bhavAn asmAkAM nikaTAd vrajatu tasmAt sa
 nAvamAruhya tatO vyAghuTya jagAma| 38
 tadAnIM tyaktabhUtamanujastEna saha sthAtuM
 prArthayAnjcakrE 39 kintu tadartham IzvaraH
 kIdRgmahAkarmma kRtavAn iti nivEzanaM gatvA
 vijnjApaya, yIzuH kathAmEtAM kathayitvA taM visasarja|
 tataH sa vrajitvA yIzustadarthaM yanmahAkarmma
 cakAra tat purasya sarvvatra prakAzayituM prArEbhe| 40
 atha yIzau parAvRtyAgatE lOkAstAM AdarENa jagRhu
 ryasmAttE sarvve tamapEkSANjcakrirE| 41 tadanantaraM
 yAyIrnAmnO bhajanagEhasyaikOdhipa Agatya
 yIzOzcaraNayOH patitvA svanivEzanAgamanArthaM
 tasmin vinayaM cakAra, 42 yatastasya
 dvAdazavarSavayaskA kanyaikAsIt sA mRtakalpAbhavat|
 tatastasya gamanakAlE mArgE lOkAnAM mahAn
 samAgamO babhUva| 43 dvAdazavarSANi
 pradadarOgagrastA nAnA vaidyaizcikitsitA sarvvasvaM
 vyayitvApi svAsthyaM na prAptA yA yOSit sA yIzOH
 pazcAdAgatya tasya vastragranthiM pasparza| 44 tasmAt
 tatKsANat tasyA raktasrAvO ruddhaH| 45 tadAnIM
 yIzuravadat kEnAhaM spRSTaH? tatO'nEkairanaggIkRtE
 pitarastasya sagginazcAvadan, hE gurO lOkA
 nikaTasthAH santastava dEhE gharSayanti, tathApi
 kEnAhaM spRSTaiti bhavAn kutaH pRcchati? 46 yIzuH
 kathayAmAsa, kEnApyahaM spRSTO, yatO mattaH zakti
 rnirgatEti mayA nizcitamajnjAyI| 47 tadA sA nArI svayaM
 na guptEti viditvA kampamAnA satI tasya sammukhe
 papAta; yEna nimittEna taM pasparza sparzamAtrAcca
 yEna prakArENa svasthAbhavat tat sarvvaM tasya

sAkSAdAcakhyau| 48 tataH sa tAM jagAda hE kanyE
susthirA bhava, tava vizvAsastvAM svasthAm akArSIt
tvaM kSEmENa yAhi| 49 yIzOrEtadvAkyavadanakAlE
tasyAdhipatE rnivEzanAt kazcilloka Agatya taM
babhASE, tava kanyA mRtA guruM mA klizAna| 50 kintu
yIzustadAkarNyAdhipatiM vyAjahAra, mA bhaisIH
kEvalAM vizvasihi tasmAt sa jIviSyati| 51 atha tasya
nivEzanE prAptE sa pitaraM yOhanaM yAkUbanjca
kanyAyA mAtaraM pitaranjca vinA, anyaM kanjcana
pravESTuM vArayAmAsa| 52 aparanjca yE rudanti
vilapanti ca tAn sarvvAn janAn uvAca, yUyaM mA
rODiStA kanyA na mRtA nidrAti| 53 kintu sa nizcitaM
mRtEti jnjAtva tE tamupajahasuH| 54 pazcAt sa sarvvAn
bahiH kRtvA kanyAyAH karau dhRtvAjuhuvE, hE kanyE
tvamuttiSTha, 55 tasmAt tasyAH prANESu punarAgatESu
sa tatksANad uttasyau| tadAnIM tasyai kinjcid bhakSyAM
dAtum AdidEza| 56 tatastasyAH pitarau vismayaM gatau
kintu sa tAvAdidEza ghaTanAyA EtasyAH kathAM
kasmaicidapi mA kathayataM|

9 tataH paraM sa dvAdazaziSyAnAhUya bhUtAn
tyAjayitum rOgan pratikarttunjca tEbhyaH
zaktimAdhipatyanjca dadau| 2 aparanjca
IzvarIyarAjyasya susaMvAdaM prakAzayitum
rOgiNAmArOgyaM karttunjca prEraNakAlE tAn jagAda| 3
yAtrArthaM yaSTi rvastrapuTakaM bhakSyAM mudra
dvtIyavastram, ESAM kimapi mA gRhIIta| 4 yUyanjca
yannivEzanaM pravizatha nagaratyAgaparyyanataM
tannivEzanE tiSThata| 5 tatra yadi kasyacit purasya loka
yuSmAkamAtithyaM na kurvvanti tarhi tasmAnnagarAd

gamanakAIE tESAM viruddhaM sAkSyArthaM yuSmAkaM
 padadhUlIH sampAtayata| 6 atha tE prasthAya sarvvatra
 susaMvAdaM pracArayituM pIPitAn svasthAn
 karttunjca grAmESu bhramituM prArEbhiraE| 7
 Etarhi hErOd rAjA yIzOH sarvvakarmmaNAM
 vArttAM zrutvA bhRzamudvivijE 8 yataH
 kECidUcurohan zmazAnAdudatiSThat| kECidUcuH,
 EliyO darzanaM dattavAn; EvamanyalOkA UcuH
 pUrvvIyaH kazcid bhaviSyadvAdi samutthitaH| 9 kintu
 hErOduvAca yOhanaH zirO'hamachinadam idAnIM
 yasyEdrkkarmmaNAM vArttAM prApnOmi sa kaH? atha
 sa taM draSTum aicchat| 10 anantaraM prEritAH
 pratyAgatya yAni yAni karmmaNi cakrustAni yIzavE
 kathayAmAsuH tataH sa tAn baitsaidAnAmakanagarasya
 vijanaM sthAnaM nItvA guptaM jagAma| 11 pazcAl
 lOkAstad vIditvA tasya pazcAd yayuH; tataH sa tAn nayan
 IzvarIyarAjyasya prasaggamuktavAn, yESAM cikitsayA
 prayOjanam AsIt tAn svasthAn cakAra ca| 12 aparanjca
 divAvasannE sati dvAdazaziSyA yIzOrantikam Etya
 kathayAmAsuH, vayamatra prAntarasthAnE tiSThAmaH,
 tatO nagarANI grAmANI gatvA vAsasthAnAni prApya
 bhakSyadravyANI krEtUM jananivahaM bhavAn visRjatu|
 13 tadA sa uvAca, yUyamEva tAn bhEjayadhvaM; tataste
 prOcurasmAkaM nikaTE kEvalaM panjca pUpA dvau
 matsyau ca vidyante, ataEva sthAnAntaram itvA
 nimittamEtESAM bhakSyadravyESu na krItESu
 na bhavati| 14 tatra prAyENa panjasahasrANI
 puruSA Asan| 15 tadA sa ziSyAn jagAda panjcaZat
 panjcaZajjanaiH paMktIkRtya tAnupavEzayata, tasmAt tE

tadanusArENa sarvvalOkAnupavEzayApAsuH| 16 tataH
sa tAn panjca pUpAn mInadvayanjca gRhItvA
svargaM vilOkyEzvaraguNAn kIrttayAnjcakrE
bhagktA ca lOkEbhyaH parivESaNArthaM ziSyESu
samarpayAmbabhUva| 17 tataH sarvvE bhuktvA tRptiM
gatA avaziSTAnAnjca dvAdaza PallakAn saMjagRhuH| 18
athaikadA nirjanE ziSyaiH saha prArthanAkAlE tAn
papraccha, lOkA mAM kaM vadanti? 19 tatastE prAcuH,
tvAM yOhanmajjakaM vadanti; kEcit tvAm EliyaM
vadanti, pUrvvakAlikaH kazcid bhaviSyadvAdI zmazAnAd
udatiSThad ityapi kEcid vadanti| 20 tadA sa uvAca,
yUyaM mAM kaM vadatha? tataH pitara uktavAn
tvam IzvarAbhiSiktaH puruSaH| 21 tadA sa tAn
dRPhamAdidEza, kathAmEtAM kasmaicidapi mA
kathayata| 22 sa punaruvAca, manuSyaputrENa
vahuyAtana bhOktavyAH prAcInalOkaiH
pradhAnayAjakairadhyApakaizca sOvajnjAya hantavyaH
kintu tRtIyadivasE zmazAnAt tEnOtthAtavyam| 23
aparaM sa sarvvAnuvAca, kazcid yadi mama pazcAd
gantuM vAnjchati tarhi sa svaM dAmyatu, dinE dinE
kruzaM gRhItvA ca mama pazcAdAgacchatu| 24 yatO yaH
kazcit svaprANAn rirakSiSati sa tAn hArayiSyati, yaH
kazcin madarthaM prANAn hArayiSyati sa tAn
rakSiSyati| 25 kazcid yadi sarvvaM jagat prApnOti kintu
svaprANAn hArayati svayaM vinazyati ca tarhi tasya kO
lAbhaH? 26 puna ryaH kazcin mAM mama vAkyam vA
lajjAspadaM jAnAti manuSyaputrO yadA svasya pituzca
pavitranAM dUtAnAnjca tEjObhiH parivESTita
AgamiSyati tadA sOpi taM lajjAspadaM jnjAsyati| 27 kintu

yuSmAnahaM yathArthaM vadAmi, IzvarIyarAjatvaM na
 dRSTavA mRtyuM nAsvAdiSyantE, EtAdRzAH kiyantO
 lOkA atra sthanE'pi daNPAYamAnAH santi| 28
 EtadAkhyAnakathanAt paraM prAyENASTasu dinESu
 gatESu sa pitaraM yOhanaM yAkUbanjca gRhItva
 prArthayitUM parvvatamEkaM samArurOha| 29 atha
 tasya prArthanakALE tasya mukhAkRtiranyarUpA jAtA,
 tadIyaM vastramujjvalazuklaM jAtaM| 30 aparanjca mUsA
 EliyazcObhau tEjasvinau dRSTau 31 tau tEna
 yirUzAlampurE yO mRtyuH sAdhiSyatE tadIyAM kathAM
 tEna sArddhaM kathayitum ArEbhAtE| 32 tada
 pitarAdayaH svasya sagginO nidrayAkRSTA Asan kintu
 jAgarItva tasya tEjastEna sArddham uttiSThantau janau
 ca dadRzuH| 33 atha tayOrubhayO rgamanakALE pitarO
 yIzum babhASE, hE gurO'smAkAM sthAnE'smin sthitiH
 zubhA, tata EkA tvadarthA, EkA mUsArthA, EkA
 EliyArthA, iti tisraH kuTyOsmAbhi rnirmmIyantAM,
 imAM kathAM sa na vivicya kathayAmAsa| 34 aparanjca
 tadvAkyavadanakALE payOda Eka Agatya tESAmupari
 chAyAM cakAra, tatastanmadhyE tayOH pravEzAt tE
 zazagkirE| 35 tada tasmAt payOdAd iyamAkAzIya vANI
 nirjagAma, mamAyaM priyaH putra Etasya kathAyAM
 manO nidhatta| 36 iti zabdE jAtE tE yIzumEkAkinaM
 dadRzuH kintu tE tadAnIM tasya darzanasya
 vAcamEkAmapi nOkta manaHsu sthApayAmAsuH| 37
 parE'hani tESu tasmAcchailAd avarUPhESu taM sAKSat
 karttuM bahavo lOkA AjagmuH| 38 tESAM madhyAd EkO
 jana uccairuvAca, hE gurO ahaM vinayaM karOmi mama
 putraM prati kRpAdrSTiM karOtu, mama sa EvaikaH

putraH| 39 bhUtEna dhRtaH san saM prasabhaM
 cIcchabdaM karOti tanmukhAt phENA nirgacchanti ca,
 bhUta itthaM vidAryya kliSTvA prAyazastaM na tyajati|
 40 tasmAt taM bhUtAM tyAjayituM tava ziSyasamIpE
 nyavEdayaM kintu tE na zEkuH| 41 tAdA yIzuravAdIt, rE
 AvizvAsin vipathagAmin vaMza katikAlAn yuSmAbhiH
 saha sthAsyAmyahaM yuSmAkam AcaraNAni ca sahiSyE?
 tava putramihAnaya| 42 tatastasminnAgatamAtrE
 bhUtastaM bhUtau pAtayitvA vidadAra; tAdA
 yIzustamamEdhyaM bhUtAM tarjayitvA bAlakaM
 svasthaM kRtvA tasya pitari samarpayAmAsa| 43
 Izvarasya mahAzaktim imAM vilOkya sarvvE
 camaccakruH; itthaM yIzOH sarvvAbhiH kriyAbhiH
 sarvvairlOkairAzcaryyE manyamAnE sati sa ziSyAn
 babhASE, 44 kathEyaM yuSmAkAM karNESu pravizatu,
 manuSyaputrO manuSyANAM karESu samarpayiSyatE| 45
 kintu tE tAM kathAM na bubudhirE, spaSTatvAbhAvAt
 tasyA abhiprAyastESAM bOdthagamyO na babhUva; tasyA
 AzayaH ka ityapi tE bhayAt praSTuM na zEkuH| 46
 tadanantaraM tESAM madhyE kaH zrESThaH
 kathAmEtAM gRhItvA tE mithO vivAdaM cakruH| 47 tatO
 yIzustESAM manObhiprAyaM veditvA bAlakamEkaM
 gRhItvA svasya nikaTE sthApayitvA tAn jagAda, 48 yO
 janO mama nAmnAsya bAlAsyAtithyaM vidadhAti sa
 mamAtithyaM vidadhAti, yazca mamAtithyaM vidadhAti
 sa mama prErakasyAtithyaM vidadhAti, yuSmAkAM
 madhyEyaH svaM sarvvasmAt kSudraM jAnItE sa Eva
 zrESThO bhaviSyati| 49 aparanjca yOhan vyAjahAra hE
 prabhE tava nAmna bhUtAn tyAjayantaM mAnuSam

EkaM dRSTavanto vayaM, kintvasmAkam apazcAd
 gAmitvAt taM nyaSEdhAm| tadAnIM yIzuruVaca, 50 taM
 mA niSEdhata, yatO yO janOsmAkAM na vipakSaH sa
 EvAsmAkAM sapakSO bhavati| 51 anantaraM
 tasyArOhaNasamaya upasthitE sa sthiracEtA
 yirUzAlamaM prati yAtrAM karttuM nizcityAgrE
 dUtAn prESayAmAsa| 52 tasmAt tE gatvA tasya
 prayOjanIyadravyANi saMgrahItuM zOmironIyAnAM
 grAmaM pravivizuH| 53 kintu sa yirUzAlamaM nagaraM
 yAti tatO hEtO rIokAstasyAtithyaM na cakruH| 54 ataEva
 yAkUbyOhanau tasya ziSyau tad dRSTvA jagadatuH, hE
 prabhO EliyO yathA cakAra tathA vayamapi kiM gaganAd
 Agantum EtAn bhasmIkarttunja vahnimAjnjApayAmaH?
 bhavAn kimicchati? 55 kintu sa mukhaM parAvartya tAn
 tarjayitvA gaditavAn yuSmAkAM manObhAvaH kaH, iti
 yUyaM na jAnItha| 56 manujasutO manujAnAM prANAn
 nAzayituM nAgacchat, kintu rakSitum Agacchat| pazcAd
 itaragrAmaM tE yayuH| 57 tadanantaraM pathi
 gamanakAlE jana EkastaM babhASE, hE prabhO bhavAn
 yatra yAti bhavata sahAhamapi tatra yAsyAmi| 58
 tadAnIM yIzustamuvAca, gOmAyUnAM garttA AsatE,
 vihAyasIyavihagAnAM nIPAni ca santi, kintu
 mAnavatanayasya ziraH sthApayituM sthAnaM nAsti| 59
 tataH paraM sa itarajanaM jagAda, tvaM mama pazcAd
 Ehi; tataH sa uvAca, hE prabhO pUrvvaM pitaraM
 zmazAnE sthApayituM mAmAdizatu| 60 tadA yIzuruVaca,
 mRtA mRtAn zmazAnE sthApayantu kintu tvaM
 gatvEzvarIyarAjyasya kathAM pracAraya| 61 tatOnyaH
 kathayAmAsa, hE prabhO mayApi bhavataH pazcAd

gaMsyatE, kintu pUrvvaM mama nivEzanasya
parijanAnAm anumatiM grahitum ahamAdizyai bhavatA|
62 tadAnIM yIzustaM prOktavAn, yO janO lAggaLE
karamarpayitvA pazcAt pazyati sa IzvarIyarAjyaM
nArhati|

10 tataH paraM prabhuraparAn saptatiziSyAn niyujya
svayaM yAni nagarANi yAni sthAnAni ca gamiSyati
tAni nagarANi tAni sthAnAni ca prati dvau dvau janau
prahitavAn| 2 tEbhyaH kathayAmAsa ca zasyAni bahUnIti
satyaM kintu chEdakA alpE; tasmAddhEtOH zasyakSEtrE
chEdakAn aparAnapi prESayituM kSEtrasvAminaM
prArthayadhvaM| 3 yUyaM yAta, pazyata, vRkANAM
madhyE mESazAvakAniva yuSmAn prahiNOMi| 4 yUyaM
kSudraM mahad vA vasanasampuTakaM pAdukAzca
mA gRhIta, mArgamadhyE kamapi mA namata ca|
5 aparanjca yUyaM yad yat nivEzanaM pravizatha
tatra nivEzanasyAsya maggalaM bhUyAditi vAkyaM
prathamaM vadata| 6 tasmAt tasmin nivEzanE yadi
maggalapAtraM sthAsyati tarhi tanmaggalaM tasya
bhaviSyati, nOcEt yuSmAn prati parAvarttiSyatE| 7
aparanjca tE yatkinjcid dAsyanti tadEva bhuktva
pItva tasminnivEzanE sthAsyatha; yataH karmmakArI
janO bhRtim arhati; gRhAd gRhaM mA yAsyatha|
8 anyacca yuSmAsu kimapi nagaraM praviSTESu
lOkA yadi yuSmAkam AtithyaM kariSyanti, tarhi
yat khAdyam upasthAsyanti tadEva khAdiSyatha| 9
tannagarasthAn rOgiNaH svasthAn kariSyatha, IzvarIyaM
rAjyaM yuSmAkam antikam Agamat kathAmEtAnjca
pracArayiSyatha| 10 kintu kimapi puraM yuSmAsu

praviSTESu loka yadi yuSmAkam AtithyaM na
 kariSyanti, tarhi tasya nagarasya panthAnaM gatvA
 kathAmEtAM vadiSyatha, **11** yuSmAkaM nagariyA yA
 dhUlyO'smasu samalagan tA api yuSmAkaM prAtikUlyEna
 sAkSyArthaM sampAtayAmaH; tathApIzvararAjyaM
 yuSmAkaM samIpam Agatam iti nizcitaM jAnIta| **12**
 ahaM yuSmabhyaM yathArthaM kathayAmi, vicAradinE
 tasya nagarasya dazAtaH sidOmO dazA sahyA
 bhaviSyati| **13** hA hA kOrAsIn nagara, hA hA
 baitsaidAnagara yuvayOrmadhyE yAdRzAni AzcaryyANi
 karmmANyakriyanta, tAni karmmANi yadi sOrasIdOnO
 rnagarayOrakAriSyanta, tadA itO bahudinapUrvvaM
 tannivAsinaH zaNavastrANi paridhAya gAtrESu bhasma
 vilipya samupavizya samakhEtsyanta| **14** atO vicAradivasE
 yuSmAkaM dazAtaH sOrasIdOnnivAsinAM dazA sahyA
 bhaviSyati| **15** hE kapharnAhUm, tvaM svargaM
 yAvad unnata kintu narakaM yAvat nyagbhaviSyasi|
(Hadēs g86) **16** yO janO yuSmAkaM vAkyAM gRhlAti
 sa mamaiva vAkyAM gRhlAti; kinjca yO janO
 yuSmAkam avajnjAM karOti sa mamaivAvajnjAM
 karOti; yO janO mamAvajnjAM karOti ca sa
 matprErakasyaivAvajnjAM karOti| **17** atha tE saptatiziSyA
 AnandEna pratyAgatya kathayAmAsuH, hE prabhO
 bhavato nAmna bhUtA apyasmAkaM vazIbhavanti| **18**
 tadAnIM sa tAn jagAda, vidyutamiva svargAt patantaM
 zaitAnam adarzam| **19** pazyata sarpAn vRzcikAn
 ripOH sarvvaparAkramAMzca padatalai rdalayituM
 yuSmabhyaM zaktiM dadAmi tasmAd yuSmAkaM kApi
 hAni rna bhaviSyati| **20** bhUtA yuSmAkaM vazIbhavanti,

Etannimittat mA samullasata, svargE yuSmAkaM
 nAmAni likhitAni santIti nimittaM samullasata| 21
 tadghaTikAyAM yIzu rmanasi jAtAhlAdaH kathayAmAsa
 hE svargapRthivyOrEkAdhipatE pitastvaM jnjAnavatAM
 viduSAnjca lOkAnAM purastAt sarvvamEtad aprakAzya
 bAlakAnAM purastAt prAkAzaya EtasmAddhEtOstvAM
 dhanyaM vadAmi, hE pitaritthaM bhavatu yad EtadEva
 tava gOcara uttamam| 22 pitrA sarvvANi mayi samarpitAni
 pitaraM vinA kOpi putraM na jAnAti kinjca putraM
 vinA yasmai janAya putrastaM prakAzitavAn tanjca
 vinA kOpi pitaraM na jAnAti| 23 tapaH paraM sa
 ziSyAn prati parAvRtya guptaM jagAda, yUyamEtAni
 sarvvANi pazyatha tatO yuSmAkaM cakSUMSi dhanyAni|
 24 yuSmAnahaM vadAmi, yUyaM yAni sarvvANi
 pazyatha tAni bahavO bhaviSyadvAdino bhUpatayazca
 draSTumicchantOpi draSTuM na prApnuvan, yuSmAbhi
 ryA yAH kathAzca zrUyantE tAH zrOtumicchantOpi
 zrOtuM nAlabhanta| 25 anantaram EkO vyavasthApaka
 utthAya taM parIkSituM papraccha, hE upadEzaka
 anantAyuSaH prAptayE mayA kiM karaNIyaM? (aiōnios
 g166) 26 yIzuH pratyuvAca, atrArthE vyavasthAyAM
 kiM likhitamasti? tvaM kIdRk paThasi? 27 tataH
 sOvadat, tvaM sarvvAntaHkaraNaiH sarvvaprANaiH
 sarvvazaktibhiH sarvvacittaizca prabhau paramEzvarE
 prEma kuru, samIpavAsini svavat prEma kuru ca| 28 tAdA
 sa kathayAmAsa, tvaM yathArthaM pratyavOcaH, ittham
 Acara tEnaiva jIviSyasi| 29 kintu sa janaH svaM nirddOSaM
 jnjApayituM yIzuM papraccha, mama samIpavAsi kaH?
 tatO yIzuH pratyuvAca, 30 EkO janO yirUzAlampurAd

yirIhOpuraM yAti, Etarhi dasyUnAM karESu patitE tE
tasya vastrAdikaM hRtavantaH tamAhatya mRtaprAyaM
kRtvA tyaktvA yayuH| 31 akasmAd EkO yAjakastEna
mArgENa gacchan taM dRSTvA mArgAnyapArzvEna
jagAma| 32 ittham EkO lEvIyastatsthAnaM prApya
tasyAntikaM gatvA taM vilOkYAnyEna pArzvEna jagAma|
33 kintvEkaH zOmironIyO gacchan tatsthAnaM prApya
taM dRSTvAdayata| 34 tasyAntikaM gatvA tasya kSatESu
tailaM drAkSArasanjca prakSipyA kSatAni baddhvA
nijavAhanOpari tamupavEzya pravAsIyagRham AnIya
taM siSEvE| 35 parasmin divasE nijagamanakALE dvau
mudrApAdau tadgRhasvAminE dattvAvadat janamEnaM
sEvasva tatra yO'dhiko vyayO bhaviSyati tamahaM
punarAgamanakALE parizOtsyAmi| 36 ESAM trayANAM
madhyE tasya dasyuhastapatitasya janasya samIpavAsI
kaH? tvayA kiM budhyatE? 37 tataH sa vyavasthApakaH
kathayAmAsa yastasmin dayAM cakAra| tadA yIzuH
kathayAmAsa tvamapi gatvA tathAcara| 38 tataH paraM tE
gacchanta EkaM grAmaM pravivizuH; tadA marthAnAmA
strI svagRhe tasyAtithyaM cakAra| 39 tasmAt
mariyam nAmadhEyA tasyA bhaginI yIzOH padasamIpa
uvavizya tasyOpadEzakathAM zrOtumArEbhe| 40
kintu marthA nAnAparicaryyAyAM vyagrA babhUva
tasmAddhEtOstasya samIpamAgatya babhASE; hE prabhO
mama bhaginI kEvalaM mamOpari sarvvakarmmaNAM
bhAram arpitavati tatra bhavata kinjcidapi na manO
nidhiyatE kim? mama sAhAyyaM karttuM bhavAn
tAmAdizatu| 41 tatO yIzuH pratyuvAca hE marthe
hE marthe, tvaM nAnAkAryyESu cintitavati vyagrA

cAsi, 42 kintu prayOjanIyam EkamAtram AstE| aparanjca
yamuttamaM bhAgAM kOPi harttuM na zaknOti saEva
mariyamA vRtaH|

11 anantaraM sa kasmiMzcit sthAnE prArthayata
tatsamAptau satyAM tasyaikaH ziSyastaM jagAda hE
prabhO yOhan yathA svaziSyAn prArthayitum
upadiSTavAn tathA bhavAnapyasmAn upadizatu| 2
tasmAt sa kathayAmAsa, prArthanakAlE yUyam itthaM
kathayadhvaM, hE asmAkaM svargasthapitastava nAma
pUjyaM bhavatu; tava rAjatvaM bhavatu; svargE yathA
tathA pRthivyAmapi tavEcchayA sarvvaM bhavatu| 3
pratyaham asmAkaM prayOjanIyam bhOjyaM dEhi| 4
yathA vayaM sarvvAn aparAdhinaH kSamAmahE tathA
tvamapi pApAnyasmAkaM kSamasva| asmAn parIkSAM
mAnaya kintu pApAtmanO rakSa| 5 pazcAt sOParamapi
kathitavAn yadi yuSmAkaM kasyacid bandhustiSThati
nizlthE ca tasya samIpaM sa gatvA vadati, 6 hE bandhO
pathika EkO bandhu rmama nivEzanam AyAtaH kintu
tasyAtithyaM karttuM mamAntike kimapi nAsti, ataEva
pUpatrayaM mahyam RNaM dEhi; 7 tada sa yadi
gRhamadhyAt prativadati mAM mA klizAna, idAnIM
dvAraM ruddhaM zayanE mayA saha bAlakAzca tiSThanti
tubhyaM dAtum utthAtuM na zaknOmi, 8 tarhi
yuSmAnahaM vadAmi, sa yadi mitratayA tasmai kimapi
dAtuM nOttiSThati tathApi vAraM vAraM prArthanAta
utthApitaH san yasmin tasya prayOjanaM tadEva dAsyati|
9 ataH kAraNAt kathayAmi, yAcadhvaM tatO
yuSmabhyaM dAsyatE, mRgayadhvaM tata uddezaM
prApsyatha, dvAram Ahata tatO yuSmabhyaM dvAraM

mOkSyatE| 10 yO yAcate sa prApnOti, yO mRgayatE sa
 EvOddEzaM prApnOti, yO dvAram Ahanti tadarthaM
 dvAraM mOcyatE| 11 putrENa pUpE yAcitE tasmai
 pASANaM dadAti vA matsyE yAcitE tasmai sarpaM
 dadAti 12 vA aNPE yAcitE tasmai vRzcikaM dadAti
 yuSmAkaM madhyE ka EtAdRzaH pitAstE? 13 tasmAdEva
 yUyamabhadrA api yadi svasvabAlakEbhya uttamAni
 dravyANi dAtuM jAnItha tarhyasmAkaM svargasthaH
 pitA nijayAcakEbhyaH kiM pavitram AtmAnaM na
 dAsyati? 14 anantaraM yIzunA kasmAccid Ekasmin
 mUkabhUTE tyAjitE sati sa bhUtatyaktO mAnuSO vAkyam
 vaktum ArEbhe; tatO lokaH sakala AzcaryyaM mEnirE|
 15 kintu tESAM kEcidUcu rjanOyaM bAlasibUbA arthAd
 bhUtarAjEna bhUtAn tyAjayati| 16 taM parIkSituM
 kEcid AkAziyam EkaM cihnaM darzayituM taM
 prArthayAnjckrirE| 17 tAdA sa tESAM manaHkalpanAM
 jnjAtva kathayAmAsa, kasyacid rAjyasya loka yadi
 parasparaM virundhanti tarhi tad rAjyam nazyati; kEcid
 gRhastha yadi parasparaM virundhanti tarhi tEpi
 nazyanti| 18 tathaiva zaitAnapi svalOkAn yadi viruNaddhi
 tAdA tasya rAjyam kathaM sthAsyati? bAlasibUbAhaM
 bhUtAn tyAjayAmi yUyamiti vadatha| 19 yadyahaM
 bAlasibUbA bhUtAn tyAjayAmi tarhi yuSmAkaM
 santAnAH kEna tyAjayanti? tasmAt taEva kathAyA EtasyA
 vicArayitArO bhaviSyanti| 20 kintu yadyaham Izvarasya
 parAkramENa bhUtAn tyAjayAmi tarhi yuSmAkaM
 nikaTam Izvarasya rAjyamavazyam upatiSThati| 21
 balavAn pumAn susajjamAnO yatikAlaM nijATTAlikAM
 rakSati tatikAlaM tasya dravyaM nirupadravaM tiSThati|

22 kintu tasmAd adhikabalaH kazcidAgatya yadi taM
 jayati tarhi yESu zastrAstrESu tasya vizvAsa AsIt tAni
 sarvvANi hRtvA tasya dravyANi gRhIAti| **23** ataH
 kAraNAd yO mama sapakSO na sa vipakSaH, yO mayA
 saha na saMgRhIAti sa vikirati| **24** aparanjca
 amEdhyabhUtO mAnuSasyAntarnirgatya zuSkasthAnE
 bhrAntvA vizrAmaM mRgayatE kintu na prApya vadati
 mama yasmAd gRhAd AgatOhaM punastad gRhaM
 parAvRtya yAmi| **25** tatO gatvA tad gRhaM mArjitaM
 zObhitanjca dRSTvA **26** tatkSaNam apagatya svasmAdapi
 durmmatIn aparAn saptabhUtAn sahAnayati tE ca
 tadgRhaM pavizya nivasanti| tasmAt tasya manuSyasya
 prathamadazAtaH zESadazA duHkhatarA bhavati| **27**
 asyAH kathAyAH kathanakAlE janatAmadhyasthA
 kAcinnArI tamuccaiHsvaraM prOvAca, yA yOSit tvAM
 garbbhE'dhArayat stanyamapAyayacca saiva dhanya| **28**
 kintu sOkathayat yE paramEzvarasya kathAM zrutvA
 tadanurUpam Acaranti taEva dhanyAH| **29** tataH paraM
 tasyAntike bahulOkAnAM samAgame jAtE sa
 vaktumArEbhE, Adhunika duSTalOkAzcihnaM
 draSTumicchanti kintu yUnasbhaviSyadvAdinazcihnaM
 vinAnyat kinjiccihnaM tAn na darzayiSyatE| **30** yUnas tu
 yathA nIniviyalOkAnAM samIpE cihnarUpObhavat tathA
 vidyamAnalOkAnAm ESAM samIpE manuSyaputrOpi
 cihnarUpO bhaviSyati| **31** vicArasamayE
 idAnIntanalOkAnAM prAtikUlyEna dakSiNadEzIyA rAjnI
 prOtthAya tAn dOSiNaH kariSyati, yataH sA rAjnI
 sulEmAna upadEzakathAM zrOtUM pRthivyAH sImAta
 Agacchat kintu pazyata sulEmAnOpi gurutara EkO

janO'smin sthAnE vidyatE| 32 aparanjca vicArasamayE
 nInivIyalOkA api varrtamAnakAlikAnAM lOkAnAM
 vaiparItYEna prOthAya tAn dOSiNaH kariSyanti, yatO
 hEtOstE yUnasO vAkyAt cittAni parivarttayAmAsuH
 kintu pazyata yUnasOtigurutara EkO janO'smin sthAnE
 vidyatE| 33 pradIpaM prajvAlya drONasyAdhaH
 kutrApi guptasthAnE vA kOpi na sthApayati kintu
 gRhapravEzibhyO dIptiM dAtaM dIpAdhArOparyyEva
 sthApayati| 34 dEhasya pradIpazcakSustasmAdEva cakSu
 ryadi prasannaM bhavati tarhi tava sarvvazarIraM
 dIptimad bhaviSyati kintu cakSu ryadi malImasaM
 tiSThati tarhi sarvvazarIraM sAndhakAraM
 sthAsyati| 35 asmAt kArANAt tavAntaHsthaM jyOti
 ryathAndhakAramayaM na bhavati tadarthe sAvadhAnO
 bhava| 36 yataH zarIrasya kutrApyaMzE sAndhakArE na
 jAtE sarvvaM yadi dIptimat tiSThati tarhi tubhyaM
 dIptidAyiprOjvalan pradIpa iva tava savarvvazarIraM
 dIptimad bhaviSyati| 37 EtatkathAyAH kathanakALE
 phiruzyEkO bhEjanAya taM nimantrayAmAsa, tataH sa
 gatvA bhOkum upavivEza| 38 kintu bhOjanAt pUrvvaM
 nAmAgkSIt Etad dRSTvA sa phiruzyAzaryyaM mEnE| 39
 tadA prabhustaM prOVaca yUyaM phirUzilOkAH
 pAnapAtrANAM bhOjanapAtrANAnjca bahiH
 pariSkurutha kintu yuSmAkamanta rdaurAtmyai
 rduSkriyAbhizca paripUrNaM tiSThati| 40 hE sarvve
 nirbOdha yO bahiH sasarja sa Eva kimanta rna sasarja?
 41 tata Eva yuSmAbhirantaHkaraNaM (IzvarAya)
 nivEdyatAM tasmin kRtE yuSmAkaM sarvvANi zucitAM
 yAsyanti| 42 kintu hanta phirUzigaNA yUyaM nyAyam

IzvarE prEma ca parityajya pOdinAyA arudAdInAM
 sarvvESAM zAkAnAnjca dazamAMzAn dattha
 kintu prathamaM pAlayitvA zESasyAlagghanaM
 yuSmAkam ucitamAsIt| 43 hA hA phirUzinO yUyaM
 bhajanagEhE prOccAsanE ApaNESu ca namaskArESu
 priyadhvE| 44 vata kapaTinO'dhyApakAH phirUzinazca
 lOkAyat zmazAnam anupalabhya tadupari gacchanti
 yUyam tAdRgaprakAzitazmazAnavAd bhavatha| 45
 tadAnIM vyavasthApakAnAm EkA yIzumavadat, hE
 upadEzaka vAkyEnEdRzEnAsmAsvapi dOSam
 ArOpayasi| 46 tataH sa uvAca, hA hA vyavasthApakA
 yUyam mAnuSANAM upari duHsahyAn bhArAn
 nyasyatha kintu svayam EkAggulyApi tAn bhArAn na
 spRzatha| 47 hanta yuSmAkAM pUrvvapuruSA yAn
 bhaviSyadvAdinO'vadhiSustESAM zmazAnAni yUyaM
 nirmmAtha| 48 tEnaiva yUyaM svapUrvvapuruSANAM
 karmmANi saMmanyadhvE tadEva sapramANaM kurutha
 ca, yatastE tAnavadhiSuH yUyaM tESAM zmazAnAni
 nirmmAtha| 49 ataEva Izvarasya zAstrE prOktamasti
 tESAmantike bhaviSyadvAdinaH prEritAMzca
 prESayiSyAmi tatastE tESAM kAMzcana haniSyanti
 kAMzcana tAPazSyinti| 50 EtasmAt kArANat hAbilaH
 zONitapAtamArabhya mandirayajnjavEdyO rmadhyE
 hatasya sikhariyasya raktapAtaparyyantaM 51 jagataH
 sRSTimArabhya pRthivyAM bhaviSyadvAdinAM
 yatiraktapAta jAtAstatInAm aparAdhadaNPA ESAM
 varttamAnalOkAnAM bhaviSyanti, yuSmAnahaM
 nizcitaM vadAmi sarvvE daNPA vaMzasyAsya
 bhaviSyanti| 52 hA hA vyavasthapakA yUyaM jnjAnasya

kunjcikAM hRtvA svayaM na praviSTA yE pravESTunja
prayAsinastAnapi pravESTuM vAritavantaH| 53 itthaM
kathAkathanAd adhyApakah phirUzinazca satarkAH 54
santastamapavadituM tasya kathAyA dOSaM
dharttamicchantO nAnAkhyAnakathanAya taM
pravarttayituM kOpayitunja prArEbhire|

12 tadAnIM lOkAH sahasraM sahasram Agatya
samupasthitAstata Ekaiko 'nyESAmupari patitum
upacakrame; tada yIzuH ziSyAn babhASE, yUyaM
phirUzinAM kiNvarUpakApaTyE vizESENa
sAvadhAnAstiSThata| 2 yatO yanna prakAzayiSyate
tadAcchannaM vastu kimapi nAsti; tathA yanna jnjAsyate
tad guptaM vastu kimapi nAsti| 3 andhakArE tiSThanatO
yAH kathA akathayata tAH sarvvAH kathA dIptau
zrOSyantE nirjanE karNE ca yadakathayata gRhapRSThAt
tat pracArayiSyate| 4 hE bandhavO yuSmAnahaM
vadAmi, yE zarIrasya nAzam vinA kimapyaparam
karttuM na zakruvanti tEbhyO mA bhaisTa| 5 tarhi
kasmAd bhEtavyam ityahaM vadAmi, yaH zarIraM
nAzayitvA narakaM nikSEptuM zaknOti tasmAdEva
bhayaM kuruta, punarapi vadAmi tasmAdEva bhayaM
kuruta| (Geenna g1067) 6 panjca caTakapakSiNaH kiM
dvAbhyAM tAmrakhaNPAbhyAM na vikriyantE?
tathApIzvarastESAm Ekamapi na vismarati| 7 yuSmAkaM
ziraHkeza api gaNitAH santi tasmAt mA vibhIta
bahucaTakapakSibhyOpi yUyaM bahumUlyAH| 8 aparaM
yuSmabhyaM kathayAmi yaH kazcin mAnuSANAM
sAkSan mAM svIkarOti manuSyaputra IzvaradUtAnAM
sAkSat taM svIkariSyati| 9 kintu yaH kazcinmAnuSANAM

sAkSANmAm asvIkaroTi tam Izvarasya dUtAnAM sAkSAd
 aham asvIkariSyAmi| 10 anyacca yaH kazcin
 manujasutasya nindAbhAvEna kAnjcit kathAM kathayati
 tasya tatpApasya mOcanaM bhaviSyati kintu yadi
 kazcit pavitram AtmAnaM nindati tarhi tasya
 tatpApasya mOcanaM na bhaviSyati| 11 yadA loka
 yuSmAn bhajanagEhaM vicArakartRrAjyakartRNAM
 sammukhanjca nESyanti tadA kEna prakArENa
 kimuttaraM vadiSyatha kiM kathayiSyatha cEtyatra mA
 cintayata; 12 yatO yuSmAbhiryad yad vaktavyaM tat
 tasmin samayaEva pavitra AtmA yuSmAn zikSayiSyati| 13
 tataH paraM janatAmadhyasthaH kazcijjanastaM jagAda
 hE gurO mayA saha paitRkaM dhanaM vibhaktuM mama
 bhrAtaramAjnjApayatu bhavan| 14 kintu sa tamavadat
 hE manuSyA yuvayO rvicAraM vibhAganjca karttuM
 mAM ko niyuktavAn? 15 anantaraM sa lOkAnavadat
 lObhE sAvadhAnAH satarkAzca tiSThata, yatO
 bhusampattiprAptyA manuSyasyAyu rna bhavati| 16
 pazcAd dRSTAntakathAmutthApya kathayAmAsa, Ekasya
 dhaninO bhUmau bahUni zasyAni jAtAni| 17 tataH sa
 manasA cintayitvA kathayAmbabhUva mamaitAni
 samutpannAni dravyANi sthApayituM sthAnaM nAsti
 kiM kariSyAmi? 18 tatOvadad itthaM kariSyAmi, mama
 sarvvabhANPAGArANi bhagktvA bRhadbhANPAGArANi
 nirmmAya tanmadhyE sarvvaphalAni dravyANi ca
 sthApayiSyAmi| 19 aparaM nijamanO vadiSyAmi, hE
 manO bahuvsarArthaM nAnAdravyANi sanjcitAni santi
 vizrAmaM kuru bhuktvA pItvA kautukanjca kuru|
 kintvIzvarastam avadat, 20 rE nirbOdha adya rAtrau tava

prANastvattO nESyantE tata EtAni yAni dravyANi
 tvayAsAditAni tAni kasya bhaviSyanti? 21 ataEva yaH
 kazcid Izvarasya samIpE dhanasanjcamakRtvA kEvalaM
 svanikaTE sanjcayaM karOti sOpi tAdRzaH| 22 atha sa
 ziSyEbhyaH kathayAmAsa, yuSmAnahaM vadAmi, kiM
 khAdiSyAmaH? kiM paridhAsyAmaH? ityuktVA
 jIvanasya zarIrasya cArthaM cintAM mA kArStA| 23
 bhakSyAjIvanaM bhUSaNAccharIranjca zrESThaM
 bhavati| 24 kAkapakSiNAM kAryyaM vicArayata, tE na
 vapanti zasyAni ca na chindanti, tESAM bhANPAgArANi
 na santi kOSAzca na santi, tathApIzvarastEbhyO
 bhakSyANI dadAti, yUyaM pakSibhyaH zrESThatarA na
 kiM? 25 aparanjca bhAvayitVA nijAyuSaH kSaNamAtraM
 varddhayituM zaknOti, EtAdRzO lAkO yuSmAkaM
 madhyE kOsti? 26 ataEva kSudraM kAryyaM sAdhayitum
 asamartha yUyam anyasmin kAryyE kutO bhAvayatha?
 27 anyacca kAmpilapuSpaM kathaM varddhate tadApi
 vicArayata, tat kanjcana zramaM na karOti tantUMzca na
 janayati kintu yuSmabhyaM yathArthaM kathayAmi
 sulEmAn bahvaizvaryyAnvitOpi puSpasyAsya sadRzO
 vibhUSitO nAsIt| 28 adya kSEtrE varttamAnaM
 zvazcUllYAM kSEpsyamAnaM yat tRNaM, tasmai
 yadIzvara itthaM bhUSayati tarhi hE alpapatyayinO
 yuSmAna kiM na paridhApayiSyati? 29 ataEva kiM
 khAdiSyAmaH? kiM paridhAsyAmaH? EtadarthaM mA
 cESTadhvaM mA saMdighdhanjca| 30 jagatO dEvArccakA
 EtAni sarvvANI cESTanate; ESu vastuSu yuSmAkaM
 prayOjanamAstE iti yuSmAkaM pitA jAnAti| 31
 ataEvEzvarasya rAjyArthaM sacESTA bhavata tathA kRTE

sarvvANyEtAni dravyANi yuSmabhyaM pradAyiSyantE|
 32 hE kSudramESavraja yUyaM mA bhaiSTa yuSmabhyaM
 rAjyaM dAtuM yuSmAkaM pituH sammatirasti| 33 ataEva
 yuSmAkaM yA yA sampattirasti tAM tAM vikriya
 vitarata, yat sthAnaM caurA nAgacchanti, kITAzca na
 kSAYayanti tAdRzE svargE nijArtham ajarE sampuTake
 'kSayaM dhanaM sanjcinuta ca; 34 yatO yatra
 yuSmAkaM dhanaM varttatE tatrEva yuSmAkaM
 manaH| 35 aparanjca yUyaM pradIpaM jvAlayitvA
 baddhakaTayastiSThata; 36 prabhu rvivAhAdAgatya
 yadaiva dvAramAhanti tadaiva dvAraM mOcayituM
 yathA bhRtyA apEkSya tiSThanti tathA yUyamapi
 tiSThata| 37 yataH prabhurAgatya yAn dAsAn sacEtanAn
 tiSThatO drakSyati taEva dhanyAH; ahaM yuSmAn
 yathArthaM vadAmi prabhustAn bhOjanArtham
 upavEzya svayaM baddhakaTiH samIpamEtya
 parivESayiSyati| 38 yadi dvitIyE tRtIyE vA praharE
 samAgatya tathaiva pazyati, tarhi taEva dAsA dhanyAH|
 39 aparanjca kasmin kSaNE caurA AgamiSyanti iti yadi
 gRhapati rjnAtuM zaknOti tadAvazyaM jAgran nijagRhE
 sandhiM karttayituM vArayati yUyamEtad vitta| 40
 ataEva yUyamapi sajjamAnAstiSThata yatO yasmin kSaNE
 taM nAprEkSadhvE tasminnEva kSaNE manuSyaputra
 AgamiSyati| 41 tadA pitaraH papraccha, hE prabhO
 bhavAn kimasmAn uddizya kiM sarvvAn uddizya
 dRSTAntakathAmimAM vadati? 42 tataH prabhuH
 prOvAca, prabhuH samucitakAlE nijaparivArArthaM
 bhOjyaparivESaNaya yaM tatpadE niyOkSyati
 tAdRzO vizvAsyo bOddhA karmmAdhIzaH kOsti? 43

prabhurAgatya yam EtAdRzE karmmaNi pravRttaM
 drakSyati saEva dAsO dhanyaH| 44 ahaM yuSmAn
 yathArthaM vadAmi sa taM nijasarvvasvasyAdhipatiM
 kariSyati| 45 kintu prabhurvilambEnAgamiSyati, iti
 vicintya sa dAsO yadi tadanyadAsIdAsAn praharttum
 bhOktuM pAtuM maditunjca prArabhatE, 46 tarhi yadA
 prabhuM nApEkSiSyatE yasmin kSaNE sO'cEtanazca
 sthAsyati tasminnEva kSaNE tasya prabhurAgatya taM
 padabhraSTaM kRtvA vizvAsahInaiH saha tasya aMzaM
 nirUpayiSyati| 47 yo dAsaH prabhErAjnjAM jnjAtvApi
 sajjitO na tiSthati tadAjnjAnusArENa ca kAryyaM na
 karOti sOnEkAn prahArAn prApsyati; 48 kintu
 yo janO'jnjAtvA prahArArhaM karmma karOti
 sOlpaprahArAn prApsyati| yatO yasmai bAhulyEna
 dattaM tasmAdEva bAhulyEna grahISyatE, mAnuSA yasya
 nikaTE bahu samarpayanti tasmAd bahu yAcantE| 49
 ahaM pRthivyAm anaikyarUpaM vahni nikSEptum
 AgatOsmi, sa cEd idAnImEva prajvalati tatra mama kA
 cinta? 50 kintu yEna majjanEnAhaM magnO bhaviSyAmi
 yAvatkAlaM tasya siddhi rna bhaviSyati tAvadahaM
 katikaSTaM prApsyAmi| 51 mElanaM karttuM jagad
 AgatOsmi yUyaM kimitthaM bOdhadhvE? yuSmAn
 vadAmi na tathA, kintvahaM mElanAbhAvaM
 karttuMm AgatOsmi| 52 yasmAdEtatkAlamArabhya
 EkatrasthapijanAnAM madhyE panjcajanAH pRthag
 bhUtva trayO janA dvayOrjanayOH pratikULA dvau janau
 ca trayANAM janAnAM pratikUlau bhaviSyanti| 53 pitA
 putrasya vipakSaH putrazca pitu rvipakSO bhaviSyati
 mAtA kanyAyA vipakSA kanyA ca mAtu rvipakSA

bhaviSyati, tathA zvazrUrbadhvA vipakSA badhUzca
 zvazrvA vipakSA bhaviSyati| 54 sa lOkEbhyOparamapi
 kathayAmAsa, pazcimadizi mEghOdgamaM dRSTvA
 yUyaM haThAd vadatha vRSTi rbhaviSyati tatastathaiva
 jAyatE| 55 aparaM dakSiNatO vAyau vAti sati vadatha
 nidAghO bhaviSyati tataH sOpi jAyatE| 56 rE rE kapaTina
 AkAzasya bhUmyAzca lakSaNaM bOddhuM zaknutha, 57
 kintu kAlasyAsya lakSaNaM kutO bOddhuM na zaknutha?
 yUyanjca svayaM kutO na nyASyaM vicArayatha? 58
 aparanjca vivAdinA sArddhaM vicArayituH samIpaM
 gacchan pathi tasmAduddhAraM prAptuM yatasva nOcEt
 sa tvAM dhRtvA vicArayituH samIpaM nayati| vicArayitA
 yadi tvAM praharttuH samIpaM samarpayati praharttA
 tvAM kArAyAM badhnAti 59 tarhi tvAmahaM vadAmi
 tvayA niHzESaM kapardakESu na parizOdhitESu tvAM
 tatO muktiM prAptuM na zakSyasi|

13 aparanjca pIlAtO yESAM gAlIllyAnAM raktAni
 balInAM raktaiH sahAmizrayat tESAM gAlIllyAnAM
 vRttAntaM katipayajana upasthApya yIzavE
 kathayAmAsuH| 2 tataH sa pratyuvAca tESAM lOkAnAm
 EtAdRzI durgati rghaTitA tatkAraNAd yUyaM
 kimanyEbhyO gAlIllyEbhyOpyadhikapApinastAn
 bOdhadhve? 3 yuSmAnahaM vadAmi tathA na
 kintu manaHsu na parAvarttitESu yUyamapi
 tathA naMkSyatha| 4 aparanjca zIlOhanAmna
 uccagRhasya patanAd yE'STAdazajanA mRtAstE
 yirUzAlami nivAsisarvvalOkEbhyO'dhikAparAdhinaH
 kiM yUyamityaM bOdhadhve? 5 yuSmAnahaM
 vadAmi tathA na kintu manaHsu na parivarttitESu

yUyamapi tathA naMkSyatha| 6 anantaraM sa
imAM dRSTAntakathAmakathayad EkO janO
drAkSAkSEtramadhya EkamuPumbaravRkSaM rOpitavAn|
pazcAt sa Agatya tasmin phalAni gavESayAmAsa, 7
kintu phalAprAptEH kAraNAd udyAnakAraM
bhRtyaM jagAda, pazya vatsaratrayaM yAvadAgatya
EtasminnuPumbaratarau kSalAnyanvicchAmi, kintu
naikamapi prapnOmi tarurayaM kutO vRthA sthAnaM
vyApya tiSThati? EnaM chindhi| 8 tatO bhRtyaH
pratyuvAca, hE prabhO punarvarSamEkaM sthAtum
Adiza; Etasya mUlasya caturdikSu khanitvAham
AlavAlaM sthApayAmi| 9 tataH phalituM zaknOti yadi na
phalati tarhi pazcAt chEtsyasi| 10 atha vizrAmavArE
bhajanagEhE yIzurupadizati 11 tasmit samayE
bhUtagrastatvAt kubjIbhUyASTAdazavarSANi yAvat
kEnApyupAyEna Rju rbhavituM na zaknOti yA durbbala
strI, 12 tAM tatrOpasthitAM vilOkya yIzustAmAhUya
kathitavAn hE nAri tava daurbalyAt tvaM mukta bhava|
13 tataH paraM tasyA gAtrE hastArpaNamAtrAt sA
RjurbhUtvEzvarasya dhanyavAdaM karttumArEbhe| 14
kintu vizrAmavArE yIzunA tasyAH svAsthyakaraNAd
bhajanagEhasyAdhipatiH prakupya lOkAn uvAca, SaTsu
dinESu lokaiH karmma karttavyaM tasmAddhEtOH
svAsthyArthaM tESu dinESu Agacchata, vizrAmavArE
mAgacchata| 15 tada pabhuH pratyuvAca rE kapaTinO
yuSmAkam EkaikO janO vizrAmavArE svIyaM svIyaM
vRSabhaM gardabhaM vA bandhanAnmOcayitvA jalaM
pAyayituM kiM na nayati? 16 tarhyASTAdazavatsarAn
yAvat zaitAnA baddhA ibrAhImaH santatiriyam nArI kiM

vizrAmavArE na mOcaYitavyA? 17 ESu vAkyESu
 kathitESu tasya vipakSAH salajJA jAtAH kintu tEna
 kRtasarvvamahAkarmmakAraNAt lOkanivahaH
 sAnandO'bhavat| 18 anantaraM sOvadad Izvarasya
 rAjyaM kasya sadRzaM? kEna tadupamAsyAmi? 19
 yat sarSapabIjaM gRhItvA kazcijjana udyAna
 uptavAn tad bIjamagkuritaM sat mahAvRkSO'jAyata,
 tatastasya zAkhAsu vihAyasIyavihagA Agatya nyUSuH,
 tadrAjyaM tAdRzEna sarSapabIjEna tulyaM| 20
 punaH kathayAmAsa, Izvarasya rAjyaM kasya
 sadRzaM vadiSyAmi? yat kiNvaM kAcit strI gRhItvA
 drONatrayaparimitagOdhUmacUrNESu sthApayAmAsa,
 21 tataH kramENa tat sarvvagOdhUmacUrNaM vyApnOti,
 tasya kiNvasya tulyam Izvarasya rAjyaM| 22 tataH sa
 yirUzAlamnagaraM prati yAtrAM kRtvA nagarE nagarE
 grAmE grAmE samupadizan jagAma| 23 tAdA
 kazcijjanastaM papraccha, hE prabhO kiM kEvalam alpE
 lOkAH paritrAsyantE? 24 tataH sa lOkAn uvAca,
 saMkIrNadvArENa pravESTuM yataghvaM, yatOhaM
 yuSmAn vadAmi, bahavaH pravESTuM cESTiSyantE kintu
 na zakSyanti| 25 gRhapatinOthhAya dvArE ruddhE sati
 yadi yUyaM bahiH sthitvA dvAramAhatya vadatha, hE
 prabhO hE prabhO asmatkAraNAd dvAraM mOcaYatu,
 tataH sa iti prativakSyati, yUyaM kutratyA lOkA ityahaM
 na jAnAmi| 26 tAdA yUyaM vadiSyatha, tava sAKSAd
 vayaM bhEjanaM pAnanjca kRtavantaH, tvanjcAsmAkaM
 nagarasya pathi samupadiSTavAn| 27 kintu sa vakSyati,
 yuSmAnahaM vadAmi, yUyaM kutratyA lOkA
 ityahaM na jAnAmi; hE durAcAriNO yUyaM mattO

dUrIbhavata| 28 tadA ibrAhImaM ishAkaM yAkUbanjca sarvvabhaviSyadvAdinazca Izvarasya rAjyaM prAptAn svAMzca bahiSkRtAn dRSTvA yUyaM rOdanaM dantairdantagharSaNanjca kariSyatha| 29 aparanjca pUrvvapazcimadakSiNOttaradigbhyO lOkA Agatya Izvarasya rAjyE nivatsyanti| 30 pazyatEtthaM zESiYA lOkA agrA bhaviSyanti, agrIYA lOkAzca zESA bhaviSyanti| 31 aparanjca tasmin dinE kiyantaH phirUzina Agatya yIzuM prOcuH, bahirgaccha, sthAnAdasmAt prasthAnaM kuru, hErOd tvAM jighAMsati| 32 tataH sa pratyavOcat pazyatAdya zvazca bhUtAn vihApya rOgiNO'rOgiNaH kRtvA tRtIyEhni sEtsyAmi, kathAmEtAM yUyमितvA taM bhUrimAyaM vadata| 33 tatrApyadya zvaH parazvazca mayA gamanAgamanE karttavyE, yatO hEtO ryirUzAlamO bahiH kutrApi kOpi bhaviSyadvAdI na ghAniSyate| 34 hE yirUzAlam hE yirUzAlam tvAM bhaviSyadvAdinO haMsi tavAntike prEritAn prastarairmArayasi ca, yathA kukkuTI nijapakSAdhaH svazAvakAn saMgRhIati, tathAhamapi tava zizUn saMgrahItuM kativArAn aicchaM kintu tvAM naicchaH| 35 pazyata yuSmAkaM vAsasthAnAni prOcchidyamAnAni parityaktAni ca bhaviSyanti; yuSmAnahaM yathArthaM vadAmi, yaH prabhO rnAmnAgacchati sa dhanya iti vAcAM yAvatkAlaM na vadiSyatha, tAvatkAlaM yUyaM mAM na drakSyatha|

14 anantaraM vizrAmavArE yIzau pradhAnasya phirUzinO gRHE bhOkTuM gatavati tE taM vIkSitum ArEbhire| 2 tadA jalOdarI tasya sammukhe sthitaH| 3 tataH sa vyavasthApakAn phirUzinazca papraccha, vizrAmavArE svAsthyaM karttavyaM na vA? tataste

kimapi na pratyUcuH| 4 tadA sa taM rOgiNaM svasthaM
 kRtvA visasarja; 5 tAnuvAca ca yuSmAkaM kasyacid
 garddabhO vRSabhO vA cEd garttE patati tarhi
 vizrAmavArE tatksaNaM sa kiM taM nOttApayiSyati? 6
 tatastE kathAyA EtasyAH kimapi prativaktuM na zEkuH|
 7 aparanjca pradhAnasthAnamanOnItatvakaraNaM
 vilOkya sa nimantritAn EtadupadEzakathAM
 jagAda, 8 tvaM vivAhAdibhOjyESu nimantritaH
 san pradhAnasthAnE mOpAvEkSIH| tvatto
 gauravAnvitanimantritajana AyAtE 9 nimantrayitAgatya
 manuSyAyaitasmai sthAnaM dEhIti vAkyAM cEd vakSyati
 tarhi tvaM sagkucitO bhUtva sthAna itarasmin
 upavESTum udyAMsyasi| 10 asmAt kArANAdEva tvaM
 nimantritO gatvA'pradhAnasthAna upaviza, tatO
 nimantrayitAgatya vadiSyati, hE bandhO prOccasthAnaM
 gatvOpaviza, tathA sati bhOjanOpaviSTAnAM sakalAnAM
 sAkSat tvaM mAnyO bhaviSyasi| 11 yaH kazcit
 svamunnamayati sa namayiSyatE, kintu yaH kazcit svAM
 namayati sa unnamayiSyatE| 12 tadA sa nimantrayitAraM
 janamapi jagAda, madhyAhnE rAtrau vA bhOjyE kRtE
 nijabandhugaNO vA bhrAtRgaNO vA jnjAtigaNO vA
 dhanigaNO vA samIpavAsigaNO vA EtAn na nimantraya,
 tathA kRtE cEt tE tvAM nimantrayiSyanti, tarhi
 parizOdho bhaviSyati| 13 kintu yadA bhEjyaM karOSi
 tadA daridrazuSkakarakhanjjAndhAn nimantraya, 14 tata
 AziSaM lapsyasE, tESu parizOdhaM karttumazaknuvatsu
 zmazAnAddhArmmikAnAmutthAnakAlE tvaM phalAM
 lapsyasE| 15 anantaraM tAM kathAM nizamya
 bhOjanOpaviSTaH kazcit kathayAmAsa, yO jana Izvarasya

rAjyE bhOkTuM lapsyatE saEva dhanyaH| 16 tataH
 sa uvAca, kazcit janO rAtrau bhEjyaM kRtvA
 bahUn nimantrayAmAsa| 17 tatO bhOjanasamayE
 nimantritalOkAn AhvAtuM dAsadvArA kathayAmAsa,
 khadyadravyANi sarvvANi samAsAditAni santi,
 yUyamAgacchata| 18 kintu tE sarvva EkaikaM chalaM
 kRtvA kSamAM prArthayAnjcakrirE| prathamO janaH
 kathayAmAsa, kSEtramEkaM krItavAnahaM tadEva
 draSTuM mayA gantavyam, ataEva mAM kSantuM taM
 nivEdaya| 19 anyO janaH kathayAmAsa, dazavRSAnahaM
 krItavAn tAn parIkSituM yAmi tasmAdEva mAM kSantuM
 taM nivEdaya| 20 aparaH kathayAmAsa, vyUPhavAnahaM
 tasmAt kArANAd yAtuM na zaknOmi| 21 pazcAt sa dAsO
 gatvA nijaprabhOH sAkSat sarvvavRttAntaM
 nivEdayAmAsa, tatOsau gRhapatiH kupitvA svadAsaM
 vyAjahAra, tvaM satvaraM nagarasya sannivEzAn
 mArgAMzca gatvA daridrazuSkakarakhanjjAndhAn
 atrAnaya| 22 tatO dAsO'vadat, hE prabhO bhavata
 AjnjAnusArENAkriyata tathApi sthAnamasti| 23 tAdA
 prabhuH puna rdAsAyAkathayat, rAjapathAn
 vRkSamUlAni ca yAtvA madyagRhapUraNArthaM
 lOkAnAgantuM pravarttaya| 24 ahaM yuSmabhyaM
 kathayAmi, pUrvvanimantritAnamEkOpi mamAsya
 rAtribhOjyasyAsvAdaM na prApsyati| 25 anantaraM
 bahuSu lOkESu yIzOH pazcAd vrajitESu satsu sa
 vyAghuTya tEbhyaH kathayAmAsa, 26 yaH kazcin mama
 samIpam Agatya svasya mAtA pitA patnI santAnA
 bhrAtarO bhagimyo nijaprANAzca, EtEbhyaH
 sarvvEbhyO mayyadhikaM prEma na karOti, sa mama

ziSyO bhavituM na zakSyati| 27 yaH kazcit svIyaM
 kruzaM vahan mama pazcAnna gacchati, sOpi mama
 ziSyO bhavituM na zakSyati| 28 durganirmmANE
 kativyayO bhaviSyati, tathA tasya samAptikaraNArthaM
 sampattirasti na vA, prathamamupavizya Etanna
 gaNayati, yuSmAkaM madhya EtAdRzaH kOsti? 29 nOcEd
 bhittiM kRtvA zESE yadi samApayituM na zakSyati, 30
 tarhi mAnuSOyaM nicEtum Arabhata samApayituM
 nAzaknOt, iti vyAhRtya sarvvE tamupahasiSyanti|
 31 aparanjca bhinnabhUpatinA saha yuddhaM
 karttum udyamya dazasahasrANi sainyaNi gRhItvA
 viMzatisahasrEH sainyaiH sahitasya samIpavAsinaH
 sammukhaM yAtuM zakSyAmi na vEti prathamaM
 upavizya na vicArayati EtAdRzO bhUmipatiH kaH? 32
 yadi na zaknOti tarhi ripAvatidUrE tiSThati sati
 nijadUtaM prESya sandhiM karttuM prArthayEta| 33
 tadvad yuSmAkaM madhyE yaH kazcin madarthaM
 sarvvasvaM hAtuM na zaknOti sa mama ziSyO bhavituM
 na zakSyati| 34 lavaNam uttamam iti satyaM, kintu yadi
 lavaNasya lavaNatvam apagacchati tarhi tat kathaM
 svAduyuktaM bhaviSyati? 35 tada bhUmyartham
 AlavAlarAzyarthamapi bhadraM na bhavati; lOkAstad
 bahiH kSipanti|yasya zrOtuM zrOtrE staH sa zRNOtu|

15 tadA karasanjcAyinaH pApinazca lOkA upadEzkathAM
 zrOtuM yIzOH samIpam Agacchan| 2 tataH phirUzina
 upAdhyAyAzca vivadamAnAH kathayAmAsuH
 ESa mAnuSaH pApibhiH saha praNayaM kRtvA
 taiH sArddhaM bhUMkte| 3 tadA sa tEbhya
 imAM dRSTAntakathAM kathitavAn, 4 kasyacit

zatameSESu tiSThatmu tESAmEkaM sa yadi hArayati
 tarhi madhyEprAntaram EkOnazatamESAn vihAya
 hAritamESasya uddEzaprAptiparyyanataM na gavESayati,
 EtAdRzO lOkO yuSmAkaM madhyE ka AstE? 5
 tasyOddezaM prApya hRSTamanAstaM skandhE nidhAya
 svasthAnam AnIya bandhubAndhavasamIpavAsina
 AhUya vakti, 6 hAritaM mESaM prAptOham atO
 hEtO rmayA sArddham Anandata| 7 tadvadahaM
 yuSmAn vadAmi, yESAM manaHparAvarttanasya
 prayOjanaM nAsti, tAdRzaikOnazatadhArmmikakAraNAd
 ya AnandastasmAd Ekasya manaHparivarttinaH pApinaH
 kAraNAt svargE 'dhikAnandO jAyatE| 8 aparanjca
 dazAnAM rUpyakhaNPAnAm EkakhaNPE hAritE pradIpaM
 prajvAlya gRhaM sammArjya tasya prAptiM yAvad
 yatnE na gavESayati, EtAdRzI yOSit kAstE? 9 prAptE
 sati bandhubAndhavasamIpavAsinIrAhUya kathayati,
 hAritaM rUpyakhaNPaM prAptAhaM tasmAdEva mayA
 sArddham Anandata| 10 tadvadahaM yuSmAn vyAharAmi,
 EkEna pApina manasi parivarttite, Izvarasya dUtAnAM
 madhyEpyAnandO jAyatE| 11 aparanjca sa kathayAmAsa,
 kasyacid dvau putrAvAstAM, 12 tayOH kaniSThaH
 putraH pitrE kathayAmAsa, hE pitastava sampattyA
 yamaMzaM prApsyAmyahaM vibhajya taM dEhi, tataH
 pitA nijAM sampattiM vibhajya tAbhyAM dadau| 13
 katipayAt kAlAt paraM sa kaniSThaputraH samastaM
 dhanaM saMgRhya dUradEzaM gatvA duSTAcaraNEna
 sarvvAM sampattiM nAzayAmAsa| 14 tasya sarvvadhanE
 vyayaM gate taddEze mahAdurbhikSaM babhUva,
 tatastasya dainyadaza bhavitum ArEbhe| 15 tataH

paraM sa gatvA taddEzIyaM gRhasthamEkam Azrayata;
 tataH sataM zUkaravrajaM cArayituM prAntaraM
 prESayAmAsa| 16 kEnApi tasmai bhakSyAdAnAt sa
 zUkaraphalavalkaEna picinPapUraNAM vavAnjcha| 17
 zESE sa manasi cEtanAM prApya kathayAmAsa, hA mama
 pituH samIpe kati kati vEtanabhujO dAsa yathESTaM
 tatOdhikanjca bhakSyAM prApnuvanti kintvahaM kSudhA
 mumUrSuH| 18 ahamutthAya pituH samIpaM gatvA
 kathAmEtAM vadiSyAmi, hE pitar Izvarasya tava ca
 viruddhaM pApamakaravam 19 tava putraiti vikhyAtO
 bhavituM na yOgyOsmi ca, mAM tava vaitanikaM
 dAsaM kRtvA sthApaya| 20 pazcAt sa utthAya pituH
 samIpaM jagAma; tatastasya pitAtidUrE taM nirIkSyA
 dayAnjcaKrE, dhAvitvA tasya kaNThaM gRhItvA taM
 cucumba ca| 21 tAdA putra uvAca, hE pitar Izvarasya tava
 ca viruddhaM pApamakaravaM, tava putraiti vikhyAtO
 bhavituM na yOgyOsmi ca| 22 kintu tasya pitA nijadAsAn
 AdidEza, sarvvOttamavastrANyAnIya paridhApayatainaM
 hastE cAggurIyakam arpayata pAdayOzcOpAnahau
 samarpayata; 23 puSTaM gOvatsam AnIya mArayata ca
 taM bhuktvA vayam AnandAma| 24 yatO mama putrOyam
 amriyata punarajIvId hAritazca labdhObhUt tatasta
 Ananditum ArEbhirE| 25 tatkaLE tasya jyESThaH putraH
 kSEtra AsIt| atha sa nivEzanasya nikaTaM Agacchan
 nRtyAnAM vAdyAnAnjca zabdaM zrutvA 26 dAsAnAm
 Ekam AhUya papraccha, kiM kAraNamasya? 27 tataH
 sOvAdit, tava bhrAtAgamat, tava tAtazca taM suzarIraM
 prApya puSTaM gOvatsaM mAritavAn| 28 tataH sa
 prakupya nivEzanAntaH pravESTuM na sammEnE;

tatastasya pitA bahirAgatya taM sAdhayAmAsa| 29 tataH
sa pitaraM pratyuvAca, pazya tava kAnjcidapyAjjAM
na vilaMghya bahUn vatsarAn ahaM tvAM sEvE
tathApi mitraiH sArddham utsavaM karttuM kadApi
chAgamEkamapi mahyaM nAdadAH; 30 kintu tava yaH
putrO vEzyAgamanAdibhistava sampattim apavyayitavAn
tasminnAgatamAtrE tasyaiva nimittaM puSTaM gOvatsaM
mArItavAn| 31 tadA tasya pitAvOcat, hE putra tvAM
sarvvadA mayA sahAsi tasmAn mama yadyadAstE
tatsarvvaM tava| 32 kintu tavAyaM bhrAtA mRtaH
punarajIvId hAritazca bhUtva prAptObhUt, EtasmAt
kArANAd utsavAnandau karttum ucitamasmAkam|

16 aparanjca yIzuH ziSyEbhyOnyAmEkAM kathAM
kathayAmAsa kasyacid dhanavatO manuSyasya
gRhakAryyAdhIzE sampattErapavyayE'pavAdite
sati 2 tasya prabhustam AhUya jagAda, tvayi
yAmimAM kathAM zRNomi sA kIdRzi? tvAM
gRhakAryyAdhIzakarmmaNO gaNanAM darzaya
gRhakAryyAdhIzapadE tvAM na sthAsyasi| 3 tadA sa
gRhakAryyAdhIzO manasa cintayAmAsa, prabhu ryadi
mAM gRhakAryyAdhIzapadAd bhraMzayati tarhi kiM
kariSyE'haM? mRdaM khanitUM mama zakti
rnAsti bhikSitunjca lajjiSyE'haM| 4 ataEva mayi
gRhakAryyAdhIzapadAt cyute sati yathA loka
mahyam AzrayaM dAsyanti tadarthaM yatkarmma
mayA karaNIyaM tan nirNIyatE| 5 pazcAt sa
svaprabhOrEkaikam adhamarNam AhUya prathamaM
papraccha, tvattO mE prabhuNA kati prApyam?
6 tataH sa uvAca, EkazatAPhakatailAni; tadA

gRhakAryyAdhIzaH prOvAca, tava patramAnIya
 zIghramupavizya tatra panjcAzataM likha| 7
 pazcAdanyamEkaM papraccha, tvattO mE prabhuNA kati
 prApyam? tataH sOvAdId EkazatAPhakagOdhUmAH;
 tadA sa kathayAmAsa, tava patramAnIya azItiM
 likha| 8 tEnaiva prabhustamayathArthakRtam
 adhIzaM tadbuddhinaipuNyAt prazazaMsa; itthaM
 dIptirUpasantAnEbhya EtatsaMsArasya santAnA
 varttamAnakAlE'dhikabuddhimantO bhavanti| (aiōn g165)
 9 atO vadAmi yUyamapyayathArthEna dhanEna mitrAni
 labhadhvaM tatO yuSmAsu padabhraSTESvapi tAni
 cirakAlam AzrayaM dAsyanti| (aiōnios g166) 10 yaH
 kazcit kSudrE kAryyE vizvAsyO bhavati sa mahati
 kAryyEpi vizvAsyO bhavati, kintu yaH kazcit kSudrE
 kAryyE'vizvAsyO bhavati sa mahati kAryyEpyavizvAsyO
 bhavati| 11 ataEva ayathArthEna dhanEna yadi
 yUyamavizvAsyA jAtAstarhi satyaM dhanaM yuSmAkaM
 karESu kaH samarpayisYati? 12 yadi ca paradhanEna
 yUyam avizvAsyA bhavatha tarhi yuSmAkaM
 svakIyadhanaM yuSmabhyaM kO dAsyati? 13 kOpi dAsa
 ubhau prabhU sEvituM na zaknOti, yata Ekasmin
 prIyamANO'nyasminnaprIyatE yadvA EkaM janaM
 samAdRtya tadanyaM tucchIkarOti tadvad yUyamapi
 dhanEzvarau sEvituM na zaknutha| 14 tadaitAH sarvvAH
 kathAH zruttvA lobhiphirUzinastamupajahasuH| 15 tataH
 sa uvAca, yUyaM manuSyANAM nikaTE svAn nirdOSAn
 darzayatha kintu yuSmAkam antaHkaraNAnIzvarO
 jAnAti, yat manuSyANAm ati prazaMsyaM tad Izvarasya
 ghRNyaM| 16 yOhana AgamanaparyyanataM yuSmAkaM

samIpE vyavasthAbhaviSyadvAdinAM lEkhanAni cAsan
 tataH prabhRti IzvararAjyasya susaMvAdaH pracarati,
 EkaikO lokastanmadhyaM yatnEna pravizati ca| 17 varaM
 nabhasaH pRthivyAzca lOpO bhaviSyati tathApi
 vyavasthAyA EkabindOrapi lOpO na bhaviSyati| 18 yaH
 kazcit svIyAM bhAryyAM vihAya striyamanyAM vivahati
 sa paradArAn gacchati, yazca tA tyaktAM nArIM vivahati
 sOpi paradArAna gacchati| 19 EkO dhanI manuSyaH
 zuklAni sUkSmANi vastrANi paryyadadhAt pratidinaM
 paritOSarUpENAbhuMktApivacca| 20 sarvvAggE
 kSatayukta iliyAsaranAmA kazcid daridrastasya
 dhanavatO bhOjanapAtrAt patitam ucchiSTaM bhOktuM
 vAnjchan tasya dvArE patitvAtiSThat; 21 atha zvAna
 Agatya tasya kSatAnyalihan| 22 kiyatkAlAtparaM sa
 daridraH prANAN jahau; tataH svargIyadUtAstaM nItvA
 ibrAhImaH krOPa upavEzayAmAsuH| 23 pazcAt sa
 dhanavAnapi mamAra, taM zmazAnE sthApayAmAsuzca;
 kintu paralOkE sa vEdanAkulaH san UrddhvAM nirIkSya
 bahudUrAd ibrAhImaM tatkrOPa iliyAsaranjca vilOkya
 ruvannuvAca; (Hadēs g86) 24 hE pitar ibrAhIm
 anugRhya aggulyagrabhAgam jalE majjayitvA mama
 jihvAM zItalAM karttum iliyAsaram prEraya, yatO
 vahnizikhAtOhaM vyathitOsmi| 25 tAdA ibrAhIm
 babhASE, hE putra tvaM jIvan sampadam prAptavAn
 iliyAsarastu vipadam prAptavAn Etat smara, kintu
 samprati tasya sukhaM tava ca duHkhaM bhavati| 26
 aparamapi yuSmAkam asmAkanjca sthAnayO rmadhyE
 mahadvicchEdO'sti tata EtatsthAnasya lOkAstat sthAnaM
 yAtuM yadvA tatsthAnasya lOkA Etat sthAnamAyAtuM

na zaknuvanti| 27 tadA sa uktavAn, hE pitastarhi tvAM
nivEdayAmi mama pitu rgEhE yE mama panjca
bhrAtaraH santi 28 tE yathaitad yAtanAsthAnaM
nAyAsyanti tathA mantraNAM dAtuM tESAM
samIpam iliyAsaraM prEraya| 29 tata ibrAhIm uvAca,
mUsAbhaviSyadvAdinAnjca pustakAni tESAM nikaTE
santi tE tadvacanAni manyantAM| 30 tadA sa
nivEdayAmAsa, hE pitar ibrAhIm na tathA, kintu yadi
mRtalOkAnAM kazcit tESAM samIpaM yAti tarhi tE
manAMsi vyAghOTayiSyanti| 31 tata ibrAhIm jagAda, tE
yadi mUsAbhaviSyadvAdinAnjca vacanAni na manyante
tarhi mRtalOkAnAM kasmiMzcid utthitEpi tE tasya
mantraNAM na maMsyantE|

17 itaH paraM yIzuH ziSyAn uvAca, vighnairavazyam
AgantavyaM kintu vighnA yEna ghaTiSyante tasya
durgati rbhaviSyati| 2 EtESAM kSudraprANinAm
EkasyApi vighnajananaAt kaNThabaddhapESaNikasya
tasya sAgarAgAdhajale majjanaM bhadraM| 3
yUyaM svESu sAvadhAnAstiSThata; tava bhrAtA
yadi tava kinjcid aparAdhyati tarhi taM tarjaya,
tEna yadi manaH parivarttayati tarhi taM
kSamasva| 4 punarEkadinamadye yadi sa tava
saptakRtvO'parAdhyati kintu saptakRtva Agatya manaH
parivartya mayAparAddham iti vadati tarhi taM
kSamasva| 5 tadA prEritAH prabhum avadan
asmAkaM vizvAsaM varddhaya| 6 prabhuruvAca, yadi
yuSmAkaM sarSapaikapramANO vizvAsosti tarhi tvAM
samUlamutpATitO bhUtva samudrE rOpitO bhava
kathAyAm EtasyAm EtaduPumbarAya kathitAyAM sa

yuSmAkamAjnJAvahO bhaviSyati| 7 aparaM svadAsE
 halaM vAhayitvA vA pazUn cArayitvA kSEtrAd AgatE sati
 taM vadati, Ehi bhOktumupaviza, yuSmAkam EtAdRzaH
 kOsti? 8 varanjca pUrvvaM mama khAdyamAsAdya
 yAvad bhunjJE pivAmi ca tAvad baddhakaTiH
 paricara pazcAt tvamapi bhOkSyasE pAsyasi ca
 kathAmIdRzIM kiM na vakSyati? 9 tEna dAsEna
 prabhOrAjnJAnurUpE karmmaNi kRtE prabhuH kiM
 tasmin bAdhitO jAtaH? nEtthaM budhyatE mayA|
 10 itthaM nirUpitESu sarvvakarmmasu kRtESu
 satmu yUyamapIdaM vAkyaM vadatha, vayam
 anupakAriNO dAsA asmAbhiryadyatkartavyaM
 tanmAttramEva kRtaM| 11 sa yirUzAlami yAtrAM
 kurvvan zOmironGAlIpradEzamadhyEna
 gacchati, 12 Etarhi kutracid grAmE pravEzamAtrE
 dazakuSThinastaM sAKsAT kRtvA 13 dUrE tiSThanata
 uccai rvaktumArEbhirE, hE prabhO yIzO dayasvAsmAn|
 14 tataH sa tAn dRSTvA jagAda, yUyaM yAjakAnAM
 samIpE svAn darzayata, tatastE gacchantO rOgAt
 pariSkRtAH| 15 tada tESAmEkaH svaM svasthaM dRSTvA
 prOccairIzvaraM dhanyaM vadan vyAghuTyAyAtO yIzO
 rguNAnanuvadan taccaraNAdhObhUmau papAta; 16 sa
 cAsIt zOmironI| 17 tada yIzuravadat, dazajanAH kiM na
 pariSkRtAH? tahyanyE navajanAH kutra? 18 IzvaraM
 dhanyaM vadantam EnaM vidEzinaM vinA kOpyanyO na
 prApyata| 19 tada sa tamuvAca, tvamutthAya yAhi
 vizvAsastE tvAM svasthaM kRtavAn| 20 atha
 kadEzvarasya rAjatvaM bhaviSyatIti phirUzibhiH pRSTe
 sa pratyuvAca, Izvarasya rAjatvam aizvaryyadarzanEna

na bhaviSyati| 21 ata Etasmin pazya tasmin vA pazya, iti
vAkyam loka vaktum na zakSyanti, Izvarasya rAjatvam
yuSmAkam antarEvAstE| 22 tataH sa ziSyAn jagAda, yadA
yuSmAbhi rmanujasutasya dinamEkaM draSTum
vAnjchiSyatE kintu na darziSyatE, IdRkkAla AyAti| 23
tadAtra pazya vA tatra pazyEti vAkyam loka vakSyanti,
kintu tESAM pazcAt mA yAta, mAnugacchata ca| 24
yatastaPid yathAkAzaikadizyudiyata tAdanyAmapi dizaM
vyApya prakAzatE tadvat nijadinE manujasUnuH
prakAziSyatE| 25 kintu tatpUrvvam tEnAnEkAni
duHkhAni bhOktavyAnyEtadvarttamAnalokaizca
so'vajnjAtavyaH| 26 nOhasya vidyamAnakALE
yathAbhavat manuSyasUnOH kaLEpi tathA bhaviSyati| 27
yAvatkAlaM nOhO mahApOtaM nArOhad
AplAvivAryyEtya sarvvaM nAnAzayacca tAvatkAlaM
yathA loka abhunjjatApivan vyavahan vyavAhayaMzca;
28 itthaM lOTO varttamAnakALEpi yathA loka
bhOjanapAnakrayavikrayarOpaNagRhanirmmANakarmmasu
prAvarttanta, 29 kintu yadA lOT sidOmO nirjagAma tAdA
nabhasaH sagandhakAgnivRSTi rbhUtva sarvvaM
vyanAzayat 30 tadvan mAnavaputraprakAzadinEpi
bhaviSyati| 31 tAdA yadi kazcid gRhOpari tiSThati tarhi sa
gRhamadhyAt kimapi dravyamAnEtum avaruhya naitu;
yazca kSEtre tiSThati sOpi vyAghuTya nAyAtu| 32 lOTaH
patnIM smarata| 33 yaH prANAn rakSituM cESTiSyatE sa
prANAn hAryiSyati yastu prANAn hAryiSyati saEva
prANAn rakSiSyati| 34 yuSmAnahaM vacmi tasyAM
rAtrau zayyaikagatayO rOkayOrEkO dhAriSyatE
parastyakSyatE| 35 striyau yugapat pESaNIM

vyAvarttayiSyatastayOrEka dhAriSyatE parAtyakSyatE|
36 puruSau kSEtrE sthAsyatastayOrEkO dhAriSyatE
parastyakSyatE| 37 tAdA tE papracchuH, hE prabhO
kutretthaM bhaviSyati? tataH sa uvAca, yatra
zavastiSThati tatra gRdhrA milanti|

18 aparanjca lOkairaklAntai rnirantaraM
prArthayitavyam ityAzayEna yIzuna dRSTAnta EkaH
kathitaH| 2 kutracinnagarE kazcit prAPvivAka AsIt sa
IzvarAnnAbibhet mAnuSAMzca nAmanyata| 3 atha
tatpuravAsinI kAcidvidhava tatsamIpamEtya vivAdina
saha mama vivAdaM pariSkurviti nivEdayAmAsa| 4
tataH sa prAPvivAkaH kiyaddinAni na tadaggIkRtavAn
pazcAccitte cintayAmAsa, yadyapIzvarAnna bibhEmi
manuSyAnapi na manyE 5 tathApyESA vidhava mAM
kliznAti tasmAdasyA vivAdaM pariSkariSyami
nOcEt sA sadAgatya mAM vyagraM kariSyati| 6
pazcAt prabhuravadad asAvanyAyaprAPvivAkO
yadAha tatra manO nidhadhvaM| 7 Izvarasya yE
'bhirucitalOkA divAnizama prArthayantE sa bahudinAni
vilambyApi tESAM vivAdAn kiM na pariSkariSyati? 8
yuSmAnahaM vadAmi tvarayA pariSkariSyati, kintu yadA
manuSyaputra AgamiSyati tAdA pRthivyAM kimIdRzaM
vizvAsaM prApsyati? 9 yE svAn dhArmmikAn jnjAtva
parAn tucchIkurvanti EtAdRgghyaH, kiyadbhya imaM
dRSTAntaM kathayAmAsa| 10 EkaH phirUzyaparaH
karasanjcaAyI dvAvimau prArthayituM mandiraM gatau|
11 tatO'sau phirUzyEkapArzvE tiSThan hE Izvara
ahamanyalOkavat lOThayitAnyAyI pAradArikazca
na bhavAmi asya karasanjcaAyinastulyazca na,

tasmAttvAM dhanyaM vadAmi| 12 saptasu dinESu
 dinadvayamupavasAmi sarvvasampattE rdazamAMzaM
 dadAmi ca, EtatkathAM kathayan prArthayAmAsa| 13
 kintu sa karasanjcAyi dUrE tiSThan svargaM draSTuM
 nEcchan vakSasi karAghAtaM kurvvan hE Izvara
 pApiSThaM mAM dayasva, itthaM prArthayAmAsa| 14
 yuSmAnahaM vadAmi, tayOrdvayO rmdhyE kEvalaH
 karasanjcAyI puNyavattvEna gaNitO nijagRhaM jagAma,
 yatO yaH kazcit svamunnamayati sa nAmayiSyatE kintu
 yaH kazcit svaM namayati sa unnamayiSyatE|
 15 atha zizUnAM gAtrasparzArthaM lOkAstAn
 tasya samIpamAninyuH ziSyAstad dRSTvAnEtRn
 tarjayAmAsuH, 16 kintu yIzustAnAhUya jagAda,
 mannikaTam AgantuM zizUn anujAnIdhvaM tAMzca mA
 vArayata; yata IzvararAgyAdhikAriNa ESAM sadRzAH| 17
 ahaM yuSmAn yathArthaM vadAmi, yO janaH
 zizOH sadRzO bhUtva IzvararAjyaM na gRhIati sa
 kEnApi prakArENa tat pravESTuM na zaknOti| 18
 aparam EkOdhipatistaM papraccha, hE paramagurO,
 anantAyuSaH prAptayE mayA kiM karttavyaM? (aiōnios
 g166) 19 yIzuruvAca, mAM kutaH paramaM vadasi?
 IzvaraM vinA kOpi paramO na bhavati| 20 paradArAn mA
 gaccha, naraM mA jahi, mA cOraya, mithyAsAkSyam mA
 dEhi, mAtaram pitaranjca saMmanyasva, EtA yA
 AjnjAH santi tAstvaM jAnAsi| 21 tadA sa uvAca,
 bAlyakAlAt sarvva EtA AcarAmi| 22 iti kathAM zrutva
 yIzustamavadat, tathApi tavaikaM karmma nyUnamAstE,
 nijaM sarvvasvaM vikriya daridrEbhyO vitara, tasmAt
 svargE dhanaM prApsyasi; tata Agatya mamAnugAmI

bhava| 23 kintvEtAM kathAM zrutvA sOhipatiH
 zuzOca, yatastasya bahudhanamAsIt| 24 tadA
 yIzustamatizOkAnvitaM dRSTvA jagAda, dhanavatAm
 IzvararAjyappravEzaH kIdRg duSkaraH| 25 IzvararAjyE
 dhaninaH pravEzAt sUcEzchidrENa mahAggasya
 gamanAgamanE sukarE| 26 zrOtAraH papracchustarhi
 kEna paritrANaM prApsyatE? 27 sa uktavAn, yan
 mAnuSENAzakyaM tad IzvarENa zakyaM| 28 tadA pitara
 uvAca, pazya vayaM sarvvasvaM parityajya tava
 pazcAdgAminO'bhavAma| 29 tataH sa uvAca,
 yuSmAnahaM yathArthaM vadAmi, IzvararAjyArthaM
 gRhaM pitarau bhrAtRgaNaM jAyAM santAnAMzca
 tyaktava 30 iha kAlE tatO'dhikaM parakAlE 'nantAyuzca
 na prApsyati loka IdRzaH kOpi nAsti| (aiōn g165, aiōnios g166)
 31 anantaraM sa dvAdazaziSyAnAhUya babhASE,
 pazyata vayaM yirUzAlamnagaraM yAmaH, tasmAt
 manuSyaputrE bhaviSyadvAdibhiruktaM yadasti
 tadanurUpaM taM prati ghaTiSyatE; 32 vastutastu
 sO'nyadEzIyAnAM hastESu samarpayiSyatE, tE
 tamupahasiSyanti, anyAyamAcariSyanti tadvapuSi
 niSThIvaM nikSEpsyanti, kazAbhiH prahRtya taM
 haniSyanti ca, 33 kintu tRtIyadinE sa zmazAnAd
 utthAsyati| 34 EtasyAH kathAyA abhiprAyaM kinjcidapi
 tE bOddhuM na zEkuH tESAM nikaTE'spaSTatavAt
 tasyaitAsAM kathAnAm AzayaM tE jnjAtuM na zEkuzca|
 35 atha tasmin yirIhOH purasyAntikaM prAptE
 kazcidandhaH pathaH pArzva upavizya bhikSAm akarOt
 36 sa lOkasamUhasya gamanazabdaM zrutvA tatkAraNaM
 pRSTavAn| 37 nAsaratIyayIzuryAtIti lOkairukTE sa

uccairvaktumArEbhe, 38 hE dAyUdaH santAna yIzO mAM
 dayasva| 39 tatOgragAminastaM maunI tiSThEti
 tarjayAmAsuH kintu sa punAruvan uvAca, hE dAyUdaH
 santAna mAM dayasva| 40 tadA yIzuH sthagitO bhUtVA
 svAntike tamAnEtum AdidEza| 41 tataH sa tasyAntikam
 Agamat, tadA sa taM papraccha, tvaM kimitchasi?
 tvadarthamahaM kiM kariSyAmi? sa uktavAn, hE
 prabhO'haM draSTuM labhai| 42 tadA yIzuruvAca,
 dRSTizaktiM gRhANa tava pratyayastvAM svasthaM
 kRtavAn| 43 tatastatkSaNA tasya cakSuSI prasannE;
 tasmAt sa IzvaraM dhanyaM vadan tatpazcAd yayau,
 tadALOkya sarvve lOkA IzvaraM prazaMsitum ArEbhirE|
19 yadA yIzu ryirIhOpuraM pravizya tanmadhyEna
 gacchaMstada 2 sakkEyanAMA karasanjcAyinAM
 pradhAnO dhanavAnEkO 3 yIzuH kiDRgiti draSTuM
 cESTitavAn kintu kharvvatvAllokasaMghamadyE
 taddarzanamaprApya 4 yEna pathA sa
 yAsyati tatpathE'grE dhAvitVA taM draSTuM
 uPumbaratarumArurOha| 5 pazcAd yIzustatsthAnam
 itVA UrddhvaM vilOkya taM dRSTvAvAdIt, hE sakkEya
 tvaM zIghramavarOha mayAdya tvadgEhE vastavyaM| 6
 tataH sa zIghramavaruhya sAhIAdaM taM jagrAha| 7 tad
 dRSTvA sarvve vivadamAnA vaktumArEbhirE,
 sOtithitvEna duSTalOkagRhAM gacchati| 8 kintu sakkEyO
 daNPayamAnO vaktumArEbhe, hE prabhO pazya mama
 yA sampattirasti tadarddhaM daridREbhyO dadE, aparam
 anyAyaM kRtvA kasmAdapi yadi kadApi kinjcit mayA
 gRhItaM tarhi taccaturguNaM dadAmi| 9 tadA
 yIzustamuktavAn ayamapi ibrahImaH santAnO'taH

kArANAd adyAsya gRhE trANamupasthitaM| 10 yad
 hAritaM tat mRgayituM rakSitunjca manuSyaputra
 AgatavAn| 11 atha sa yirUzAlamaH samIpa upAtiSThad
 IzvararAjatvasyAnuSThAnaM tadaiva bhaviSyatIti
 lOkairanvabhUyata, tasmAt sa zrOtRbhyaH
 punardRSTAntakathAm utthApya kathayAmAsa| 12 kOpi
 mahAlloko nijArthaM rAjatvapadaM gRhItva
 punarAgantuM dUradEzaM jagAma| 13 yAtrAkAlE nijAn
 dazadAsAn AhUya dazasvarNamudrA dattva
 mamAgamanaparyyantaM vANijyaM kurutEtyAdidEza|
 14 kintu tasya prajAstamavajnjAya manuSyamEnam
 asmAkamupari rAjatvaM na kArayivyAma imAM
 vArttAM tannikaTE prErayAmAsuH| 15 atha sa
 rAjatvapadaM prApyAgatavAn Ekaiko janO bANijyEna
 kiM labdhavAn iti jnjAtuM yESu dAsESu mudrA arpayat
 tAn AhUyAnEtum AdidEza| 16 tadA prathama Agatya
 kathitavAn, hE prabhO tava tayaikayA mudrayA
 dazamudrA labdhAH| 17 tataH sa uvAca tvamuttamO
 dAsaH svalpEna vizvAsyo jAta itaH kArANAt tvaM
 dazanagarANAm adhipO bhava| 18 dvitIya Agatya
 kathitavAn, hE prabhO tavaikayA mudrayA panjamudrA
 labdhAH| 19 tataH sa uvAca, tvaM panjAnAM
 nagarANAmadhipati rbhava| 20 tatOnya Agatya
 kathayAmAsa, hE prabhO pazya tava yA mudrA ahaM
 vastrE baddhvAsthApayaM sEyaM| 21 tvaM kRpAnO
 yannAsthApayastadapi gRhIAsi, yannAvapastadEva ca
 chinatsi tatOhaM tvatto bhItaH| 22 tadA sa jagAda, rE
 duSTadAsa tava vAkyEna tvAM dOSiNaM kariSyAmi,
 yadahaM nAsthApayaM tadEva gRhIAMI, yadahaM

nAvapanjca tadEva chinadmi, EtAdRzaH kRpaNOhamiti
yadi tvaM jAnAsi, 23 tarhi mama mudrA baNijAM nikaTE
kutO nAstHApayaH? tayA kRtE'ham Agatya kusIdEna
sArddhaM nijamudrA aprApsyam| 24 pazcAt sa
samIpasthAn janAn AjnjApayat asmAt mudrA AnIya
yasya dazamudrAH santi tasmai datta| 25 tE prOcuH
prabhO'sya dazamudrAH santi| 26 yuSmAnahaM vadAmi
yasyAzrayE vaddhatE 'dhikaM tasmai dAyiSyatE, kintu
yasyAzrayE na varddhatE tasya yadyadasti tadapi tasmAn
nAyiSyatE| 27 kintu mamAdhipatitvasya vazatvE sthAtum
asammanyamAnA yE mama ripavastAnAnIya mama
samakSaM saMharata| 28 ityupadEzakathAM
kathayitvA sOgragaH san yirUzAlamapuraM yayau|
29 tatO baitphagIbaithanIyAgrAmayOH samIpE
jaitunAdrErantikam itvA ziSyadvayam ityuktvA
prESayAmAsa, 30 yuvAmamuM sammukhasthagrAmam
pravizyaiva yaM kOpi mAnuSaH kadApi nArOhat taM
garddabhazAvakaM baddhaM drakSyathastaM
mOcayitvAnayataM| 31 tatra kutO mOcayathaH? iti cEt
kOpi vakSyati tarhi vakSyathaH prabhEratra prayOjanam
AstE| 32 tadA tau praritau gatvA tatkathAnusArENa
sarvvaM prAptau| 33 gardabhazAvakamOcanakALE
tatvAmina UcuH, gardabhazAvakaM kutO mOcayathaH?
34 tAvUcatuH prabhOratra prayOjanam AstE| 35 pazcAt
tau taM gardabhazAvakaM yIzOrantikamAnIya
tatpRSThE nijavasanAni pAtayitvA tadupari
yIzumArOhayAmAsatuH| 36 atha yAtrAkAlE lOkAH pathi
svavastrAni pAtayitum ArEbhirE| 37 aparaM
jaitunAdrErupatyakAm itvA ziSyasaMghaH

pUrvvadRSTAni mahAkarmmANi smRtvA, 38 yO rAjA
prabhO rnAmnAyAti sa dhanyaH svargE kuzalaM
sarvvOccE jayadhvani rbhavatu, kathAmEtAM kathayitvA
sAnandam ucairIzvaraM dhanyaM vaktumArEbhe| 39
tadA lOkAraNyamadhyasthAH kiyantaH phirUzinastat
zrutvA yIzuM prOcuH, hE upadEzaka svaziSyAn
tarjaya| 40 sa uvAca, yuSmAnahaM vadAmi yadyami
nIraVastiSThanti tarhi pASANA ucaiH kathAH
kathayiSyanti| 41 pazcAt tatpurAntikamEtya
tadavalOkya sAzrupAtaM jagAda, 42 hA hA cEt
tvamagrE'jnJAsyathAH, tavAsminnEva dinE vA yadi
svamaggalam upAlapsyathAH, tarhyuttamam abhaviSyat,
kintu kSaNEsmin tattava dRSTERagOcaram bhavati| 43
tvaM svatrANakALE na manO nyadhatthA iti hEtO
ryatkALE tava ripavastvAM caturdikSu prAcIrENa
vESTayitvA rOtsyanti 44 balakaiH sArddhaM bhUmisAt
kariSyanti ca tvanmadhyE pASANAikOpi pASANOpari na
sthAsyati ca, kAla IdRza upasthAsyati| 45 atha
madhyEmandiraM pravizya tatratyAn krayivikrayiNO
bahiSkurvvan 46 avadat madgRhaM prArthanAgRhamiti
lipirAstE kintu yUyaM tadEva cairANAM gahvaraM
kurutha| 47 pazcAt sa pratyahaM madhyEmandiram
upadidEza; tataH pradhAnayAjaka adhyApakah
prAcInAzca taM nAzayituM cicESTirE; 48 kintu
tadupadEzE sarvve lOkA niviSTacittAH sthitAstasmAt tE
tatkarttuM nAvakAzaM prApuH|

20 athaikada yIzu rmanidarE susaMvAdaM pracArayan
lOkAnupadizati, Etarhi pradhAnayAjaka adhyApakah
prAnjcazca tannikaTamAgatya papracchuH 2 kayAjnjaya

tvaM karmmANyEtAni karOSi? kO vA tvAmAjnjApayat?
 tadasmAn vada| 3 sa pratyuvAca, tarhi yuSmAnapi
 kathAmEkAM pRcchAmi tasyOttaraM vadata| 4 yOhanO
 majjanam Izvarasya mAnuSANAM vAjnjAtO jAtAM? 5
 tatastE mithO vivicya jagaduH, yadIzvarasya
 vadAmastarhi taM kutO na pratyaita sa iti vakSyati| 6
 yadi manuSyasyEti vadAmastarhi sarvvE lOkA asmAn
 pASANai rhaniSyanti yatO yOhan bhaviSyadvAdIti sarvvE
 dRPhAM jAnanti| 7 ataEva tE pratyUcuH kasyAjnjaya
 jAtam iti vaktuM na zaknumaH| 8 tAdA yIzuravadat tarhi
 kayAjnjaya karmmANyEtAti karOmIti ca yuSmAn na
 vakSyAmi| 9 atha lOkAnAM sAkSat sa imAM
 dRSTAntakathAM vaktumArEbhE, kazcid drAkSakSEtraM
 kRtvA tat kSEtraM kRSivalAnAM hastESu samarpya
 bahukAlArthAM dUradEzaM jagAma| 10 atha phalakAlE
 phalAni grahItu kRSivalAnAM samIpE dAsAM prAhiNOT
 kintu kRSivalAstaM prahrtya riktahastaM visasarjuH| 11
 tataH sOdhipatiH punaranyaM dAsAM prESayAmAsa, tE
 tamapi prahrtya kuvyavahrtya riktahastaM visasRjuH|
 12 tataH sa tRtIyavAram anyAM prAhiNOT tE tamapi
 kSatAggaM kRtvA bahi rnicikSipuH| 13 tAdA kSEtrapati
 rvicArayAmAsa, mamEdAnIM kiM karttavyaM?
 mama priyE putrE prahite tE tamavazyAM dRSTvA
 samAdariSyante| 14 kintu kRSivalAstaM nirIkSya
 parasparaM vivicya prOcuH, ayamuttarAdhikArI
 AgacchatainaM hanmastatOdhikArOsmAkAM bhaviSyati|
 15 tatastE taM kSEtrAd bahi rnipAtya jaghnustasmAt sa
 kSEtrapatistAn prati kiM kariSyati? 16 sa Agatya tAn
 kRSivalAn hatvA parESAM hastESu tatkSEtraM

samarpayiSyati; iti kathAM zruttvA tE 'vadan EtAdRzI
ghaTanA na bhavatu| 17 kintu yIzustAnavalOkya jagAda,
tarhi, sthapatayaH kariSyanti grAvANaM yantu
tucchakAM| pradhAnaprastaraH kONE sa Eva hi
bhaviSyati| Etasya zAstrIyavacanasya kiM tAtparyyaM?
18 aparaM tatpASANOpari yaH patiSyati sa bhaMkSyatE
kintu yasyOpari sa pASANAH patiSyati sa tEna
dhUlivac cUrNIBhaviSyati| 19 sOsmAkaM viruddhaM
dRSTAntamimaM kathitavAn iti jnjAtvA pradhAnayAjaka
adhyApakAzca tadaiva taM dhartuM vavAnjchuH kintu
lOkEbhyO bibhyuH| 20 ataEva taM prati satarkaH
santaH kathaM tadvAkyadOSaM dhRtvA taM
dEzAdhipasya sAdhuvEzadhAriNazcarAn tasya samIpE
prESayAmAsuH| 21 tadA tE taM papracchuH, hE
upadEzaka bhavAn yathArthaM kathayan upadizati,
kamapyanapEkSya satyatvEnaizvaraM mArgamupadizati,
vayamEtajjAnImaH| 22 kaisararAjAya karOsmAbhi rdEyO
na vA? 23 sa tESAM vanjcanaM jnjAtvAvadat kutO mAM
parikSadhvE? mAM mudrAmEkaM darzayata| 24 iha
likhitA mUrtiriyAM nAma ca kasya? tE'vadan kaisarasya|
25 tadA sa uvAca, tarhi kaisarasya dravyaM kaisarAya
datta; Izvarasya tu dravyamIzvarAya datta| 26
tasmAllokanAM sAkSAT tatkathAyAH kamapi dOSaM
dhartumaprApya tE tasyOttarAd AzcaryyaM
manyamAnA mauninastasthuH| 27 aparanjca
zmazAnAdutthAnAnagglkAriNAM sidUkinAM kiyantO
janA Agatya taM papracchuH, 28 hE upadEzaka zAstrE
mUsA asmAn pratIti lilEkha yasya bhrAtA bhAryyAyAM
satyAM niHsantAnO mriyatE sa tajiAyAM vivahya

tadvaMzam utpAdayiSyati| 29 tathAca kEcit sapta
 bhrAtara Asan tESAM jyESThO bhrAtA vivahya
 nirapatyaH prANAn jahau| 30 atha dvitIyastasya jAyAM
 vivahya nirapatyaH san mamAra| tRtIyazca tAmEva
 vyuvAha; 31 itthaM sapta bhrAtarastAmEva vivahya
 nirapatyaH santO mamruH| 32 zESE sA strI ca mamAra|
 33 ataEva zmazAnAdutthAnakALE tESAM saptajanAnAM
 kasya sA bhAryya bhaviSyati? yataH sA tESAM
 saptAnAmEva bhAryyAsIt| 34 tAdA yIzuH pratyuvAca,
 Etasya jagatO lOkA vivahanti vAgdattAzca bhavanti (aiōn
 g165) 35 kintu yE tajjagatprAptiyOgyatvEna gaNitAM
 bhaviSyanti zmazAnAccOtthAsyanti tE na vivahanti
 vAgdattAzca na bhavanti, (aiōn g165) 36 tE puna rna
 mriyantE kintu zmazAnAdutthApitAH santa Izvarasya
 santAnAH svargIyadUtAnAM sadRzAzca bhavanti| 37
 adhikantu mUsAH stambOpAkhyAnE paramEzvara
 lbrAhIma Izvara ishAka IzvarO yAkUbazcEzvara ityuktVA
 mRtAnAM zmazAnAd utthAnasya pramANaM lilEkha| 38
 ataEva ya IzvaraH sa mRtAnAM prabhu rna kintu
 jIvatAmEva prabhuH, tannikaTE sarvvE jIvantaH santi| 39
 iti zruttVA kiyantOdhyApakA UcuH, hE upadEzaka bhavAn
 bhadraM pratyuktavAn| 40 itaH paraM taM kimapi
 praSTaM tESAM pragalbhatA nAbhUt| 41 pazcAt sa tAn
 uvAca, yaH khrISTaH sa dAyUdaH santAna EtAM kathAM
 lOkAH kathAM kathayanti? 42 yataH mama prabhumidaM
 vAkyamavadat paramEzvaraH| tava zatrUnahaM yAvat
 pAdapIThaM karOmi na| tAvat kAlaM madiyE tvaM
 dakSapArzva upAviza| 43 iti kathAM dAyUd svayaM
 glItagranthE'vadat| 44 ataEva yadi dAyUd taM prabhuM

vadati, tarhi sa kathaM tasya santAnO bhavati? 45 pazcAd
yIzuH sarvvajanAnAM karNagOcarE ziSyAnuvAca, 46
yE'dhyApakA dIrghaparcchadaM paridhAya bhramanti,
haTTApaNayO rnamaskArE bhajanagEhasya prOccAsanE
bhOjanagRhasya pradhAnasthAnE ca prIyantE
47 vidhavAnAM sarvvasvaM grasitvA chalEna
dIrghakAlaM prArthayantE ca tESu sAvadhAnA bhavata,
tESAmugradaNPO bhaviSyati|

21 atha dhanilOkA bhANPAGArE dhanaM nikSipanti
sa tadEva pazyati, 2 Etarhi kAciddInA vidhavA
paNadvayaM nikSipati tad dadarza| 3 tatO yIzuruvAca
yuSmAnahaM yathArthaM vadAmi, daridrEyaM
vidhavA sarvvEbhyOdihikaM nyakSEpsIt, 4 yatOnyE
svaprAjyadhanEbhya IzvarAya kinjcit nyakSEpsuH, kintu
daridrEyaM vidhavA dinayApanArthaM svasya
yat kinjcit sthitaM tat sarvvaM nyakSEpsIt| 5
aparanjca uttamaprastarairutsRSTavyaizca mandiraM
suzObhatEtarAM kaizcidityukTE sa pratyuvAca
6 yUyaM yadidaM nicayanaM pazyatha, asya
pASANAikOpyanyapASANOpari na sthAsyati, sarvve
bhUsAdbhaviSyanti kAlOyamAyAti| 7 tada tE
papracchuH, hE gurO ghaTanEdRzi kada bhaviSyati?
ghaTanAyA EtasyasazcihnaM vA kiM bhaviSyati? 8 tada
sa jagAda, sAvadhAnA bhavata yathA yuSmAkaM
bhramaM kOpi na janayati, khISTOhamityuktva
mama nAmrA bahava upasthAsyanti sa kAlaH
prAyENOpasthitaH, tESAM pazcAnma gacchata| 9
yuddhasyOpaplavasya ca vArttAM zrutvA mA
zagkadhvaM, yataH prathamam EtA ghaTanA avazyam

bhaviSyanti kintu nApAtE yugAntO bhaviSyati| 10
 aparanjca kathayAmAsa, tadA dEzasya vipakSatvEna
 dEzO rAjyasya vipakSatvEna rAjyam utthAsyati, 11
 nAnAsthAnESu mahAbhUkampO durbhikSaM
 mArI ca bhaviSyanti, tathA vyOmamaNPalasya
 bhayagkaradarzanAnyazcaryyalakSaNani ca
 prakAzayiSyantE| 12 kintu sarvvAsAmEtAsAM
 ghaTanAnAM pUrvvaM lOkA yuSmAn dhRtvA
 tAPayiSyanti, bhajanAlayE kArAyAnjca samarpayiSyanti
 mama nAmakAraNAd yuSmAn bhUpAnAM zAsakAnAnjca
 sammukhaM nESyanti ca| 13 sAkSyArtham EtAni
 yuSmAn prati ghaTiSyantE| 14 tadA kimuttaraM
 vaktavyam Etat na cintayiSyAma iti manaHsu
 nizcitanuta| 15 vipakSA yasmAt kimapyuttaram
 Apattinjca karttuM na zakSyanti tAdRzaM vAkpaTutvaM
 jnjAnanjca yuSmabhyaM dAsyAmi| 16 kinjca yUyaM
 pitrA mAtrA bhrAtrA bandhunA jnjAtyA kuTumbEna ca
 parakarESu samarpayiSyadhve; tatastE yuSmAkaM
 kanjcana kanjcana ghAtayiSyanti| 17 mama nAmnaH
 kAraNAt sarvvai rmanuSyai ryUyam RtIyiSyadhve| 18
 kintu yuSmAkaM ziraHkEzaikOpi na vinaMkSyati, 19
 tasmAdEva dhairyamavalambya svasvaprANAn rakSata|
 20 aparanjca yirUzAlampuraM sainyavESTitaM vilOkya
 tasyOcchinnatAyAH samayaH samIpa ityavagamiSyatha|
 21 tadA yihUdAdEzasthA lOkAH parvvataM palAyantAM,
 yE ca nagarE tiSthanti tE dEzAntaraM palAyantA, yE ca
 grAmE tiSthanti tE nagaraM na pravizantu, 22 yatastadA
 samucitadANPanAya dharmmapustake yAni sarvvANi
 likhitAni tAni saphalAni bhaviSyanti| 23 kintu yA

yAstadA garbhavatyaH stanyadAvyazca tAmAM durgati
rbhaviSyati, yata EtAlloKAn prati kOpO dEzE ca
viSamadurgati rghaTiSyate| 24 vastutastu tE
khaggadhAraparivvaggam lapsyantE baddhAH santaH
sarvvadEzESu nAyiSyantE ca kinjcAnyadEzlyAnAM
samayOpasthitiparyyantaM yirUzAlampuraM taiH
padatalai rdalayiSyate| 25 sUryyacandranakSatrESu
lakSaNAAdi bhaviSyanti, bhuvi sarvvadEzlyAnAM
duHkhaM cintA ca sindhau vIcInAM tarjanaM
garjananjca bhaviSyanti| 26 bhUbhau bhAvighaTanAM
cintayitvA manujA bhIyAmRtakalpA bhaviSyanti,
yatO vyOmamaNPale tEjasvino dOlAyamaNA
bhaviSyanti| 27 tAdA parAkramENA mahAtEjasA ca
mEghArUPhaM manuSyaputram AyAntaM drakSyanti| 28
kintvEtAsAM ghaTanAnAmArambhE sati yUyAM
mastakAnyuttOlya UrdadhvaM drakSyatha, yatO
yuSmAkAM mukteH kAlaH savidhO bhaviSyati| 29
tatastEnaitadRSTAntakathA kathitA, pazyata
uPumbarAdivRkSANAM 30 navInapatrANi jAtAnIti
dRSTvA nidAvakAla upasthita iti yathA yUyAM jnjAtuM
zaknutha, 31 tathA sarvvAsAmAsAM ghaTanAnAm
ArambhE dRSTE satIzvarasya rAjatvaM nikaTam ityapi
jnjAsyatha| 32 yuSmAnahaM yathArthaM vadAmi,
vidyamAnalOkAnAmESAM gamanAt pUrvvam EtAni
ghaTiSyantE| 33 nabhObhuvOrlOpO bhaviSyati mama vAk
tu kadApi luptA na bhaviSyati| 34 ataEva viSamAzanEna
pAnEna ca sAMmArIkacintAbhizca yuSmAkAM cittESu
mattESu taddinam akasmAd yuSmAn prati yathA
nOpatIsthati tadarthaM svESu sAvadhAnAstiSthata| 35

pRthivIsthasarvvalOkAn prati taddinam unmAtha iva
upasthAsyati| 36 yathA yUyam EtadbhAvighaTanA
uttarttuM manujasutasya sammukhE saMsthAtunjca
yOgyA bhavatha kAraNAdasmAt sAvadhAnAH santo
nirantaraM prArthayadhvaM| 37 aparanjca sa divA
mandira upadizya rAcai jaitunAdriM gatvAtiSThat| 38
tataH pratyUSE lAkAstatkathAM zrOtuM mandirE
tadantikam Agacchan|

22 aparanjca kiNvazUnyapUpOtsavasya kAla upasthite
2 pradhAnayAjakA adhyAyakAzca yathA taM hantuM
zaknuvanti tathOpAyAm acESTanta kintu lOkEbhyO
bibhyuH| 3 Etastin samayE dvAdazaziSyESu gaNita
ISkariyOtIyarUPhimAn yO yihUdAstasyAntaHkaraNaM
zaitAnAzritatvAt 4 sa gatvA yathA yIzuM tESAM
karESu samarpayituM zaknOti tathA mantraNAM
pradhAnayAjakaiH sEnApatibhizca saha cakAra| 5 tEna tE
tuSTastasmai mudrAM dAtuM paNaM cakruH| 6 tataH
sOggikRtya yathA lOkAnAmagOcarE taM parakarESu
samarpayituM zaknOti tathAvakAzAM cESTitumArEbhE|
7 atha kiNvazUnyapUpOtmavadinE, arthAt yasmin dinE
nistArOtsavasya mESO hantavyastasmin dinE 8
yIzuH pitaraM yOhananjcAhUya jagAda, yuvAM
gatvAsmAkaM bhOjanArthaM nistArOtsavasya
dravyANyAsAdayataM| 9 tadA tau papracchatuH
kucAsAdayAvO bhavataH kEcchA? 10 tadA sOvAdIt,
nagarE praviSTE kazcijjalakumbhamAdAya yuvAM
sAkSat kariSyati sa yannivEzanaM pravizati yuvAmapi
tannivEzanaM tatpazcAditvA nivEzanapatim iti vAkyaM
vadataM, 11 yatrAhaM nistArOtsavasya bhOjyaM ziSyaiH

sArddhaM bhOkTuM zaknOmi sAtithizAlA kutra?
kathAmimAM prabhustvAM pRcchati| 12 tataH sa janO
dviItIyaprakOSThIyam EkaM zastaM kOSThaM
darzayiSyati tatra bhOjyamAsAdayataM| 13 tatastau
gatvA tadvAkyAnusArENa sarvvAM dRSdva tatra
nistArOtsavIyaM bhOjyamAsAdayAmAsatuH| 14 atha
kAla upasthite yIzu rdvAdazabhiH prEritaiH saha
bhOkTumupavizya kathitavAn 15 mama duHkhabhOgAt
pUrvvAM yubhAbhiH saha nistArOtsavasyaitasya
bhOjyaM bhOkTuM mayAtivAnjchA kRtA| 16 yuSmAn
vadAmi, yAvatkAlam IzvararAjyE bhOjanaM na
kariSyE tAvatkAlam idaM na bhOkSyE| 17 tadA sa
pAnapAtramAdAya Izvarasya guNAn kIrttayitvA tEbhyO
datvAvadat, idaM gRhIta yUyaM vibhajya pivata| 18
yuSmAn vadAmi yAvatkAlam IzvararAjatvasya
saMsthApanaM na bhavati tAvad drAkSaphalarasaM na
pAsyAmi| 19 tataH pUpaM gRhItvA IzvaraguNAn
kIrttayitvA bhagkTA tEbhyO datvAvadat, yuSmadarmaM
samarpitaM yanmama vapustadidaM, Etat karmma
mama smaraNArthaM kurudhvaM| 20 atha bhOjanAntE
tAdRzaM pAtraM gRhItvAvadat, yuSmatkRtE pAtitaM
yanmama raktaM tEna nirNitanavaniyamarUpaM
pAnapAtramidaM| 21 pazyata yO mAM parakarESu
samarpayiSyati sa mayA saha bhOjanAsana upavizati| 22
yathA nirUpitamAstE tadanusArENA manuSyaputrasya
gati rbhaviSyati kintu yastaM parakarESu samarpayisyati
tasya santApO bhaviSyati| 23 tadA tESAM kO jana Etat
karmma kariSyati tat tE parasparaM praSTumArEbhirE|
24 aparaM tESAM kO janaH zrESThatvEna gaNayiSyatE,

atrArthE tESAM vivAdObhavat| 25 asmAt kArANat
 sOvadat, anyadEzIyAnAM rAjAnaH prajAnAmupari
 prabhutvaM kurvvanti dAruNazAsanaM kRtvApi tE
 bhUpatitvEna vikhyAtA bhavanti ca| 26 kintu yuSmAkaM
 tathA na bhaviSyati, yO yuSmAkaM zrESThO bhaviSyati
 sa kaniSThavad bhavatu, yazca mukhyO bhaviSyati sa
 sEvakavadbhavatu| 27 bhOjanOpaviSTaparicArakayOH
 kaH zrESThaH? yO bhOjanAyOpavizati sa kiM
 zrESThO na bhavati? kintu yuSmAkaM madhyE'haM
 paricArakaivAsmi| 28 aparanjca yuyaM mama
 parikSAkAle prathamamArabhya mayA saha sthita 29
 EtatkArANat pitrA yathA madarthaM rAjyamEkaM
 nirUpitaM tathAhamapi yuSmadarthaM rAjyaM
 nirUpayAmi| 30 tasmAn mama rAjyE bhOjanAsanE ca
 bhOjanapAnE kariSyadhve siMhAsanESUpavizya
 cEsraAyEllyAnAM dvAdazavaMzAnAM vicAraM
 kariSyadhve| 31 aparaM prabhuruvAca, hE zimOn pazya
 titaunA dhAnyAnIva yuSmAn zaitAn cAlayitum aicchat,
 32 kintu tava vizvAsasya lOpO yathA na bhavati Etat
 tvadarthaM prArthitaM mayA, tvanmanasi parivarttite
 ca bhrAtRNAM manAMsi sthirIkuru| 33 tada sOvadat, hE
 prabhOhaM tvayA sArddhaM kArAM mRtinjca yAtuM
 majjitOsmi| 34 tataH sa uvAca, hE pitara tvAM vadAmi,
 adya kukkuTaravAt pUrvvaM tvaM matparicayaM
 vAratrayam apahvOSyasE| 35 aparaM sa papraccha, yadA
 mudrAsampuTaM khAdyapAtraM pAdukAnjca vina
 yuSmAn prAhiNavaM tada yuSmAkaM kasyApi
 nyUnatAsit? tE prOcuH kasyApi na| 36 tada sOvadat
 kintvidAnIM mudrAsampuTaM khAdyapAtraM vA

yasyAsti tEna tadgrahItavyaM, yasya ca kRpANO
 nAsti tEna svavastraM vikriya sa krEtavyaH| 37
 yatO yuSmAnahaM vadAmi, aparAdhijanaiH
 sArddhaM gaNitaH sa bhaviSyati| idaM yacchAstriyaM
 vacanaM likhitamasti tanmayi phaliSyati yatO mama
 sambandhiyaM sarvvaM sEtsyati| 38 tadA tE prOcuH
 prabhO pazya imau kRpANau| tataH sOvadad
 Etau yathESTau| 39 atha sa tasmAdvahi rgatVA
 svAcArAnusArENA jaitunanAmAdriM jagAma ziSyAzca
 tatpazcAd yayuH| 40 tatrOpasthAya sa tAnuvAca, yathA
 parIkSAyAM na patatha tadarthaM prArthayadhvaM| 41
 pazcAt sa tasmAd EkazarakSEpAd bahi rgatVA jAnunI
 pAtayitVA Etat prArthayAnjcakrE, 42 hE pita ryadi
 bhavAn sammanyatE tarhi kaMsamEnaM mamAntikAd
 dUraya kintu madicchAnurUpaM na tvadicchAnurUpaM
 bhavatu| 43 tadA tasmai zaktiM dAtuM svarglyadUtO
 darzanaM dadau| 44 pazcAt sOtyantaM yAtanayA
 vyAkulo bhUtVA punardRPhaM prArthayAnjcakrE,
 tasmAd bRhacchONitabindava iva tasya svEdabindavaH
 pRthivyAM patitumArEbhirE| 45 atha prArthanAta
 utthAya ziSyANAM samIpamEtya tAn manOduHkhinO
 nidritAn dRSTvAvadat 46 kutO nidrAtha? parIkSAyAm
 apatanArthaM prarthayadhvaM| 47 EtatkathAyAH
 kathanakALE dvAdazaziSyANAM madhyE gaNitO
 yihUdAnAmA janatAsahitastESAm agrE calitVA
 yIzOzcumbanArthaM tadantikam Ayayau| 48
 tadA yIzuruvAca, hE yihUdA kiM cumbanEna
 manuSyaputraM parakarESu samarpayasi? 49 tadA
 yadyad ghaTiSyatE tadanumAya saggibhiruktaM, hE

prabhO vayaM ki khaggEna ghAtayiSyAmaH? 50 tata
 EkaH karavAlEnAhatya pradhAnayAjakasya dAsasya
 dakSiNaM karNaM cicchEda| 51 adhUnA nivarttasva
 ityuktVA yIzustasya zrutiM spRSTvA svasyaM cakAra| 52
 pazcAd yIzuH samIpasthAn pradhAnayAjakan
 mandirasya sEnApatIn prAcInAMzca jagAda,
 yUyaM kRpANAn yaSTIMzca gRhItvA mAM kiM
 cOraM dharttumAyAtAH? 53 yadAhaM yuSmAbhiH
 saha pratidinaM mandirE'tiSThaM tadA mAM
 dharttaM na pravRttAH, kintvidAnIM yuSmAkaM
 samayOndhakArasya cAdhipatyamasti| 54 atha tE taM
 dhRtvA mahAyAjakasya nivEzanaM ninyuH| tataH pitarO
 dUrE dUrE pazcAditvA 55 bRhatkOSThasya madhyE
 yatrAgniM jvAlayitvA lOKAH samEtyOpaviSTAstatra taiH
 sArddham upavivEza| 56 atha vahnisannidhau
 samupavEzakALE kAciddAsI manO nivizya taM
 nirIkSyAvadat pumAnayaM tasya saggE'sthAt| 57 kintu sa
 tad apahnutyAvAdIt hE nAri tamahaM na paricinOmi| 58
 kSaNAntarE'nyajanastaM dRSTvAbravit tvamapi tESAM
 nikarasyaikajanOsi| pitaraH pratyuvAca hE nara
 nAhamasmi| 59 tataH sArddhadanPadvayAt paraM
 punaranyO janO nizcitya babhASE, ESa tasya saggIti
 satyaM yatOyaM gAlIlIyO lOKaH| 60 tadA pitara uvAca hE
 nara tvAM yad vadami tadahaM bOddhuM na zaknOmi,
 iti vAkyE kathitamAtrE kukkuTO rurAva| 61 tadA
 prabhuNA vyAdhuTya pitarE nirIkSitE kRkavAkuravAt
 pUrvvaM mAM trirapahnOSyasE iti pUrvvOktaM tasya
 vAkyAM pitaraH smRtvA 62 bahirgatvA mahAkhEdEna
 cakranda| 63 tadA yai ryIzurdhRtastE tamupahasya

praharttumArEbhira| 64 vastrENa tasya dRzau baddhva
kapOLE capETAGhAtaM kRtvA papracchuH, kastE kapOLE
capETAGhAtaM kRtavAna? gaNayitVA tad vada|
65 tadanyat tadviruddhaM bahunindAvAkyAM
vaktumArEbhira| 66 atha prabhAtE sati lOkaprAnjcaH
pradhAnayAjaka adhyApakAzca sabhAM kRtvA
madhyEsabhaM yIzumAnIya papracchuH, tvam
abhiSikatOsi na vAsmAn vada| 67 sa pratyuvAca,
mayA tasminnuktE'pi yUyaM na vizvasiSyatha| 68
kasmiMzcidvAkyE yuSmAn pRSTe'pi mAM na taduttaraM
vakSyatha na mAM tyakSyatha ca| 69 kintvitaH paraM
manujasutaH sarvvazaktimata Izvarasya dakSiNE pArzve
samupavEkSyati| 70 tataste papracchuH, rtiha
tvamIzvarasya putraH? sa kathayAmAsa, yUyaM
yathArthaM vadatha sa EvAhaM| 71 tAdA tE sarvve
kathayAmAsuH, rtiha sAkSyE'nsasmin asmAkaM kiM
prayOjanaM? asya svamukhAdEva sAkSyAM prAptam|

23 tataH sabhAsthaH sarvvalOkA utthAya taM
pIlAtasammukhaM nitvAprOdya vaktumArEbhira, 2
svamabhiSiktaM rAjAnaM vadantaM kaimararAjaya
karadAnaM niSEdhantaM rAjyaviparyayaM kurttuM
pravarttamAnam Ena prApta vayaM| 3 tAdA
pIlAtastaM pRSTavAn tvaM kiM yihUdIyAnAM rAjA? sa
pratyuvAca tvaM satyamuktavAn| 4 tAdA pIlAtaH
pradhAnayAjakAdilOkAn jagAd, ahamEtasya
kamapyaparAdhaM nAptavAn| 5 tataste punaH
sAhaminO bhUtvAvadan, ESa gAlila EtatsthAnaparyyante
sarvvasmin yihUdAdEzE sarvvAllokanupadizya
kupravRttiM grahItavAn| 6 tAdA pIlAtO gAlilapradEzasya

nAma zrutvA papraccha, kimayaM gAlillyO lokaH? 7
 tataH sa gAlilpradEzlyahErOdrAjasya tAdA sthitEstasya
 samIpE yIzuM prESayAmAsa| 8 tAdA hErOd yIzuM
 vilOkya santutOSa, yataH sa tasya bahuvRttAntazravaNAt
 tasya kinjicadAzaryyakarmma pazyati ityAzAM kRtvA
 bahukAlamArabhya taM draSTuM prayAsaM kRtavAn| 9
 tasmAt taM bahukathAH papraccha kintu sa tasya
 kasyApi vAkyasya pratyuttaraM nOvAca| 10 atha
 pradhAnayAjakA adhyApakAzca prOttiSThantaH
 sAhasEna tamapavadituM prArEbhira| 11 hErOd tasya
 sEnAgaNazca tamavajnjAya upahAsatvEna rAjavastraM
 paridhApya punaH pIlAtaM prati taM prAhiNOT| 12
 pUrvvaM hErOd pIlAtayOH parasparaM vairabhAva AsIt
 kintu taddinE dvayO rmElanaM jAtam| 13 pazcAt pIlAtaH
 pradhAnayAjakan zAsakan lOkAMzca yugapadAhUya
 babhASE, 14 rAjyaviparyyayakArakOyam ityuktvA
 manuSyamEnaM mama nikaTamAnaiSTa kintu pazyata
 yuSmAkAM samakSam asya vicAraM kRtvApi
 prOktApavAdAnurUpENAsya kOpyaparAdhaH
 sapramANO na jAtaH, 15 yUyanjca hErOdaH sannidhau
 prESita mayA tatrAsya kOpyaparAdhastEnApi na
 prAptaH|pazyatAnEna vadhahEtukaM kimapi
 nAparAddham| 16 tasmAdEnaM tAPayitvA vihAsyAmi|
 17 tatrOtsavE tESAmEkO mOcayitavyaH| 18 iti
 hEtOste prOccairEkada prOcuH, EnaM dUrIkRtya
 barabbAnAmAnaM mOcaya| 19 sa barabbA nagara
 upaplavavadhAparAdhAbhyAM kArAyAM baddha
 AsIt| 20 kintu pIlAtO yIzuM mOcayituM vAnjchan
 punastAnuvAca| 21 tathApyEnaM kruzE vyadha

kruzE vyadhEti vadantastE ruruvuH| 22 tataH sa
 tRtIyavAraM jagAda kutaH? sa kiM karmma kRtavAn?
 nAhamasya kamapi vadhAparAdhaM prAptaH kEvalaM
 tAPayitvAmuM tyajAmi| 23 tathApi tE punarEnaM kruzE
 vyadha ityuktva prOccairdRPhaM prArthayAnjcakrirE;
 24 tataH pradhAnayAjakAdInAM kalaravE prabale sati
 tESAM prArthanArUpaM karttuM pIlAta AdidEza| 25
 rAjadrOhavadhayOraparAdhEna kArAsthaM yaM janaM
 tE yayAcirE taM mOcayitva yIzuM tESAmicchAyAM
 samArpayat| 26 atha tE yIzuM gRhItva yAnti, Etarhi
 grAmAdAgataM zimOnanAmAnaM kurINiYaM
 janaM dhRtvA yIzOH pazcAnnEtum tasya skandhE
 kruzamarpayAmAsuH| 27 tatO lokAraNyamadhyE
 bahustriyO rudatyO vilapantyaZca yIzOH pazcAd yayuH|
 28 kintu sa vyAghuTya tA uvAca, hE yirUzAlamO
 nAryyO yuyam madarthaM na ruditva svArthaM
 svApatyArthanjca ruditi; 29 pazyata yaH kadApi
 garbhavatyO nAbhavan stanyanjca nApAyayan tAdRzI
 rvandhyA yadA dhanya vakSyanti sa kAla AyAti| 30
 tadA hE zaila asmAkamupari patata, hE upazaila
 asmAnAcchAdayata kathAmIdRzIM lokA vakSyanti| 31
 yataH satEjasi zakhini cEdEtad ghaTatE tarhi
 zuSkazakhini kiM na ghaTiSyatE? 32 tadA tE hantum
 dvAvaparAdhinau tEna sArddhaM ninyuH| 33 aparaM
 ziraHkapAlanAmakasthAnaM prApya taM kruzE
 vividhuH; taddvayOraparAdhinOrEkaM tasya dakSiNO
 tadanyaM vAmE kruzE vividhuH| 34 tadA yIzurakathayat,
 hE pitarEtAn kSamasva yata EtE yat karmma kurvvanti
 tan na viduH; pazcAttE guTikApAtaM kRtvA tasya

vastrANI vibhajya jagRhuH| 35 tatra lOkasaMghastiSThan
 dadarza; tE tESAM zAsakAzca tamupahasya jagaduH, ESa
 itarAn rakSitavAn yadIzvarENAbhirucitO 'bhiSiktastrAtA
 bhavati tarhi svamadhunA rakSatu| 36 tadanyaH
 sEnAgaNA Etya tasmai amlarasaM datvA parihasya
 prOvAca, 37 cEttvaM yihUdIyAnAM rAjAsi tarhi
 svaM rakSa| 38 yihUdIyAnAM rAjEti vAkyaM
 yUnAnIyarOmIyEbrIyAkSarai rlikhitaM tacchirasa
 UrddhvE'sthApyata| 39 tadObhayapArzvayO rviddhau
 yAvaparAdhinau tayOrEkastaM vinindya babhASE,
 cEttvam abhiSiktOsi tarhi svamAvAnjca rakSa| 40
 kintvanyastaM tarjayitvAvadat, IzvarAttava kinjcidapi
 bhayaM nAsti kiM? tvamapi samAnadanPOsi, 41
 yOgyapAtrE AvAM svasvakarmmaNAM samucitaphalaM
 prApnuvaH kintvanEna kimapi nAparAddhaM| 42 atha sa
 yIzuM jagAda hE prabhE bhavAn svarAjyappravEzakALE
 mAM smaratu| 43 tadA yIzuH kathitavAn tvAM
 yathArthaM vadAmi tvamadyaiva mayA sArddhaM
 paralOkasya sukhasthAnaM prApsyasi| 44
 aparanjca dvitIyayAmAt tRtIyayAmaparyyantaM
 ravEstEjasOntarhitatvAt sarvvadEzO'ndhakArENAvRtO 45
 mandirasya yavanika ca chidyamAnA dvidhA babhUva|
 46 tato yIzuruccairuvAca, hE pita rmamAtmAnaM tava
 karE samarpayE, ityuktva sa prANAn jahau| 47 tadaitA
 ghaTanA dRSTvA zatasEnApatirIzvaraM dhanyamuktva
 kathitavAn ayaM nitAntaM sAdhumanuSya AsIt| 48 atha
 yAvantO lOkA draSTum AgatAstE tA ghaTanA dRSTvA
 vakSaHsu karAghAtaM kRtvA vyAcuTya gatAH|
 49 yIzO rjnJAtayO yA yA yOSitazca gAlilastEna

sArddhamAyAtAstA api dUrE sthitvA tat sarvvaM
dadRzuH| 50 tadA yihUdIyAnAM mantraNAM
kriyAnjcAsammanyamAna Izvarasya rAjatvam
apEkSamANO 51 yihUdidEzIyO 'rimathIyanagarIyO
yUSaphnAmA mantri bhadrO dhArmmikazca pumAn 52
pIlAtAntikaM gatvA yIzO rdEhaM yayAcE| 53 pazcAd
vapuravarOhya vAsasA saMvESTya yatra kOpi mAnuSO
nAstHApayata tasmin zailE svAtE zmazAnE tadastHApayat|
54 taddinamAyOjanIyaM dinaM vizrAmavArazca samIpaH|
55 aparaM yIzuna sArddhaM gAlIla AgatA yOSitaH
pazcAditvA zmazAnE tatra yathA vapuH stHApitaM tacca
dRSTvA 56 vyAghuTya sugandhidravvyatailAni kRtvA
vidhivad vizrAmavArE vizrAmaM cakruH|

24 atha saptAhaprathamadinE'tipratyUSE tA yOSitaH
sampAditaM sugandhidravvyam gRhItvA tadanyAbhiH
kiyatIbhiH strIbhiH saha zmazAnaM yayuH| 2 kintu
zmazAnadvArAt pASANamapasAritaM dRSTvA 3 tAH
pravizya prabhO rdEhamaprApya 4 vyAkula bhavanti
Etarhi tEjOmayavastrAnvitau dvau puruSau tAsAM
samIpE samupasthitau 5 tasmAttAH zagkAyukTA
bhUmAvadhOmukhyasyasthuH| tadA tau tA Ucatu
rmRtAnAM madhyE jIvantaM kutO mRgayatha? 6 sOtra
nAsti sa udastHAt| 7 pApinAM karESu samarpitEna
kruzE hatEna ca manuSyaputrENa tRtIyadivasE
zmazAnAdutthAtavyam iti kathAM sa galli tiSThan
yuSmabhyaM kathitavAn tAM smarata| 8 tadA tasya sA
kathA tAsAM manaHsu jAtA| 9 anantaraM zmazAnAd
gatvA tA EkAdazaziSyAdibhyaH sarvvEbhyastAM
vArttAM kathayAmAsuH| 10 magdalInImariyam, yOhanA,

yAkUbO mAtA mariyam tadanyAH sagginyO yOSitazca
prEritEbhya EtAH sarvva vArttAH kathayAmAsuH **11**
kintu tAsAM kathAm anarthakAkhyAnamAtraM
buddhvA kOpi na pratyait| **12** tadA pitara utthAya
zmazAnAntikaM dadhAva, tatra ca prahvO bhUtvA
pArzvaikasthApitaM kEvalaM vastraM dadarza;
tasmAdAzcaryyaM manyamAnO yadaghaTata tanmanasi
vicArayan pratasthE| **13** tasminnEva dinE dvau ziyyau
yirUzAlamazcatuSkrOzAntaritam immAyugrAmaM
gacchantau **14** tAsAM ghaTanAnAM kathAmakathayatAM
15 tayOrAlApavicArayOH kAlE yIzurAgatya tAbhyAM saha
jagAma **16** kintu yathA tau taM na paricanutastadarthaM
tayO rdRSTiH saMruddhA| **17** sa tau pRSTavAn yuvAM
viSaNNau kiM vicArayantau gacchathaH? **18** tatastayOH
kliyapAnAma pratyuvAca yirUzAlamapurE'dhunA
yAnyaghaTanta tvaM kEvalavidEzi kiM tadvRttAntaM na
jAnAsi? **19** sa papraccha kA ghaTanAH? tada
tau vaktumArEbhatE yIzunAma yO nAsaratIyO
bhaviSyadvAdi Izvarasya mAnuSANAnjca sAkSAT vAkyE
karmmaNi ca zaktimAnAsit **20** tam asmAkaM
pradhAnayAjaka vicArakAzca kEnApi prakArENa kruzE
viddhvA tasya prANAnanAzayan tadIyA ghaTanAH;
21 kintu ya isrAyElialOkAn uddhArayiSyati sa
EvAyam ityAzAsmAbhiH kRtA|tadyathA tathAstu
tasyA ghaTanAya adya dinatrayaM gataM| **22**
adhikantvasmAkaM sagginInAM kiyatstrINAM
mukhEbhyO'sambhavavAkyamidaM zrutaM; **23** tAH
pratyUSE zmazAnaM gatvA tatra tasya dEham
aprApya vyAghuTyEtva prOktavatyaH svargIsadUtau

dRSTAvasmAbhistau cAvAdiSTAM sa jIvitavAn| 24
 tatOsmAkaM kaizcit zmazAnamagamyata tE'pi
 strINAM vAkyAnurUpaM dRSTavantaH kintu taM
 nApazyan| 25 tadA sa tAvuvAca, hE abOdhau
 hE bhaviSyadvAdibhiruktavAkyAM pratyEtUM
 vilambamAnau; 26 EtatsarvvaduHkhaM bhuktVA
 svabhUtivrAptiH kiM khriSTasya na nyAyyA? 27 tataH sa
 mUsAgranthamArabhya sarvvabhaviSyadvAdinAM
 sarvvazAstrE svasmin likhitAkhyAnAbhiprAyaM
 bOdhayAmAsa| 28 atha gamyagrAmAbhyarNaM
 prApya tEnAgrE gamanalakSaNE darzite 29 tau
 sAdhayitvAvadatAM sahAvAbhyAM tiSTha dinE gate sati
 rAtrirabhUt; tataH sa tAbhyAM sArddhaM sthAtuM
 gRhaM yayau| 30 pazcAdbhOjanOpavEzakALE sa pUpaM
 gRhitVA IzvaraguNAn jagAda tanjca bhaMktVA tAbhyAM
 dadau| 31 tadA tayO rdRSTau prasannAyAM taM
 pratyabhijnjatuH kintu sa tayOH sAkSAdantardadhE| 32
 tatastau mithObhidhAtum Arabdhavantau gamanakALE
 yadA kathAmakathayat zAstrArthanjcabOdhayat
 tadAvayO rbuddhiH kiM na prAjvalat? 33 tau
 tatKsANAdutthAya yirUzAlamapuraM pratyAyayatuH,
 tatsthAnE ziSyANAm EkAdazAnAM sagginAnjca
 darzanaM jAtaM| 34 tE prOcuH prabhurudatiSThad iti
 satyaM zimOnE darzanamadAcca| 35 tataH pathaH
 sarvvaghaTanAyAH pUpabhanjjanEna tatparicayasya ca
 sarvvavRttAntaM tau vaktumArEbhAtE| 36 itthaM tE
 parasparaM vadanti tatKALE yIzuH svayaM tESAM
 madhya prOttaya yuSmAkaM kalyANaM bhUyAd
 ityuvAca, 37 kintu bhUtAM pazyAma ityanumAya tE

samudvivijirE trESuzca| 38 sa uvAca, kutO duHkhitA
 bhavatha? yuSmAkaM manaHsu sandEha udEti ca kutaH?
 39 ESOhaM, mama karau pazyata varaM spRSTvA
 pazyata, mama yAdRzAni pazyatha tAdRzAni
 bhUtasya mAMsAstHIni na santi| 40 ityuktvA sa
 hastapAdAn darzayAmAsa| 41 tE'sambhavaM
 jnjAtvA sAnanda na pratyayan| tataH sa tAn
 papraccha, atra yuSmAkaM samIpE khAdyaM
 kinjcidasti? 42 tatastE kiyaddagdhamatsyaM
 madhu ca daduH 43 sa tadAdAya tESAM sAkSAd
 bubhujE 44 kathayAmAsa ca mUsAvyavasthAyAM
 bhaviSyadvAdinAM granthESu gItapustakE ca mayi yAni
 sarvvANi vacanAni likhitAni tadanurUpANi ghaTiSyantE
 yuSmAbhiH sArddhaM sthitvAhaM yadEtadvAkyam
 avadaM tadidAnIM pratyakSamabhUt| 45 atha
 tEbhyaH zAstrabOdhAdhikAraM datvAvadat, 46
 khrISTEnEtthaM mRtiyAtanA bhOktavyA tRtiyadinE
 ca zmazAnAdutthAtavyanjcEti lipirasti; 47
 tannAmnA yirUzAlamamArabhya sarvvadEzE
 manaHparAvarttanasya pApamOcanasya ca susaMvAdaH
 pracArayitavyaH, 48 ESu sarvvESu yUyaM sAkSiNaH| 49
 aparanjca pazyata pitrA yat pratijnjAtaM tat
 prESayiSyAmi, ataEva yAvatkAlaM yUyaM svargIyAM
 zaktiM na prApsyatha tAvatkAlaM yirUzAlamnagarE
 tiSThata| 50 atha sa tAn baithanIyAparyyantaM
 nItvA hastAvuttOlya AziSa vaktumArEbhe 51
 AziSaM vadannEva ca tEbhyaH pRthag bhUtva
 svargAya nItO'bhavat| 52 tadA tE taM bhajamAna
 mahAnandEna yirUzAlamaM pratyAjagmuH| 53 tatO

nirantaraM mandirE tiSThanta Izvarasya prazaMsAM
dhanyavAdanjca karttam ArEbhiraE| iti||

yOhanaH

1 Adau vAda AsIt sa ca vAda IzvarENa sArdhamAsIt sa
vAdaH svayamIzvara Eva| **2** sa AdAvIzvarENa sahAsIt| **3**
tEna sarvvaM vastu sasRjE sarvvesu sRSTavastuSu kimapi
vastu tEnAsRSTaM nAsti| **4** sa jIvanasyAkAraH, tacca
jIvanaM manuSyANAM jyOtiH **5** tajjyOtirandhakArE
pracakAzE kintvandhakArastanna jagrAha| **6** yOhan
nAmaka EkO manuja IzvarENa prESayAnjcakrE| **7**
tadvArA yathA sarvve vizvasanti tadarthaM sa tajjyOtiSi
pramANaM dAtuM sAkSisvarUpO bhUtvAgamat, **8** sa
svayaM tajjyOti rna kintu tajjyOtiSi pramANaM
dAtumAgamat| **9** jagatyAgatya yaH sarvvamanujEbhyO
dIptiM dadAti tadEva satyajyOtiH| **10** sa yajjagadasRjat
tanmadya Eva sa AsIt kintu jagatO lOkAstaM nAjAnan| **11**
nijAdhikAraM sa Agacchat kintu prajAstaM nAgRhlan| **12**
tathApi yE yE tamagRhlan arthAt tasya nAmni vyazvasan
tEbhya Izvarasya putrA bhavitum adhikAram adadAt| **13**
tESAM janiH zONitAnna zArIrikAbhilASanna
mAnavAnAmicchAtO na kintvIzvarAdabhavat| **14** sa vAdO
manuSyarUpENAvatIryya satyatAnugrahAbhyAM
paripUrNaH san sArdham asmAbhi rnyavasat tataH
pituradvitlyaputrasya yOgyO yO mahimA taM
mahimAnaM tasyApazyAma| **15** tatO yOhanapi pracAryya
sAkSyamidaM dattavAn yO mama pazcAd AgamiSyati sa
mattO gurutaraH; yatO matpUrvvaM sa vidyamAna AsIt;
yadartham ahaM sAkSyamidam adAM sa ESaH| **16**
aparanjca tasya pUrNatAyA vayaM sarvve kramazaH
kramazOnugrahaM prAptAH| **17** mUsAdvArA vyavastha
dattA kintvanugrahaH satyatvanjca yIzukhrISTadvArA

samupAtiSThatAM| 18 kOpi manuja IzvaraM kadApi
 nApazyat kintu pituH krOPasthO'dvitiyaH putrastaM
 prakAzayat| 19 tvaM kaH? iti vAkyAM prESTuM yadA
 yihUdliyalOkA yAjakAn lEvilOkAMzca yirUzAlamO
 yOhanaH samIpE prESayAmAsuH, 20 tadA sa svIkRtavAn
 nApahnUtavAn nAham abhiSikta ityaggIkRtavAn| 21
 tadA tE'pRcchan tarhi kO bhavAn? kiM EliyaH? sOvadat
 na; tatastE'pRcchan tarhi bhavAn sa bhaviSyadvAdi?
 sOvadat nAhaM saH| 22 tadA tE'pRcchan tarhi bhavAn
 kaH? vayaM gatvA prErakAn tvayi kiM vakSyAmaH?
 svasmin kiM vadasi? 23 tadA sOvadat| paramEzasya
 panthAnaM pariSkuruta sarvvataH| itIdaM prAntarE
 vAkyAM vadataH kasyacidravaH| kathAmimAM yasmin
 yizaiyO bhaviSyadvAdi likhitavAn sOham| 24 yE
 prESitAstE phirUzilOkAH| 25 tadA tE'pRcchan yadi
 nAbhiSiktOsi EliyOsi na sa bhaviSyadvAdyapi nAsi ca,
 tarhi lokAn majjayasi kutaH? 26 tatO yOhan
 pratyavOcat, tOyE'haM majjayAmIti satyaM kintu yaM
 yUyaM na jAnitha tAdRza EkO janO yuSmAkaM
 madhya upatiSThati| 27 sa matpazcAd AgatOpi
 matpUrvvaM varttamAna AsIt tasya pAdukAbandhanaM
 mOcayitumapi nAhaM yOgyOsmi| 28 yaddananadyAH
 pArasthabaithabArAyAM yasminsthAnE yOhanamajjayat
 tasmina sthAnE sarvvamEtad aghaTata| 29 parE'hani
 yOhan svanikaTamAgacchantaM yizuM vilOkya prAvOcat
 jagataH pApamOcakam Izvarasya mESazAvakaM pazyata|
 30 yO mama pazcAdAgamiSyati sa mattO gurutaraH, yatO
 hEtOrmatpUrvvaM sO'varttata yasminnahaM
 kathAmimAM kathitavAn sa EvAyaM| 31 aparaM

nAhamEnaM pratyabhijnjAtavAn kintu isrAyElloKa
 EnaM yathA paricinvanti tadabhiprAyENaHaM jalE
 majjayitumAgaccham| 32 punazca yOhanaparamEkaM
 pramANaM datvA kathitavAn vihAyasaH kapOtavad
 avatarantamAtmAnam asyOparyyavatiSThantaM ca
 dRSTavAnaham| 33 nAhamEnaM pratyabhijnjAtavAn iti
 satyaM kintu yO jalE majjayitUM mAM prairayat sa
 EvEmAM kathAmakathayat yasyOparyyAtmAnam
 avatarantam avatiSThantanjca drakSayasi saEva pavitrE
 Atmani majjayiSyati| 34 avastannirIkSyAyam Izvarasya
 tanaya iti pramANaM dadAmi| 35 parE'hani yOhan
 dvAbhyAM ziSyAbhyAM sArddhEM tiSThan 36 yizuM
 gacchantaM vilOkya gaditavAn, Izvarasya mESazAvakaM
 pazyataM| 37 imAM kathAM zrutvA dvau ziSyau yIzOH
 pazcAd IyatuH| 38 tatO yIzuH parAvRtya tau pazcAd
 Agacchantau dRSTvA pRSTavAn yuvAM kiM
 gavEzayathaH? tAvapRcchatAM hE rabbi arthAt hE gurO
 bhavAn kutra tiSThati? 39 tataH sOvAdit Etya pazyataM|
 tatO divasasya tRtIyapraharasya gatavAt tau taddinaM
 tasya saggE'sthAtAM| 40 yau dvau yOhanO vAkyAM
 zrutvA yizOH pazcAd AgamatAM tayOH zimOnpitarasya
 bhrAtA AndriyaH 41 sa itvA prathamaM nijasOdaraM
 zimOnaM sAKsAtprApya kathitavAn vayaM khrISTam
 arthAt abhiSiktapurusaM sAKsAtkRtavantaH| 42 pazcAt
 sa taM yizOH samIpam Anayat| tadA yIzustaM
 dRSTvAvadat tvaM yUnasaH putraH zimOn kintu
 tvannAmadhEyaM kaiphAH vA pitaraH arthAt
 prastarO bhaviSyati| 43 parE'hani yIzau gAlIlaM
 gantuM nizcitacEtasi sati philipanAmAnaM janaM

sAkSATprApyAvOcat mama pazcAd Agaccha| 44
baitsaidAnAmni yasmin grAmE pitarAndriyayOrvAsa AsIt
tasmin grAmE tasya philipasya vasatirAsIt| 45 pazcAt
philipO nithanElAM sAkSATprApyAvadat mUsA
vyavasthA granthE bhaviSyadvAdinAM granthESu ca
yasyAkhyAnaM likhitamAstE taM yUSaphaH putraM
nAsaratIyaM yIzuM sAkSAd akArSma vayaM| 46 tadA
nithanEl kathitavAn nAsarannagarAta kiM kazciduttama
utpantuM zaknOti? tataH philipO 'vOcat Etya pazya| 47
aparanjca yIzuH svasya samIpaM tam AgacchantaM
dRSTvA vyAhRtavAn, pazyAyaM niSkapaTaH satya
isrAyEllokaH| 48 tataH sOvadad, bhavAn mAM kathaM
pratyabhijAnAti? yIzuravAdIt philipasya AhvAnAt
pUrvvaM yadA tvamuPumbarasya tarOrmULE'sthAstada
tvAmadarzam| 49 nithanEl acakathat, hE gurO bhavAn
nitAntam Izvarasya putrOsi, bhavAn isrAyElvaMzasya
rAjA| 50 tatO yIzu rvyAharat, tvAmuPumbarasya
pAdapasya mULE dRSTavAnAhaM mamaitasmAdvAkyAt
kiM tvaM vyazvasIH? EtasmAdapyAz CaryyANi
kAryyANi drakSyasi| 51 anyaccAvAdId yuSmAnahaM
yathArthaM vadAmi, itaH paraM mOcitE mEghadvArE
tasmAnmanujasUnunA Izvarasya dUtagaNam
avarOhantamArOhantanjca drakSyatha|

2 anantaraM trutIyadivasE gAlil pradEziyE kAnnAnAmni
nagarE vivAha AsIt tatra ca yIzOrmAtA tiSThat| 2
tasmai vivAhAya yIzustasya ziSyAzca nimantrita
Asan| 3 tadanantaraM drAkSARasasya nyUnatvAd
yIzOrmAtA tamavadat EtESAM drAkSARasO nAsti| 4
tadA sa tAmavOcat hE nAri mayA saha tava kiM

kAryyaM? mama samaya idAnIM nOpatiSThati| 5
 tatastasya mAtA dAsAnavOcad ayaM yad vadati
 tadEva kuruta| 6 tasmin sthAnE yihUdiyAnAM
 zucitvakaraNavyavahArAnusArENAPhakaikajaladharANi
 pASANamayAni SaPvRhatpAtrANiAsan| 7 tadA yIzustAn
 sarvvakalazAn jalaiH pUrayituM tAnAjnjApayat, tatastE
 sarvvAn kumbhAnAkarNaM jalaiH paryyapUrayan| 8
 atha tEbhyaH kinjciduttAryya bhOjyAdhipAtEHsamIpaM
 nEtUM sa tAnAdizat, tE tadanayan| 9 aparanjca tajjalaM
 kathaM drAkSarasO'bhavat tajjalavAhakAdAsA jnjAtuM
 zaktAH kintu tadbhOjyAdhipO jnjAtuM nAzaknOt
 tadavalihya varaM saMmbOdyAvadata, 10 lOkAH
 prathamaM uttamadrAkSarasAM dadati taSu yathESTaM
 pitavatsu tasmA kinjcidanuttamanjca dadati kintu
 tvamidAnIM yAvat uttamadrAkSarasAM sthApayasi| 11
 itthaM yIzurgAlilapradEzE AzcaryyakArmma prArambha
 nijamahimAnaM prAkAzayat tataH ziSyAstasmin
 vyazvasan| 12 tataH param sa nijamAtrubhrAtrusziSyaiH
 sArddhM kapharnAhUmam Agamat kintu tatra
 bahUdinAni AtiSThat| 13 tadanantaraM yihUdiyAnAM
 nistArOtsavE nikaTamAgatE yIzu ryirUzAlam
 nagaram Agacchat| 14 tatO mandirasya madhyE
 gOmESapArAvatavikrayiNO vANijakScOpaviSTAn vilOkya
 15 rajjubhiH kazAM nirmmAya sarvvagOmESAdibhiH
 sArddhaM tAn mandirAd dUrikRtavAn| 16
 vaNijAM mudrAdi vikIryya AsanAni nyUbjIkRtya
 pArAvatavikrayibhyO'kathayad asmAt sthAnAt
 sarvANyEtAni nayata, mama pitugRhaM vANijyagRhaM
 mA kArSTa| 17 tasmAt tanmandirArtha udyOgO yastu sa

grasatIva mAm| imAM zAstrIyalipiM ziSyAHsamasmaraN|
18 tataH param yihUdIyalOkA yISimavadan
 tavamidRzakarmmakaraNAt kiM cihnamasmAn
 darzayasi? **19** tatO yIzustAnavOcad yuSmAbhirE
 tasmin mandirE nAzitE dinatrayamadyE'haM tad
 utthApayiSyAmi| **20** tadA yihUdiyA vyAhArSuH, Etasya
 mandirasa nirmmANEna SaTcatvAriMzad vatsarA gatAH,
 tvaM kiM dinatrayamadyE tad utthApayiSyasi? **21** kintu
 sa nijadEharUpamandirE kathAmimAM kathitavAn| **22** sa
 yadEtAdRzaM gaditavAn tacchiSyAH zmazAnAt
 tadIyOthAnE sati smRtvA dharmmagranthE
 yIzunOktakathAyAM ca vyazvasiSuH| **23** anantaraM
 nistArOtsavasya bhOjyasamayE yirUzAlam nagarE
 tatkrutAz CaryyakarmmANi vilOkya bahubhistasya
 nAmani vizvasitaM| **24** kintu sa tESAM karESu svaM na
 samarpayat, yataH sa sarvvAnavait| **25** sa mAnavESu
 kasyacit pramANaM nApEkSata yatO manujAnAM
 madhyE yadyadasti tattat sOjAnAt|

3 nikadimanAmA yihUdIyAnAm adhipatiH phirUzI
 kSaNadAyAM **2** yIzaurabhyarNam Avrajya
 vyAhArSit, hE gurO bhavAn IzvarAd Agat Eka
 upadESTA, Etad asmAbhirjnAyate; yatO bhavata
 yAnyAz CaryyakarmmANi kriyantE paramEzvarasya
 sAhAyyaM vinA kEnApi tattatkarmmANi karttuM na
 zakyantE| **3** tadA yIzuruttaraM dattavAn tavAhaM
 yathArthataraM vyAharAmi punarjanmani na sati kOpi
 mAnava Izvarasya rAjyaM draSTuM na zaknOti| **4** tatO
 nikadImaH pratyavOcat manujO vRddhO bhUtVA kathaM
 janiSyate? sa kiM puna rmAtRrjaTharaM pravizya

janituM zaknOti? 5 yIzuravAdId yathArthataram ahaM
 kathayAmi manujE tOyAtmabhyAM puna rna jAtE sa
 Izvarasya rAjyaM pravESTuM na zaknOti| 6 mAMsAd yat
 jAyatE tan mAMsamEva tathAtmanO yO jAyatE sa
 Atmaiva| 7 yuSmAbhiH puna rjanitavyaM mamaitasyAM
 kathAyAm AzcaryaM mA maMsthAH| 8 sadAgatiryAM
 dizamicchati tasyAmEva dizi vAti, tvaM tasya svanaM
 zuNOSi kintu sa kuta AyAti kutra yAti vA kimapi na
 jAnAsi tadvAd AtmanaH sakAzAt sarvvESAM
 manujAnAM janma bhavati| 9 tadA nikadImaH pRSTavAn
 Etat kathaM bhavituM zaknOti? 10 yIzuH pratyaktavAn
 tvamisrAyELO gururbhUtvApi kimEtAM kathAM na vEtsi?
 11 tubhyaM yathArthaM kathayAmi, vayaM yad
 vidmastad vacmaH yaMcca pazyAmastasyaiva sAkSyaM
 dadmaH kintu yuSmAbhirasmAkaM sAkSitvaM na
 gRhyatE| 12 Etasya saMsArasya kathAyAM kathitAyAM
 yadi yUyaM na vizvasitha tarhi svargIyAyAM kathAyAM
 kathaM vizvasiSyatha? 13 yaH svargE'sti yaM ca svargAd
 avArOhat taM mAnavatanayaM vinA kOpi svargaM
 nArOhat| 14 aparanjca mUsA yathA prAntarE sarpaM
 prOthhApitavAn manuSyaputrO'pi tathaivOthhApitavyaH;
 15 tasmAd yaH kazcit tasmin vizvasiSyati sO'vinAzyaH
 san anantAyuH prApsyati| (aiōnios g166) 16 Izvara itthaM
 jagadadayata yat svamadvitIyaM tanayaM prAdadAt tatO
 yaH kazcit tasmin vizvasiSyati sO'vinAzyaH san
 anantAyuH prApsyati| (aiōnios g166) 17 IzvarO jagatO lOkAn
 danPayituM svaputraM na prESya tAn paritrAtuM
 prESitavAn| 18 ataEva yaH kazcit tasmin vizvasiti sa
 danPARhO na bhavati kintu yaH kazcit tasmin na

vizvasiti sa idAnImEva danPARho bhavati, yataH sa
 IzvarasyAdvitIyaputrasya nAmani pratyayaM na karOti|
19 jagatO madhyE jyOtiH prAkAzata kintu manuSyANAM
 karmmaNAM dRStatvAt tE jyOtiSopi timirE prIyante
 EtadEva danPasya kArANAM bhavati| **20** yaH kukarmma
 karOti tasyAcArasya dRStatvAt sa jyOtiRRtiIyitvA
 tannikaTaM nAyAti; **21** kintu yaH satkarmma karOti tasya
 sarvvANi karmmaNIZvarENa kRtAnIti sathA prakAzatE
 tadabhiprAyENa sa jyOtiSaH sannidhim AyAti| **22** tataH
 param yIzuH ziSyaiH sArddhaM yihUdIyadEzaM
 gatvA tatra sthitvA majjayitum Arabhata| **23** tAdA
 zAlam nagarasya samIpathAyini ainan grAmE
 bahutaratOyasthitEstatra yOhan amajjayat tathA ca loka
 Agatya tEna majjitA abhavan| **24** tAdA yOhan kArAyAM
 na baddhaH| **25** aparanjca zAcakarmmaNi yOhAnaH
 ziSyaiH saha yihUdIyalOkANAM vivAdE jAtE, tE
 yOhanaH saMnnidhiM gatvAkathayan, **26** hE gurO
 yarddanadyAH pArE bhavata sArddhaM ya AsIt
 yasmiMzca bhavAn sAkSyAM pradadAt pazyatu sOpi
 majjayati sarvvE tasya samIpaM yAnti ca| **27** tAdA yOhan
 pratyavOcad IzvarENa na dattE kOpi manujaH kimapi
 prAptuM na zaknOti| **28** ahaM abhiSikto na bhavAmi
 kintu tadagrE prESitOsmi yAmimAM kathAM
 kathitavAnAhaM tatra yUyaM sarvvE sAkSiNaH stha| **29**
 yO janaH kanyAM labhatE sa Eva varaH kintu varasya
 sannidhau danPAYamAnaM tasya yanmitraM tEna
 varasya zabde zrute'tivAhlAdyatE mamApi tadvad
 AnandasiddhirjAta| **30** tEna kramazO varddhitavyaM
 kintu mayA hsitavyaM| **31** ya UrdhvAdAgacchat sa

sarvvESAM mukhyO yazca saMsArAd udapadyata sa
 sAMsArikaH saMsArIyAM kathAnjca kathayati yastu
 svargAdAgacchat sa sarvvESAM mukhyaH| 32 sa
 yadapazyadazRNOcca tasminnEva sAKSyAM dadAti
 tathApi prAyazaH kazcit tasya sAKSyAM na gRhlAti; 33
 kintu yO gRhlAti sa Izvarasya satyavAditvaM
 mudrAggitaM karOti| 34 IzvarENa yaH prEritaH saEva
 IzvarIyakathAM kathayati yata Izvara AtmAnaM tasmai
 aparimitam adadAt| 35 pitA putrE snEhaM kRtvA tasya
 hastE sarvvANi samarpitavAn| 36 yaH kazcit putrE
 vizvasiti sa EvAnantam paramAyuH prApnOti kintu yaH
 kazcit putrE na vizvasiti sa paramAyuSO darzanaM na
 prApnOti kintvIzvarasya kOpabhAjanaM bhUtva
 tiSThati| (aiṅnios g166)

4yIzuH svayaM nAmajjayat kEvalaM tasya ziSyA
 amajjayat kintu yOhanO'dhikaziSyAn sa karOti
 majjayati ca, 2 phirUzina imAM vArttAmazRNvan
 iti prabhuravagatya 3 yihUdIyadEzaM vihAya
 puna rgAlIlam Agat| 4 tataH zOmironApradEzasya
 madyEna tEna gantavyE sati 5 yAkUb nijaputrAya
 yUSaphE yAM bhUmim adadAt tatsamIpasthAyi
 zOmironApradEzasya sukhAr nAmna vikhyAtasya
 nagarasya sannidhAvupAsthat| 6 tatra yAkUbaH
 prahirAsIt; tada dvitIyayAmavElAyAM jAtAyAM sa
 mArgE zramApannastasya prahEH pArzvE upAvizat|
 7 Etarhi kAcit zOmironIyA yOSit tOyOttOlanArtham
 tatrAgamat 8 tada ziSyAH khAdyadravyANi krEtum
 nagaram agacchan| 9 yIzuH zOmironIyAM tAM yOSitam
 vyAhArSIt mahyaM kinjcit pAnIyAM pAtum dEhi| kintu

zOmironIyaiH sAkAM yihUdIyalOkA na vyavAharan
 tasmAddhEtOH sAkathayat zOmironIyA yOSitadahaM
 tvaM yihUdIyOsi kathaM mattaH pAnIyaM pAtum
 icchasi? 10 tatO yIzuravadad Izvarasya yaddAnaM
 tatkiDrk pAnIyaM pAtuM mahyaM dEhi ya itthaM
 tvAM yAcate sa vA ka iti cEdajnjAsyathAstarhi
 tamayAcisyathAH sa ca tubhyamamRtaM tOyamadAsyat|
 11 tAdA sA smantini bhASitavati, hE mahEccha
 prahirgambhIrO bhavato nIroTtOlanapAtraM nAsti
 ca tasmAt tadamRtaM kIlAlaM kutaH prApsyasi?
 12 yOsmabhyam imamandhUM dadau, yasya ca
 parijana gOmESAdayazca sarvve'sya prahEH pAnIyaM
 papurEtAdRzo yOsmAkAM pUrvvapuruSO yAkUb
 tasmAdapi bhavan mahAn kiM? 13 tatO yIzurakathayad
 idaM pAnIyaM saH pivati sa punastRSartto bhaviSyati,
 14 kintu mayA dattaM pAnIyaM yaH pivati sa punaH
 kadapi tRSartto na bhaviSyati| mayA dattam idaM tOyaM
 tasyAntaH prasravaNarUpaM bhUtva anantAyuryAvat
 srOSyati| (aiōn g165, aiōnios g166) 15 tAdA sA vanitAkathayat
 hE mahEccha tarhi mama punaH pIpAsa yathA na
 jAyate tOyOttolanAya yathAtrAgamanaM na bhavati
 ca tadarthaM mahyaM tattOyaM dEhi| 16 tatO
 yIzUravadadyAhi tava patimAhUya sthAnE'trAgaccha|
 17 sA vAmAvadat mama patirnAsti| yIzuravadat mama
 patirnAstIti vAkyaM bhadramavOcaH| 18 yatastava panjca
 patayObhavan adhuna tu tvayA sArddhaM yastiSThati
 sa tava bharttA na vAkyamidaM satyamavAdiH| 19
 tAdA sA mahilA gaditavati hE mahEccha bhavan EkO
 bhaviSyadvAditi buddhaM mayA| 20 asmAkAM pitRlOkA

Etasmin zilOccayE'bhajanta, kintu bhavadbhirucyate
 yirUzAlam nagare bhajanayOgyaM sthAnamAstE| 21
 yIzuravOcat hE yOSit mama vAkyE vizvasihi yadA yUyaM
 kEvalazailE'smin vA yirUzAlam nagare piturbhajanaM
 na kariSyadhve kAla EtAdRza AyAti| 22 yUyaM
 yaM bhajadhve taM na jAnItha, kintu vayaM yaM
 bhajAmahE taM jAnImahE, yatO yihUdIyalOkAnAM
 madhyAt paritrANaM jAyatE| 23 kintu yadA satyabhaktA
 AtmanA satyarUpENa ca piturbhajanaM kariSyante
 samaya EtAdRza AyAti, varam idAnImapi vidyate; yata
 EtAdRzO bhaktAn pitA cESTatE| 24 Izvara AtmA; tatastasya
 yE bhaktAstaiH sa AtmanA satyarUpENa ca bhajanIyaH| 25
 tadA sA mahilAvAdIt khrISTanAmna vikhyAtO'bhiSiktaH
 puruSa AgamiSyatIti jAnAmi sa ca sarvvaH kathA asmAn
 jnjApayiSyati| 26 tatO yIzuravadat tvayA sArddhaM
 kathanaM karOmi yO'ham ahamEva sa puruSaH| 27
 Etasmin samaye ziSyA Agatya tathA striyA sArddhaM
 tasya kathOpakathanE mahAz Caryyam amanyanta tathApi
 bhavan kimicchati? yadvA kimartham EtayA sArddhaM
 kathAM kathayati? iti kOpi nApRcchat| 28 tataH paraM
 sA nArI kalazaM sthApayitvA nagaramadhyaM gatvA
 lOkEbhyOkathAyad 29 ahaM yadyat karmmAkaravaM
 tatsarvvaM mahyamakathayad EtAdRzaM manavamEkam
 Agatya pazyata ru kim abhiSikto na bhavati? 30
 tatastE nagarAd bahirAgatya tAtasya samIpam Ayan|
 31 Etarhi ziSyAH sAdhayitvA taM vyAhArSuH hE
 gurO bhavan kinjcid bhUktAM| 32 tataH sOvadad
 yuSmAbhiryanna jnjAyatE tAdRzaM bhakSyam mamAstE|
 33 tadA ziSyAH parasparaM praSTum Arambhanta,

kimasmai kOpi kimapi bhakSyamAnIya dattavAn? 34
 yIzuravOcat matprErakasyAbhimatAnurUpakaraNaM
 tasyaiva karmmasiddhikAraNanjca mama bhakSyam| 35
 mAsacatuSTayE jAtE zasyakarttanasamayO bhaviSyatIti
 vAkyAM yuSmAbhiH kiM nOdyatE? kintvahaM vadAmi,
 zira uttOlya kSEtrANi prati nirIkSya pazyata, idAnIM
 karttanayOgyAni zuklavarNAnyabhavan| 36 yazchinatti
 sa vEtanaM labhatE anantAyuHsvarUpaM zasyaM sa
 gRhIAti ca, tEnaiva vaptA chEtTA ca yugapad AnandataH|
 (aiōnios g166) 37 itthaM sati vapatyEkazchinatyanya iti
 vacanaM siddhyati| 38 yatra yUyaM na paryyazrAmyata
 tAdRzaM zasyaM chEttuM yuSmAn prairayam anyE
 janAHparyyazrAmyan yUyaM tESAM zragasya phalam
 alabhadhvam| 39 yasmin kALE yadyat karmmAkarSaM
 tatsarvvaM sa mahyam akathayat tasyA vanitAyA idaM
 sAkSyavAkyAM zrutvA tannagaranivAsinO bahavaH
 zOmironIyalOkA vyazvasan| 40 tathA ca tasyAntike
 samupasthAya svESAM sannidhau katicid dinAni sthAtuM
 tasmin vinayam akurvvaAna tasmAt sa dinadvayaM
 tatsthAnE nyavaSTat 41 tatastasyOpadEzEna bahavO'parE
 vizvasya 42 tAM yOSAmavadan kEvalaM tava vAkyEna
 pratIma iti na, kintu sa jagatO'bhiSiktastrAtEti tasya
 kathAM zrutvA vayaM svayamEvAjnjAsamahi| 43
 svadEzE bhaviSyadvaktuH satkArO nAstIti yadyapi yIzuH
 pramANaM datvAkathayat 44 tathApi divasadvayAt
 param sa tasmAt sthAnAd gAlIlaM gatavAn| 45 anantaraM
 yE gAlili liyalOkA utsavE gatA utsavasamayE yirUzalam
 nagarE tasya sarvvaH kriyA apazyan tE gAlIlaM AgataM
 tam AgRhlan| 46 tataH param yIzu ryasmin kAnnAnagarE

jalaM drAkSArasam AkarOt tat sthAnaM punaragAt|
 tasminnEva samayE kasyacid rAjasabhAstArasya putraH
 kapharnAhUmapurI rOgagrasta AsIt| 47 sa yEhUdIyadEzAd
 yIzO rgAlIiAgamanavArttAM nizamya tasya samIpaM
 gatvA prArthya vyAhRtavAn mama putrasya prAyENa
 kAla AsannaH bhavAn Agatya taM svasthaM karOtu|
 48 tadA yIzurakathayad AzcaryyaM karmma citraM
 cihnaM ca na dRSTA yUyaM na pratyESyatha| 49
 tataH sa sabhAsadavadat hE mahEccha mama putrE
 na mRtE bhavAnAgacchatu| 50 yIzustamavadad gaccha
 tava putrO'jIvIt tadA yIzunOktavAkyE sa vizvasya
 gatavAn| 51 gamanakAlE mArgamadhyE dAsAstaM
 sAkSATprApyAvadan bhavataH putrO'jIvIt| 52 tataH kaM
 kAlamArabhya rOgapratIkArArambhO jAta iti pRSTE
 tairuktaM hyaH sArddhadanNPadvayAdhikadvitIyayAmE
 tasya jvaratyAgO'bhavat| 53 tadA yIzustasmin kSaNE
 prOktavAn tava putrO'jIvIt pitA tadbuddhvA saparivArO
 vyazvasIt| 54 yihUdIyadEzAd Agatya gAlIli yIzurEtad
 dvitIyam AzcaryyakarmmAkArOt|

5 tataH paraM yihUdIyAnAm utsava upasthitE yIzu
 ryirUzAlamaM gatavAn| 2 tasminnagarE mESanAmnO
 dvArasya samIpe ibrIyabhASayA baithEsdA nAmnA
 piSkariNI panjcaghaTTayuktAsIt| 3 tasyAstESu ghaTTESu
 kilAlakampanam apEkSya andhakhanjcazuSkAggAdayO
 bahavO rOgiNaH patantastiSThanti sma| 4 yatO
 vizESakAlE tasya sarasO vAri svargIyadUta EtyAkampayat
 tatkiLAlakampanAt paraM yaH kazcid rOgI prathamaM
 pAnIyamavArOhat sa Eva tatkSaNAd rOgamukto'bhavat|
5 tadASTAtriMzadvarSANi yAvad rOgagrasta

Ekajanastasmin sthAnE sthitavAn| 6 yIzustaM zayitaM
 dRSTvA bahukAlikarOgIti jnjAtvA vyAhRtavAn tvaM kiM
 svasthO bubhUSasi? 7 tatO rOgi kathitavAn hE mahEccha
 yadA kilAlaM kampaTE tadA mAM puSkariNim
 avarOhayituM mama kOpi nAsti, tasmAn mama
 gamanakAlE kazcidanyO'grO gatvA avarOhati| 8 tadA
 yIzurakathayad uttiSTha, tava zayyAmuttOlya
 gRhItvA yAhi| 9 sa tatkSaNAAt svasthO bhUtVA
 zayyAmuttOlyAdAya gatavAn kintu taddinaM
 vizrAmavAraH| 10 tasmAd yihUdIyAH svasthaM naraM
 vyAharan adya vizrAmavArE zayanIyamAdAya na
 yAtavyam| 11 tataH sa pratyavOcad yO mAM svastham
 akArSIt zayanIyam uttOlyAdAya yAtuM mAM sa
 EvAdizat| 12 tadA tE'pRcchan zayanIyam uttOlyAdAya
 yAtuM ya AjnjApayat sa kaH? 13 kintu sa ka
 iti svasthIbhUtO nAjAnAd yatastasmin sthAnE
 janatAsattvAd yIzuH sthAnAntaram Agamat| 14 tataH
 paraM yEzu rmandirE taM naraM sAkSATprApyAkathayat
 pazyEdAnIm anAmayO jAtOsi yathAdhika durdazA na
 ghaTatE taddhEtOH pApaM karmma punarmAkArSIH| 15
 tataH sa gatvA yihUdIyAn avadad yIzu rmAm arOgiNam
 akArSIt| 16 tatO yIzu rvizrAmavArE karmmedRzaM
 kRtavAn iti hEtO ryihUdIyAstaM tAPayitvA hantum
 acESTanta| 17 yIzustAnAkhyat mama pitA yat
 kAryyaM karOti tadanurUpam ahamapi karOti| 18
 tatO yihUdIyAstaM hantuM punarayatanta yatO
 vizrAmavAraM nAmanyata tadEva kEvalaM na adhikantu
 IzvaraM svapitaraM prOcya svamapIzvaratulyaM
 kRtavAn| 19 pazcAd yIzuravadad yuSmAnahaM

yathArthataraM vadAmi putraH pitaraM yadyat karmma
kurvvantaM pazyati tadariktaM svEcchAtaH kimapi
karmma karttuM na zaknOti| pitA yat karOti putrOpi
tadEva karOti| 20 pitA putrE snEhaM karOti tasmAt
svayaM yadyat karmma karOti tatsarvvaM putraM
darzayati; yathA ca yuSmAkaM AzcaryyajnjAnaM
janiSyatE tadartham itOpi mahAkarmma taM
darzayiSyati| 21 vastutastu pitA yathA pramitAn
utthApya sajiVAn karOti tadvat putrOpi yaM yaM icchati
taM taM sajiVaM karOti| 22 sarvvE pitaraM yathA
satkurvvanti tathA putramapi satkArayituM pitA svayaM
kasyApi vicAramakRtvA sarvvavicArANAM bhAraM
putrE samarpitavAn| 23 yaH putraM sat karOti sa
tasya prErakamapi sat karOti| 24 yuSmAnAhaM
yathArthataraM vadAmi yo janO mama vAkyaM zrutvA
matprErakE vizvasiti sOnantAyuH prApnOti kadApi
daNPabAjanaM na bhavati nidhanAdutthAya paramAyuH
prApnOti| (aiṅnios g166) 25 ahaM yuSmAnatiyathArthaM
vadAmi yadA mRtA Izvaraputrasya ninAdaM zrOSyanti
yE ca zrOSyanti tE sajiVA bhaviSyanti samaya EtAdRza
AyAti varam idAnImapyupatiSThati| 26 pitA yathA
svayanjjIvI tathA putrAya svayanjjIvitvAdhikAraM
dattavAn| 27 sa manuSyaputraH EtasmAt kArANat pitA
daNPakaraNAdhikAramapi tasmin samarpitavAn| 28
Etadarthe yUyam AzcaryyaM na manyadhvaM yatO
yasmin samaye tasya ninAdaM zrutvA zmazAnasthAH
sarvvE bahirAgamiSyanti samaya EtAdRza upasthAsyati|
29 tasmAd yE satkarmmANi kRtavantasta utthAya AyuH
prApsyanti yE ca kukarmANi kRtavantasta utthAya

danPaM prApsyanti| 30 ahaM svayaM kimapi karttuM na
 zaknOmi yathA zuNOmi tathA vicArayAmi mama
 vicAranjca nyAyyaH yatOhaM svIyAbhISTaM nEhitvA
 matprErayituH pituriSTam IhE| 31 yadi svasmin svayaM
 sAkSyAM dadAmi tarhi tatsAkSyam AgrAhyaM bhavati;
 32 kintu madarthE'parO janaH sAkSyAM dadAti
 madarthE tasya yat sAkSyAM tat satyam EtadapyahaM
 jAnAmi| 33 yuSmAbhi ryOhanaM prati lOkESu
 prEritESu sa satyakathAyAM sAkSyamadadAt| 34
 mAnuSAdahaM sAkSyAM nOpEkSE tathApi yUyaM yathA
 paritrayadhvE tadartham idaM vAkyaM vadAmi| 35
 yOhan dEdIpyamAnO dIpa iva tEjasvI sthitavAn yUyam
 alpakaAlaM tasya diptyAnandituM samamanyadhvaM| 36
 kintu tatpramANAdapi mama gurutaraM pramANaM
 vidyatE pitA mAM prESya yadyat karmma samApayituM
 zakttimadadAt mayA kRtaM tattat karmma madarthE
 pramANaM dadAti| 37 yaH pitA mAM prEritavAn mOpi
 madarthE pramANaM dadAti| tasya vAkyaM yuSmAbhiH
 kadApi na zrutaM tasya rUpanjca na dRSTaM 38 tasya
 vAkyanjca yuSmAkam antaH kadApi sthAnaM nApnOti
 yataH sa yaM prESitavAn yUyaM tasmin na vizvasitha|
 39 dharmmapustakAni yUyam AlOcayadhvaM
 tai rvAkyairanantAyuH prApsyAma iti yUyaM
 budhyadhvE taddharmmapustakAni madarthE
 pramANaM dadati| (aiōnios g166) 40 tathApi yUyaM
 paramAyuHprAptayE mama saMnidhim na jigamiSatha|
 41 ahaM mAnuSEbhyaH satkAraM na gRhIAmi| 42 ahaM
 yuSmAn jAnAmi; yuSmAkamantara IzvaraprEma nAsti|
 43 ahaM nijapitu rnAmnAgatOsmi tathApi mAM na

gRhItha kintu kazcid yadi svanAmnA samAgamiSyati
tarhi taM grahISyatha| 44 yUyam IzvarAt satkAraM na
ciStatvA kEvalaM parasparaM satkAram cEd AdadhvVE
tarhi kathaM vizvasituM zaknutha? 45 putuH
samIpE'haM yuSmAn apavadiSyAmIti mA cintayata
yasmin, yasmin yuSmAkaM vizvasaH saEva mUsA
yuSmAn apavadati| 46 yadi yUyaM tasmin vyazvasiSyata
tarhi mayyapi vyazvasiSyata, yat sa mayi likhitavAn| 47
tatO yadi tEna likhitavAni na pratitha tarhi mama
vAkyAni kathaM pratyESyatha?

6 tataH paraM yIzu rgAlIl pradEzIyasya
tiviriyAnAmnaH sindhOH pAraM gatavAn| 2 tatO
vyAdhimallokasvAsthyakaraNarUpANi tasyAz CaryyANi
karmmANi dRSTvA bahavO janAstatpazcAd agacchan| 3
tatO yIzuH parvvatamAruhya tatra ziSyaiH sAKam| 4
tasmin samaya nistArOtsavanAmni yihUdlyAnAma
utsava upasthitE 5 yIzu rnEtrE uttOlya bahulOkAn
svasamIpAgatAn vilOkya philipAM pRSTavAn EtESAM
bhOjanAya bhOjadravYANi vayaM kutra krEtUM
zakrumaH? 6 vAkyamidaM tasya parIkSArtham avAdIt
kintu yat kariSyati tat svayam ajAnAt| 7 philipAH
pratyavOcat EtESAm EkaikO yadyalpam alpaM prApnOti
tarhi mudrApAdadvizatEna krItapUpA api nyUnA
bhaviSyanti| 8 zimOn pitarasya bhrAtA AndriyAkhyAH
ziSyANAmEkO vyAhRtavAn 9 atra kasyacid bAlakasya
samIpE panjca yAvapUpAH kSudramatsyadvayanjca santi
kintu lokAnAM EtAvAtAM madhyE taiH kiM bhaviSyati?
10 pazcAd yIzuravadat lokAnupavEzayata tatra
bahuyavasasattvAt panjcasahastrEbhyO nyUnA adhika

vA puruSA bhUmyAm upAvizan| 11 tatO yIzustAn
 pUpAnAdAya Izvarasya guNAN kIrttayitvA ziSyESu
 samArpayat tataStE tEbhya upaviSTalOkEbhyaH pUpAn
 yathESTamatsyanjca prAduH| 12 tESu tRptESu sa
 tAnavOcad EtESAM kinjcidapi yathA nApacIyatE
 tathA sarvvANYavaziSTAni saMgRhIIta| 13 tataH
 sarvvESAM bhOjanAt paraM tE tESAM panjcAnAM
 yAvapUpAnAM avaziSTAnyakhilAni saMgRhya
 dvAdazaPallakAn apUrayan| 14 aparaM yIzOrEtAdRzIm
 AzcaryyakriyAM dRSTvA lOkA mithO vaktumArEbhire
 jagati yasyAgamanaM bhaviSyati sa EvAyam avazyAM
 bhaviSyadvaktA| 15 ataEva lOkA Agatya tamAkramya
 rAjAnaM kariSyanti yIzustESAm IdRzaM mAnasaM
 vijnjAya punazca parvvatam EkAkI gatavAn| 16
 sAyaMkAla upasthitE ziSyA jaladhitaTaM vrajitvA
 nAvamAruhya nagaradizi sindhau vAhayitvAgaman| 17
 tasmin samayE timira upAtiSThat kintu yISustESAM
 samIpaM nAgacchat| 18 tadA prabalapavanavahanAt
 sAgarE mahAtaraggO bhavitum ArEbhe| 19 tataStE
 vAhayitvA dvitrAn krOzAn gatAH pazcAd yIzuM
 jaladhErupari padbhyAM vrajantaM naukAntikam
 AgacchantaM vilOkya trAsayuktA abhavan 20 kintu sa
 tAnukttavAn ayamahaM mA bhaiSTa| 21 tadA tE
 taM svairaM nAvi gRhItavantaH tadA tatSaNAd
 uddiSTasthAnE naurupAsthat| 22 yayA nAvA ziSyA
 agacchan tadanya kApi nauka tasmin sthAnE nAsIt tatO
 yIzuH ziSyaiH sAkAM nAgamat kEvalAH ziSyA agaman
 Etat pArastha lOkA jnjAtavantaH| 23 kintu tataH paraM
 prabhu ryatra Izvarasya guNAN anukIrttya lOkAn pUpAn

abhOjayat tatsthAnasya samIpasthativiriyAyA
 aparAstaraNaya Agaman| 24 yIzustatra nAsti ziSyA api
 tatra nA santi loka iti vijnjAya yIzuM gavESayituM
 taraNibhiH kapharnAhUm puraM gatAH| 25 tataste
 saritpatEH pArE taM sAkSat prApya prAvOcan hE
 gurO bhavAn atra sthAnE kadAgamat? 26 tAdA
 yIzustAn pratyavAdid yuSmAnahaM yathArthataram
 vadAmi AzcaryyakarmmadarzanAddhEtO rna
 kintu pUpabhOjanAt tEna tRptatvAnjca mAM
 gavESayatha| 27 kSayanIyabhakSyArthaM mA zrAmiStA
 kintvantAyurbhakSyArthaM zrAmyata, tasmAt tAdRzaM
 bhakSyAM manujaputrO yuSmAbhyaM dAsyati; tasmin
 tAta IzvaraH pramANaM prAdAt| (aiōnios g166) 28 tAdA
 tE'pRcchan IzvarAbhimataM karmma karttum asmAbhiH
 kiM karttavyaM? 29 tatO yIzuravadad IzvarO yaM
 prairayat tasmin vizvasanam IzvarAbhimataM karmma|
 30 tAdA tE vyAharan bhavata kiM lakSaNaM darzitaM
 yaddRSTvA bhavati vizvasiSyAmaH? tvaya kiM karmma
 kRtaM? 31 asmAkAM pUrvvapuruSA mahAprAntarE
 mAnnAM bhOkttuM prApuH yathA lipirAstE| svargIyAni
 tu bhakSyAni pradadau paramEzvaraH| 32 tAdA
 yIzuravadad ahaM yuSmAnatiyathArthaM vadAmi mUsA
 yuSmAbhyaM svargIyaM bhakSyAM nAdAt kintu mama
 pitA yuSmAbhyaM svargIyaM paramaM bhakSyAM
 dadAti| 33 yaH svargAdavaruhya jagatE jIvanaM dadAti sa
 IzvaradattabhakSyarUpaH| 34 tAdA tE prAvOcan hE
 prabhO bhakSyamidaM nityamasmabhyaM dadAtu| 35
 yIzuravadad ahamEva jIvanarUpaM bhakSyAM yo janO
 mama sannidhim Agacchati sa jAtu kSudhArttO na

bhaviSyati, tathA yO janO mAM pratyEti sa jAtu tRSArttO
 na bhaviSyati| 36 mAM dRSTvApi yUyaM na vizvasitha
 yuSmAnaham ityavOcaM| 37 pitA mahyaM yAvatO
 lOkAnadadAt tE sarvva Eva mamAntikam AgamiSyanti
 yaH kazcicca mama sannidhim AyAsyati taM kEnApi
 prakArENa na dUrIkariSyAmi| 38 nijAbhimataM
 sAdhayituM na hi kintu prErayiturabhimataM
 sAdhayituM svargAd AgatOsmi| 39 sa yAn yAn lOkAn
 mahyamadadAt tESAmEkamapi na hArayitvA zESadinE
 sarvvAnaham utthApayAmi idaM matprErayituH
 piturabhimataM| 40 yaH kazcin mAnavasutaM vilOkya
 vizvasiti sa zESadinE mayOtthApitaH san anantAyuH
 prApsyati iti matprErakasyAbhimataM| (aiōnios g166) 41
 tadA svargAd yad bhakSyam avArOhat tad bhakSyam
 ahamEva yihUdIyalOkAstasyaitad vAkyE vivadamAnA
 vakttumArEbhire 42 yUSaphaH putrO yIzu ryasya
 mAtApitarau vayaM jAnIma ESa kiM saEva na? tarhi
 svargAd avArOham iti vAkyAM kathaM vaktti? 43 tadA
 yIzustAn pratyavadat parasparaM mA vivadadhvaM
 44 matprErakENa pitrA nAkRSTaH kOpi janO
 mamAntikam AyAtuM na zaknOti kintvAgataM janaM
 caramE'hni prOtthApayiSyAmi| 45 tE sarvva IzvarENa
 zikSitA bhaviSyanti bhaviSyadvAdinAM granthESu
 lipiritthamAstE atO yaH kazcit pituH sakAzAt zrutvA
 zikSatE sa Eva mama samIpam AgamiSyati| 46 ya IzvarAd
 ajAyata taM vinA kOpi manuSyO janakaM nAdarzat
 kEvalaH saEva tAtam adrAkSIt| 47 ahaM yuSmAn
 yathArthataram vadAmi yO janO mayi vizvAsaM karOti
 sOnantAyuH prApnOti| (aiōnios g166) 48 ahamEva

tajjIvanabhakSyaM| 49 yuSmAkaM pUrvvapuruSA
 mahAprAntarE mannAbhakSyaM bhUkttApi mRtAH 50
 kintu yadbhakSyaM svargAdAgacchat tad yadi kazcid
 bhugktE tarhi sa na mriyatE| 51 yajjIvanabhakSyaM
 svargAdAgacchat sOhamEva idaM bhakSyaM yO janO
 bhugktE sa nityajIvI bhaviSyati| punazca jagatO
 jIvanArthamahaM yat svakiyapizitaM dAsyAmi tadEva
 mayA vitaritaM bhakSyam| (aiōn g165) 52 tasmAd
 yihUdiyAH parasparaM vivadamAnA vakttumArEbhire
 ESa bhOjanArthaM svIyaM palalaM katham asmabhyaM
 dAsyati? 53 tAdA yIzustAn AvOcad yuSmAnahaM
 yathArthataraM vadAmi manuSyaputrasyAmiSE
 yuSmAbhi rna bhuktE tasya rudhirE ca na pItE jIvanEna
 sArddhaM yuSmAkaM sambandhO nAsti| 54 yO
 mamAmiSaM svAdati mama sudhiranjca pivati
 sOnantAyuH prApnOti tataH zESE'hni tamaham
 utthApayiSyAmi| (aiōnios g166) 55 yatO madIyamAmiSaM
 paramaM bhakSyaM tathA madIyaM zONitaM paramaM
 pEyaM| 56 yO janO madIyaM palalaM svAdati madIyaM
 rudhiranjca pivati sa mayi vasati tasminnahanjca
 vasAmi| 57 matprErayitrA jIvata tAtEna yathAhaM
 jIvAmi tadvad yaH kazcin mAmatti sOpi mayA jIviSyati|
 58 yadbhakSyaM svargAdAgacchat tadidaM yanmAnnAM
 svAditvA yuSmAkaM pitarO'mriyanta tAdRzam idaM
 bhakSyaM na bhavati idaM bhakSyaM yO bhakSati sa
 nityaM jIviSyati| (aiōn g165) 59 yadA kapharnAhUm
 puryyAM bhajanagEhE upAdizat tAdA kathA EtA
 akathayat| 60 tadEtthaM zrutvA tasya ziSyANAm anEkE
 parasparam akathayan idaM gAPhaM vAkyaM

vAkyamIdRzaM kaH zrOtuM zakruyAt? 61 kintu yIzuH
 ziSyANAm itthaM vivAdaM svacitte vijnjAya kathitavAn
 idaM vAkyAM kiM yuSmAkaM vighnaM janayati? 62 yadi
 manujasutaM pUrvvavAsasthAnam UrdvvaM
 gacchantaM pazyatha tarhi kiM bhaviSyati? 63 Atmaiva
 jIvanadAyakaH vapu rniSphalaM yuSmabhyamahaM yAni
 vacAMsi kathayAmi tAnyAtmA jIvananjca| 64 kintu
 yuSmAkaM madhyE kEcana avizvAsinaH santi kE kE na
 vizvasanti kO vA taM parakarESu samarpayisyati tAn
 yIzurAprathamAd vEtti| 65 aparamapi kathitavAn asmAt
 kArANAd akathayaM pituH sakAzAt zakttimaprApya kOpi
 mamAntikam AgantuM na zaknOti| 66 tatkaLE'nEkE
 ziSyA vyAghuTya tEna sArddhaM puna rnAgacchan| 67
 tadA yIzu rdvAdazaziSyAn ukttavAn yUyamapi kiM
 yAsyatha? 68 tataH zimOn pitaraH pratyavOcat hE
 prabhO kasyAbhyarNaM gamiSyAmaH? (aiōnios g166) 69
 anantajIvanadAyinyO yAH kathAstAstavaiva| bhavAn
 amarEzvarasyAbhiSikttaputra iti vizvasya nizcitaM
 jAnImaH| 70 tadA yIzuravadat kimahaM yuSmAkaM
 dvAdazajanAn manOnItAn na kRtavAn? kintu yuSmAkaM
 madhyEpi kazcidEkO vighnakArI vidyatE| 71 imAM
 kathaM sa zimOnaH putram ISkarIyOtIyaM yihUdAm
 uddizya kathitavAn yatO dvAdazAnAM madhyE gaNitaH
 sa taM parakarESu samarpayisyati|

7 tataH paraM yihUdIyalOkAstaM hantuM samaihanta
 tasmAd yIzu ryihUdApradEzE paryyaTituM nEcchan gAlil
 pradEzE paryyaTituM prArabhata| 2 kintu tasmin
 samayE yihUdIyanAM dUSyavAsanAmOtsava upasthitE 3
 tasya bhrAtarastam avadan yAni karmmANi tvayA

kriyante tAni yathA tava ziSyAH pazyanti tadarthaM
tvamitaH sthAnAd yihUdIyadEzaM vraja| 4 yaH kazcit
svayaM pracikAziSati sa kadApi guptaM karmma na
karOti yadIdRzaM karmma karOSi tarhi jagati nijaM
paricAyaya| 5 yatastasya bhrAtarOpi taM na vizvasanti| 6
tadA yIzustAn avOcat mama samaya idAnIM
nOpatiSThati kintu yuSmAkaM samayaH satatam
upatiSThati| 7 jagatO lOkA yuSmAn RtIyituM na
zakruvanti kintu mAmEva RtIyantE yatastESAM karmANi
duSTAni tatra sAkSyamidam ahaM dadAmi| 8 ataEva
yUyam utsavE'smin yAta nAham idAnIm asminnutsavE
yAmi yatO mama samaya idAnIM na sampUrNaH| 9 iti
vAkyam ukttvA sa gAlili sthitavAn 10 kintu tasya
bhrAtRSu tatra prasthitESu satsu so'prakaTa
utsavam agacchat| 11 anantaram utsavam upasthita
yihUdIyAstaM mRgayitvApRcchan sa kutra? 12 tatO
lOkAnAM madhyE tasmin nAnAvidhA vivAdA bhavitum
ArabdhavantaH| kEcid avOcan sa uttamaH puruSaH kEcid
avOcan na tathA varaM lOkAnAM bhramaM janayati| 13
kintu yihUdIyAnAM bhayAt kOpi tasya pakSE spaSTaM
nAkathayat| 14 tataH param utsavasya madhyasamayE
yIzu rmandiraM gatvA samupadizati sma| 15 tatO
yihUdIyA lOkA AzcaryyaM jnjAtvAkathayan ESA mAnuSO
nAdhItYA katham EtAdRzO vidvAnabhUt? 16 tadA yIzuH
pratyavOcad upadEzOyaM na mama kintu yO mAM
prESitavAn tasya| 17 yO janO nidEzaM tasya grahISyati
mamOpadEzO mattO bhavati kim IzvarAd bhavati sa
ganastajjnjAtuM zakSyati| 18 yO janaH svataH kathayati
sa svIyaM gauravam IhatE kintu yaH prErayitu

rgauravam lhatE sa satyavAdI tasmin kOpyadharmmO
 nAsti| 19 mUsA yuSmabhyaM vyavasthAgranthaM kiM
 nAdadAt? kintu yuSmAkAM kOpi tAM vyavasthAM na
 samAcarati| mAM hantuM kutO yatadhvE? 20 tAdA lOkA
 avadan tvaM bhUtagrastastvAM hantuM kO yatate? 21
 tatO yIzuravOcad EkAM karmma mayAkAri tasmAd
 yUyaM sarvva mahAz CaryyaM manyadhvE| 22 mUsA
 yuSmabhyaM tvakchEdavidhiM pradadau sa mUsAtO na
 jAtaH kintu pitRpuruSEbhyO jAtaH tEna vizrAmavArE'pi
 mAnuSANAM tvakchEdaM kurutha| 23 ataEva
 vizrAmavArE manuSyANAM tvakchEdE kRtE yadi
 mUsA vyavasthAmagganaM na bhavati tarhi mayA
 vizrAmavArE mAnuSaH sampUrNarUpENa svasthO'kAri
 tatkAraNAd yUyaM kiM mahyaM kupyatha? 24
 sapakSapAtAM vicAramakRtvA nyAyyaM vicAraM kuruta|
 25 tAdA yirUzAlam nivAsinaH katipayajanA akathayan
 imE yaM hantuM cESTantE sa EvAyaM kiM na? 26 kintu
 pazyata nirbhayaH san kathAM kathayati tathApi kimapi
 a vadantyEtE ayamEvAbhiSikttO bhavatIti nizcitaM
 kimadhipatayO jAnanti? 27 manujOyaM kasmAdAgamad
 iti vyaM jAnOmaH kintvabhiSikttA AgatE sa
 kasmAdAgatavAn iti kOpi jnjAtuM na zakSyati| 28 tAdA
 yIzu rmadhyEmandiram upadizan uccaiHkAram
 ukttavAn yUyaM kiM mAM jAnItha? kasmAccAgatOsmi
 tadapi kiM jAnItha? nAhaM svata AgatOsmi kintu yaH
 satyavAdI saEva mAM prESitavAn yUyaM taM na jAnItha|
 29 tamahaM jAnE tEnAhaM prErita agatOsmi| 30 tasmAd
 yihUdlyAstaM dharttum udyatAstathApi kOpi tasya
 gAtrE hastaM nArpayad yatO hEtOstada tasya samayO

nOpatiSThati| 31 kintu bahavO lOkAstasmin vizvasya
 kathitavAntO'bhiSikttapuruSa Agatya mAnuSasyAsya
 kriyAbhyaH kim adhika AzcaryyAH kriyAH kariSyati? 32
 tataH paraM lOkAstasmin itthaM vivadantE phirUzinaH
 pradhAnayAjakAnjcEti zrutavantastaM dhRtvA
 nEtUM padAtigaNaM prESayAmAsuH| 33 tatO
 yIZuravadad aham alpadinAni yuSmAbhiH sArddhaM
 sthitvA matprErayituH samIpaM yAsyAmi| 34 mAM
 mRgayiSyadhvE kintUddezaM na lapsyadhvE ratra
 sthAsyAmi tatra yUyaM gantuM na zakSyatha| 35 tAdA
 yihUdiyAH parasparaM vakttumArEbhire asyOddezaM
 na prApsyAma EtAdRzaM kiM sthAnaM yAsyati?
 bhinnadEze vikIrNAnAM yihUdiyAnAM sannidhim ESa
 gatvA tAn upadEkSyati kiM? 36 nO cEt mAM
 gavESayiSyatha kintUddezaM na prApsyatha ESa
 kOdRzaM vAkyamidaM vadati? 37 anantaram utsavasya
 caramE'hani arthAt pradhAnadinE yIZuruttiSThan
 uccaiHkAram Ahvayan uditavAn yadi kazcit tRSArttO
 bhavati tarhi mamAntikam Agatya pivatu| 38
 yaH kazcinmayi vizvasiti dharmmagranthasya
 vacanAnusArENa tasyAbhyantarato'mRtatOyasya
 srOtAMsi nirgamiSyanti| 39 yE tasmin vizvasanti ta
 AtmAnaM prApsyantItyarthE sa idaM vAkyAM
 vyAhRtavAn EtatkAlaM yAvad yIzu rvibhavaM na
 prAptastasmAt pavitra AtmA nAdiyata| 40 EtAM vANIM
 zrutvA bahavO lOkA avadan ayamEva nizcitaM
 sa bhaviSyadvAdi| 41 kECid akathayan ESaEva
 sobhiSikttah kintu kECid avadan sobhiSikttah kiM gAlil
 pradEze janiSyatE? 42 sobhiSikttO dAyUdO vaMze

dAyUdO janmasthanE baitlEhami pattanE janiSyate
dharmmagranthE kimitthaM likhitaM nAsti? 43
itthaM tasmin lOkAnAM bhinnavAkyatA jAtA| 44
katipayalOkAstAM dharttum aicchan tathApi tadvapuSi
kOpi hastaM nArpayat| 45 anantaraM pAdAtigaNE
pradhAnayAjakanAM phirUzinAnjca samIpamAgatavati
tE tAn apRcchan kutO hEtOstaM nAnayata? 46 tAdA
padAtayaH pratyavadan sa mAnava iva kOpi kadApi
nOpAdizat| 47 tataH phirUzinaH prAvOcan yUyamapi
kimabhrAmiStA? 48 adhipatInAM phirUzinAnjca kOpi
kiM tasmin vyazvasIt? 49 yE zAstraM na jAnanti
ta imE'dhamalOkAEva zApagrastAH| 50 tAdA
nikadImanAmA tESAmEkO yaH kSaNadAyAM yIzOH
sannidhim agAt sa ukttavAn 51 tasya vAkyE na zrute
karmmaNi ca na vidite 'smAkAM vyavasthA kiM kanjcana
manujaM dOSikarOti? 52 tatastE vyAharan tvamapi kiM
galIlIyalOkAH? vivicya pazya galili kOpi bhaviSyadvAdi
nOtpadyate| 53 tataH paraM sarvvE svaM svaM gRhaM
gatAH kintu yIzu rjaitunanAmAnaM zilOccayaM
gatavAn|

8 pratyUSE yIzuH panarmandiram Agacchat 2 tataH
sarvvESu lOkESu tasya samIpa AgatESu sa upavizya tAn
upadESTum Arabhata| 3 tAdA adhyApakah phirUzinanjca
vyabhicArakarmmaNi dhRtaM striyamEkAm Aniya
sarvvESAM madhyE sthApayitvA vyAharan 4 hE
gurO yOSitam imAM vyabhicArakarmma kurvvANAM
lOkA dhRtavantaH| 5 EtAdRzalOkAH pASANaghAtEna
hantavyA iti vidhirmUsAvyavasthAgranthe likhitOsti
kintu bhavAn kimAdizati? 6 tE tamapavadituM

parikSAbhiprAyENa vAkyamidam apRcchan kintu sa
 prahvIbhUya bhUmAvaggalyA lEkhitum Arabhata| 7
 tatastaiH punaH punaH pRSTa utthAya kathitavAn
 yuSmAkaM madhyE yO janO niraparAdhi saEva
 prathamam EnAM pASANEnAhantu| 8 pazcAt sa punazca
 prahvIbhUya bhUmau lEkhitum Arabhata| 9 tAM
 kathaM zrutvA tE svasvamanasi prabOdhaM prApya
 jyESThAnukramaM EkaikazaH sarvvE bahiragacchan tato
 yIzurEkAKI tayakttObhavat madhyasthAnE danPAYamAnA
 sA yOSA ca sthitA| 10 tatpazcAd yIzurutthAya tAM vanitAM
 vinA kamapyaparaM na vilOkya pRSTavAn hE vAmE
 tavApavAdakAH kutra? kOpi tvAM kiM na danPAYati? 11
 sAvadat hE mahEccha kOpi na tAdA yIzuravOcat nAhamapi
 danPAYAmi yAhi punaH pApaM mAkarSIH| 12 tato
 yIzuH punarapi lokEbhya itthaM kathayitum Arabhata
 jagatOhaM jyOtiHsvarUpO yaH kazcin matpazcAda
 gacchati sa timirE na bhramitvA jIvanarUpAM dIptiM
 prApsyati| 13 tataH phirUzinO'vAdiSustvaM svArthE
 svayaM sAKsyaM dadAsi tasmAt tava sAKsyaM grAhyaM
 na bhavati| 14 tAdA yIzuH pratyuditavAn yadyapi
 svArthE'haM svayaM sAKsyaM dadAmi tathApi mat
 sAKsyaM grAhyaM yasmAd ahaM kuta AgatOsmi kva
 yAmi ca tadahaM jAnAmi kintu kuta AgatOsmi kutra
 gacchAmi ca tad yUyaM na jAnItha| 15 yUyaM laukikaM
 vicArayatha nAhaM kimapi vicArayAmi| 16 kintu yadi
 vicArayAmi tarhi mama vicArO grahItavyO yatOham
 EkAKI nAsmi prErayitA pitA mayA saha vidyatE| 17 dvayO
 rjanayOH sAKsyaM grahaNIyaM bhavatIti yuSmAkaM
 vyavasthAgranthe likhitamasti| 18 ahaM svArthE svayaM

sAkSitvaM dadAmi yazca mama tAtO mAM prEritavAn
 sOpi madarthE sAkSyAM dadAti| 19 tAdA tE'pRcchan tava
 tAtaH kutra? tatO yIzuH pratyavAdId yUYaM mAM na
 jAnItha matpitaranjca na jAnItha yadi mAm akSAsyata
 tarhi mama tAtamapyakSAsyata| 20 yIzu rmandira
 upadizya bhANPAgArE kathA EtA akathayat tathApi
 taM prati kOpi karaM nOdatOlayat| 21 tataH paraM
 yIzuH punaruditavAn adhunAhaM gacchAmi yUYaM
 mAM gavESayiSyatha kintu nijaiH pApai rmariSyatha
 yat sthAnam ahaM yAsyAmi tat sthAnam yUYaM
 yAtuM na zakSyatha| 22 tAdA yihUdIyAH prAvOcan
 kimayam AtmaghAtaM kariSyati? yatO yat sthAnam ahaM
 yAsyAmi tat sthAnam yUYaM yAtuM na zakSyatha iti
 vAkyAM braviti| 23 tatO yIzustEbhyaH kathitavAn yUYam
 adhaHsthAnIyA lOkA aham UrdvvasthAnIyAH yUYam
 EtajjagatsambandhIyA aham EtajjagatsambandhIyO na|
 24 tasmAt kathitavAn yUYaM nijaiH pApai rmariSyatha
 yatOhaM sa pumAn iti yadi na vizvasitha tarhi nijaiH
 pApai rmariSyatha| 25 tAdA tE 'pRcchan kastvaM? tatO
 yIzuH kathitavAn yuSmAkaM sannidhau yasya prastAvam
 A prathamAt karOmi saEva puruSOhaM| 26 yuSmAsu
 mayA bahuvAkyAM vaktavyAM vicArayitavyanjca
 kintu matprErayitA satyavAdi tasya samIpE yadahaM
 zrutavAn tadEva jagatE kathayAmi| 27 kintu sa janakE
 vAkyamidaM prOkttavAn iti tE nAbudhyanta| 28
 tatO yIzurakathayad yadA manuSyaputram Urdvva
 utthApayiSyatha tadAhaM sa pumAn kEvalaH svayaM
 kimapi karmma na karOmi kintu tAtO yathA zikSayati
 tadanusArENa vAkyamidaM vadAmIti ca yUYaM jnjAtuM

zakSyatha| 29 matprErayitA pitA mAm EkAkinaM na tyajati
 sa mayA sArddhaM tiSThati yatOhaM tadabhimataM
 karmma sadA karOmi| 30 tadA tasyaitAni vAkyAni
 zrutvA bahuvastAsmin vyazvasan| 31 yE yihUdIyA
 vyazvasan yIzusteBhyO'kathayat 32 mama vAkyE yadi
 yUyam AsthAM kurutha tarhi mama ziSyA bhUtva
 satyatvaM jnjAsyatha tataH satyatayA yuSmAkaM mOkSO
 bhaviSyati| 33 tadA tE pratyavAdiSuH vayam ibrAhImO
 vaMzaH kadApi kasyApi dAsa na jAtAstarhi yuSmAkaM
 muktti rbhaviSyati vAkyAM kathaM braviSi? 34
 tadA yIzuH pratyavadad yuSmAnahaM yathArthataram
 vadAmi yaH pApaM karOti sa pApasya dAsaH| 35
 dAsazca nirantaraM nivEzanE na tiSThati kintu putro
 nirantaraM tiSThati| (aiōn g165) 36 ataH putro yadi yuSmAn
 mOcayati tarhi nitAntamEva mukttA bhaviSyatha|
 37 yuyam ibrAhImO vaMza ityahaM jAnAmi kintu
 mama katha yuSmAkam antaHkaraNESu sthAnaM na
 prApnuvanti tasmAddhEtO rmAM hantum lhadvE| 38
 ahaM svapituH samIpE yadapazyAM tadEva kathayAmi
 tathA yUyamapi svapituH samIpE yadapazyata tadEva
 kurudhvE| 39 tadA tE pratyavOcan ibrAhIm asmAkaM pitA
 tatO yIzurakathayad yadi yUyam ibrAhImaH santAna
 abhaviSyata tarhi ibrAhIma AcAraNavad AcariSyata|
 40 Izvarasya mukhAt satyaM vAkyAM zrutvA yuSmAn
 jnjApayAmi yOhaM taM mAM hantuM cESTadhvE
 ibrAhIm EtAdRzaM karmma na cakAra| 41 yUyam
 svasvapituH karmmani kurutha tadA tairukttAM na
 vayam jArAjAta asmAkam EkaEva pitAsti sa EvEzvaraH
 42 tatO yIzuna kathitam IzvarO yadi yuSmAkaM

tAtObhaviSyat tarhi yUyaM mayi prEmAkariSyata
 yatOham IzvarAnnirgatyAgatOsmi svatO nAgatOhaM
 sa mAM prAhiNOT| 43 yUyaM mama vAkyamidaM
 na budhyadhve kutaH? yatO yUyaM mamOpadEzaM
 sOPhuM na zaknutha| 44 yUyaM zaitAn pituH santAnA
 EtasmAd yuSmAkaM piturabhilASaM pUrayatha sa
 A prathamAt naraghAtI tadantaH satyatvasya lEzOpi
 nAsti karaNadataH sa satyatAyAM nAtiSThat sa
 yadA mRSA kathayati tAdA nijasvabhAvAnusArENaiva
 kathayati yatO sa mRSAbhASI mRSOtpAdakazca| 45
 ahaM tathyavAkyAM vadAmi karaNAdasmAd yUyaM
 mAM na pratitha| 46 mayi pApamastIti pramANaM
 yuSmAkaM ko dAtuM zaknOti? yadyahaM tathyavAkyAM
 vadAmi tarhi kutO mAM na pratitha? 47 yaH
 kazcana IzvarIyO lokaH sa IzvarIyakathAyAM manO
 nidhatte yUyam IzvarIyalOkA na bhavatha tannidAnAt
 tatra na manAMsi nidhadve| 48 tAdA yihUdIyAH
 pratyavAdiSuH tvamEkaH zOmironIyO bhUtagrastazca
 vyaM kimidaM bhadraM nAvAdiSma? 49 tatO yIzuH
 pratyavAdIt nAhaM bhUtagrastaH kintu nijatAtaM
 sammanyE tasmAd yUyaM mAm apamanyadhve| 50
 ahaM svasukhyAtiM na cESTE kintu cESTitA vicArayita
 cApara Eka AstE| 51 ahaM yuSmabhyam atIva
 yathArthaM kathayAmi yo narO madIyaM vAcAM
 manyate sa kadAcana nidhanaM na drakSyati| (aiOn g165)
 52 yihUdIyAstamavadan tvaM bhUtagrasta itIdAnIm
 avaiSma| ibrAhIm bhaviSyadvAdinanjca sarvve mRtAH
 kintu tvaM bhASasE yo narO mama bhAratIM gRhIAti
 sa jAtu nidhAnAsvAdaM na lapsyatE| (aiOn g165) 53

tarhi tvaM kim asmAkaM pUrvvapuruSAd ibrAhImOpi
mahAn? yasmAt sOpi mRtaH bhaviSyadvAdinOpi mRtAH
tvaM svaM kaM pumAMsaM manuse? 54 yIzuH
pratyavOcad yadyahaM svaM svayaM sammanyE tarhi
mama tat sammananaM kimapi na kintu mama
tAtO yaM yUyaM svIyam IzvaraM bhASadhvE saEva
mAM sammanutE| 55 yUyaM taM nAvagacchatha
kintvahaM tamavagacchAmi taM nAvagacchAmIti
vAkyaM yadi vadAmi tarhi yUyamiva mRSAbhASI
bhavAmi kintvahaM tamavagacchAmi tadAkSAMapi
gRhIAmi| 56 yuSmAkaM pUrvvapuruSa ibrAhIm mama
samayaM draSTum atIvAvAnjchat tannirIkSyAnandacca|
57 tadA yihUdIyA apRcchan tava vayaH panjAzadvatsarA
na tvaM kim ibrAhImam adrAkSIH? 58 yIzuH
pratyavAdId yuSmAnahaM yathArthataraM vadAmi
ibrAhImO janmanaH pUrvvakAlamArabhyAhaM vidyE|
59 tadA tE pASANAn uttOlya tamAhantum udayacchan
kintu yIzu rguptO mantirAd bahirgatya tESAM madhyEna
prasthitavAn|

9 tataH paraM yIzurgacchan mArgamadyE janmAndhaM
naram apazyat| 2 tataH ziSyAstam apRcchan hE guRO
narOyaM svapApEna vA svapitrAH pApEnAndhO'jAyata?
3 tataH sa pratyuditavAn Etasya vAsya pitroH pApAd
EtAdRzObhUda iti nahi kintvanEna yathEzvarasya
karmma prakAzyatE taddhEtOrEva| 4 dinE tiSThati
matprErayituH karmma mayA karttavyaM yadA
kimapi karmma na kriyatE tAdRzI nizAgacchati|
5 ahaM yAvatkAlaM jagati tiSThAmi tAvatkAlaM
jagato jyOtiHsvarUpOsmi| **6** ityukttA bhUmau

niSThIvaM nikSipya tEna pagkaM kRtavAn 7 pazcAt
 tatpagkEna tasyAndhasya nEtrE pralipya tamityAdizat
 gatvA zilOhE 'rthAt prEritanAmni sarasi snAhi|
 tatOndhO gatvA tatrAsnAt tataH prannacakSu rbhUtVA
 vyAghuTyAgAt| 8 aparanjca samIpavAsinO lOkA yE ca
 taM pUrvvmandham apazyan tE bakttum Arabhanta
 yOndhalOkO vartmanyupavizyAbhikSata sa EvAyaM
 janaH kiM na bhavati? 9 kEcidavadan sa Eva kEcidavOcan
 tAdRzO bhavati kintu sa svayamabravIt sa EvAhaM
 bhavAmi| 10 ataEva tE 'pRcchan tvaM kathaM
 dRSTiM pAptavAn? 11 tataH sOvadad yIZanAmaka EkO
 janO mama nayanE pagkEna pralipya ityAjnjApayat
 zilOhakAsAraM gatvA tatra snAhi| tatastatra gatvA
 mayi snAtE dRSTimahaM labdhavAn| 12 tadA tE 'vadan
 sa pumAn kutra? tEnOkttAM nAhaM jAnAmi| 13
 aparaM tasmin pUrvvAndhE janE phirUzinAM nikaTam
 AnItE sati phirUzinOpi tamapRcchan kathaM dRSTiM
 prAptOsi? 14 tataH sa kathitavAn sa pagkEna mama
 nEtrE 'limpat pazcAd snAtVA dRSTimalabhE| 15 kintu
 yIzu rvizrAmavArE kaddamaM kRtvA tasya nayanE
 prasannE'karOd itikAraNAt katipayaphirUzinO'vadan
 16 sa pumAn IzvarAnna yataH sa vizrAmavAraM na
 manyatE| tatOnyE kEcit pratyavadan pApI pumAn kim
 EtAdRzam AzcaryyaM karmma karttuM zaknOti? 17
 itthaM tESAM parasparaM bhinnavAkyatvam abhavat|
 pazcAt tE punarapi taM pUrvvAndhaM mAnuSam
 aprAkSuH yO janastava cakSuSI prasannE kRtavAn tasmin
 tvaM kiM vadasi? sa ukttavAn sa bhavizadvAdI| 18 sa
 dRSTim AptavAn iti yihUdIyAstasya dRSTiM prAptasya

janasya pitrO rmukhAd azrutvA na pratyayan| 19 ataEva
 tE tAvapRcchan yuvayO ryaM putraM janmAndhaM
 vadathaH sa kimayaM? tarhIdAnIM kathaM draSTuM
 zaknOti? 20 tatastasya pitarau pratyavOcatAm ayam
 AvayOH putra A janErandhazca tadapyAvAM jAnIvaH
 21 kintvadhunA kathaM dRSTiM prAptavAn tadAvAM
 n jAnIvaH kOsya cakSuSI prasannE kRtavAn tadapi na
 jAnIva ESa vayaHprApta EnaM pRcchata svakathAM
 svayaM vakSyati| 22 yihUdIyAnAM bhayAt tasya pitarau
 vAkyamidam avadatAM yataH kOpi manuSyO yadi yIzum
 abhiSiktaM vadati tarhi sa bhajanagRhAd dUrIkAriSyatE
 yihUdIyA iti mantraNAm akurvvan 23 atastasya pitarau
 vyAharatAm ESa vayaHprApta EnaM pRcchata| 24
 tadA tE punazca taM pUrvvAndham AhUya vyAharan
 Izvarasya guNAn vada ESa manuSyAH pApIti vayaM
 jAnImaH| 25 tadA sa ukttavAn sa pApI na vEti nAhaM
 jAnE pUrvAmandha Asamaham adhuna pazyAmIti
 mAtraM jAnAmi| 26 tE punarapRcchan sa tvAM prati
 kimakarOt? kathaM nEtrE prasannE 'karOt? 27 tataH
 sOvAdId EkakRtvOkathayaM yUyaM na zRNutha tarhi
 kutaH punaH zrOtum icchatha? yUyamapi kiM tasya
 ziSyA bhavitum icchatha? 28 tadA tE taM tiraskRtya
 vyAharan tvaM tasya ziSyO vayaM mUsAH ziSyAH|
 29 mUsAvaktrENEzvarO jagAda tajjAnImaH kintvESa
 kutratyalOka iti na jAnImaH| 30 sOvAdad ESa mama
 lOcanE prasannE 'karOt tathApi kutratyalOka iti yUyaM
 na jAnItha Etad AzcaryyaM bhavati| 31 IzvaraH pApinAM
 kathAM na zRNOti kintu yO janastasmin bhaktiM
 kRtvA tadiSTakriyAM karOti tasyaiva kathAM zRNOti

Etad vyaM jAnImaH| **32** kOpi manuSyO janmAndhAya
 cakSuSI adadAt jagadArambhAd EtAdRzIM kathAM kOpi
 kadApi nAzRNOt| (aiōn g165) **33** asmAd ESa manuSyO
 yadIzvarAnnAjAyata tarhi kinjcidapIdRzaM karmma
 karttuM nAzaknOt| **34** tE vyAharan tvaM pApAd ajAyathAH
 kimasmAn tvaM zikSayasi? pazcAtTE taM bahirakurvvan|
35 tadanantaraM yihUdIyaiH sa bahirakriyata yIzuriti
 vArttAM zrutvA taM sAKsAt prApya pRSTavAn Izvarasya
 putrE tvaM vizvasiSi? **36** tadA sa pratyavOcat hE prabhO
 sa kO yat tasminnahaM vizvasimi? **37** tatO yIzuH
 kathitavAn tvaM taM dRSTavAn tvayA sAkAM yaH kathaM
 kathayati saEva saH| **38** tadA hE prabhO vizvasimItyuktVA
 sa taM praNamat| **39** pazcAd yIzuH kathitavAn
 nayanahInA nayanAni prApnuvanti nayanavantazcAndhA
 bhavantItyabhiprAyENa jagadAham Agaccham| **40** Etat
 zrutvA nikaTasthAH katipayAH phirUzinO vyAharan
 vayamapi kimandhAH? **41** tadA yIzuravAdId yadyandhA
 abhavata tarhi pApAni nAtiSThan kintu pazyAmIti
 vAkyavadanAd yuSmAkAM pApAni tiSThanti|

10 ahaM yuSmAnatiyathArthaM vadAmi, yO janO
 dvArENa na pravizya kEnApyanyEna mESagRhaM
 pravizati sa Eva stEnO dasyuzca| **2** yO dvArENa pravizati sa
 Eva mESapAlakaH| **3** dauvArikastasmai dvAraM mOcyati
 mESagaNazca tasya vAKyaM zRNOti sa nijAn mESAn
 svasvanAmnAhUya bahiH kRtvA nayati| **4** tathA nijAn
 mESAn bahiH kRtvA svayaM tESAm agrE gacchati,
 tatO mESAstasya zabdaM budhyantE, tasmAt tasya
 pazcAd vrajanti| **5** kintu parasya zabdaM na budhyantE
 tasmAt tasya pazcAd vrajiSyanti varaM tasya samIpAt

palAyisyantE| 6 yIzusteEbhya imAM dRSTAntakathAm
 akathayat kintu tEna kathitakathAyAstAtparyyaM tE
 nAbudhyanta| 7 atO yIzuH punarakathayat, yuSmAnAhaM
 yathArthataraM vyAharAmi, mESagRhasya dvAram
 ahamEva| 8 mayA na pravizya ya Agacchan tE stEnA
 dasyavazca kintu mESAstESAM kathA nAzRNvan| 9
 ahamEva dvArasvarUpaH, mayA yaH kazcita pravizati sa
 rakSAM prApsyati tathA bahirantazca gamanAgamanE
 kRtvA caraNasthAnaM prApsyati| 10 yO janastEnaH sa
 kEvalaM stainyabadhavinAzAn karttumEva samAyAti
 kintvaham Ayu rdAtum arthAt bAhUlyEna tadEva
 dAtum Agaccham| 11 ahamEva satyamESapAlakO yastu
 satyO mESapAlakaH sa mESArthaM prANatyAgam
 karOti; 12 kintu yO janO mESapAlakO na, arthAd
 yasya mESA nija na bhavanti, ya EtAdRzO vaitanikaH
 sa vRkam AgacchantaM dRSTvA mEjavrajaM vihAya
 palAyatE, tasmAd vRkastaM vrajaM dhRtvA vikirati| 13
 vaitanikaH palAyatE yataH sa vEtanArthI mESArthaM
 na cintayati| 14 ahamEva satyO mESapAlakaH, pitA
 mAM yathA jAnAti, ahanjca yathA pitaraM jAnAmi,
 15 tathA nijAn mESAnapi jAnAmi, mESAzca mAM
 jAnAnti, ahanjca mESArthaM prANatyAgam karOmi|
 16 aparanjca Etad gRhIya mESEbhyO bhinnA api mESA
 mama santi tE sakala AnayitavyAH; tE mama zabdaM
 zrOSyanti tata EkO vraja EkO rakSako bhaviSyati| 17
 prANAnahaM tyaktvA punaH prANAn grahISyAmi,
 tasmAt pitA mayi snEhaM karOti| 18 kazcijjanO
 mama prANAn hantuM na zaknOti kintu svayaM tAn
 samarpayAmi tAn samarpayituM punargrahItunjca mama

zaktirAstE bhAramimaM svapituH sakAzAt prAptOham|
 19 asmAdupadEzAt punazca yihUdIyAnAM madhyE
 bhinnavAkyatA jAtA| 20 tatO bahavO vyAharan ESa
 bhUtagraSta unmattazca, kuta Etasya kathAM zRNutha?
 21 kEcid avadan Etasya kathA bhUtagrastasya kathAvanna
 bhavanti, bhUtaH kim andhAya cakSuSI dAtuM zaknOti?
 22 zItakAlE yirUzAlami mandirOtsargaparvvaNyupasthite
 23 yIzuH sulEmAnO niHsArENa gamanAgamanE karOti, 24
 Etasmin samayE yihUdIyAstaM vESTayitvA vyAharan
 kati kAlAn asmAkaM vicikitsAM sthApayiSyAmi?
 yadyabhiSikto bhavati tarhi tat spaSTaM vada| 25
 tadA yIzuH pratyavadad aham acakathaM kintu yUyaM
 na pratItha, nijapitu rnAmnA yAM yAM kriyAM
 karOmi sA kriyaiva mama sAkSisvarUpA| 26 kintvahaM
 pUrvvamakathayaM yUyaM mama mESA na bhavatha,
 kAraNAdasmAn na vizvasitha| 27 mama mESA mama
 zabdaM zRNvanti tAnahaM jAnAmi tE ca mama pazcAd
 gacchanti| 28 ahaM tEbhyO'nantAyu rdadAmi, tE kadApi
 na naMkSyanti kOpi mama karAt tAn harttuM na
 zakSyati| (aiōn g165, aiōnios g166) 29 yO mama pitA
 tAn mahyaM dattavAn sa sarvvasmAt mahAn, kOpi
 mama pituH karAt tAn harttuM na zakSyati| 30
 ahaM pitA ca dvayOrEkavm| 31 tatO yihUdIyAH
 punarapi taM hantuM pASANAn udatOlayan| 32 yIzuH
 kathitavAn pituH sakAzAd bahUnyuttamakarmmANi
 yuSmAkaM prAkAzayaM tESAM kasya karmmaNaH
 kAraNAn mAM pASANairAhantum udyataH stha? 33
 yihUdIyAH pratyavadan prazastakarmmahEtO rna kintu
 tvam mAnuSaH svamIzvaram uktevzvaraM nindasi

kAraNAdasmAt tvAM pASANairhanmaH| 34 tadA yIzuH
 pratyuktavAn mayA kathitaM yUyam IzvarA EtadvacanaM
 yuSmAkaM zAstrE likhitaM nAsti kiM? 35 tasmAd yESAM
 uddeZe Izvarasya katha kathita tE yadIzvaragaNA ucyante
 dharmmagranthasyApyanyathA bhavituM na zakyaM, 36
 tarhyAham Izvarasya putra iti vAkyasya kathanAt yUyaM
 pitrAbhiSiktaM jagati prEritanjca pumAMsaM katham
 IzvaranindakaM vAdaya? 37 yadyahaM pituH karmma na
 karOmi tarhi mAM na pratIta; 38 kintu yadi karOmi tarhi
 mayi yuSmAbhiH pratyayE na kRtE'pi kAryyE pratyayaH
 kriyatAM, tatO mayi pitAstIti pitaryyaham asmIti ca
 kSatvA vizvasiSyatha| 39 tadA tE punarapi taM dharttum
 acESTanta kintu sa tESAM karEbhyO nistIryya 40 puna
 ryarddan adyAstaTE yatra purvvaM yOhan amajjayat
 tatrAgatya nyavasat| 41 tatO bahavO lokAstatsamIpam
 Agatya vyAharan yOhan kimapyAz CaryyaM karmma
 nAkarOt kintvasmin manuSyE yA yaH katha akathayat
 tAH sarvvaH satyAH; 42 tatra ca bahavO lokAstasmin
 vyazvasan|

11 anantaraM mariyam tasyA bhaginI marthA ca
 yasmin vaithanlyAgrAmE vasatastasmin grAmE iliyAsar
 nAmA pIPita Eka AsIt| 2 yA mariyam prabhuM
 sugandhitElaina marddayitvA svakEzaistasya caraNau
 samamArjat tasyA bhrAta sa iliyAsar rOgI| 3 aparanjca
 hE prabhO bhavAn yasmin prIyatE sa Eva pIPitOstIti
 kathAM kathayitvA tasya bhaginyau prESitavatya| 4
 tadA yIzurimAM vArttAM zrutvAkathayata piPEyaM
 maraNArthaM na kintvIzvarasya mahimArtham
 Izvaraputrasya mahimaprakAzArthanjca jAta| 5 yIzu

ryadyapimarthAyAM tadbhaginyAm iliyAsari
 cApriyata, 6 tathApi iliyAsaraH pIPAyAH kathaM
 zrutvA yatra AsIt tatraiva dinadvayamatiSThat| 7
 tataH param sa ziSyAnakathayad vayaM puna
 ryihUdIyapradEzaM yAmaH| 8 tatastE pratyavadan, hE
 gurO svalpadinAni gatAni yihUdIyAstvAM pASANai
 rhantum udyatAstathApi kiM punastatra yAsyasi? 9
 yIzuH pratyavadat, Ekasmin dinE kiM dvAdazaghaTika
 na bhavanti? kOpi divA gacchan na skhalati yataH sa
 Etajjagato dIptiM prApnOti| 10 kintu rAtrau gacchan
 skhalati yatO hEtOstatra dIpti rnAsti| 11 imAM kathaM
 kathayitvA sa tAnavadad, asmAkaM bandhuH iliyAsar
 nidritObhUd idAnIM taM nidrAtO jAgarayituM gacchAmi|
 12 yIzu rmRtau kathAmimAM kathitavAn kintu
 vizrAmArthaM nidrAyAM kathitavAn iti jnjAtvA ziSyA
 akathayan, 13 hE gurO sa yadi nidrAti tarhi bhadramEva|
 14 tada yIzuH spaSTaM tAn vyAharat, iliyAsar amriyata;
 15 kintu yUyaM yathA pratItha tadarthamahaM tatra na
 sthitavAn ityasmAd yuSmannimittam AhlAditOhaM,
 tathApi tasya samIpE yAma| 16 tada thOmA yaM
 didumaM vadanti sa sagginaH ziSyAn avadad
 vayamapi gatvA tEna sArddhaM mriyAmahai| 17
 yIzustrOpasthAya iliyAsaraH zmazAnE sthApanAt
 catvAri dinAni gatAnIti vArttAM zrutavAn| 18 vaithanIyA
 yirUzAlamaH samIpasthA krOzaikamAtrAntarita; 19
 tasmAd bahavO yihUdIyA marthAM mariyamanjca
 bhyAtRzOkApannAM sAntvayituM tayOH samIpam
 Agacchan| 20 marthA yIzOrAgamanavArtAM zrutvaiva
 taM sAKSAd akarOt kintu mariyam gEha upavizya sthitA|

21 tadA marthA yIzumavAdat, hE prabhO yadi bhavAn
 atrAsthAsyat tarhi mama bhrAtA nAmariSyat| 22
 kintvidAnImapi yad IzvarE prArthayiSyatE Izvarastad
 dAsyatIti jAnE'haM| 23 yIzuravAdIt tava bhrAtA
 samutthAsyati| 24 marthA vyAharat zESadivasE sa
 utthAnasamayE prOthAsyatIti jAnE'haM| 25 tadA yIzuH
 kathitavAn ahamEva utthApayitA jIvayitA ca yaH
 kazcana mayi vizvasiti sa mRtvApi jIviSyati; 26 yaH
 kazcana ca jIvan mayi vizvasiti sa kadApi na mariSyati,
 asyAM kathAyAM kiM vizvasiSi? (aiōn g165) 27 sAvadat
 prabhO yasyAvataraNAPekSasti bhavAn saEvAbhiSikta
 Izvaraputra iti vizvasimi| 28 iti kathAM kathayitvA sA
 gatvA svAM bhaginIM mariyamaM guptamAhUya
 vyAharat gururupatiSThati tvAmAhUyati ca| 29
 kathAmimAM zrutvA sA tUrNam utthAya tasya samIpam
 agacchat| 30 yIzu rgrAmamadhyam na pravizya yatra
 marthA taM sAKSAd akarOt tatra sthitavAn| 31 yE
 yihUdIyA mariyama sAKaM gRhe tiSThantastAm
 asAntvayana tE tAM kSipram utthAya gacchantiM
 vilOkya vyAharan, sa zmazAnE rOdituM yAti, ityuktvA tE
 tasyAH pazcAd agacchan| 32 yatra yIzuratiSThat tatra
 mariyam upasthAya taM dRSTvA tasya caraNayOH
 patitvA vyAharat hE prabhO yadi bhavAn atrAsthAsyat
 tarhi mama bhrAtA nAmariSyat| 33 yIzustAM tasyAH
 sagginO yihUdIyAMzca rudatO vilOkya zOkArttaH san
 dIrgHaM nizvasya kathitavAn taM kutrAstHApayata? 34
 tE vyAharan, hE prabhO bhavAn Agatya pazyatu| 35
 yIzunA kranditaM| 36 ataEva yihUdIyA avadan,
 pazyatAyAM tasmin kidRg apriyata| 37 tESAM kEcid

avadan yOndhAya cakSuSI dattavAn sa kim asya
 mRtyuM nivArayituM nAzaknOt? 38 tatO yIzuH
 punarantardIrghaM nizvasya zmazAnAntikam agacchat|
 tat zmazAnam EkaM gahvaraM tanmukhE pASANa Eka
 AsIt| 39 tadA yIzuravadad EnaM pASANam apasArayata,
 tataH pramItasya bhaginI marthAvadat prabhO, adhuna
 tatra durgandhO jAtaH, yatOdyA catvAri dinAni zmazAnE
 sa tiSThati| 40 tadA yIzuravAdIt, yadi vizvasiSi
 tarhIzvarasya mahimaprakAzaM drakSyasi kathAmimAM
 kiM tubhyaM nAkathayaM? 41 tadA mRtasya zmazAnAt
 pASANO'pasArite yIzurUrdvvaM pazyan akathayat, hE
 pita rmama nEvEsanam azRNOH kArANAdasmAt tvAM
 dhanyaM vadAmi| 42 tvaM satataM zRNOSi tadapyahaM
 jAnAmi, kintu tvaM mAM yat prairayastad yathAsmin
 sthAnE sthita loka vizvasanti tadartham idaM
 vAkyAM vadAmi| 43 imAM kathAM kathayitVA sa
 prOccairAhvayat, hE iliyAsar bahirAgaccha| 44 tataH sa
 pramItaH zmazAnavastrai rbaddhahastapAdO
 gAtramArjanavAsasA baddhamukhazca bahirAgacchat|
 yIzuruditavAn bandhanAni mOcayitVA tyajatainaM| 45
 mariyamaH samIpam Agata yE yihUdIyalOkAstada
 yIzOrEtat karmmApazyan tESAM bahavO vyazvasan, 46
 kintu kEcidanyE phirUzinAM samIpaM gatVA yIzOrEtasya
 karmmaNO vArttAm avadan| 47 tataH paraM
 pradhAnayAjakAH phirUzinAzca sabhAM kRtvA
 vyAharan vayaM kiM kurmmaH? ESa mAnavO
 bahUnyAzcaryyakarmmANi karOti| 48 yadIdRzaM
 karmma karttuM na vArayAmastarhi sarvvE lokAstasmin
 vizvasiSyanti rOmilOkAzcAgatyAsmAkam anayA

rAjadhAnyA sArddhaM rAjyam AchEtsyanti| 49
tadA tESAM kiyaphAnAmA yastasmin vatsarE
mahAyAjakapadE nyayujyata sa pratyavadad yUyaM
kimapi na jAnItha; 50 samagradEzasya vinAzatOpi
sarvvalOkArtham Ekasya janasya maraNam asmAkaM
maggalahEtukam Etasya vivEcanAmapi na kurutha| 51
EtAM kathAM sa nijabuddhya vyAharad iti na, 52 kintu
yIzUstaddEzIyAnAM kArANat prANAn tyakSyati, dizi dizi
vikIrNAN Izvarasya santAnAn saMgRhyaikajAtiM
kariSyati ca, tasmin vatsarE kiyaphA mahAyAjakatvapadE
niyuktaH san idaM bhaviSyadvAkyAM kathitavAn|
53 taddinamArabhya tE kathaM taM hantuM
zaknuvantIti mantraNAM karttuM prArEbhirE| 54
ataEva yihUdIyAnAM madhyE yIzuH saprakAzaM
gamanAgamanE akRtvA tasmAd gatvA prAntarasya
samIpasthAyipradEzasyEphrAyim nAmni nagarE ziSyaiH
sAkaM kAlaM yApayituM prArEbhe| 55 anantaraM
yihUdIyAnAM nistArOtsavE nikaTavarttini sati
tadutsavAt pUrvaM svAn zucIn karttuM bahavO janA
grAmEbhyO yirUzAlam nagaram Agacchan, 56
yIzOranvESaNaM kRtvA mandirE daNPAYamaNAH
santaH parasparaM vyAharan, yuSmAkaM kIdRzO bOdho
jAyate? sa kim utsavE'smin atrAgamiSyati? 57 sa ca
kutraAsti yadyEtat kazcid vEtti tarhi darzayatu
pradhAnayAjakAH phirUzinazca taM dharttuM pUrvaM
imAm AjnjAM prAcArayan|

12 nistArOtsavAt pUrvaM dinaSaTke sthite yIzu ryaM
pramItam iliyAsaraM zmazAnAd udasthAparat tasya
nivAsasthAnaM baithaniyAgrAmam Agacchat| 2

tatra tadarthaM rajanyAM bhOjyE kRtE marthA
 paryavESayad iliyAsar ca tasya saggibhiH sArddhaM
 bhOjanAsana upAvizat| 3 tadA mariyam arddhasETakaM
 bahumUlyaM jaTAmAMsIyaM tailam AnIya
 yIzOzcaraNayO rmarddayitvA nijakEza rmArSTum
 Arabhata; tadA tailasya parimalEna gRham AmOditam
 abhavat| 4 yaH zimOnaH putra riSkariyOtIyO
 yihUdAnAmA yIzuM parakarESu samarpayiSyati sa
 ziSyastadA kathitavAn, 5 EtattailaM tribhiH zatai
 rmudrApadai rvikrItaM sad daridrEbhyaH kutO
 nAdIyata? 6 sa daridralOkArtham acintayad iti na, kintu
 sa caura EvaM tannikaTE mudrAsampuTakasthityA
 tanmadhyE yadatiSThat tadapAharat tasmAt kArANAd
 imAM kathAmakathayat| 7 tadA yIzurakathayad EnAM
 mA vAraya sA mama zmazAnasthApanadinArthaM
 tadarakSayat| 8 daridra yuSmAkaM sannidhau sarvvadA
 tiSThanti kintvahaM sarvvadA yuSmAkaM sannidhau na
 tiSThAmi| 9 tataH paraM yIzustrAstIti vArttAM zrutvA
 bahavO yihUdIyAstaM zmazAnAdutthApitam
 iliyAsaranjca draSTuM tat sthAnam Agacchana| 10 tadA
 pradhAnayAjakAstam iliyAsaramapi saMharttum
 amantrayan; 11 yatastEna bahavO yihUdIyA gatvA yIzau
 vyazvasan| 12 anantaraM yIzu ryrUzAlam nagaram
 AgacchatIti vArttAM zrutvA parE'hani utsavAgata
 bahavO lokaH 13 kharjjUrapatrAdyAnIya taM sAkSAT
 karttuM bahirAgatya jaya jayEti vAcam prOccai rvaktum
 Arabhanta, isrAyELO yO rAjA paramEzvarasya
 nAmnAgacchati sa dhanyaH| 14 tadA "hE siyOnaH kanyE
 mA bhaisIH pazyAyaM tava rAjA garddabhazAvakam

AruhyAgacchati" 15 iti zAstrIyavacanAnusArENa
 yIzurEkaM yuvagarddabhaM prApya taduparyyArOhat|
 16 asyAH ghaTanAyAstAtparyyaM ziSyAH prathamAM
 nAbudhyanta, kintu yIzau mahimAnaM prAptE sati
 vAkyamidaM tasmina akathyata lOkAzca tampratIttham
 akurvvan iti tE smRtavantaH| 17 sa iliyAsaraM zmazAnAd
 Agantum AhvatavAn zmazAnAnjca udasthApayad yE yE
 lOkAstatkarmya sAKSAd apazyan tE pramANaM dAtum
 Arabhanta| 18 sa EtAdRzam adbhutaM karmmakarOt
 tasya janazrutE rlOkAstaM sAKSat karttum Agacchan| 19
 tataH phirUzinaH parasparaM vaktum Arabhanta
 yuSmAkaM sarvvAzcESTA vRthA jAtAH, iti kiM
 yUyaM na budhyadhvE? pazyata sarvve lOkAstasya
 pazcAdvarttinObhavan| 20 bhajanaM karttum
 utsavAgatAnAM lOkAnAM katipayA janA anyadEzIyA
 Asan, 21 tE gAlIlyabaitsaidAnivAsinaH philipasya
 samIpam Agatya vyAharan hE mahEccha vayaM
 yIzuM draSTum icchAmaH| 22 tataH philipO gatvA
 Andriyam avadat pazcAd Andriyaphilipau yIzavE
 vArttAm akathayatAM| 23 tadA yIzuH pratyuditavAn
 mAnavasutasya mahimaprAptisamaya upasthitaH| 24
 ahaM yuSmAnatiyathArthaM vadAmi, dhAnyabIjaM
 mRttikAyAM patitvA yadi na mRyatE tarhyEkAkI tiSThati
 kintu yadi mRyatE tarhi bahuguNaM phalaM phalati| 25
 yO janE nijaprANAn priyan jAnAti sa tAn hArayiSyati
 kintu yE jana ihalOkE nijaprANAn apriyan jAnAti
 sEnantAyuH prAptuM tAn rakSiSyati| (aiōnios g166) 26
 kazcid yadi mama sEvakO bhavituM vAnjchati tarhi sa
 mama pazcAdgAmI bhavatu, tasmAd ahaM yatra

tiSThAmi mama sEvakEpi tatra sthAsyati; yO janO mAM
 sEvatE mama pitApi taM sammaMsyatE| 27 sAmprataM
 mama prANA vyAkulA bhavanti, tasmAd hE pitara
 EtasmAt samayAn mAM rakSa, ityahaM kiM
 prArthayiSyE? kintvaham EtatsamayArtham
 avatIrNavAn| 28 hE pita: svanAmnO mahimAnaM
 prakAzaya; tanaiva svanAmnO mahimAnam ahaM
 prAkAzayaM punarapi prakAzayiSyAmi, ESA
 gagaNIyA vANI tasmin samayE'jAyata| 29 taczrutvA
 samIpasthalOkAnAM kEcid avadan mEghO'garjIt, kEcid
 avadan svargIyadUtO'nEna saha kathAmacakathat| 30
 tadA yIzuH pratyavAdIt, madarthaM zabdOyaM nAbhUt
 yuSmadarthamEvAbhUt| 31 adhunA jagatOsya vicAra:
 sampatsyatE, adhunAsya jagata: patI rAjyAt cyOSyati| 32
 yadyaI pRthivyA Urdvve prOtthApitOsmi tarhi sarvvAn
 mAnavAn svasamIpam AkarSiSyAmi| 33 kathaM tasya
 mRti rbhaviSyati, Etad bOdhayituM sa imAM kathAm
 akathayat| 34 tadA lOkA akathayan sObhiSiktaH sarvvadA
 tiSThatIti vyavasthAgranthE zrutam asmAbhiH, tarhi
 manuSyaputraH prOtthApitO bhaviSyatIti vAkyaM
 kathaM vadasi? manuSyaputrOyaM kaH? (aiōn g165) 35
 tadA yIzurakathAyad yuSmAbhiH sArddham alpadinAni
 jyOtirAstE, yathA yuSmAn andhakArO nAcchAdayati
 tadarthaM yAvatkAlaM yuSmAbhiH sArddhaM
 jyOtiStiSThati tAvatkAlaM gacchata; yO janO'ndhakArE
 gacchati sa kutra yAtIti na jAnAti| 36 ataEva
 yAvatkAlaM yuSmAkaM nikaTE jyOtirAstE tAvatkAlaM
 jyOtirUpasantAnA bhavituM jyOtiSi vizvasita; imAM
 kathAM kathayitvA yIzuH prasthAya tEbhyaH svaM

guptavAn| 37 yadyapi yIzusteSAM samakSam
 EtAvadAz CaryakarmmANi kRtavAn tathApi tE tasmin na
 vyazvasan| 38 ataEva kaH pratyEti susaMvAdaM
 parEzAsmat pracAritaM? prakAzatE parEzasya hastaH
 kasya ca sannidhau? yizayiyabhaviSyadvAdinA yadEtad
 vAkyamuktaM tat saphalam abhavat| 39 tE pratyEtuM
 nAzankuvan tasmin yizayiyabhaviSyadvAdi punaravAdId,
 40 yadA, "tE nayanai rna pazyanti buddhibhizca
 na budhyante tai rmanaHsu parivarttitESu ca
 tAnahaM yathA svasthAn na karOmi tathA sa tESAM
 lOcanyandhAni kRtvA tESAmantaHkaraNani gAPhAni
 kariSyati|" 41 yizayiyO yadA yIzO rmahimAnaM vilOkya
 tasmin kathAmakathayat tadA bhaviSyadvAkyam IdRzaM
 prakAzayat| 42 tathApyadhipatinAM bahavastasmin
 pratyAyan| kintu phirUzinastAn bhajanagRhAd
 dUrIkurvantIti bhayat tE taM na svIkRtavantaH| 43 yata
 Izvarasya prazaMsAtO mAnavAnAM prazaMsAyAM
 tE'priyanta| 44 tadA yIzuruccaiHkAram akathayad yO
 janO mayi vizvasiti sa kEvaLE mayi vizvasitIti na, sa
 matprErakE'pi vizvasiti| 45 yO janO mAM pazyati sa
 matprErakamapi pazyati| 46 yO janO mAM pratyEti sa
 yathAndhakArE na tiSThati tadartham ahaM
 jyOtiHsvarUpO bhUtvA jagatyasmin avatIrNavAn| 47
 mama kathAM zrutvA yadi kazcin na vizvasiti tarhi
 tamahaM dOSiNaM na karOmi, yatO hEtO rjagato
 janAnAM dOSAn nizcitAn karttuM nAgatya tAn
 paricAtum AgatOsmi| 48 yaH kazcin mAM na zraddhAya
 mama kathaM na gRhIAti, anyastaM dOSiNaM kariSyati
 vastutastu yAM kathAmaham acakathaM sA

kathA caramE'nhi taM dOSiNaM kariSyati| 49 yatO
hEtOrahaM svataH kimapi na kathayAmi, kiM kiM
mayA kathayitavyaM kiM samupadESTavyanjca iti
matprErayitA pitA mAmAjnjApayat| 50 tasya sAjnjA
anantAyurityahaM jAnAmi, ataEvAhaM yat kathayAmi
tat pitA yathAjnjApayat tathaiva kathayAmyaham| (aiōnios
g166)

13 nistArOtsavasya kinjcitkALat pUrvvaM
pRthivyAH pituH samIpagamanasya samayaH
sannikarSObhUd iti jnjAtvA yIzurAprathamAd yESu
jagatpravAsiSvAtmIyalOkESa prEma karOti sma tESu
zESaM yAvat prEma kRtavAn| 2 pitA tasya hastE sarvvaM
samarpitavAn svayam Izvarasya samIpAd Agacchad
Izvarasya samIpaM yAsyati ca, sarvvANyEtAni jnjAtvA
rajanyAM bhOjanE sampUrNE sati, 3 yadA zaitAn taM
parahastESu samarpayituM zimOnaH putrasya
ISkAriyOtiyasya yihUdA antaHkaraNE kupravRttiM
samArpayat, 4 tAdA yIzu rbhOjanAsanAd utthAya
gAtravastraM mOcayitvA gAtramArjanavastraM gRhItvA
tEna svakaTim abadhnAt, 5 pazcAd EkapAtrE
jalam abhiSicya ziSyANAM pAdAn prakSAlaya tEna
kaTibaddhagAtramArjanavAsasA mArSTuM prArabhata|
6 tataH zimOnpitarasya samIpamAgatE sa uktavAn hE
prabhO bhavAn kiM mama pAdau prakSAlayiSyati? 7
yIzuruditavAn ahaM yat karOmi tat samprati na jAnAsi
kintu pazcAj jnjAsyasi| 8 tataH pitaraH kathitavAn
bhavAn kadApi mama pAdau na prakSAlayiSyati|
yIzurakathayad yadi tvAM na prakSAlayE tarhi mayi tava
kOPYaMzO nAsti| (aiōn g165) 9 tadA zimOnpitarah

kathitavAn hE prabhO tarhi kEvalapAdau na, mama
 hastau zirazca prakSAlayatu| 10 tatO yIzuravadad yO janO
 dhautastasya sarvvAggapariSkRtatvAt pAdau
 vinAnyAggasya prakSAlanApEkSA nAsti| yUyaM
 pariSkRtA iti satyaM kintu na sarvvE, 11 yatO yO
 janastaM parakarESu samarpayiSyati taM sa jnjAtavAna;
 ataEva yUyaM sarvvE na pariSkRtA imAM kathAM
 kathitavAn| 12 itthaM yIzustESAM pAdAn prakSAla
 vastraM paridhAyAsanE samupavizya kathitavAn ahaM
 yuSmAn prati kiM karmmAkaArSaM jAnItha? 13 yUyaM
 mAM guruM prabhunjca vadatha tat satyamEva vadatha
 yatOhaM saEva bhavAmi| 14 yadyahaM prabhu
 rguruzca san yuSmAkaM pAdAn prakSAlitavAn tarhi
 yuSmAkamapi parasparaM pAdaprakSAlanam ucitam| 15
 ahaM yuSmAn prati yathA vyavAharaM yuSmAn tathA
 vyavaharttum EkaM panthAnaM darzitavAn| 16 ahaM
 yuSmAnatiyathArthaM vadAmi, prabhO rdAsO na mahAn
 prErakAcca prEritO na mahAn| 17 imAM kathAM
 viditVA yadi tadanusArataH karmmANi kurutha
 tarhi yUyaM dhanya bhaviSyatha| 18 sarvvESu
 yuSmAsu kathAmimAM kathayAmi iti na, yE mama
 manOnItAstAnahaM jAnAmi, kintu mama bhakSyANi yO
 bhugktE matprANaprAtikUlyataH| utthApayati pAdasya
 mUlaM sa ESa mAnavaH|yadEtad dharmmapustakasya
 vacanaM tadanusArENAvazyaM ghaTiSyatE| 19 ahaM sa
 jana ityatra yathA yuSmAkaM vizvAsO jAyatE
 tadarthaM EtAdRzaghaTanAt pUrvvam ahamidAnIM
 yuSmabhyamakathayam| 20 ahaM yuSmAnatIva
 yathArthaM vadAmi, mayA prEritaM janaM yO

gRhlAti sa mAmEva gRhlAti yazca mAM gRhlAti sa
 matprErakaM gRhlAti| 21 EtAM kathAM kathayitvA yIzu
 rduHkhi san pramANaM dattvA kathitavAn ahaM
 yuSmAnatiyathArthaM vadAmi yuSmAkam EkO janO
 mAM parakarESu samarpayiSyati| 22 tataH sa
 kamuddizya kathAmEtAM kathitavAn ityatra sandigdhAH
 ziSyAH parasparaM mukhamAlOkayituM prArabhanta|
 23 tasmin samayE yIzu rymasmin aprIyata sa ziSyastasya
 vakSaHsthalam avAlambata| 24 zimOnpitarastaM
 sagkEtEnAvadat, ayaM kamuddizya kathAmEtAm
 kathayatiti pRccha| 25 tAdA sa yIzO rvakSaHsthalam
 avalambya pRSThavAn, hE prabhO sa janaH kaH? 26 tatO
 yIzuH pratyavadad EkakhaNPam pUpaM majjayitvA
 yasmai dAsyAmi saEva saH; pazcAt pUpakhaNPamEkaM
 majjayitvA zimOnaH putrAya ISkariyOtIyAya yihUdai
 dattavAn| 27 tasmin dattE sati zaitAn tamAzrayat; tAdA
 yIzustam avadat tvaM yat kariSyasi tat kSipraM kuru| 28
 kintu sa yEnAzayEna tAM kathAmakathAyat tam
 upaviSTalOkAnAM kOpi nAbudhyata; 29 kintu yihUdAH
 samIpE mudrAsampuTakasthitEH kEcid ittham
 abudhyanta pArvvaNAsAdanArthaM kimapi dravyaM
 krEtum vA daridrEbhyaH kinjcid vitaritum kathitavAn|
 30 tAdA pUpakhaNPagrahaNAt paraM sa tUrNaM
 bahiragacchat; rAtrizca samupasyitA| 31 yihUdE
 bahirgatE yIzurakathayad idAnIM mAnavasutasya
 mahimA prakAzatE tEnEzvarasyApi mahimA prakAzatE|
 32 yadi tEnEzvarasya mahimA prakAzatE tarhIzvarOpi
 svEna tasya mahimAnaM prakAzayiSyati tUrNamEva
 prakAzayiSyati| 33 hE vatsA ahaM yuSmAbhiH

sArddhaM kinjcitkAlamAtram AsE, tataH paraM mAM
mRgayiSyadhvE kintvahaM yatsthAnaM yAmi
tatsthAnaM yUyaM gantuM na zakSyatha, yAmimAM
kathAM yihUdiyEbhyaH kathitavAn tathAdhunA
yuSmabhyamapi kathayAmi| **34** yUyaM parasparaM
prIyadhvam ahaM yuSmAsu yathA prIyE yUyamapi
parasparam tathaiva prIyadhvaM, yuSmAn imAM
navInAm AjnjAm AdizAmi| **35** tEnaiva yadi parasparaM
prIyadhvE tarhi lakSaNEAnEna yUyaM mama ziSyA iti
sarvve jnjAtuM zakSyanti| **36** zimOnapitaraH pRSThavAn
hE prabhO bhavAn kutra yAsyati? tatO yIzuH
pratyavadat, ahaM yatsthAnaM yAmi tatsthAnaM
sAmprataM mama pazcAd gantuM na zaknOSi kintu
pazcAd gamiSyasi| **37** tadA pitaraH pratyuditavAn, hE
prabhO sAmprataM kutO hEtOstava pazcAd gantuM na
zaknOmi? tvadarthaM prANAn dAtuM zaknOmi| **38** tatO
yIzuH pratyuktavAn mannimittaM kiM prANAn
dAtuM zaknOSi? tvAmahaM yathArthaM vadAmi,
kukkuTaravaNAt pUrvvaM tvaM tri rmAm apahnOSyasE|

14 manOduHkhinO mA bhUta; IzvarE vizvasita mayi ca
vizvasita| **2** mama pitu gRhe bahUni vAsasthani santi nO
cEt pUrvvaM yuSmAn ajnjApayiSyAM yuSmadarthaM
sthAnaM sajjayituM gacchAmi| **3** yadi gatvahaM
yuSmannimittaM sthAnaM sajjayAmi tarhi panarAgatya
yuSmAn svasamIpaM nESyAmi, tatO yatrAhaM tiSThAmi
tatra yUyamapi sthAsyatha| **4** ahaM yatsthAnaM
brajAmi tatsthAnaM yUyaM jAnItha tasya panthAnamapi
jAnItha| **5** tadA thOmA avadat, hE prabhO bhavAn
kutra yAti tadvayaM na jAnImaH, tarhi kathaM

panthAnaM jnjAtuM zaknumaH? 6 yIzurakathayad
 ahamEva satyajIvanarUpapathO mayA na gantA kOpi
 pituH samIpaM gantuM na zaknOti| 7yadi mAm ajnjAsyata
 tarhi mama pitaramapyajnjAsyata kintvadhunAtastaM
 jAnitha pazyatha ca| 8 tAdA philipaH kathitavAn, hE
 prabhO pitaraM darzaya tasmAdasmAkaM yathESTaM
 bhaviSyati| 9 tatO yIzuH pratyAvAdit, hE philipa
 yuSmAbhiH sArddham EtAvaddinAni sthitamapi mAM
 kiM na pratyabhijAnAsi? yO janO mAm apazyat sa
 pitaramapyapazyat tarhi pitaram asmAn darzayEti
 kathAM kathaM kathayasi? 10 ahaM pitari tiSThAmi pitA
 mayi tiSThatIti kiM tvaM na pratyasi? ahaM yadvAkyAM
 vadAmi tat svato na vadAmi kintu yaH pitA mayi
 virAjatE sa Eva sarvvakarmmANi karAti| 11 ataEva
 pitaryyahaM tiSThAmi pitA ca mayi tiSThati mamAsyAM
 kathAyAM pratyayaM kuruta, nO cEt karmmahEtOH
 pratyayaM kuruta| 12 ahaM yuSmAnatiyathArthaM
 vadAmi, yO janO mayi vizvasiti sOhamiva karmmANi
 kariSyati varaM tatOpi mahAkarmmANi kariSyati yatO
 hEtOrahaM pituH samIpaM gacchAmi| 13 yathA putrENa
 pitu rmahimA prakAzatE tadarthaM mama nAma
 prOcyA yat prArthayiSyadhvE tat saphalaM kariSyAmi|
 14 yadi mama nAmnA yat kinjcid yAcadhvE tarhi
 tadahaM sAdhayiSyAmi| 15 yadi mayi priyadhvE
 tarhi mamAjnjAH samAcarata| 16 tatO mayA pituH
 samIpE prArthite pitA nirantaraM yuSmAbhiH sArddhaM
 sthAtum itaramEkaM sahAyam arthAt satyamayam
 AtmAnaM yuSmAkaM nikaTaM prESayiSyati| (aiōn g165) 17
 Etajjagato lOkastaM grahItuM na zaknuvanti yatastE taM

nApazyan nAjanaMzca kintu yUyaM jAnItha yatO hEtOH
 sa yuSmAkamanta rnivasati yuSmAkaM madhyE sthAsyati
 ca| 18 ahaM yuSmAn anAthAn kRtvA na yAsyAmi punarapi
 yuSmAkaM samIpam AgamiSyAmi| 19 kiyatkAlarat param
 asya jagatO loka mAM puna rna drakSyanti kintu yUyaM
 drakSyatha; ahaM jIviSyAmi tasmAt kArANAd yUyamapi
 jIviSyatha| 20 pitaryyahamasmi mayi ca yUyaM stha,
 tathAhaM yuSmAsvasmi tadapi tadA jnjAsyatha| 21
 yO janO mamAjnjA gRhItvA tA Acarati saEva mayi
 prIyatE; yO janazca mayi prIyatE saEva mama pituH
 priyapAtraM bhaviSyati, tathAhamapi tasmin prItvA
 tasmai svaM prakAzayiSyAmi| 22 tadA ISkariyOtIyAd
 anyO yihUdAstamavadat, hE prabhO bhavAn jagatO
 lOkAnAM sannidhau prakAzitO na bhUtvAsmAkaM
 sannidhau kutaH prakAzitO bhaviSyati? 23 tatO yIzuH
 pratyuditavAn, yO janO mayi prIyatE sa mamAjnjA api
 gRhIAti, tEna mama pitApi tasmin prESyatE, AvAnjca
 tannikaTamAgatya tEna saha nivatsyAvaH| 24 yO janO
 mayi na prIyatE sa mama kathA api na gRhIAti punazca
 yAmimAM kathAM yUyaM zRNutha sA kathA kEvalasya
 mama na kintu mama prErakO yaH pitA tasyApi kathA|
 25 idAnIM yuSmAkaM nikaTE vidyamAnOham EtAH
 sakalAH kathAH kathayAmi| 26 kintvitaH paraM pitra yaH
 sahAyO'rthAt pavitra AtmA mama nAmni prErayiSyati
 sa sarvvaM zikSayitvA mayOktAH samastAH kathA
 yuSmAn smArayiSyati| 27 ahaM yuSmAkaM nikaTE
 zAntiM sthApayitvA yAmi, nijAM zAntiM yuSmabhyaM
 dadAmi, jagatO loka yathA dadAti tathAhaM na dadAmi;
 yuSmAkam antaHkaraNani duHkhitAni bhItAni ca

na bhavantu| 28 ahaM gatvA punarapi yuSmAkaM
samIpam AgamiSyAmi mayOktaM vAkyamidaM yUyam
azrauSTa; yadi mayyaprESyadhvaM tarhyahaM pituH
samIpam gacchAmi mamAsyAM kathAyAM yUyam
ahlAdiSyadhvaM yatO mama pitA mattOpi mahAn| 29
tasyA ghaTanAyAH samayE yathA yuSmAkaM zraddhA
jAyatE tadartham ahaM tasyA ghaTanAyAH pUrvvam
idAnIM yuSmAn EtAM vArttAM vadAmi| 30 itaH paraM
yuSmAbhiH saha mama bahava AlApA na bhaviSyanti
yataH kArANAd Etasya jagataH patirAgacchati kintu
mayA saha tasya kOpi sambandhO nAsti| 31 ahaM pitari
prEma karOmi tathA pitu rvidhivat karmmANi karOmIti
yEna jagatO lOkA jAnanti tadartham uttiSThata vayaM
sthAnAdasmAd gacchAmam|

15 ahaM satyadrAkSAlatAsvarUpO mama pitA
tUdyAnapariArakasvarUpanjca| 2 mama yAsu zAkhasu
phalAni na bhavanti tAH sa chinatti tathA phalavatyaH
zAkha yathAdhikaphalAni phalanti tadarthaM tAH
pariSkarOti| 3 idAnIM mayOktoPadEzEna yUyAM
pariSkRtAH| 4 ataH kArANat mayi tiSThata tEnAhamapi
yuSmAsu tiSThAmi, yatO hEtO rdrAkSAlatAyAm
asaMlagna zAkha yathA phalavati bhavituM na zaknOti
tathA yUyamapi mayyatiSThantaH phalavantO bhavituM
na zaknutha| 5 ahaM drAkSAlatAsvarUpO yUyanjca
zAkhasvarUpOH; yO janO mayi tiSThati yatra cAhaM
tiSThAmi, sa pracUrapphalaiH phalavAn bhavati, kintu
mAM vinA yUyAM kimapi karttuM na zaknutha| 6 yaH
kazcin mayi na tiSThati sa zuSkazAkhEva bahi
rnikSipyatE lOkAzca tA AhRtya vahnau nikSipyam

dAhayanti| 7 yadi yUyaM mayi tiSThatha mama kathA ca
 yuSmAsu tiSThati tarhi yad vAnjchitvA yAciSyadhvE
 yuSmAkaM tadEva saphalaM bhaviSyati| 8 yadi yUyaM
 pracUraphalavanto bhavatha tarhi tadvArA mama pitu
 rmahimA prakAziSyatE tathA yUyaM mama ziSyA iti
 parikSAyiSyadhvE| 9 pitA yathA mayi prItavAn ahamapi
 yuSmAsu tathA prItavAn atO hEtO ryUyaM nirantaraM
 mama prEmapAtrANI bhUtvA tiSThata| 10 ahaM yathA
 piturAjnjA gRhItvA tasya prEmabhAjanaM tiSThAmi
 tathaiva yUyamapi yadi mamAjnjA guhItha tarhi mama
 prEmabhAjanANI sthAsyatha| 11 yuSmannimittaM mama
 ya AhlAdaH sa yathA ciraM tiSThati yuSmAkam
 Anandazca yathA pUryyatE tadarthaM yuSmabhyam
 EtAH kathA atrakatham| 12 ahaM yuSmAsu yathA priyE
 yUyamapi parasparaM tathA prIyadhvam ESA mamAjnjA|
 13 mitrANAM kArANat svaprANadAnaparyyantaM yat
 prEma tasmAn mahAprEma kasyApi nAsti| 14 ahaM
 yadyad AdizAmi tattadEva yadi yUyam Acarata tarhi
 yUyamEva mama mitrANI| 15 adyArabhya yuSmAn
 dAsAn na vadiSyAmi yat prabhu ryat karOti dAsastad na
 jAnAti; kintu pituH samIpE yadyad azRNavaM tat
 sarvvaM yUSmAn ajnjApayam tatkArANad yuSmAn
 mitrANI prOktavAn| 16 yUyaM mAM rOcItavanta iti na,
 kintvahamEva yuSmAn rOcItavAn yUyaM gatvA yathA
 phalAnyutpAdayatha tAni phalANI cAkSayANI bhavanti,
 tadarthaM yuSmAn nyajunajaM tasmAn mama nAma
 prOcya pitaraM yat kinjcid yAciSyadhvE tadEva sa
 yuSmabhyAM dAsyati| 17 yUyaM parasparaM
 prIyadhvam aham ityAjnjApayAmi| 18 jagatO lokai

ryuSmAsu RtIyitESu tE pUrvvaM mAmEvArttIyanta iti
 yUyaM jAnItha| 19 yadi yUyaM jagatO lOkA abhaviSyata
 tarhi jagatO lOkA yuSmAn AtmIyAn buddhvAprESyanta;
 kintu yUyaM jagatO lOkA na bhavatha, ahaM yuSmAn
 asmAjagato'rOcayam EtasmAt kAraNAjjagato lOkA
 yuSmAn RtIyantE| 20 dAsaH prabhO rmahAn na bhavati
 mamaitat pUrvvIyaM vAkyAM smarata; tE yadi
 mAmEvAtAPayan tarhi yuSmAnapi tAPayiSyanti, yadi
 mama vAkyAM gRhlanti tarhi yuSmAkamapi vAkyAM
 grahISyanti| 21 kintu tE mama nAmakAraNAd yuSmAn
 prati tAdRzAM vyavahariSyanti yatO yO mAM prEritavAn
 taM tE na jAnanti| 22 tESAM sannidhim Agatya
 yadyahaM nAkathayiSyAM tarhi tESAM pApaM
 nAbhaviSyat kintvadhunA tESAM pApamAcchAdayitum
 upAyO nAsti| 23 yO janO mAm RtIyatE sa mama
 pitaramapi RtIyatE| 24 yAdRzAni karmmANi kEnApi
 kadApi nAkriyanta tAdRzAni karmmANi yadi tESAM
 sAKSad ahaM nAkariSyAM tarhi tESAM pApaM
 nAbhaviSyat kintvadhunA tE dRSTvApi mAM mama
 pitaranjcArttIyanta| 25 tasmAt tE'kAraNaM mAm
 RtIyantE yadEtad vacanaM tESAM zAstrE likhitamAstE
 tat saphalam abhavat| 26 kintu pitu rnirgataM yaM
 sahAyamarthAt satyamayam AtmAnaM pituH samIpAd
 yuSmAkaM samIpE prESayiSyAmi sa Agatya mayi
 pramANaM dAsyati| 27 yUyaM prathamamArabhya mayA
 sArddhaM tiSThatha tasmAddhEtO ryUyamapi
 pramANaM dAsyatha|

16 yuSmAkaM yathA vAdhA na jAyatE tadarthaM
 yuSmAn EtAni sarvvavAkyAni vyAharaM| 2 lOkA yuSmAn

bhajanagRhEbhyO dUrIkariSyanti tathA yasmin samayE
 yuSmAn hatvA Izvarasya tuSTi janakaM karmAkurmma
 iti maMsyantE sa samaya Agacchanti| 3 tE pitaraM
 manjca na jAnanti, tasmAd yuSmAn pratIdRzam
 AcariSyanti| 4 atO hEtAH samayE samupasthitE yathA
 mama kathA yuSmAkaM manaHsuH samupatiSThati
 tadarthaM yuSmAbhyam EtAM kathAM kathayAmi
 yuSmAbhiH sArddham ahaM tiSThan prathamaM
 tAM yuSmabhyam nAkathayaM| 5 sAmprataM svasya
 prErayituH samIpaM gacchAmi tathApi tvam kka gacchasi
 kathAmEtAM yuSmAkaM kOpi mAM na pRcchati|
 6 kintu mayOktAbhirAbhiH kathAbhi ryUSmAkam
 antaHkaraNani duHkhEna pUrNAnyabhavan| 7
 tathApyahaM yathArthaM kathayAmi mama gamanaM
 yuSmAkaM hitArthamEva, yatO hEtO rgamanE na
 kRtE sahAyO yuSmAkaM samIpaM nAgamiSyati
 kintu yadi gacchAmi tarhi yuSmAkaM samIpe taM
 prESayiSyAmi| 8 tataH sa Agatya pApapuNyadaNPESu
 jagatO lokAnAM prabOdhaM janayiSyati| 9 tE mayi na
 vizvasanti tasmAddhEtOH pApaprabOdhaM janayiSyati|
 10 yuSmAkam adRzyaH sannahaM pituH samIpaM
 gacchAmi tasmAd puNyE prabOdhaM janayiSyati| 11
 EtajjagatO'dhipati rdaNPajnjAM prApnOti tasmAd danPE
 prabOdhaM janayiSyati| 12 yuSmabhyam kathayituM
 mamAnEkAH kathA AsatE, tAH kathA idAnIM yUyaM
 sOPhuM na zaknutha; 13 kintu satyamaya AtmA yadA
 samAgamiSyati tadA sarvvaM satyaM yuSmAn nESyati,
 sa svataH kimapi na vadiSyati kintu yacchrOSyati
 tadEva kathayitvA bhAvikAryyaM yuSmAn jnjApayiSyati|

14 mama mahimAnaM prakAzayiSyati yatO madIyAM
kathAM gRhItvA yuSmAn bOdhayiSyati| **15** pitu
ryadyad AstE tat sarvvaM mama tasmAd kArANAd
avAdiSaM sa madIyAM kathAM gRhItvA yuSmAn
bOdhayiSyati| **16** kiyatKAlAt paraM yUyaM mAM draSTuM
na lapsyadhvE kintu kiyatKAlAt paraM puna rdraSTuM
lapsyadhvE yatOhaM pituH samIpaM gacchAmi| **17** tataH
ziSyANAM kiyantO janAH parasparaM vaditum Arabhanta,
kiyatKAlAt paraM mAM draSTuM na lapsyadhvE kintu
kiyatKAlAt paraM puna rdraSTuM lapsyadhvE yatOhaM
pituH samIpaM gacchAmi, iti yad vAkyam ayaM vadati
tat kiM? **18** tataH kiyatKAlAt param iti tasya vAkyAM
kiM? tasya vAkyasyAbhiprAyaM vayaM bOddhuM na
zaknumastairiti **19** nigaditE yIzustESAM praznEcchAM
jnJAtvA tEbhyO'kathayat kiyatKAlAt paraM mAM
draSTuM na lapsyadhvE, kintu kiyatKAlAt paraM pUna
rdraSTuM lapsyadhvE, yAmimAM kathAmakathayaM
tasyA abhiprAyaM kiM yUyaM parasparaM mRgayadhvE?
20 yuSmAnaham atiyathArthaM vadAmi yUyaM
krandiSyatha vilapiSyatha ca, kintu jagatO lOkA
AnandiSyanti; yUyaM zOkAkulA bhaviSyatha kintu
zOkAt paraM AnandayuktA bhaviSyatha| **21** prasavakAla
upasthitE nArI yathA prasavavEdanayA vyAkulA
bhavati kintu putrE bhUmiSThE sati manuSyaikO
janmanA naralOkE praviSTa ityAnandAt tasyAstatsarvvaM
duHkham manasi na tiSThati, **22** tathA yUyamapi
sAmprataM zOkAkulA bhavatha kintu punarapi
yuSmabhyAM darzanaM dAsyAmi tEna yuSmAkam
antaHkaranAni sAnandAni bhaviSyanti, yuSmAkam tam

Anandanjca kOpi harttuM na zakSyati| 23 tasmin divasE
 kAmapi kathAM mAM na prakSyatha| yuSmAnaham
 atiyathArthaM vadAmi, mama nAmnA yat kinjcid
 pitaraM yAciSyadhve tadEva sa dAsyati| 24 pUrvvE
 mama nAmnA kimapi nAyAcadhvaM, yAcadhvaM
 tataH prApsyatha tasmAd yuSmAkaM sampUrNAnandO
 janiSyate| 25 upamAkathAbhiH sarvvANyEtAni yuSmAn
 jnjApitavAn kintu yasmin samayE upamayA nOktvA
 pituH kathAM spaSTaM jnjApayiSyAmi samaya EtAdRza
 Agacchati| 26 tadA mama nAmnA prArthayiSyadhve
 'haM yuSmannimittaM pitaraM vinESyE kathAmimAM
 na vadAmi; 27 yatO yUyaM mayi prEma kurutha,
 tathAham Izvarasya samIpAd AgatavAn ityapi pratItha,
 tasmAd kArANat kArANat pitA svayaM yuSmAsu
 prIyate| 28 pituH samIpAjjad AgatOsmi jagat
 parityajya ca punarapi pituH samIpaM gacchAmi|
 29 tadA ziSyA avadan, hE prabhO bhavAn upamayA
 nOktvAdhunA spaSTaM vadati| 30 bhavAn sarvvajnJaH
 kEnacit pRSTO bhavitumapi bhavataH prayOjanaM
 nAstItyadhunAsmAkaM sthirajnJanaM jAtaM tasmAd
 bhavAn Izvarasya samIpAd AgatavAn ityatra vayaM
 vizvasimaH| 31 tatO yIzuH pratyavAdId idAnIM
 kiM yUyaM vizvasitha? 32 pazyata sarvvE yUyaM
 vikIrNAH santO mAm EkAkinaM pIratyajya svAM svAM
 sthAnaM gamiSyatha, EtAdRzaH samaya Agacchati
 varaM prAyENOpasthitavAn; tathApyahaM naikAkI
 bhavAmi yataH pitA mayA sArddham AstE| 33 yathA
 mayA yuSmAkaM zAnti rjAyate tadartham EtAH katha

yuSmabhyam acakathaM; asmin jagati yuSmAkaM klEzO
ghaTISyatE kintvakSObhA bhavata yatO mayA jagajjitaM|

17 tataH paraM yIzurEtAH kathAH kathayitVA
svargaM vilOkyaitat prArthayat, hE pitaH samaya
upasthitavAn; yathA tava putrastava mahimAnaM
prakAzayati tadarthaM tvaM nijaputrasya mahimAnaM
prakAzaya| **2** tvaM yollOkAn tasya hastE samarpitavAn
sa yathA tEbhyO'nantAyu rdadAti tadarthaM tvaM
prANimAtrANAm adhipatitvabhAraM tasmai dattavAn|
(aiōnios g166) **3** yastvam advitIyaH satya Izvarastvaya
prEritazca yIzuH khrISTa EtayOrubhayOH paricayE
prAptE'nantAyu rbhavati| (aiōnios g166) **4** tvaM yasya
karmmaNO bhAraM mahyaM dattavAn, tat sampannaM
kRtvA jagatyasmin tava mahimAnaM prAkAzayaM|
5 ataEva hE pita rjagatyavidyamAnE tvayA saha
tiSThatO mama yO mahimAsIt samprati tava samIpE
mAM taM mahimAnaM prApaya| **6** anyacca tvam
Etajjagato yAlloKAn mahyam adada ahaM tEbhyastava
nAmnastattvajnjanam adadam, tE tavaivAsan, tvaM
tan mahyamadadaH, tasmAtte tavOpadEzam agRhlan|
7 tvaM mahyaM yat kinjcid adadAstatsarvvaM tvatto
jAyate ityadhunAjAnan| **8** mahyaM yamupadEzam
adada ahamapi tEbhyastamupadEzam adadam tEpi
tamagRhlan tvattOhaM nirgatyA tvayA prEritObhavam
atra ca vyazvasan| **9** tESAmEva nimittaM prArthayE'haM
jagato lokanimittaM na prArthayE kintu yAlloKAn
mahyam adadAstESAmEva nimittaM prArthayE'haM
yataste tavaivAsate| **10** ye mama te tava ye ca tava te mama
tathA tai rmama mahimA prakAzyate| **11** sampratam

asmin jagati mamAvasthitEH zESam abhavat ahaM tava
 samIpaM gacchAmi kintu tE jagati sthAsyanti; hE pavitra
 pitarAvayO ryathaikatvamAstE tathA tESAmapyEkatvaM
 bhavati tadarthaM yAllokaM mahyam adadAstAn
 svanAmnA rakSa| 12 yAvanti dinAni jagatyasmin taiH
 sahAhamAsaM tAvanti dinAni tAn tava nAmnAhaM
 rakSitavAn; yAllokaM mahyam adadAstAn sarvvAn
 ahamarakSaM, tESAM madhyE kEvalaM vinAzapAtraM
 hAritaM tEna dharmmapustakasya vacanaM pratyakSaM
 bhavati| 13 kintvadhunA tava sannidhiM gacchAmi mayA
 yathA tESAM sampUrNAnandO bhavati tadarthamahaM
 jagati tiSThan EtAH kathA akathayam| 14 tavOpadEzaM
 tEbhyO'dadam jagatA saha yathA mama sambandhO
 nAsti tathA jajata saha tESAmapi sambandhAbhAvAj
 jagatO lokAstAn RtIyantE| 15 tvaM jagatastAn gRhANeti
 na prArthayE kintvazubhAd rakSEti prArthayEham| 16
 ahaM yathA jagatsambandhiyO na bhavAmi tathA tEpi
 jagatsambandhiyA na bhavanti| 17 tava satyakathayA
 tAn pavitrIkuru tava vAkyamEva satyaM| 18 tvaM
 yathA mAM jagati prairayastathAhamapi tAn jagati
 prairayaM| 19 tESAM hitArthaM yathAhaM svaM
 pavitrIkarOmi tathA satyakathayA tEpi pavitrIbhavantu|
 20 kEvalaM EtESAmarthE prArthayE'ham iti na
 kintvEtESAmupadEzEna yE janA mayi vizvasiSyanti
 tESAmapyarthE prArthEyE'ham| 21 hE pitastESAM
 sarvvESAM EkatvaM bhavatu tava yathA mayi mama ca
 yathA tvayyEkatvaM tathA tESAmapyAvayOrEkatvaM
 bhavatu tEna tvaM mAM prEritavAn iti jagatO
 lOKAH pratiyantu| 22 yathAvayOrEkatvaM tathA

tESAmapyEkatvaM bhavatu tESvahaM mayi ca tvam
itthaM tESAM sampUrNamEkatvaM bhavatu, tvaM
prEritavAn tvaM mayi yathA prIyase ca tathA tESvapi
prItavAn EtadyathA jagatO lOkA jAnanti **23** tadarthaM
tvaM yaM mahimAnaM mahyam adadAstaM mahimAnam
ahamapi tEbhyO dattavAn| **24** hE pita rjagatO nirmmANat
pUrvvaM mayi snEhaM kRtvA yaM mahimAnaM dattavAn
mama taM mahimAnaM yathA tE pazyanti tadarthaM
yAllokaM mahyaM dattavAn ahaM yatra tiSThAmi
tEpi yathA tatra tiSThanti mamaiSA vAnjchA| **25** hE
yathArthika pita rjagatO lokaistvayyajnjAtEpi tvAmahaM
jAnE tvaM mAM prEritavAn itImE ziSyA jAnanti| **26**
yathAhaM tESu tiSThAmi tathA mayi yEna prEmnA
prEmAkarOstat tESu tiSThati tadarthaM tava nAmAhaM
tAn jnjApitavAn punarapi jnjApayiSyAmi|

18 tAH kathAH kathayitvA yIzuH ziSyAnAdAya
kidrOnnamakaM srOta uttIryya ziSyaiH
saha tatratyOdyAnaM prAvizat| **2** kintu
vizvAsaghAtiyihUdAstat sthAnaM paricyatE yatO yIzuH
ziSyaiH sArddhaM kadAcit tat sthAnam agacchat| **3** tAdA
sa yihUdAH sainyagaNaM pradhAnayAjakAnAM
phirUzinAnjca padAtigaNanjca gRhItvA pradIpAn ulkAn
astrANi cAdAya tasmin sthAna upasthitavAn| **4** svaM
prati yad ghaTiSyatE taj jnjAtvA yIzuragrEsaraH san
tAnapRcchat kaM gavESayatha? **5** tE pratyavadan,
nAsaratIyaM yIzuM; tatO yIzuravAdId ahamEva saH; taiH
saha vizvAsaghAti yihUdAzcAtiSThat| **6** tadAhamEva sa
tasyaitAM kathAM zrutvaiva tE pazcAdEtya bhUmau
patitAH| **7** tatO yIzuH punarapi pRSThavan kaM

gavESayatha? tatastE pratyavadan nAsaratIyaM yIzuM| 8
 tadA yIzuH pratyuditavAn ahamEva sa imAM
 kathAmacakatham; yadi mAmanvicchatha tarhImAn
 gantuM mA vArayata| 9 itthaM bhUtE mahyaM yAlloKAn
 adadAstESAm Ekamapi nAhArayam imAM yAM kathAM
 sa svayamakathayat sA kathA saphalA jAtA| 10 tadA
 zimOnpitarasya nikaTE khaggalsthiteH sa taM niSkOSaM
 kRtvA mahAyAjakasya mAlkhanAmAnaM dAsam Ahatya
 tasya dakSiNakarNaM chinnavAn| 11 tatO yIzuH pitaram
 avadat, khaggaM kOSE sthApaya mama pitA mahyaM
 pAtuM yaM kaMsam adadAt tEnAhaM kiM na pAsyAmi?
 12 tadA sainyagaNaH sEnApati ryihUdIyAnAM
 padAtayazca yIzuM ghRtvA baddhvA hAnannAmnaH
 kiyaphAH zvazurasya samIpaM prathamam anayan| 13 sa
 kiyaphAstasmin vatsarE mahAyAjatvapadE niyuktaH 14
 san sAdhAraNaOkAnAM maggalArtham Ekajanasya
 maraNamucitam iti yihUdIyaiH sArddham amantrayat|
 15 tadA zimOnpitarO'nyaikaziSyazca yIzOH pazcAd
 agacchatAM tasyAnyaziSyasya mahAyAjakEna
 paricitatvAt sa yIzunA saha mahAyAjakasyATTAlIkAM
 prAvizat| 16 kintu pitarO bahirdvArasya samIpe'tiSThad
 ataEva mahAyAjakEna paricitaH sa ziSyaH
 punarbahirgatvA dauvAyikAyai kathayitvA pitaram
 abhyantaram Anayat| 17 tadA sa dvArarakSika pitaram
 avadat tvaM kiM na tasya mAnavasya ziSyaH? tataH
 sOvadad ahaM na bhavAmi| 18 tataH paraM yatsthAnE
 dAsAH padAtayazca zitahEtOraggArai rvahniM prajvAlya
 tApam sEvitavantastatsthAnE pitarastiSThan taiH saha
 vahnitApam sEvitum Arabhata| 19 tadA ziSyESUpadEzE

ca mahAyAjakEna yIzuH pRSTaH **20** san pratyuktavAn
sarvvalOkAnAM samakSaM kathAmakathayaM guptaM
kAmapi kathAM na kathayitvA yat sthAnaM
yihUdlyAH satataM gacchanti tatra bhajanagEhE
mandirE cAzikSayaM| **21** mattaH kutaH pRcchasi? yE
janA madupadEzam azRNvan tAnEva pRccha
yadyad avadaM tE tat jAninta| **22** tadEtthaM
pratyuditatvAt nikaTasthapadAti ryIzuM capETEnAhatya
vyAharat mahAyAjakam EvaM prativadasi? **23**
tatO yIzuH pratigaditavAn yadyayathArtham
acakathaM tarhi tasyAyathArthasya pramANaM dEhi,
kintu yadi yathArthaM tarhi kutO hEtO rmAm
atAPayaH? **24** pUrvvaM hAnan sabandhanaM taM
kiyaphAmahAyajakasya samIpaM praiSayat| **25**
zimOnpitarastiSThan vahnitApaM sEvatE, Etasmin
samayE kiyantastam apRcchan tvaM kim Etasya janasya
ziSyO na? tataH sOpahnutyAbravId ahaM na bhavAmi|
26 tadA mahAyajakasya yasya dAsasya pitaraH
karNamacchinat tasya kuTumbaH pratyuditavAn udyAnE
tEna saha tiSThantaM tvAM kiM nApazyam? **27** kintu
pitaraH punarapahnutya kathitavAn; tadAnIM
kukkuTO'raut| **28** tadanantaraM pratyUSE tE
kiyaphAgRhAd adhipatE rgRhaM yIzum anayan kintu
yasmin azucitvE jAtE tai rnistArOtsavE na bhOktavyaM,
tasya bhayAd yihUdlyAstadgRhaM nAvizan| **29** aparaM
pIlAtO bahirAgatya tAn pRSThavAn Etasya manuSyasya
kaM dOSaM vadatha? **30** tadA tE pEtyavadan
duSkarmmakAriNi na sati bhavataH samIpE nainaM
samArpayiSyAmaH| **31** tataH pIlAtO'vadad yUyamEnaM

gRhItvA svESAM vyavasthayA vicArayata| tadA
 yihUdIyAH pratyavadan kasyApi manuSyasya
 prANadaNPam karttuM nAsmAkam adhikArO'sti| 32
 EvaM sati yIzuH svasya mRtyau yAM kathAM kathitavAn
 sA saphalAbhavat| 33 tadanantaraM pIlAtaH punarapi tad
 rAjagRhaM gatvA yIzumAhUya pRSTavAn tvaM kiM
 yihUdIyAnAM rAjA? 34 yIzuH pratyavadat tvam EtAM
 kathAM svataH kathayasi kimanyaH kazcin mayi
 kathitavAn? 35 pIlAtO'vadad ahaM kiM yihUdIyAH? tava
 svadEzIyA vizESataH pradhAnayAjakA mama nikaTE
 tvAM samArpayana, tvaM kiM kRtavAn? 36 yIzuH
 pratyavadat mama rAjyam EtajjagatsambandhIyAM na
 bhavati yadi mama rAjyam jagatsambandhIyam
 abhaviSyat tarhi yihUdIyAnAM hastESu yathA samarpitO
 nAbhavaM tadarthaM mama sEvakA ayOtsyan kintu
 mama rAjyam aihikaM na| 37 tadA pIlAtaH kathitavAn,
 tarhi tvaM rAjA bhavasi? yIzuH pratyuktavAn tvaM
 satyaM kathayasi, rAjAhaM bhavAmi; satyatAyAM
 sAkSyAM dAtuM janiM gRhItvA jagatyasmin
 avatIrNavAn, tasmAt satyadharmmapakSapAtinO mama
 kathAM zRNvanti| 38 tadA satyaM kiM? EtAM kathAM
 paSTvA pIlAtaH punarapi bahirgatvA yihUdIyAn
 abhASata, ahaM tasya kamapyaparAdhaM na prApnOmI|
 39 nistArOtsavasamayE yuSmAbhirabhirucita EkO janO
 mayA mOcayitavya ESA yuSmAkaM rItirasti, ataEva
 yuSmAkaM nikaTE yihUdIyAnAM rAjAnaM kiM
 mOcayAmi, yuSmAkam icchA kA? 40 tadA tE sarvve
 ruvantO vyAharan EnaM mAnuSaM nahi barabbAM
 mOcaya| kintu sa barabbA dasyurAsIt|

19 pIlAtO yIzum AnIya kazayA prAhArayat| 2 pazcAt
sEnAgaNaH kaNTakanirmmitaM mukuTaM tasya mastake
samarpya vArttAkIvarNaM rAjaparicchadaM paridhApya,
3 hE yihUdIyAnAM rAjan namaskAra ityuktva taM
capETEnAhantum Arabhata| **4** tada pIlAtaH punarapi
bahirgatva lOkAn avadat, asya kamapyaparAdhaM na
labhE'haM, pazyata tad yuSmAn jnjApayituM yuSmAkaM
sannidhau bahirEnam AnayAmi| **5** tataH paraM yIzuH
kaNTakamukuTavAn vArttAkIvarNavasanavAMzca
bahirAgacchat| tataH pIlAta uktavAn EnaM manuSyaM
pazyata| **6** tada pradhAnayAjakAH padAtayazca
taM dRSTva, EnaM kruzE vidha, EnaM kruzE
vidha, ityuktva ravituM Arabhanta| tataH pIlAtaH
kathitavAn yUyAM svayam EnaM nItva kruzE vidhata,
aham Etasya kamapyaparAdhaM na prAptavAn| **7**
yihUdIyAH pratyavadan asmAkaM yA vyavasthAstE
tadanusArENAsya prANahananam ucitaM yatOyaM svam
Izvarasya putramavadat| **8** pIlAta imAM kathAM zrutva
mahAtrAsayuktaH **9** san punarapi rAjagRha Agatya
yIzuM prSTavAn tvaM kutratyO lokaH? kintu yIzastasya
kimapi pratyuttaraM nAvadat| **10** tataH pIlAt kathitavAna
tvaM kiM mayA sArddhaM na saMlapiSyasi? tvAM kruzE
vEdhituM vA mOcayituM zakti rmamAstE iti kiM tvaM na
jAnAsi? tada yIzuH pratyavadad IzvarENAdaM mamOpari
tava kimapyadhipatitvaM na vidyatE, tathApi yO janO
mAM tava hastE samArpayat tasya mahApAtakaM jAtam|
11 tada yIzuH pratyavadad IzvarENAdattaM mamOpari
tava kimapyadhipatitvaM na vidyatE, tathApi yO janO
mAM tava hastE samArpayat tasya mahApAtakaM jAtam|

12 tadArabhya pIlAtastaM mOcayituM cESTitavAn kintu
yihUdIyA ruvantO vyAharan yadImaM mAnavaM tyajasi
tarhi tvaM kaisarasya mitraM na bhavasi, yO janaH svaM
rAjAnaM vakti saEva kaimarasya viruddhAM kathAM
kathayati| **13** EtAM kathAM zrutvA pIlAtO yIzuM
bahirAnIya nistArOtsavasya AsAdanadinasya
dvitIyapraharAt pUrvvaM prastarabandhananAmni
sthAnE 'rthAt ibrIyabhASayA yad gabbithA kathyate
tasmin sthAnE vicArAsana upAvizat| **14** anantaraM
pIlAtO yihUdIyAn avadat, yuSmAkaM rAjAnaM pazyata|
15 kintu EnaM dUrIkuru, EnaM dUrIkuru, EnaM kruzE
vidha, iti kathAM kathayitvA tE ravitum Arabhanta; tada
pIlAtaH kathitavAn yuSmAkaM rAjAnaM kiM kruzE
vEdhiSyAmi? pradhAnayAjakA uttaram avadan kaisaraM
vinA kOpi rAjAsmAkAM nAsti| **16** tataH pIlAtO yIzuM
kruzE vEdhituM tESAM hastESu samArpayat, tatastE taM
dhrtvA nItavantaH| **17** tataH paraM yIzuH kruzaM
vahan ziraHkapAlam arthAd yad ibrIyabhASayA
gulgaltAM vadanti tasmin sthAna upasthitaH| **18**
tatastE madhyasthAnE taM tasyObhayapArzve
dvAvaparau kruzE'vidhan| **19** aparam ESa yihUdIyAnAM
rAjA nAsaratIyayIzuH, iti vijnjApanaM likhitvA
pIlAtastasya kruzOpari samayOjayat| **20** sA lipiH
ibrIyayUnAnIyarOmIyabhASAbhi rlikhitA; yIzOH
kruzavEdhanasthAnaM nagarasya samIpaM, tasmAd
bahavO yihUdIyAstAM paThitum Arabhanta| **21**
yihUdIyAnAM pradhAnayAjakAH pIlAtamiti nyavEdayan
yihUdIyAnAM rAjEti vAkyaM na kintu ESa svaM
yihUdIyAnAM rAjAnam avadad itthaM likhatu| **22** tataH

pilAta uttaraM dattavAn yallEkhanIyaM tallikhitavAn| 23
 itthaM sEnAgaNO yIzuM kruzE vidhitVA tasya
 paridhEyavastraM caturO bhAgAn kRtvA EkaikasEnA
 EkaikabhAgam agRhlat tasyOttariyavastranjcAgRhlat|
 kintUttariyavastraM sUcisEvanaM vinA sarvvam
 UtaM| 24 tasmAttE vyAharan Etat kaH prApsyati?
 tanna khaNPayitVA tatra guTikApAtaM karavAma|
 vibhajantE'dharIyaM mE vasanaM tE parasparaM|
 mamOttariyavastrArthaM guTikAM pAtayanti ca| iti
 yadvAkyAM dharmmapustake likhitamAstE tat
 sEnAgaNEtthaM vyavaharaNAt siddhamabhavat| 25
 tadAnIM yIzO rmAtA mAtu rbhaginI ca yA kliyapA
 bhAryyA mariyam magdalInI mariyam ca EtAstasya
 kruzasya sannidhau samatiSThan| 26 tatO yIzuH
 svamAtaraM priyatamaziSyanjca samIpE danPAYamAnau
 vilOkya mAtaram avadat, hE yOSid EnaM tava
 putraM pazya, 27 ziSyantvavadat, EnAM tava
 mAtaraM pazya| tataH sa ziSyastadghaTikAyAM
 tAM nijagRhaM nItavAn| 28 anantaraM sarvvaM
 karmmAdhunA sampannamabhUt yIzuriti jnjAtVA
 dharmmapustakasya vacanaM yathA siddhaM bhavati
 tadartham akathayat mama pipASA jAtA| 29 tatastamin
 sthAnE amlarasEna pUrNapAtrasthityA tE spanjjamEkaM
 tadamlarasEnArdrIkRtya EsObnalE tad yOjayitVA
 tasya mukhasya sannidhAvasthApayan| 30 tAdA
 yIzuramlarasaM gRhItVA sarvvaM siddham iti kathAM
 kathayitVA mastakaM namayan prANAn paryatyajat| 31
 tadvinam AsAdanadinaM tasmAt parE'hani vizrAmavArE
 dEhA yathA kruzOpari na tiSThanti, yataH sa

vizrAmavArO mahAdinamAsIt, tasmAd yihUdIyAH
 pIlAtanikaTaM gatvA tESAM pAdabhanjjanasya
 sthAnAntaranayanasya cAnumatiM prArthayanta| 32
 ataH sEnA Agatya yIzunA saha kruzE hatayOH
 prathamadvitIyacOrayOH pAdAn abhanjjan; 33 kintu
 yIzOH sannidhiM gatvA sa mRta iti dRSTvA tasya pAdau
 nAbhanjjan| 34 pazcAd EkO yOddhA zUlAghAtEna tasya
 kukSim avidhat tatksaNAt tasmAd raktaM jalanjca
 niragacchat| 35 yo janO'sya sAkSyAM dadAti sa
 svayaM dRSTavAn tasyEdaM sAkSyAM satyaM
 tasya katha yuSmAkAM vizvAsAM janayituM
 yOgyA tat sa jAnAti| 36 tasyaikam asdhyapi na
 bhaMkSyatE, 37 tadvad anyazAstrEpi likhyatE, yathA,
 "dRSTipAtaM kariSyanti tE'vidhan yantu tamprati|" 38
 arimathIyanagarasya yUSaphnAmA ziSya Eka
 AsIt kintu yihUdIyEbhyO bhayAt prakAzitO na
 bhavati; sa yIzO rdEhaM nEtUM pIlAtasyAnumatiM
 prArthayata, tataH pIlAtEnAnumatE sati sa gatvA yIzO
 rdEham anayat| 39 aparaM yo nikadImO rAtrau
 yIzOH samIpam agacchat sOpi gandharasEna
 mizritaM prAyENa panjcazatsETakamaguruM
 gRhItvAgacchat| 40 tatastE yihUdIyAnAM zmazAnE
 sthApanarItyanusArENa tatsugandhidravYENa sahitaM
 tasya dEhaM vastrENAvESTayan| 41 aparanjca yatra
 sthAnE taM kruzE'vidhan tasya nikaTasthOdyAnE yatra
 kimapi mRtadEhaM kadApi nAstHapyata tAdRzam
 EkaM nUtanaM zmazAnam AsIt| 42 yihUdIyAnAm
 AsAdanadinAgamanAt tE tasmin samIpasthazmazAnE
 yIzum azAyayan|

20 anantaraM saptAhasya prathamadinE 'tipratyUSE
 'ndhakArE tiSThati magdalInI mariyam tasya
 zmazAnasya nikaTaM gatvA zmazAnasya mukhAt
 prastaramapasAritam apazyat| **2** pazcAd dhAvitvA
 zimOnpitarAya yIzOH priyatamaziSyAya cEdam
 akathayat, lOkAH zmazAnAt prabhuM nItvA
 kutrAstHApayan tad vaktuM na zaknOmi| **3** ataH pitaraH
 sOnyaziSyazca barhi rbhutvA zmazAnastHAnaM gantum
 ArabhEtAM| **4** ubhayOrdhAvatOH sOnyaziSyaH pitaraM
 pazcAt tyaktvA pUrvvaM zmazAnastHAna upasthitavAn|
5 tadA prahvIbhUya sthApitavastrANi dRSTavAn
 kintu na prAvizat| **6** aparaM zimOnpitara Agatya
 zmazAnastHAnaM pravizya **7** sthApitavastrANi
 mastakasya vastranjca pRthak sthAnAntarE sthApitaM
 dRSTavAn| **8** tataH zmazAnastHAnaM pUrvvam
 AgatO yOnyaziSyaH sOpi pravizya tAdRzaM dRSTA
 vyazvasIt| **9** yataH zmazAnAt sa utthApayitavya Etasya
 dharmmapustakavacanasya bhAvaM tE tadA vOddhuM
 nAzankuvan| **10** anantaraM tau dvau ziSyau svaM svaM
 gRhaM parAvRtyAgacchatAm| **11** tataH paraM mariyam
 zmazAnadvArasya bahiH sthitvA rOditum Arabhata tato
 rudatI prahvIbhUya zmazAnaM vilOkya **12** yIzOH
 zayanastHAnasya ziraHsthAnE padatalE ca dvayO rdizO
 dvau svargIyadUtAvupaviSTau samapazyat| **13** tau
 pRSTavantau hE nAri kutO rOdiSi? sAvadat lOkA mama
 prabhuM nItvA kutrAstHApayan iti na jAnAmi| **14**
 ityuktvA mukhaM parAvRtya yIzuM daNPayamAnam
 apazyat kintu sa yIzuriti sA jnjAtuM nAzaknOt| **15** tadA
 yIzustAm apRcchat hE nAri kutO rOdiSi? kaM vA

mRgayasE? tataH sA tam udyAnasEvakaM jnjAtvA
 vyAharat, hE mahEccha tvAM yadItaH sthAnAt taM
 nItavAn tarhi kutrAstHApayastad vada tatsthAnAt tam
 AnayAmi| 16 tadA yIzustAm avadat hE mariyam| tataH sA
 parAvRtya pratyavadat hE rabbUnI arthAt hE gurO| 17
 tadA yIzuravadat mAM mA dhara, idAnIM pituH samIpE
 UrddhvagamanaM na karOmi kintu yO mama
 yuSmAkanjca pitA mama yuSmAkanjcEzvarastasya
 nikaTa UrddhvagamanaM karttum udyatOsmi, imAM
 kathAM tvAM gatvA mama bhrAtRgaNaM jnjApaya| 18
 tatO magdalInimariyam tatksANAd gatvA prabhustasyai
 darzanaM dattvA kathA EtA akathayad iti vArttAM
 ziSyEbhyO'kathayat| 19 tataH paraM saptAhasya
 prathamadinasya sandhyAsamayE ziSyA Ekatra militvA
 yihUdiyEbhyO bhiyA dvAraruddham akurvvan, Etasmin
 kAlE yIzustESAM madhyasthAnE tiSThan akathayad
 yuSmAkAM kalyANaM bhUyAt| 20 ityuktvA nijahastaM
 kukSinjca darzitavAn, tataH ziSyAH prabhuM dRSTvA
 hRSTA abhavan| 21 yIzuH punaravadad yuSmAkAM
 kalyANaM bhUyAt pitA yathA mAM praiSayat
 tathAhamapi yuSmAn prESayAmi| 22 ityuktvA sa
 tESAmupari dirghaprazvAsaM dattvA kathitavAn
 pavitram AtmAnaM gRhIta| 23 yUyaM yESAM pApAni
 mOcayiSyatha tE mOcayiSyantE yESAnjca pApAti na
 mOcayiSyatha tE na mOcayiSyantE| 24 dvAdazamadhyE
 gaNitO yamajO thOmAnAmA ziSyO yIzOrAgamanakAlai
 taiH sArddhaM nAsIt| 25 atO vayaM prabhUm
 apazyAmEti vAkyE'nyaziSyairukTE sOvadat, tasya
 hastayO rlahakIlakAnAM cihnaM na vilOkya taccihnam

aggulyA na spRSTvA tasya kukSau hastaM nArOpya
cAhaM na vizvasiSyAmi| 26 aparam aSTamE'hni gatE
sati thOmAsahitaH ziSyagaNa Ekatra militvA
dvAraM ruddhvAbhyantara AsIt, Etarhi yIzusteSAM
madhyasthAnE tiSThan akathayat, yuSmAkAM kuzalaM
bhUyAt| 27 pazcAt thAmai kathitavAn tvam aggulIm
atrArpayitvA mama karau pazya karaM prasAryya mama
kukSAvarpaya nAvizvasya| 28 tadA thOmA avadat, hE
mama prabhO hE madIzvara| 29 yIzurakathayat, hE
thOmA mAM nirIkSyA vizvasiSi yE na dRSTvA vizvasanti
taEva dhanyAH| 30 EtadanyAni pustake'smin alikhitAni
bahUnyAz CaryyakarmmANi yIzuH ziSyANAM purastAd
akarOt| 31 kintu yIzurIzvarasyAbhiSiktaH suta
EvEti yathA yUyAM vizvasitha vizvasya ca tasya
nAmnA paramAyuH prApnutha tadartham EtAni
sarvvANyalikhyanta|

21 tataH paraM tibiriyAjaladhEstaTE yIzuH
punarapi ziSyEbhyO darzanaM dattavAn
darzanasyAkhyAnamidam| 2 zimOnpitarAH
yamajathOmA gAlIlyakAnnAnagaranivAsI nithanEl
sivadeH putrAvanyau dvau ziSyau caitESvEkatra militESu
zimOnpitarO'kathayat matsyAn dhartuM yAmi| 3 tataste
vyAharan tarhi vayamapi tvayA sArddhaM yAmAH tadA
tE bahirgataH santaH kSipraM nAvam ArOhan kintu
tasyAM rajanyAm Ekamapi na prApnuvan| 4 prabhAtE
sati yIzustaTE sthitavAn kintu sa yIzuriti ziSyA jnjAtuM
nAzaknuvan| 5 tadA yIzurapRcchat, hE vatsA sannidhau
kinjcit khAdyadravyam AstE? tE'vadan kimapi
nAsti| 6 tadA sO'vadat naukAyA dakSiNapArzve

jAlaM nikSipata tatO lapsyadhvE, tasmAt tai
 rnikSiptE jAlE matsyA EtAvantO'patan yEna tE
 jAlamAkRSya nOttOlayituM zaktAH| 7 tasmAd yIZOH
 priyatamaziSyAH pitarAyAkathayat ESa prabhu rbhavEt,
 ESa prabhuriti vAcAM zrutvaiva zimOn nagnatAhEtO
 rmatsyadhAriNa uttarIyavastraM paridhAya hradaM
 pratyudalamphayat| 8 aparE ziSyA matsyaiH sArddhaM
 jAlam AkarSantaH kSudranaukAM vAhayitvA
 kUlAMayan tE kUlAd atidUrE nAsan dvizatahastEbhyO
 dUra Asan ityanumIyatE| 9 tIRA M prAptaistaistatra
 prajvalitAgnistadupari matsyAH pUpAzca dRSTAH| 10
 tatO yIzurakathayad yAn matsyAn adharata tESAM
 katipayAn Anayata| 11 ataH zimOnpitaraH parAvRtya
 gatvA bRhadbhistripanjcAzadadhikazatamatsyaiH
 paripUrNaM tajjAlam AkRSyOdatOlayat kintvEtAvadbhi
 rmatsyairapi jAlaM nAchidyata| 12 anantaraM yIzustAn
 avAdit yUyamAgatya bhUMgdhvAM; tadA saEva
 prabhuriti jnjAtatvAt tvaM kaH? iti praSTuM
 ziSyANAM kasyApi pragalbhatA nAbhavat| 13 tatO
 yIzurAgatya pUpAn matsyAMzca gRhItvA tEbhyaH
 paryyavESayat| 14 itthaM zmazAnAdutthAnAt paraM
 yIzuH ziSyEbhyastRtIyavAraM darzanaM dattavAn| 15
 bhOjanE samAptE sati yIzuH zimOnpitaraM pRSTavAn,
 hE yUnasaH putra zimOn tvaM kim EtEbhyOdhikaM mayi
 prIyase? tataH sa uditavAn satyaM prabhO tvayi
 priyE'haM tad bhavAn jAnAti; tadA yIzurakathayat tarhi
 mama mESazAvakagaNaM pAlaya| 16 tataH sa
 dvitIyavAraM pRSTavAn hE yUnasaH putra zimOn tvaM
 kiM mayi prIyase? tataH sa uktavAn satyaM prabhO tvayi

priyE'haM tad bhavAn jAnAti; tadA yIzurakathayata tarhi
 mama mESagaNaM pAlaya| 17 pazcAt sa tRtIyavAraM
 pRSTavAn, hE yUnasaH putra zimOn tvaM kiM mayi
 priyase? EtadvAkyam tRtIyavAraM pRSTavAn tasmAt
 pitarO duHkhitO bhUtva'kathayat hE prabhO bhavataH
 kimapyagOcaram nAsti tvayyahaM priyE tad bhavAn
 jAnAti; tatO yIzuravadat tarhi mama mESagaNaM pAlaya|
 18 ahaM tubhyaM yathArthaM kathayAmi yauvanakALE
 svayam baddhakaTi ryatRecchA tatra yAtavAn kintvitaH
 param vRddhE vayasi hastaM vistArayiSyasi,
 anyajanastvam baddhva yatra gantum tavEcchA na
 bhavati tvAM dhRtva tatra nESyati| 19 phalataH
 kiDRzEna maraNEna sa Izvarasya mahimAnaM
 prakAzayiSyati tad bOdhayituM sa iti vAkyam
 prOktavan| ityuktE sati sa tamavOcat mama pazcAd
 Agaccha| 20 yO janO rAtrikALE yIZO rvakSO'valambya, hE
 prabhO kO bhavantaM parakarESu samarpayiSyati
 vAkyam pRSTavAn, taM yIZOH priyatamaziSyam pazcAd
 AgacchantaM 21 pitarO mukhaM parAvarttya vilOkya
 yIZuM pRSTavAn, hE prabhO Etasya mAnavasya
 kiDRzI gati rbhaviSyati? 22 sa pratyavadat, mama
 punarAgamanaparyantaM yadi taM sthApayitum
 icchAmi tatra tava kiM? tvaM mama pazcAd Agaccha| 23
 tasmAt sa ziSyO na mariSyati bhrAtRgaNamadhyE
 kiMvadanti jAta kintu sa na mariSyati vAkyam yIZu
 rnAvadat kEvalaM mama punarAgamanaparyantaM
 yadi taM sthApayitum icchAmi tatra tava kiM? iti
 vAkyam uktavan| 24 yO jana EtAni sarvvANi
 likhitavan atra sAkSyanjca dattavan saEva sa ziSyah,

tasya sAkSyAM pramANamiti vayaM jAnImaH| 25
yIzurEtEbhyO'parANYapi bahUni karmmANi kRtavAn
tAni sarvvANi yadyEkaikaM kRtvA likhyantE tarhi
granthA EtAvantO bhavanti tESAM dhAraNE pRthivyAM
sthAnaM na bhavati| iti||

prEritAH

1hE thiyaphila, yIzuH svamanOnItAn prEritAn
pavitrENAtmanA samAdizya yasmin dinE
svargamArOhat yAM yAM kriyAmakarOt yadyad
upAdizacca tAni sarvvANi pUrvvaM mayA
likhitAni| **2** sa svanidhanaduHkhabhOgAt param
anEkapratyayakSapramANauH svaM saJivaM darzayitVA
3 catvAriMzaddinAni yAvat tEbhyaH prEritEbhyO
darzanaM dattvEzvarIyarAjyasya varNanama akarOt| **4**
anantaraM tESAM sabhAM kRtvA ityAjnjApayat, yUyaM
yirUzAlamO'nyatra gamanamakRtvA yastin pitrAggIkRtE
mama vadanAt kathA azRNuta tatprAptim apEkSya
tiSthata| **5** yOhan jalE majjitAvAn kintvalpadinamadhyE
yUyaM pavitra Atmani majjitA bhaviSyatha|
6 pazcAt tE sarvvE militVA tam apRcchan hE
prabhO bhavAn kimidAnIM punarapi rAjyam
isrAyElIyalOkAnAM karESu samarpayiSyati? **7** tataH
sOvadat yAn sarvvAn kAlAn samayAMzca pita
svavazE'sthApayat tAn jnjAtRM yuSmAkam adhikArO
na jAyatE| **8** kintu yuSmAsu pavitrasyAtmana
AvirbhAvE sati yUyaM zaktiM prApya yirUzAlami
samastayihUdAzOmironAdEzayOH pRthivyAH sImAM
yAvad yAvantO dEzAstESu yarvvESu ca mayi sAkSyaM
dAsyatha| **9** iti vAkyamuktVA sa tESAM samakSaM
svargaM nItO'bhavat, tatO mEghamAruhya tESAM
dRSTErAgOcarO'bhavat| **10** yasmin samayE tE vihAyasaM
pratyanyadRSTyA tasya tAdRzam Urdvvagamanam
apazyan tasminnEva samayE zuklavastrau dvau janau
tESAM sannidhau danPAYamAnau kathitavantau, **11** hE

gAlIlyalOkA yUYaM kimarthaM gagaNaM prati nirIkSya
 daNPayamAnAstiSThatha? yuSmAkaM samIpAt svargaM
 nItO yO yIzustaM yUYaM yathA svargam ArOhantam
 adarzam tathA sa punazcAgamiSyati| 12 tataH paraM tE
 jaitunanAmnaH parvvatAd vizrAmavArasya pathaH
 parimANam arthAt prAyENArddhakraOzaM durasthaM
 yirUzAlamnagaraM parAvRtyAgacchan| 13 nagaraM
 pravizya pitarO yAkUb yOhan AndriyaH philipaH thOma
 barthajamayO mathirAlphIyaputrO yAkUb udyOga
 zimOn yAkUbO bhrAtA yihUda EtE sarvve yatra sthAnE
 pravasanti tasmin uparitanaprakOSThe prAvizan| 14
 pazcAd imE kiyatyaH striyazca yIzO rmAtA mariyam
 tasya bhrAtarazcaite sarvva EkacittIbhUta satataM
 vinayEna vinayEna prArthayanta| 15 tasmin samayE tatra
 sthAnE sAkalyEna viMzatyadhikazataM ziSyA Asan| tataH
 pitarastESAM madhyE tiSThan uktavAn 16 hE
 bhrAtRgaNa yIzudhAriNAM lokAnAM pathadarzakO yO
 yihUdAstasmin dAyUda pavitra AtmA yAM kathAM
 kathayAmAsa tasyAH pratyakSIbhavanasyAvazyakatvam
 AsIt| 17 sa janO'smAkaM madhyavarttI san asyAH sEvAyA
 aMzam alabhata| 18 tadanantaraM kukarmmaNA
 labdhaM yanmUlyam tEna kSEtramEkaM krItam aparaM
 tasmin adhOmukhE bhRmau patite sati tasyOdarasya
 vidIrNatvAt sarvva nAPyO niragacchan| 19 EtAM kathAM
 yirUzAlamnivAsinaH sarvve loka vidAnti; tESAM
 nijabhASaya tatKSEtranjca hakaldAmA, arthAt
 raktakSEtramiti vikhyAtamAstE| 20 anyacca, nikEtanaM
 tadlyantu zunyamEva bhaviSyati| tasya dUSyE
 nivAsArthaM kOpi sthAsyati naiva hi| anya Eva janastasya

padaM saMprApsyati dhruvaM| itthaM gitapustake
 likhitamAstE| 21 atO yOhanO majjanam ArabhyAsmAkaM
 samIpAt prabhO ryIzOH svargArOhaNadinaM yAvat
 sOsmAkaM madhyE yAvanti dinAni yApitavAn 22 tAvanti
 dinAni yE mAnava asmAbhiH sArddhaM tiSThanti
 tESAm EkEna janEnAsmAbhiH sArddhaM yIzOrutthAnE
 sAkSiNA bhavitavyaM| 23 atO yasya rUPhi ryuSTO yaM
 barzabbEtyuktVAhUyanti sa yUSaph matathizca
 dvAvEtau pRthak kRtvA ta Izvarasya sannidhau prAryya
 kathitavantaH, 24 hE sarvvAntaryyAmin paramEzvara,
 yihUDAH sEvanaprEritatvapadacyutaH 25 san
 nijasthAnam agacchat, tatpadaM labdhum EnayO
 rjanayO rmadhyE bhavatA ko'bhirucitastadasmAn
 darzyatAM| 26 tatO guTikApATE kRtE matathirniracIyata
 tasmAt sOnyESAm EkAdazAnAM praritAnAM madhyE
 gaNitObhvat|

2 aparanjca nistArOtsavAt paraM panjcAzattamE dinE
 samupasthitE sati tE sarvvE EkAcittIbhUya sthAna
 Ekasmin militA Asan| 2 EtasminnEva samayE'kasmAd
 AkAzAt pracaNPAtyugravAyOH zabdavad EkaH zabda
 Agatya yasmin gRhE ta upAvizan tad gRhaM samastaM
 vyApnOt| 3 tataH paraM vahnizikhAsvarUpA jihvAH
 pratyakSibhUya vibhaktAH satyaH pratijanOrddhve
 sthagitA abhUvan| 4 tasmAt sarvvE pavitrENAtmanA
 paripUrNAH santa AtmA yathA vAcitavAn
 tadanusArENAnyadEzIyAnAM bhASA uktavantaH|
 5 tasmin samayE pRthivIsthasarvvadEzEbhyO
 yihUdIyamatAvalambinO bhaktalOkA yirUzAlami
 prAvasan; 6 tasyAH kathAyAH kiMvadantyA jAtatvAt

sarvvE lOkA militvA nijanijabhASayA ziSyANAM
kathAkathanaM zrutvA samudvignA abhavan| 7
sarvvaEva vismayApannA AzcaryyAnvitAzca santaH
parasparaM uktavantaH pazyata yE kathAM kathayanti
tE sarvvE gAlilIyalOkAH kiM na bhavanti? 8 tarhi vayaM
pratyEkazaH svasvajanmadEzIyabhASAbhiH kathA
EtESAM zRNumaH kimidaM? 9 pArthI-mAdI-
arAmnahaarayimdezAnivAsimanO yihUda-kappadakyA-
panta-AziyA- 10 phrugiyA-pamphuliyA-misaranivAsinaH
kurINInikaTavarttilUbyapradEzanivAsinO rOmanagarAd
AgatA yihUdIyalOkA yihUdIyatagrAhiNaH
kritIyA arAbIyAdayO lOkAzca yE vayam
11 asmAkaM nijanijabhASAbhirEtESAM
IzvariyamahAkarmmavyAkhyAnaM zRNumaH| 12 itthaM
tE sarvvaEva vismayApannaH sandigdhacittAH santaH
parasparamUcuH, asya kO bhAvaH? 13 aparE kEcit
parihasya kathitavanta EtE navInadrAkSarasEna mattA
abhavan| 14 tAdA pitara EkAdazabhi rjanaiH sAkaM
tiSThan tAllokan uccaiHkAram avadat, hE yihUdIyA hE
yirUzAlamnivAsinaH sarvvE, avadhAnaM kRtvA
madiyavAkyam budhyadhvaM| 15 idAnIm EkayAmAd
adhika vELA nAsti tasmAd yUyam yad anumAtha
manava imE madyapAnEna mattAstanna| 16 kintu
yOyElbhaviSyadvaktraitadvAkyamuktaM yathA, 17
IzvaraH kathayAmAsa yugAntasamayE tvaham|
varSiSyAmi svamAtmAnaM sarvvaprANyupari
dhruvam| bhAvivAkyam vadiSyanti kanyaH putrAzca
vastutaH|pratyAdEzanjca prApsyanti yuSmAkaM
yuvamAnavaH| tathA prAcInalOkAstu svapnAn

drakSyanti nizcitaM| 18 varSiSyAmi tadAtmAnaM
dAsadAsIjanOpiri| tEnaiva bhAvivAkyAM tE vadiSyanti hi
sarvvazaH| 19 UrddhvasthE gagaNE caiva nIcasthE
pRthivItalE| zONitAni bRhadbhAnUn ghanadhUmAdikAni
ca| cihnAni darzayiSyAmi mahAz CaryyA kriyAstathA| 20
mahAbhayAnakasyaiva taddinasya parEzituH|
purAgamAd raviH kRSNO raktazcandrO bhaviSyataH| 21
kintu yaH paramEzasya nAmni samprArthayiSyatE| saEva
manujO nUnaM paritrAtO bhaviSyati|| 22 atO hE
isrAyElvaMzIyalOkAH sarvve kathAyAmEtasyAm manO
nidhaddhvaM nAsaratIyO yIzurIzvarasya manOnItaH
pumAn Etad IzvarastatkRtairAz CaryyA dbhutakarmmabhi
rlakSaNaizca yuSmAkAM sAkSAdEva pratipAditavAn
iti yUyaM jAnItha| 23 tasmin yIzau Izvarasya
pUrvvanizcitamantraNAnirUpaNAnusArENa mRtyau
samarpitE sati yUyaM taM dhRtvA duSTalOkAnAM
hastaiH kruze vidhitvAhata| 24 kintvIzvarastaM
nidhanasya bandhanAnmOcayitvA udasthApayat yataH
sa mRtyunA baddhastiSThatIti na sambhavati| 25 Etastin
dAyUdapi kathitavAn yathA, sarvvadA mama sAkSAttaM
sthApaya paramEzvaraM| sthitE maddakSiNE tasmin
skhaliSyAmi tvahaM nahi| 26 AnandiSyati taddhEtO
rmAmakInaM manastu vai| AhlAdiSyati jihvApi madIya
tu tathaiva ca| pratyAzaya zarIrantu madIyaM
vaizayiSyatE| 27 paralOkE yatO hEtOstvam mAM naiva hi
tyakSyasi| svakIyaM puNyavantaM tvaM kSayituM naiva
dAsyasi| EvaM jIvanamArgaM tvaM mAmEva
darzayiSyasi| (Hadēs g86) 28 svasammukhE ya AnandO
dakSiNE svasya yat sukhaM| anantaM tEna mAM pUrNaM

kariSyasi na saMzayaH|| 29 hE bhrAtarO'smAkaM tasya
 pUrvvapuruSasya dAyUdaH kathAM spaSTaM
 kathayituM mAma anumanyadhvaM, sa prANAn tyaktvA
 zmazAnE sthApitObhavad adyApi tat zmazAnam
 asmAkaM sannidhau vidyatE| 30 phalatO laukikabhAvEna
 dAyUdO vaMzE khrISTaM janma grAhayitvA tasyaiva
 siMhAsanE samuvESTuM tamutthApayiSyati
 paramEzvaraH zapathaM kutvA dAyUdaH samIpa imam
 aggIkAraM kRtavAn, 31 iti jnjAtvA dAyUd bhaviSyadvAdi
 san bhaviSyatkAlIyajnjAnEna khrISTOtthAnE
 kathAmimAM kathayAmAsa yathA tasyAtmA paralOkE
 na tyakSyatE tasya zarIranjca na kSESyati; (Hadēs g86) 32
 ataH paramEzvara EnaM yIzuM zmazAnAd udasthApayat
 tatra vayaM sarvvE sAkSiNa AsmahE| 33 sa Izvarasya
 dakSiNakarENOnnatiM prApya pavitra Atmina pitA
 yamaggIkAraM kRtavAn tasya phalaM prApya yat
 pazyatha zRNutha ca tadavarSat| 34 yatO dAyUd svargaM
 nArurOha kintu svayam imAM kathAm akathayad yathA,
 mama prabhumidaM vAkyamavadat paramEzvaraH| 35
 tava zatrUnahaM yAvat pAdapIThaM karOmi na| tAvat
 kAlaM madIyE tvaM dakSavArzva upAviza| 36 atO
 yaM yIzuM yUyaM kruzE'hata paramEzvarastaM
 prabhutvAbhiSiktatvapadE nyayumktEti isrAyElIyA
 lOkA nizcitaM jAnantu| 37 EtAdRzIM kathAM
 zrutvA tESAM hRdayAnAM vidIrNatvAt tE pitarAya
 tadanyaprEritEbhyazca kathitavantaH, hE bhrAtRgaNa
 vayaM kiM kariSyAmaH? 38 tataH pitaraH pratyavadad
 yUyaM sarvvE svaM svaM manaH parivarttayadhvaM
 tathA pApamOcanArthaM yIzukhrISTasya nAmna

majjitAzca bhavata, tasmAd dAnarUpaM paritram
 AtmAnaM lapsyatha| 39 yatO yuSmAkaM
 yuSmatsantAnAnAnjca dUrasthasarvvalOkAnAnjca
 nimittam arthAd asmAkaM prabhuH paramEzvarO
 yAvatO lAkAn AhvAsyati tESAM sarvvESAM nimittam
 ayamagglkAra AstE| 40 EtadanyAbhi rbahukathAbhiH
 pramANaM datvAkathayat EtEbhyO vipathagAmibhyO
 varttamAnalOkEbhyaH svAn rakSata| 41 tataH paraM yE
 sAnandAstAM kathAm agRhlan tE majjitA abhavan|
 tasmin divase prAyENa trINi sahasrANi lOkAstESAM
 sapakSAH santaH 42 prEritAnAm upadEzE saggatau
 pUpabhanjjanE prArthanAsu ca manaHsaMyOgaM
 kRtvAtiSThan| 43 prEritai rnAnAprakAralakSaNESu
 mahAzcaryyakarmamasu ca darzitESu sarvvalOkAnAM
 bhayamupasthitaM| 44 vizvAsakAriNaH sarvva ca saha
 tiSThanataH| svESAM sarvvAH sampattIH sAdhAraNyEna
 sthApayitvAbhunjjata| 45 phalatO gRhANi dravyANi ca
 sarvvANi vikrIya sarvvESAM svasvaprayOjanAnusArENa
 vibhajya sarvvEbhyO'dadan| 46 sarvva EkacittIbhUya
 dinE dinE mandirE santiSThamAnA gRhE gRhE
 ca pUpAnabhanjjanta Izvarasya dhanyavAdaM
 kurvvantO lokaiH samAdRtAH paramAnandEna
 saralAntaHkaraNEna bhOjanaM pAnanjcakurvvan| 47
 paramEzvarO dinE dinE paritrANabhAjanai rmaNPalIm
 avarddhayat|

3 tRtIyayAmavElAyAM satyAM prArthanAyAH samayE
 pitarayOhanau sambhUya mandiraM gacchataH| 2
 tasminnEva samayE mandirapravEzakAnAM samIpE
 bhikSaraNArthaM yaM janmakhanjjamAnuSaM loka

mandirasya sundaranAmni dvArE pratidinam
 asthApayan taM vahantastadvAraM Anayan| 3 tAdA
 pitarayOhanau mantiraM pravESTum udyatau vilOkya sa
 khanjjastau kinjcid bhikSitavAn| 4 tasmAd yOhanA
 sahitaH pitarastam ananyadRSTyA nirIkSya prOktavAn
 AvAM prati dRSTiM kuru| 5 tataH sa kinjcit prAptyAzayA
 tau prati dRSTiM kRtavAn| 6 tAdA pitarO gaditavAn
 mama nikaTE svarNarUpyAdi kimapi nAsti kintu yadAstE
 tad dadAmi nAsaratIyasya yIzukhrISTasya nAmnA
 tvamutthAya gamanAgamanE kuru| 7 tataH paraM sa
 tasya dakSiNakaraM dhRtvA tam udatOlayat; tEna
 tatKsANat tasya janasya pAdagulphayOH sabalatvAt sa
 ullamphya prOthhAya gamanAgamanE 'karOt| 8 tatO
 gamanAgamanE kurvvan ullamphan IzvaraM
 dhanyaM vadan tAbhyAM sArddhaM mandiraM
 prAvizat| 9 tataH sarvve lOkAstAM gamanAgamanE
 kurvantam IzvaraM dhanyaM vadantanjca vilOkya 10
 mandirasya sundarE dvArE ya upavizya bhikSitavAn
 saEvAyam iti jnjAtvA taM prati tayA ghaTanayA
 camatkRta vismayApannAzcAbhavan| 11 yaH khanjjaH
 svasthObhavat tEna pitarayOhanOH karayOrdhTatayOH
 satOH sarvve lOkA sannidhim Agacchan| 12 tad dRSTvA
 pitarastEbhyO'kathayat, hE isrAyElIyalOkA yUyaM kuto
 'nEnAzcaryyaM manyadhve? AvAM nijazaktyA yadvA
 nijapuNyEna khanjjamanuSyamEnAM gamitavantAviti
 cintayitvA AvAM prati kuto'nanyadRSTiM kurutha? 13
 yaM yIzuM yUyaM parakarESu samArpayata tatO yaM
 pIlAtO mOcyaitum Ecchat tathApi yUyaM tasya sAKSAn
 nAggikRtavanta ibrAhIma ishAkO yAkUbazcEzvarO'rthAd

asmAkAM pUrvvapuruSANAM IzvaraH svaputrasya tasya
 yIzO rmahimAnaM prAkAzayat| 14 kintu yUyaM taM
 pavitraM dhArmmikaM pumAMsaM nAggIkRtya
 hatyAkAriNamEkaM svEbhyO dAtum ayAcadhvaM| 15
 pazcAt taM jIvanasyAdhipatim ahata kintvIzvaraH
 zmazAnAt tam udasthApayata tatra vayaM sAkSiNa
 AsmahE| 16 imaM yaM mAnuSaM yUyaM pazyatha
 paricinutha ca sa tasya nAmni vizvAsakaraNAt
 calanazaktiM labdhavAn tasmin tasya yO vizvAsaH sa
 taM yuSmAkAM sarvvESAM sAkSat sampUrNarUpENa
 svastham akArSIt| 17 hE bhrAtarO yUyaM yuSmAkam
 adhipatayazca ajnjAtvA karmmANyEtAni kRtavanta
 idAnIM mamaiSa bOdho jAyatE| 18 kintvIzvaraH
 khrISTasya duHkhabhOgE bhaviSyadvAdinAM
 mukhEbhyO yAM yAM kathAM pUrvvamakathayat tAH
 kathA itthaM siddhA akarOt| 19 ataH svESAM
 pApamOcanArthaM khEdaM kRtvA manAMsi
 parivarttayadhvaM, tasmAd IzvarAt sAntvanAprAptEH
 samaya upasthAsyati; 20 punazca pUrvvakAlam Arabhya
 pracAritO yO yIzukhrISTastam IzvarO yuSmAn prati
 prESayiSyati| 21 kintu jagataH sRSTimArabhya
 IzvarO nijapavitrabhaviSyadvAdigaNOna yathA
 kathitavAn tadanusArENa sarvvESAM kAryyANAM
 siddhiparyyantaM tEna svargE vAsaH karttavyaH| (aiōn
 g165) 22 yuSmAkAM prabhuH paramEzvarO yuSmAkAM
 bhrAtRgaNamadhyAt matsadRzaM bhaviSyadvaktAram
 utpAdayiSyati, tataH sa yat kinjcit kathayiSyati tatra
 yUyaM manAMsi nidhaddhvaM| 23 kintu yaH kazcit
 prANI tasya bhaviSyadvAdinaH kathAM na grahISyati sa

nijalOkAnAM madhyAd ucchEtsyatE," imAM kathAm
asmAkaM pUrvvapuruSEbhyaH kEvalO mUsAH
kathayAmAsa iti nahi, 24 zimUyElbhaviSyadvAdinam
Arabhya yAvantO bhaviSyadvAkyam akathayan tE
sarvvaEva समयasyaitasya kathAm akathayan| 25
yUyamapi tESAM bhaviSyadvAdinAM santAnAH, "tava
vaMzOdbhavapuMsA sarvvadEzIyA loka AziSaM prAptA
bhaviSyanti", ibrAhImE kathAmEtAM kathayitVA
IzvarOsmAkaM pUrvvapuruSaiH sArddhaM yaM
niyamaM sthirIkRtavAn tasya niyamasyAdhikAriNOpi
yUyaM bhavatha| 26 ata IzvarO nijaputraM yIzum
utthApya yuSmAkaM sarvvESAM svasvapApAt
parAvarttya yuSmabhyam AziSaM dAtuM
prathamatastaM yuSmAkaM nikaTaM prESitavAn|

4 yasmin samayE pitarayOhanau lokAn upadizatastasmin
samayE yAjaka mandirasya sEnApatayaH sidUkIgaNazca
2 tayOr upadEzakarane khrISTasyOtthAnam upalakSya
sarvvESAM mRtAnAm utthAnaprastAvE ca vyagraH
santastAvupAgaman| 3 tau dhRtvA dinAvasAnakAraNAt
paradinaparyyanantaM ruddhvA sthApitavantaH| 4
tathApi yE lokAstayOrupadEzam azRNvan tESAM
prAyENa panjasahasrANi janA vyazvasan| 5
parE'hani adhipatayaH prAcInA adhyApakAzca
hAnananAmA mahAyAjakaH 6 kiyaphA yOhan
sikandara ityAdayO mahAyAjakasya jnjAtayaH sarvve
yirUzAlamnagarE militAH| 7 anantaraM prEritau madhyE
sthApayitvApRcchan yuvAM kayA zaktayA vA kEna
nAmna karmmANyEtAni kuruthaH? 8 tAdA pitaraH
pavitrENAtmanA paripUrNaH san pratyavAdIt, hE

lOkAnAm adhipatigaNa hE isrAyElIyaprAcInAH, 9 Etasya
 durbbalamAnuSasya hitaM yat karmmAkriyata, arthAt,
 sa yEna prakArENa svasthObhavat taccEd adyAvAM
 pRcchatha, 10 tarhi sarvva isrAyElIyalOkA yUyaM jAnIta
 nAsaratIyO yO yIzukhrISTaH kruzE yuSmAbhiravidhyata
 yazcEzvarENa zmazAnAd utthApitaH, tasya nAmna
 janOyaM svasthaH san yuSmAkaM sammukhE
 prOttiSThati| 11 nicEtRbhi ryuSmAbhirayaM yaH
 prastarO'vajnjAtO'bhavat sa pradhAnakONasya
 prastarO'bhavat| 12 tadbhinnAdaparAt kasmAdapi
 paritrANaM bhavituM na zaknOti, yEna trANaM
 prApyEta bhUmaNPalasyalOkAnAM madhyE tAdRzaM
 kimapi nAma nAsti| 13 tAdA pitarayOhanOrEtAdRzIm
 akSEbhatAM dRSTvA tAvavidvAMsau nIcalOkAviti
 buddhvA Azcaryyam amanyanta tau ca yIzOH sagginau
 jAtAviti jnjAtum azaknuvan| 14 kintu tAbhyAM
 sArddhaM taM svasthamAnuSaM tiSThantaM dRSTvA
 tE kAmapyaparAm ApattiM karttaM nAzaknun|
 15 tAdA tE sabhAtaH sthAnAntaraM gantuM tAn
 AjnjApya svayaM parasparam iti mantraNAmakurvvan
 16 tau mAnavau prati kiM karttavayaM? tAvEkaM
 prasiddham AzcaryyaM karma kRtavantau tad
 yirUzAlamnivAsinAM sarvvESAM lOkAnAM samIpe
 prAkAzata tacca vayamapahnOtuM na zaknumaH| 17
 kintu lOkAnAM madhyam Etad yathA na vyApnOti
 tadarthaM tau bhayaM pradarzya tEna nAmna kamapi
 manuSyAM nOpadizatam iti dRPhaM niSEdhAmaH| 18
 tatastE prEritAvAhUya EtadAjnjApayan itaH paraM yIzO
 rnAmna kadApi kAmapi kathAM mA kathayataM kimapi

nOpadizanjca| 19 tataH pitarayOhanau pratyavadatAm
 IzvarasyAjnjAgrahaNaM vA yuSmAkam AjnjAgrahaNam
 EtayO rmadhyE Izvarasya gOcarE kiM vihitaM? yUyaM
 tasya vivEcanAM kuruta| 20 vayaM yad apazyAma
 yadazRNuma ca tanna pracArayiSyAma Etat kadApi
 bhavituM na zaknOti| 21 yadaghaTata tad dRSTA sarvvE
 lOkA Izvarasya guNAn anvavadan tasmAt lOkabhayAt tau
 daNPayituM kamapyupAyaM na prApya tE punarapi
 tarjayitvA tAvatyajan| 22 yasya mAnuSasyaitat
 svAsthyakaraNam AzcaryyaM karmmAkriyata
 tasya vayazcatvArimzadvatsarA vyatItAH| 23 tataH
 paraM tau visRSTau santau svasagginAM sannidhiM
 gatvA pradhAnayAjakaiH prAcInalOkazca prOkTAH
 sarvvAH kathA jnjApitavantau| 24 tacchrutvA
 sarvva EkacittibhUya Izvaramuddizya prOccairEtat
 prArthayanta, hE prabhO gaganApRthivIpayOdhinAM
 tESu ca yadyad AstE tESAM sraSTeZvarastvaM| 25
 tvam nijasEvakEna dAyUda vAkyamidam uvacitha,
 manuSyA anyadEzIyAH kurvvanti kalahaM kutaH|
 lOkAH sarvvE kimarthaM vA cintAM kurvvanti
 niSphalam| 26 paramEzasya tEnaivAbhiSiktasya janasya
 ca| viruddhamabhitiSThanti pRthivyAH patayaH
 kutaH|| 27 phalatastava hastEna mantraNaya ca
 pUrvva yadyat sthirikRtaM tad yathA siddhaM bhavati
 tadarthaM tvam yam athiSiktavAn sa Eva pavitro
 yIzustasya prAtikUlyEna hErOd pantIyapIlAtO 28
 'nyadEzIyalOkA isrAyEllokAzca sarvva EtE sabhAyAm
 atiSThan| 29 hE paramEzvara adhuna tESAM tarjanaM
 garjananjca zRnu; 30 tathA svAsthyakaraNakarmmaNA

tava bAhubalaprakAzapUrvvakaM tava sEvakAn
nirbhayEna tava vAkyAM pracArayituM tava
pavitrapurasya yIzO rnAmnA AzcaryyANyasambhavAni
ca karmmANi karttunjAjnApaya| 31 itthaM
prArthanayA yatra sthAnE tE sabhAyAm Asan tat
sthAnaM prAkampata; tataH sarvvE pavitrENAtmanA
paripUrNAH santa Izvarasya kathAm akSObhENa
prAcArayan| 32 aparanjca pratyayakArilOkasamUHA
Ekamanasa EkacittIbhUya sthitAH| tESAM kEpi
nijasampattiM svIyAM nAjAnan kintu tESAM sarvvAH
sampattyaH sAdhAraNyEna sthitAH| 33 anyacca
prEritA mahAzaktiprakAzapUrvvakaM prabhO
ryIzOrutthAnE sAkSyam adaduH, tESu sarvvESu
mahAnugrahO'bhavacca| 34 tESAM madhyE kasyApi
dravyanyUnatA nAbhavad yatastESAM gRhAbhUmyAdyA
yAH sampattaya Asan tA vikrIya 35 tanmUlyamAnIya
prEritAnAM caraNESu taiH sthApitaM; tataH
pratyEkazaH prayOjanAnusArENa dattamabhavat| 36
vizESataH kuprOpadvIpIyO yOSinAmako lEvivaMzajAta
EkO janO bhUmyadhikArI, yaM prEritA barNabba arthAt
sAntvanAdAyaka ityuktVA samAhUyan, 37 sa janO
nijabhUmiM vikrIya tanmUlyamAnIya prEritAnAM
caraNESu sthApitavAn|

5 tadA anAniyanAmaka EkO janO yasya bhAryyAyA
nAma saphIra sa svAdhikAraM vikrIya 2
svabhAryyAM jnjApayitVA tanmUlyasyaikaMzaM
saggOpya sthApayitVA tadanyAMzamAtramAnIya
prEritAnAM caraNESu samarpitavAn| 3 tasmAt
pitarOkathayat hE anAniya bhUmE rmUlyam

kinjcit saggOpya sthApayituM pavitrasyAtmanaH
 sannidhau mRSaVAkyaM kathayitunjca zaitAn
 kutastavAntaHkaraNE pravRttimajanayat? 4 sA bhUmi
 ryadA tava hastagatA tadA kiM tava svIyA nAsIt? tarhi
 svAntaHkaraNE kuta EtAdRzI kukalpanA tvayA kRtA?
 tvaM kEvalamanuSyasya nikaTE mRSaVAkyaM
 nAvAdIH kintvIzvarasya nikaTE'pi| 5 EtAM kathAM
 zrutvaiva sO'nAniyO bhUmau patan prANAn atyajat,
 tadvRttAntaM yAvantO lOkA azRNvan tESAM
 sarvvESAM mahAbhayam ajAyat| 6 tadA yuvalOkAstaM
 vastrENacchAdya bahi rnItvA zmazAnE'sthApayan| 7
 tataH praharaikAnantaram kiM vRttAM tannAvagatya
 tasya bhAryyApi tatra samupasthitA| 8 tataH pitarastAm
 apRcchat, yuvAbhyAm EtAvanmudrAbhyO bhUmi
 rvikrItA na vA? EtatvaM vada; tadA sA pratyavAdit
 satyam EtAvadbhyO mudrAbhya Eva| 9 tataH
 pitarOkathayat yuvAM kathaM paramEzvarasyAtmAnaM
 parIkSitum EkamantraNAvabhavatAM? pazya yE tava
 patiM zmazAnE sthApitavantaste dvArasya samIpe
 samupatiSThanti tvAmapi bahirnESyanti| 10 tataH sApi
 tasya caraNasannidhau patitvA prANAn atyAkSit| pazcAt
 tE yuvAnO'bhyantaram Agatya tAmapi mRtAM dRSTvA
 bahi rnItvA tasyAH patyuh pArzve zmazAnE
 sthApitavantaH| 11 tasmAt maNPalyAH sarvvE lOkA
 anyalOkAzca tAM vArttAM zrutvA sAdhvasaM gatAH| 12
 tataH paraM prEritAnAM hastai rOkAnAM madhyE
 bahvAzcaryyANYadbhutAni karmmANYakriyanta; tadA
 ziSyAH sarvva EkacittIbhUya sulEmAnO 'linde
 sambhUyAsan| 13 tESAM sagghAntargO bhavituM

kOpi pragalbhatAM nAgamat kintu lOkAstAn
 samAdriyanta| 14 striyaH puruSAzca bahavO lOkA
 vizvAsya prabhuM zaraNamApannAH| 15 pitarasya
 gamanAgamanAbhyAM kEnApi prakArENa tasya chAyA
 kasmiMzcijjanE lagiSyatItyAzayA lOkA rOgiNaH zivikayA
 khaTvayA cAnIya pathi pathi sthApitavantaH| 16
 caturdiksthanagarEbhyO bahavO lOkAH sambhUya
 rOgiNO'pavitrabhutagrastAMzca yirUzAlamam Anayan
 tataH sarvvE svasthA akriyanta| 17 anantaraM
 mahAyAjakaH sidUkinAM matagrAhiNastESAM
 saharazca 18 mahAkrOdhAntvitAH santaH
 prEritAn dhRtvA nIcalOkAnAM kArAyAM baddhvA
 sthApitavantaH| 19 kintu rAtrau paramEzvarasya dUtaH
 kArAyA dvArAM mOcayitvA tAn bahirAnIyAkathayat, 20
 yUyaM gatvA mandirE daNPAYamAnAH santO lOkAn
 pratImAM jIvanadAyikAM sarvvAM kathAM pracArayata|
 21 iti zruttvA tE pratyUSE mandira upasthAya
 upadiSTavantaH| tadA saharagaNena sahitO
 mahAyAjaka Agatya mantrigaNam isrAyElvaMzasya
 sarvvAn rAjasaBhasadaH sabhAsthan kRtvA kArAyAstAn
 ApayituM padAtigaNaM prEritavAn| 22 tatastE gatvA
 kArAyAM tAn aprApya pratyAgatya iti vArttAm
 avAdiSuH, 23 vayaM tatra gatvA nirvVighnaM
 kArAyA dvArAM ruddhaM rakSakAMzca dvArasya
 bahirdaNPAYamAnAn adarzAma Eva kintu dvArAM
 mOcayitvA tanmadhyE kamapi draSTuM na prAptAH| 24
 EtAM kathAM zruttvA mahAyAjako mandirasya
 sEnApatiH pradhAnayAjakAzca, ita paraM kimaparaM
 bhaviSyatIti cintayitvA sandigdhaCittA abhavan| 25

EtasminnEva samayE kazcit jana Agatya vArttAmEtAm
 avadat pazyata yUyaM yAn mAnavAn kArAyAm
 asthApayata tE mandirE tiSthantO lokAn upadizanti| 26
 tadA mandirasya sEnApatiH padAtayazca tatra gatvA
 cElloKAH pASANAn nikSipyAsmAn mArayantIti bhiyA
 vinatyAcAraM tAn Anayan| 27 tE mahAsabhAyA madhyE
 tAn asthApayan tataH paraM mahAyAjakastAn apRcchat,
 28 anEna nAmnA samupadESTuM vyaM kiM dRPhaM na
 nyaSEdhAma? tathApi pazyata yUyaM svESAM
 tEnOpadEzEnE yirUzAlamaM paripUrNaM kRtvA tasya
 janasya raktapAtajanitAparAdham asmAn pratyAnEtum
 cESTadhvE| 29 tataH pitarOnyaprEritAzca pratyavadan
 mAnuSasyAjnjAgrahaNAd IzvarasyAjnjAgrahaNam
 asmAkamucitam| 30 yaM yIzuM yUyaM kruzE
 vEdhitvAhata tam asmAkAM paitRka Izvara utthApya 31
 isrAyElvaMzAnAM manaHparivarttanaM pApakSamAnjca
 karttuM rAjAnaM paritrAtAranjca kRtvA
 svadakSiNapArzvE tasyAnnatim akarOt| 32 Etasmin
 vayamapi sAKSiNa AsmahE, tat kEvalaM nahi, Izvara
 AjnjAgrAhibhyO yaM pavitram AtmanaM dattavAn sOpi
 sAKSyasti| 33 EtadvAkyE zrute tESAM hRdayAni
 viddhAnyabhavan tatastE tAn hantuM mantritavantaH|
 34 EtasminnEva samayE tatsabhAsthAnAM
 sarvvalOkAnAM madhyE sukhyAtO gamilyElnAmaka
 EkO janO vyavasthApakaH phirUziloka utthAya prEritAn
 kSaNArthaM sthAnAntaraM gantum Adizya kathitavAn,
 35 hE isrAyElvaMzIyAH sarvvE yUyam EtAn mAnuSAN
 prati yat karttum udyatAstasmin sAvadhANA bhavata| 36
 itaH pUrvvaM thUdAnAmaikO jana upasthAya svaM

kamapi mahApuruSam avadat, tataH prAyENa
catuHzatalOkAstasya matagrAhiNObhavan pazcAt sa
hatObhavat tasyAjnjAgrAhiNO yAvantO lokAstE sarvvE
virkIrNAH santO 'kRtakAryyA abhavan| 37 tasmAjjanAt
paraM nAmalEkhanasamayE gAlIlIyayihUdAnAmaikO
jana upasthAya bahUlloKAn svamataM grAhItavAn tataH
sopi vyanazyat tasyAjnjAgrAhiNO yAvantO lokA Asan tE
sarvvE vikIrNA abhavan| 38 adhunA vadAmi, yUyam EtAn
manuSyAn prati kimapi na kRtvA kSantA bhavata, yata
ESa sagkalpa Etat karmma ca yadi manuSyAdabhavat
tarhi viphalAM bhaviSyati| 39 yadIzvarAdabhavat tarhi
yUyaM tasyAnyathA karttuM na zakSyatha, varam
IzvararOdhakA bhaviSyatha| 40 tadA tasya mantraNAM
svIkRtya tE prEritAn AhUya prahrtya yIzO rnamna
kAmapi kathAM kathayituM niSidhya vyasarjan| 41 kintu
tasya nAmArthaM vayaM lajjAbhOgasya yOgyatvEna
gaNitA ityatra tE sAnandAH santaH sabhAsthanAM
sAkSAd agacchan| 42 tataH paraM pratidinaM mandirE
gRhe gRhe cAvizrAmam upadizya yIzukhrISTasya
susaMvAdaM pracAritavantaH|

6 tasmin samayE ziSyANAM bAhulyAt
prAtyahikadAnasya vizrANanai rbhinnadEzlyANAM
vidhavAstrIgaNa upEkSite sati ibrIyalOkaiH
sahAnyadEzlyANAM vivAda upAtiSThat| 2 tadA
dvAdazaprEritAH sarvvAn ziSyAn saMgRhyAkathayan
Izvarasya kathApracAraM parityajya bhOjanagavESaNam
asmAkam ucitaM nahi| 3 atO hE bhrAtRgaNa vayam
EtatkarmmaNO bhAraM yEbhyO dAtuM zaknuma
EtAdRzAn sukhyAtyApannAn pavitrENAtmanA jnjAnEna

ca pUrNAn sapprajanAn yUyaM svESAM madhyE
manOnItAn kuruta, 4 kintu vayaM prArthanAyAM
kathApracArakarmmaNi ca nityapravRttAH sthAsyAmaH|
5 EtasyAM kathAyAM sarvvE lOkAH santuSTAH santaH
svESAM madhyAt stiphAnaH philipaH prakharO
nikAnOr tIman parmmiNA yihUdimatagrAhI-
AntiyakhiyAnagarIyO nikala EtAn paramabhaktAn
pavitrENAtmanA paripUrNAn sapta janAn 6 prEritAnAM
samakSam Anayan, tatastE prArthanAM kRtvA tESAM
ziraHsu hastAn Arpayan| 7 aparanjca Izvarasya kathA
dEzaM vyApnOt vizESatO yirUZAlami nagarE ziSyANAM
saMkhyA prabhUtarUpENAvarddhata yAjakanAM
madhyEpi bahavaH khrISTamatagrAhINO'bhavan| 8
stiphAnO vizvAsEna parAkramENa ca paripUrNaH
san lOkAnAM madhyE bahuvidham adbhutam
AzaryyaM karmmAkarOt| 9 tEna libarttinIyanAmna
vikhyAtasagghasya katipayajanAH kurINiyasikandarIya-
kiliyAzlyAdEzlyAH kiyantO janAzCotthAya stiphAnEna
sArddhaM vyavadanta| 10 kintu stiphAnO jnjAnEna
pavitrENAtmanA ca IdRzIM kathAM kathitavAn yasyAstE
ApattiM karttuM nAzaknuvan| 11 pazcAt tai rObhitAH
katipayajanAH kathAmEnAm akathayan, vayaM tasya
mukhatO mUsa Izvarasya ca nindAvAkyam azrauSma| 12
tE lOkAnAM lOkaprAcInAnAm adhyApakanAnjca
pravRttim janayitvA stiphAnasya sannidhim Agatya taM
dhrtvA mahAsabhAmadhyam Anayan| 13 tadanantaraM
katipayajanESu mithyAsAkSiSu samanItESu tE'kathayan
ESa jana EtatpuNyasthAnavyavasthayO rnindAtaH kadApi
na nivarttatE| 14 phalatO nAsaratIyayIzuH sthAnamEtad

ucchinnaM kariSyati mUsAsamarpitam asmAkaM
vyavaharaNam anyarUpaM kariSyati tasyaitAdRzIM
kathAM vayam azRNuma| 15 tada mahAsabhAsthaH
sarvve taM prati sthirAM dRSTiM kRtvA
svargadUtamukhasadRzaM tasya mukham apazyan|

7 tataH paraM mahAyAjakaH pRSTavAn, ESA kathAM kiM
satya? 2 tataH sa pratyavadat, hE pitarO hE bhrAtaraH
sarvve lAka manAMsi nidhaddhvaM|asmAkaM
pUrvvapuruSa ibrAhIm hAraNnagarE vAsakaraNAt
pUrvvaM yadA arAm-naharayimadEzE AsIt tada
tEjOmaya IzvarO darzanaM datva 3 tamavadat tvaM
svadEzajnAtimitrANi parityajya yaM dEzamahaM
darzayiSyAmi taM dEzaM vraja| 4 ataH sa kasdIyadEzaM
vihAya hAraNnagarE nyavasat, tadanantaraM tasya
pitari mRtE yatra dEzE yUyaM nivasatha sa EnaM
dEzamAgacchat| 5 kintvIzvarastasmai kamapyadhikAram
arthAd EkapadarimitAM bhUmimapi nAdadAt;
tada tasya kOpi santAnO nAsIt tathApi santAnaiH
sArddham Etasya dEzasyAdhikArI tvaM bhaviSyasIti
tampratyaggIkRtavAn| 6 Izvara ittham aparamapi
kathitavAn tava santAnAH paradEzE nivatsyanti
tatastaddEzIyalOkAzcatuHzatavatsarAn yAvat tAn
dAsatvE sthApayitvA tAn prati kuvyavahAraM kariSyanti|
7 aparam Izvara EnAM kathAmapi kathitavAn, yE
lOkAstAn dAsatvE sthApayiSyanti tAllokan ahaM
daNPayiSyAmi, tataH paraM tE bahirgatAH santO mAm
atra sthAnE sEviSyante| 8 pazcAt sa tasmai tvakchEdasya
niyamaM dattavAn, ata ishAkanAmni ibrAhIma EkaputrE
jAtE, aSTamadinE tasya tvakchEdam akarOt| tasya

ishAkaH putrO yAkUb, tatastasya yAkUbO'smAkaM
 dvAdaza pUrvvapuruSA ajAyanta| 9 tE pUrvvapuruSA
 IrSyayA paripUrNA misaradEzaM prESayituM yUSaphaM
 vyakrINan| 10 kintvIzvarastasya sahAyO bhUtVA
 sarvvasyA durgatE rakSitVA tasmai buddhiM dattVA
 misaradEzasya rAjnjaH phirauNaH priyapAtraM kRtavAn
 tatO rAjA misaradEzasya svIyasarvvaparivArasya ca
 zAsanapadaM tasmai dattavAn| 11 tasmin samayE
 misara-kinAnadEzayO rdurbhikSahEtOratikliStatvAt
 naH pUrvvapuruSA bhakSyadravyaM nAlabhanta|
 12 kintu misaradEzE zasyAni santi, yAkUb imAM
 vArttAM zrutVA prathamam asmAkaM pUrvvapuruSAn
 misaraM prESitavAn| 13 tatO dvtIyavAragamanE
 yUSaph svabhrAtRbhiH paricito'bhavat; yUSaphO
 bhrAtaraH phirauN rAjEna paricita abhavan| 14
 anantaraM yUSaph bhrAtRgaNaM prESya nijapitaraM
 yAkUbaM nijAn panjcAdhikasaptatisaMkhyakAn
 jnjAtijanAMzca samAhUtavAn| 15 tasmAd yAkUb
 misaradEzaM gatVA svayam asmAkaM pUrvvapuruSAzca
 tasmin sthAnE'mriyanta| 16 tatastE zikhimaM nItA
 yat zmazAnam ibrAhIm mudrAdatVA zikhimaH
 pitu rhamOraH putrEbhyaH krItavAn tatzmazAnE
 sthApayAnjcakrirE| 17 tataH param Izvara ibrAhImaH
 sannidhau zapathaM kRtvA yAM pratijnjAM kRtavAn
 tasyAH pratijnjAyAH phalanasamayE nikaTE sati
 isrAyElloka simaradEzE varddhamAnA bahusaMkhyA
 abhavan| 18 zESE yUSaphaM yO na paricinOti tAdRza
 EkO narapatirupasthAya 19 asmAkaM jnjAtibhiH
 sArddhaM dhUrttatAM vidhAya pUrvvapuruSAn prati

kuvyavaharaNapUrvvakaM tESAM vaMzanAzanAya
 tESAM navajAtAn zizUn bahi rnirakSEpayat| 20 Etasmin
 samayE mUsA jajnjE, sa tu paramasundarO'bhavat tathA
 pitRgRhe mAsatrayaparyyantaM pAlitO'bhavat| 21 kintu
 tasmin bahirnikSiptE sati phirauNarAjasya kanyaA tam
 uttOlya nItvA dattakaputraM kRtvA pAlitavati| 22
 tasmAt sa mUsA misaradEzlyAyAH sarvvavidyAyAH
 pAradRSvA san vAkyE kriyAyAnjca zaktimAn abhavat|
 23 sa sampUrNacatvAriMzadvatsaravayaskO bhUtVA
 isrAyElIyavaMzanijabhrAtRn sAkSAT kartuM matiM
 cakrE| 24 tESAM janamEkaM hiMsitaM dRSTvA tasya
 sapakSaH san hiMsitajanam upakRtya misarIyajanaM
 jaghAna| 25 tasya hastEnEzvarastAn uddhariSyati tasya
 bhrAtRgaNa iti jnjAsyati sa ityanumAnaM cakAra, kintu
 tE na bubudhirE| 26 tatparE 'hani tESAm ubhayO rjanayO
 rvAkkalaha upasthitE sati mUsAH samIpaM gatVA tayO
 rmElanaM karttuM matiM kRtvA kathayAmAsa, hE
 mahAzayau yuvAM bhrAtarau parasparam anyAyaM
 kutaH kuruthaH? 27 tataH samIpavAsinaM prati yO
 janO'nyAyaM cakAra sa taM dUrIkRtya kathayAmAsa,
 asmAkamupari zAstRtvavicArayitRtvapadayOH kastvAM
 niyuktavAn? 28 hyO yathA misarIyaM hatavAn tathA
 kiM mAmapi haniSyasi? 29 tadA mUsA EtAdRzIM
 kathAM zrutVA palAyanaM cakrE, tatO midiyanaDEzaM
 gatVA pravAsI san tasthau, tatastatra dvau putrau
 jajnjATE| 30 anantaraM catvAriMzadvatsarESu gatESu
 sInayaparvvatasya prAntarE prajvalitastambasya
 vahnizikhAyAM paramEzvaradUtastasmai darzanaM
 dadau| 31 mUsAstasmin darzanE vismayaM matVA

vizESaM jnjAtuM nikaTaM gacchati, 32 Etasmin samayE, ahaM tava pUrvvapuruSANAm IzvarO'rthAd ibrAhIma Izvara ishAka IzvarO yAkUba Izvarazca, mUsAmuddizya paramEzvarasyaitAdRzI vihAyasIyA vANI babhUva, tataH sa kampAnvitaH san puna rnirikSituM pragalbho na babhUva| 33 paramEzvarastaM jagAda, tava pAdayOH pAduKE mOcaya yatra tiSThasi sA pavitrabhUmiH| 34 ahaM misaradEzasthAnAM nijalOkAnAM durddazAM nitAntam apazyAM, tESAM kAtaryyOktinjca zrutavAn tasmAt tAn uddharttum avaruhyAgamam; idAnIm Agaccha misaradEzaM tvAM prESayAmi| 35 kastvAM zAstRtvavicArayitRtvapadayO rniyuktavAn, iti vAkyamuktva tai ryO mUsA avajnjAtastamEva IzvaraH stambamadhyE darzanadAtrA tEna dUtEna zAstAraM muktidAtAranjca kRtvA prESayAmAsa| 36 sa ca misaradEzE sUphnAmni samudrE ca pazcAt catvAriMzadvatsarAn yAvat mahAprAntarE nAnAprakArANYadbhutAni karmmANi lakSaNAni ca darzayitvA tAn bahiH kRtvA samAninAya| 37 prabhuH paramEzvarO yuSmAkaM bhrAtRgaNasya madhyE mAdRzam EkaM bhaviSyadvaktAram utpAdayiSyati tasya kathAyAM yUyaM manO nidhAsyatha, yo jana isrAyElaH santAnEbhya EnAM kathAM kathayAmAsa sa ESa mUsAH| 38 mahAprAntarasthamaNPalmadhyE'pi sa Eva sInayaparvvatOpari tEna sArddhaM saMlApinO dUtasya cAsmatpitRgaNasya madhyasthaH san asmabhyaM dAtavyani jIvanadAyakAni vAkyAni lEbhe| 39 asmAkaM pUrvvapuruSAstam amAnyAM katvA svEbhyO dUrIkRtya misaradEzaM parAvRtya

gantuM manObhirabhilaSya hArONaM jagaduH, 40
 asmAkam agrE'grE gantum asmadarthaM dEvagaNaM
 nirmmAhi yatO yO mUsA asmAn misaradEzAd
 bahiH kRtvAnItavAn tasya kiM jAtaM tadasmAbhi
 rna jnjAyatE| 41 tasmin samayE tE gOvatsAkRtiM
 pratimAM nirmmAya tAmuddizya naivEdyamutmRjya
 svahastakRtavastunA AnanditavantaH| 42 tasmAd
 IzvarastESAM prati vimukhaH san AkAzasthaM
 jyOtirgaNaM pUjayituM tEbhyO'numatiM dadau,
 yAdRzaM bhaviSyadvAdinAM granthESu likhitamAstE,
 yathA, isrAyElIyavaMzA rE catvAriMzatsamAn
 purA| mahati prAntarE saMsthA yUyantu yAni ca|
 balihOmAdikarmmANi kRtavantastu tAni kiM| mAM
 samuddizya yuSmAbhiH prakRtAnIti naiva ca| 43 kintu
 vO mOlakAkhyaSya dEvasya dUSyamEva ca| yuSmAkaM
 rimphanAkhyAyA dEvatAyAzca tArakA| EtayOrubhayO
 rmUrti yuSmAbhiH paripUjitE| atO yuSmAMstu bAbElaH
 pAraM nESyAmi nizcitaM| 44 aparanjca yannidarzanam
 apazyastadanusArENa dUSyaM nirmmAhi yasmin IzvarO
 mUsAm EtadvAkyaM babhASE tat tasya nirUpitaM
 sAkSyasvarUpaM dUSyam asmAkaM pUrvvapuruSaiH
 saha prAntarE tasthau| 45 pazcAt yihOzUyEna
 sahitaistESAM vaMzajAtairasmatpUrvvapuruSaiH
 svESAM sammukhAd IzvarENa dUrIkRtAnAm
 anyadEzIyAnAM dEzAdhikRtikAlE samAnItaM tad
 dUSyaM dAyUdOdhikAraM yAvat tatra sthAna AsIt|
 46 sa dAyUd paramEzvarasyAnugrahaM prApya
 yAkUb IzvarArtham EkaM dUSyaM nirmmAtuM
 vavAnjcha; 47 kintu sulEmAn tadarthaM mandiram

EkaM nirmmitavAn| 48 tathApi yaH sarvvOparisthaH
 sa kasmiMzcid hastakRtE mandirE nivasatIti nahi,
 bhaviSyadvAdi kathAmEtAM kathayati, yathA, 49
 parEzO vadati svargO rAjasiMhAsanaM mama| madIyaM
 pAdapIThanjca pRthivi bhavati dhruvaM| tarhi
 yUyaM kRtE mE kiM pranirmmAsyatha mandiraM|
 vizrAmAya madIyaM vA sthAnaM kiM vidyate tviha| 50
 sarvvANyEtAni vastUni kiM mE hastakRtAni na|| 51 hE
 anAjnjAgrAhaka antaHkaraNE zravaNE cApavitrAlOkAH
 yUyam anavarataM pavitrasyAtmanaH prAtikUlyam
 Acaratha, yuSmAkaM pUrvvapuruSA yAdRzA yUyamapi
 tAdRzAH| 52 yuSmAkaM pUrvvapuruSAH kaM
 bhaviSyadvAdinaM nAtAPayan? yE tasya dhArmmikasya
 janasyAgamanakathAM kathitavantastAn aghnan yUyam
 adhUnA vizvAsaghAtinO bhUtva taM dhArmmikaM
 janam ahata| 53 yUyaM svargIyadUtagaNEna vyavasthAM
 prApyApi taM nAcaratha| 54 imAM kathAM zrutva tE
 manaHsu biddhAH santastaM prati dantagharSaNam
 akurvvan| 55 kintu stiphAnaH pavitrENAtmanA pUrNO
 bhUtva gagaNaM prati sthiradRSTiM kRtva Izvarasya
 dakSiNE danPAYamAnaM yIzunjca vilOkya kathitavAn;
 56 pazya, mEghadvAraM muktam Izvarasya dakSiNE
 sthitaM mAnavasutanjca pazyaMi| 57 tadA tE prOcchaiH
 zabdaM kRtva karNESvaggulI rnidhAya EkacittIbhUya
 tam Akraman| 58 pazcAt taM nagarAd bahiH kRtva
 prastarairAghnan sAkSiNO lAKAH zaulanAmnO
 yUnazcaraNasannidhau nijavastrANI sthApitavantaH| 59
 anantaraM hE prabhO yIzE madIyamAtmAnaM gRhANA
 stiphAnasyEti prArthanavAkyavadanasamayE tE taM

prastarairAghnan| 60 tasmAt sa jAnunI pAtayitvA
prOccaiH zabdaM kRtvA, hE prabhE pApamEtad EtESu
mA sthApaya, ityuktvA mahAnidrAM prApnOt|

8 tasya hatyAkaraNaM zaulOpi samamanyata| tasmin
samayE yirUzAlamnagarasthAM maNPalIM prati
mahAtAPanAyAM jAtAyAM prEritalOkAn hitvA
sarvvE'parE yihUdAzOmironAdEzayO rnAnAsthanE
vikIrNAH santo gatAH| 2 anyacca bhaktalOkAstaM
stiphAnaM zmazAnE sthApayitvA bahu vyalapan| 3 kintu
zaulO gRhe gRhe bhramitvA striyaH puruSAMzca
dhRtvA kArAyAM baddhvA maNPalyA mahOtpAtaM
kRtavAn| 4 anyacca yE vikIrNA bhavan tE sarvvatra
bhramitvA susaMvAdaM prAcArayan| 5 tAdA philipaH
zOmironnagaraM gatvA khrISTAkhyAnaM prAcArayat; 6
tatO'zuci-bhRtagrastalOkEbhyO bhUtAzcItkRtyAgacchan
tathA bahavaH pakSaghAtinaH khanjja lOkAzca svasthA
bhavan| 7 tasmAt lAkA IdRzaM tasyAz CaryyaM
karmma vilOkya nizamya ca sarvva EkacittIbhUya
tEnOktAkhyAnE manAMsi nyadadhuH| 8 tasminnagarE
mahAnandazcAbhavat| 9 tataH pUrvvaM tasminnagarE
zimOnnAmA kazcijjanO bahvI rmAyAkriyAH kRtvA svaM
kanjcana mahApuruSaM prOcya zOmironIyanAM
mOhaM janayAmAsa| 10 tasmAt sa mAnuSa Izvarasya
mahAzaktisvarUpa ityuktvA bAlavRddhavanitAH sarvve
lAkAstasmin manAMsi nyadadhuH| 11 sa bahukAlAn
mAyAvikriyayA sarvvAn atIva mOhayanjCakAra,
tasmAt tE taM mEnirE| 12 kintvIzvarasya rAjyasya
yIzukhrISTasya nAmnazcAkhyAnapracAriNaH philipasya
kathAyAM vizvasya tESAM strIpuruSObhayaOkA

majjita abhavan| 13 zESE sa zimOnapi svayaM
 pratyait tatO majjitaH san philipEna kRtAm
 AzcaryyakriyAM lakSaNanjca vilOkYAsambhavaM
 manyamAnastEna saha sthitavAn| 14 itthaM
 zOmironDEzIyalOkA Izvarasya kathAm agRhlan iti
 vArttAM yirUzAlamnagarasthaprEritAH prApya pitaraM
 yOhananjca tESAM nikaTE prESitavantaH| 15 tatastau tat
 sthAnam upasthAya lOkA yathA pavitram AtmAnaM
 prApnuvanti tadarthaM prArthayEtAM| 16 yataste purA
 kEvalaprabhuyIzO rnAmna majjitamAtrA abhavan, na tu
 tESAM madhyE kamapi prati pavitrasyAtmana
 AvirbhAvO jAtaH| 17 kintu prEritAbhyAM tESAM gAtrESu
 karESvarpitESu satsu tE pavitram AtmAnam prApnuvan|
 18 itthaM lOkAnAM gAtrESu prEritayOH karArpaNEna
 tAn pavitram AtmAnaM prAptAn dRSTvA sa zimOn
 tayOH samIpE mudrA AnIya kathitavAn; 19 ahaM yasya
 gAtrE hastam arpayiSyAmi tasyApi yathEtthaM
 pavitrAtmaprApti rbhavati tAdRzIM zaktiM mahyaM
 dattaM| 20 kintu pitarastaM pratyavadat tava
 mudrAstvayA vinazyantu yata Izvarasya dAnaM
 mudrAbhiH krIyatE tvamitthaM buddhavAn; 21 IzvarAya
 tAvantaHkaraNaM saralaM nahi, tasmAd atra
 tavAMzo'dhikArazca kOpi nAsti| 22 ata EtatpApahEtOH
 khEdAnvitaH san kEnApi prakArENa tava manasa
 EtasyAH kukalpanAyAH kSama bhavati, Etadartham
 IzvarE prArthanAM kuru; 23 yatastvaM tiktapitte
 pApasya bandhanE ca yadasi tanmayA buddham| 24 tAdA
 zimOn akathayat tarhi yuvAbhyAmuditA kathA mayi
 yathA na phalati tadarthaM yuvAM mannimittaM

prabhau prArthanAM kurutaM| 25 anEna prakArENa tau
 sAkSyAM dattvA prabhOH kathAM pracArayantau
 zOmironIyAnAm anEkagrAmESu susaMvAdanjca
 pracArayantau yirUzAlamnagaraM parAvRtya gatau| 26
 tataH param Izvarasya dUtaH philipam ityAdizat,
 tvamutthAya dakSiNasyAM dizi yO mArgO prAntarasya
 madhyEna yirUzAlamO 'sAnagaraM yAti taM
 mArgAM gaccha| 27 tataH sa utthAya gatavAn;
 tadA kandAkInAmnaH kUzlOkAnAM rAjnjyAH
 sarvvasampattEradhIzaH kUZadEzIya EkaH SaNPO
 bhajanArthaM yirUzAlamnagaram Agatya 28 punarapi
 rathamAruhya yizaiyanAmnO bhaviSyadvAdinO
 granthaM paThan pratyAgacchati| 29 Etasmin samayE
 AtmA philipam avadat, tvam rathasya samIpaM
 gatvA tEna sArddhaM mila| 30 tasmAt sa dhAvan
 tasya sannidhAvupasthAya tEna paThyamAnaM
 yizaiyathaviSyadvAdinO vAkyaM zrutvA pRSTavAn yat
 paThasi tat kiM budhyasE? 31 tataH sa kathitavAn
 kEnacinna bOdhitoHaM kathaM budhyEya? tataH
 sa philipAM rathamArOPhuM svEna sArddham
 upavESTunjca nyavEdayat| 32 sa zAstrasyEtadvAkyaM
 paThitavAn yathA, samAnIyata ghAtAya sa yathA
 mESazAvakaH| lOmacchEdakasAkSAcca mESazca nIraVO
 yathA| Abadhya vadanaM svIyaM tathA sa samatiSThata|
 33 anyAyEna vicArENa sa ucchinno 'bhavat tadA|
 tatkalInamanuSyAn kO janO varNayituM kSamaH| yatO
 jIvannRNAM dEzAt sa ucchinno 'bhavat dhruvaM|
 34 anantaraM sa philipam avadat nivEdayAmi,
 bhaviSyadvAdi yAmimAM kathAM kathayAmAsa sa kiM

svasmin vA kasmiMzcid anyasmin? 35 tataH
philipastatprakaraNam Arabhya yIzOrupAkhyAnaM
tasyAgrE prAstaut| 36 itthaM mArgENa gacchantau
jalAzayasya samIpa upasthitau; tadA klIbO'vAdIt
pazyAtra sthAnE jalamAstE mama majjanE kA bAdhA? 37
tataH philipa uttaraM vyAharat svAntaHkaraNEna
sAkAM yadi pratyESi tarhi bAdhA nAsti| tataH sa
kathitavAn yIzukhrISTa Izvarasya putra ityahaM
pratyEmi| 38 tadA rathaM sthagitaM karttum
AdiSTE philipakIbau dvau jalam avAruhatAM;
tadA philipastam majjayAmAsa| 39 tatpazcAt
jalamadhyAd utthitayOH satOH paramEzvarasyAtmA
philipaM hRtvA nItavAn, tasmAt klIbaH punastaM na
dRSTavAn tathApi hRSTacittaH san svamArgENa
gatavAn| 40 philipazcAsdOdnagaram upasthAya
tasmAt kaisariyAnagara upasthitikAlaparyyanataM
sarvvasminnagarE susaMvAdaM pracArayan gatavAn|

9 tatAlaparyyanataM zaulaH prabhOH ziSyANAM
prAtikUlyEna tAPanAbadhayOH kathAM niHsArayan
mahAyAjakasya sannidhiM gatvA 2 striyaM puruSanjca
tanmatagrAhiNaM yaM kanjcit pazyati tAn dhRtvA
baddhvA yirUzAlamam AnayatItyAzayEna
dammESaknagarIyaM dharmmasamAjAn prati patraM
yAcitavAn| 3 gacchan tu dammESaknagaranikaTa
upasthitavAn; tato'kasmAd AkAzAt tasya caturdikSu
tEjasaH prakAzanAt sa bhUmAvapatat| 4 pazcAt hE zaula
hE zaula kutO mAM tAPayasi? svaM prati prOktaM EtaM
zabdaM zrutvA 5 sa pRSTavAn, hE prabhO bhavAn kaH?
tadA prabhurakathayat yaM yIzuM tvaM tAPayasi sa

EvAhaM; kaNTakasya mukhE padAghAtakaraNaM tava
 kaSTam| 6 tAdA kampamAnO vismayApannazca sOvadat
 hE prabhO mayA kiM karttavyaM? bhavata icchA kA?
 tataH prabhurAjnjApayad utthAya nagaraM gaccha tatra
 tvayA yat karttavyaM tad vadiSyatE| 7 tasya sagginO
 lOkA api taM zabdaM zrutavantaH kintu kamapi na
 dRSTvA stabdhAH santaH sthitavantaH| 8 anantaraM
 zaulO bhUmita utthAya cakSuSI unMIlya kamapi
 na dRSTavAn| tAdA lOkAstasya hastau dhRtvA
 dammESaknagaram Anayan| 9 tataH sa dinatrayaM
 yAvad andhO bhUtvA na bhuktavAn pItavAMzca| 10
 tadanantaraM prabhustaddammESaknagaravAsina
 Ekasmai ziSyAya darzanaM datvA AhUtavAn hE ananiya|
 tataH sa pratyavAdIt, hE prabhO pazya zRNomi| 11 tAdA
 prabhustamAjnjApayat tvamutthAya saralanAmAnaM
 mArgaM gatvA yihUdAnivEzanE tArSanagarIyaM
 zaulanAmAnaM janaM gavESayan pRccha; 12 pazya sa
 prArthayatE, tathA ananiyanAmaka EkO janastasya
 samIpam Agatya tasya gAtrE hastArpaNaM kRtvA
 dRSTiM dadAtItthaM svapnE dRSTavAn| 13 tasmAd
 ananiyaH pratyavadat hE prabhO yirUzAlami
 pavitralOkAn prati sO'nEkahiMsAM kRtavAn; 14 atra
 sthAnE ca yE lOkAstava nAmni prArthayanti tAnapi
 baddhuM sa pradhAnayAjakEbhyaH zaktiM prAptavAn,
 imAM kathAm aham anEkESAM mukhEbhyaH zrutavAn|
 15 kintu prabhurakathayat, yAhi bhinnadEzIyalOkAnAM
 bhUpatInAm isrAyEllokAnAnjca nikaTE mama nAma
 pracArayituM sa janO mama manOnItapAtramAstE| 16
 mama nAmanimittanjca tEna kiyAn mahAn kleZO

bhOktavya Etat taM darzayiSyAmi| 17 tato 'naniyO gatvA
 gRhaM pravizya tasya gAtrE hastArpraNaM kRtvA
 kathitavAn, hE bhrAtaH zaula tvaM yathA dRSTiM
 prApnOSi pavitrENAtmanA paripUrNO bhavasi ca,
 tadarthaM tavAgamanakAlE yaH prabhuyIzustubhyaM
 darzanam adadAt sa mAM prESitavAn| 18 ityuktamAtrE
 tasya cakSurbhyaM mInazalkavad vastuni nirgate
 tatKsaNat sa prasannacakSu rbhUtvA prOthAya
 majjitO'bhavat bhuktvA pItvA sabalObhavacca| 19
 tataH paraM zaulaH ziSyaiH saha katipayadivasAn
 tasmin dammESakanagarE sthitvA'vilambaM 20
 sarvvabhajanabhavanAni gatvA yIzurIzvarasya putra
 imAM kathAM prAcArayat| 21 tasmAt sarvvE
 zrOtArazcamatkrtya kathitavantO yO yirUzAlamnagara
 EtannAmnA prArthayitRlOkAn vinAzitavAn Evam
 EtAdRzalOkAn baddhvA pradhAnayAjakanikaTaM
 nayatItyAzaya EtatsthAnamapyAgacchat saEva kimayaM
 na bhavati? 22 kintu zaulaH kramaza utsAhavAn bhUtvA
 yIzurIzvarENAbhiSikto jana Etasmin pramANaM datvA
 dammESak-nivAsiyihUdIyalOkAn niruttarAn akarOt| 23
 itthaM bahutithe kAlE gate yihUdIyalOkAstaM hantuM
 mantrayAmAsuH 24 kintu zaulastESAmEtasyA
 mantraNaya vArttAM prAptavAn| tE taM hantuM tu
 divAnizAM guptAH santO nagarasya dvArE'tiSThan; 25
 tasmAt ziSyAstaM nItvA rAtrau piTake nidhAya
 prAcIrENAvArOhayan| 26 tataH paraM zaulO
 yirUzAlamaM gatvA ziSyagaNena sArddhaM sthAtum
 aihat, kintu sarvvE tasmAdabibhayuH sa ziSya iti ca na
 pratyayan| 27 EtasmAd barNabbAstaM gRhItvA

prEritAnAM samIpamAnIya mArgamAdhyE prabhuH
 kathaM tasmai darzanaM dattavAn yAH kathAzca
 kathitavAn sa ca yathAkSObhaH san dammESaknagarE
 yIzO rnAma prAcArayat EtAn sarvvavRttAntAn tAn
 jnjApitavAn| 28 tataH zaulastaiH saha yirUzAlami
 kAlaM yApayan nirbhayaM prabhO ryIzO rnAma
 prAcArayat| 29 tasmAd anyadEzIyalOkaiH sArddhaM
 vivAdasyOpasthitatvAt tE taM hantum acESTanta| 30
 kintu bhrAtRgaNastajjnAtvA taM kaisariyAnagaraM
 nItvA tArSanagaraM prESitavAn| 31 itthaM sati
 yihUdiyAgAlIlzOmironadEzIyAH sarvva maNPalyO
 vizrAmaM prAptAstatastAsAM niSThAbhavat prabhO
 rbhiyA pavitrasyAtmanaH sAntvanayA ca kAlaM
 kSEpayitvA bahusaMkhyA abhavan| 32 tataH
 paraM pitaraH sthAnE sthAnE bhramitvA zESE
 lOdnaganarivAsipavitrAlOkAnAM samIpE sthitavAn| 33
 tada tatra pakSaghAtavyAdhinASTau vatsarAn
 zayyAgatam ainEyanAmAnaM manuSyAM sAkSat prApya
 tamavadat, 34 hE ainEya yIzukhrISTastvAM svastham
 akArSit, tvamutthAya svazayyAM nikSipa, ityuktamAtrE
 sa udatiSThat| 35 EtAdRzaM dRSTvA lOdzArONanivAsinO
 lOKAH prabhuM prati parAvarttanta| 36 aparanjca
 bhikSAdAnAdiSu nAnakriyAsu nityaM pravRtta yA
 yAphOnaganarivAsinI TABithAnAmA ziSyA yAM
 darkkAM arthAd hariNImayuktvA Ahvayan sA nArI
 37 tasmin samayE rugnA sati prANAn atyajat,
 tato lOkAstAM prakSAlyOparisthaprakOSThE
 zAyayitvAsthApayan| 38 lOdnagaraM yAphOnagarasya
 samIpasthaM tasmAttatra pitara AstE, iti vArttAM zrutvA

tUrNaM tasyAgamanArthaM tasmin vinayamuktVA
 ziSyagaNO dvau manujau prESitavAn| 39 tasmAt pitara
 utthAya tAbhyAM sArddham Agacchat, tatra tasmin
 upasthita uparisthaprakOSThaM samAnItE ca
 vidhavAH svAbhiH saha sthitikALE darkkayA kRtAni
 yAnyuttarIyANI paridhEyAni ca tAni sarvvANI taM
 darzayitVA rudatyazcatasRSu dikSvatiSThan| 40 kintu
 pitarastAH sarvvA bahiH kRtvA jAnunI pAtayitVA
 prArthitavAn; pazcAt zavaM prati dRSTiM kRtvA
 kathitavAn, hE TABithE tvamuttiSTha, iti vAkya ukTE sA
 strI cakSuSI prOnmIlya pitaram avalOkYotthAyOpAvizat|
 41 tataH pitarastasyAH karau dhRtvA uttOlya
 pavitralOkAn vidhavAzcahUya tESAM nikaTE sajIvAM
 tAM samArpayat| 42 ESA kathA samastayAphOnagaraM
 vyAptA tasmAd anEkE lokAH prabhau vyazvasan| 43
 aparanjca pitarastadyAphOnagarIyasya kasyacit
 zimOnnAmnazcarmmakArasya gRhE bahudinAni
 nyavasat|

10 kaisariyAnagara itAliyAkhyasainyAntargataH
 karNiliyanAmA sEnApatirAsIt 2 sa saparivArO bhakta
 IzvaraparAyaNazcAsIt; lokEbhyO bahUni dAnAdIni datVA
 nirantaram IzvarE prArthayAnjcakrE| 3 EkadA
 tRtIyapraharavElAyAM sa dRSTavAn IzvarasyaikO dUtaH
 saprakAzam tatsamIpam Agatya kathitavAn, hE
 karNiliya| 4 kintu sa taM dRSTvA bhItO'kathayat, hE
 prabhO kim? tadA tamavadat tava prArthanA dAnAdi ca
 sAkSisvarUpaM bhUtvEzvarasya gOcaramabhavat|
 5 idAnIM yAphOnagaraM prati lokAn prESya
 samudratIrE zimOnnAmnazcarmmakArasya gRhE

pravAsakArI pitaranAmnA vikhyAtO yaH zimOn tam
 AhvAyaya; 6 tasmAt tvayA yadyat karttavyaM tattat sa
 vadiSyati| 7 ityupadizya dUte prasthitE sati karNiliyaH
 svagRhasthAnAM dAsAnAM dvau janau nityaM
 svasagginAM sainyAnAm EkAM bhaktasEnAnjcAhUya 8
 sakalamEtaM vRttAntaM vijnjApya yAphOnagaraM tAn
 prAhiNOT| 9 parasmin dinE tE yAtrAM kRtvA
 yadA nagarasya samIpa upAtiSThan, tada pitarO
 dviIyapraharavElAyAM prArthayituM gRhapRSTham
 ArOhat| 10 Etasmin samayE kSudhArttaH san kinjcid
 bhOktum aicchat kintu tESAm annAsAdanasamayE sa
 mUrcchitaH sannapatat| 11 tatO mEghadvAraM muktaM
 caturbhiH kONai rlambitaM bRhadvastramiva kinjcana
 bhAjanam AkAzAt pRthivIm avArOhatIti dRSTavAn| 12
 tanmadhyE nAnaprakArA grAmyavanyapazavaH
 khEcarOrOgAmiprabhRtayO jantavazcAsan| 13
 anantaraM hE pitara utthAya hatvA bhUMkSva
 tampratIyaM gagaNIya vANI jAtA| 14 tada pitaraH
 pratyavadat, hE prabhO IdRzaM mA bhavatu, aham Etat
 kAlaM yAvat niSiddham azuci vA dravyaM kinjcidapi na
 bhuktavAn| 15 tataH punarapi tAdRzI vihayasIya vANI
 jAtA yad IzvaraH zuci kRtavAn tat tvaM niSiddhaM na
 jAnihi| 16 itthaM triH sati tat pAtraM punarAkRSTaM
 AkAzam agacchat| 17 tataH paraM yad darzanaM
 prAptavAn tasya kO bhAva ityatra pitarO manasa
 sandEgdhi, Etasmin samayE karNiliyasya tE prESita
 manuSyA dvArasya sannidhAvupasthAya, 18 zimOnO
 gRhamanvicchantaH sampRchyAhUya kathitavantaH
 pitaranAmnA vikhyAtO yaH zimOn sa kimatra pravasati?

19 yadA pitarastaddarzanasya bhAvaM manasAndOlayati
 tadAtmA tamavadat, pazya trayO janAstvAM mRgayantE|
 20 tvam utthAyAvaruhya niHsandEhaM taiH saha gaccha
 mayaiva tE prESitAH| 21 tasmAt pitarO'varuhya
 karNiliyaprEritalOkAnAM nikaTamAgatya kathitavAn
 pazyata yUyaM yaM mRgayadhvE sa janOhaM, yUyaM
 kinnimittam AgatAH? 22 tatastE pratyavadan
 karNiliyanAmA zuddhasattva IzvaraparAyaNO
 yihUdIyadEzasthAnAM sarvvESAM sannidhau
 sukhyaTyApanna EkaH sEnApati rnijagRhaM tvAmAhUya
 nEtum tvattaH kathA zrOtunjca pavitradUtEna
 samAdiSTaH| 23 tadA pitarastAnabhyantaram nItva
 tESAmAtithyaM kRtavAn, parE'hani taiH sArddhaM
 yAtrAmakarOt, yAphOnivAsinAM bhrAtRNAM kiyantO
 janAzca tEna saha gatAH| 24 parasmin divase
 kaisariyanagaramadhyapravEzasamayE karNiliyO
 jnjAtibandhUn AhUyAnIya tAn apEkSya sthitaH| 25
 pitarE gRha upasthitE karNiliyastam sAkSatkRtya
 caraNayOH patitva prANamat| 26 pitarastamutthApya
 kathitavAn, uttiSThAhamapi mAnuSaH| 27 tadA
 karNiliyEna sAkam Alapan gRhaM prAvizat tanmadhyE
 ca bahulOkAnAM samAgamaM dRSTva tAn avadat, 28
 anyajAtiyalOkaiH mahAlapanaM vA tESAM gRhamadhyE
 pravEzanaM yihUdIyanAM niSiddham astIti yUyam
 avagacchatha; kintu kamapi mAnuSam avyavahAryyam
 azuciM vA jnjAtuM mama nOcitam iti paramEzvarO mAM
 jnjApitavAn| 29 iti hEtOrAhvAnazravaNamAtrAt
 kanjcanApattim akRtvA yuSmAkaM samIpam AgatOsmi;
 pRcchAmi yUyaM kinnimittam mAm AhUyata? 30

tadA karNiliyaH kathitavAn, adya catvAri dinAni
jAtAni EtAvadvELAM yAvad aham anAhAra Asan
tatastRtIyapraharE sati gRhE prArthanasamayE
tEjOmayavastrabhRd EkO janO mama samakSaM
tiSThan EtAM kathAm akathayat, **31** hE karNiliya
tvadIyA prArthana Izvarasya karNagOcarIbhUtA
tava dAnAdi ca sAkSisvarUpaM bhUtva tasya
dRSTigOcaramabhavat| **32** atO yAphOnagaraM prati
lOkAn prahitya tatra samudratIrE zimOnnAmnaH
kasyaciccarmmakArasya gRhE pravAsakarI pitaranAmna
vikhyAtO yAH zimOn tamAhUyaya; tataH sa Agatya tvAm
upadEkSyati| **33** iti kArANat tatkSaNAt tava nikaTE lOkAn
prESitavAn, tvamAgatavAn iti bhadraM kRtavAn| IzvarO
yAnyAkhyAnAni kathayitum Adizat tAni zrOtuM vayaM
sarvvE sAmpratam Izvarasya sAKSAd upasthitAH smaH|
34 tadA pitara imAM kathAM kathayitum ArabdhavAn,
IzvarO manuSyANAm apakSapAtI san **35** yasya
kasyacid dEzasya yO lOkAstasmAdbhItva satkarmma
karOti sa tasya grAhyO bhavati, Etasya nizcayam
upalabdhavAnaham| **36** sarvvESAM prabhu ryO
yIzukhrISTastEna Izvara isrAyElvaMzAnAM nikaTE
susaMvAdaM prESya sammElanasya yaM saMvAdaM
prAcAryat taM saMvAdaM yUyaM zrutavantaH| **37** yatO
yOhanA majjanE pracAritE sati sa gAlladEzamArabhya
samastayihUdIyadEzaM vyApnOt; **38** phalata IzvarENa
pavitrENAtmanA zaktyA cAbhiSiktO nAsaratIyayIzuH
sthAnE sthAnE bhraman sukriyAM kurvvan zaitAna
kliSTAn sarvvalOkAn svasthAn akarOt, yata Izvarastasya
sahAya AsIt; **39** vayanjca yihUdIyadEzE yirUzAlamnagarE

ca tEna kRtAnAM sarvvESAM karmmaNAM sAkSiNO
bhavAmaH| lOkAstaM kruzE viddhvA hatavantaH, **40**
kintu tRtIyadivase IzvarastamutthApya saprakAzam
adarzayat| **41** sarvvalOkAnAM nikaTa iti na hi, kintu
tasmin zmazAnAdutthitE sati tEna sArddhaM bhOjanaM
pAnanjca kRtavanta EtAdRzA Izvarasya manOnItAH
sAkSiNO yE vayam asmAkaM nikaTE tamadarzayat| **42**
jIvitamRtObhayaOkAnAM vicAraM karttum IzvarO yaM
niyuktavAn sa Eva sa janaH, imAM kathAM pracArayituM
tasmin pramANaM dAtunjca sO'smAn AjnjApayat| **43**
yastasmin vizvasiti sa tasya nAmna pApAnmukto
bhaviSyati tasmin sarvve bhaviSyadvAdinOpi EtAdRzaM
sAkSyAM dadati| **44** pitarasyaitatkathAkathanakALE
sarvvESAM zrOtrNamupari pavitra AtmAvArOhat| **45**
tataH pitarENA sArddham AgatAstvakchEdinO vizvAsinO
lOkA anyadEzlyEbhyaH pavitra Atmani dattE sati **46** tE
nAnAjAtIyabhASAbhiH kathAM kathayanta IzvaraM
prazaMsanti, iti dRSTvA zrutvA ca vismayam Apadyanta|
47 tada pitaraH kathitavAn, vayamiva yE pavitram
AtmAnaM prAptAstESAM jalamajjanaM kiM kOpi
niSEddhuM zaknOti? **48** tataH prabhO rnAmna majjita
bhavatEti tAnAjnjApayat| anantaraM tE svaiH sArddhaM
katipayadinAni sthAtuM prArthayanta|

11 itthaM bhinnadEzIyalOkA apIzvarasya vAkyam
agRhlan imAM vArttAM yihUdIyadEzasthaprEritA
bhrAtRgaNazca zrutavantaH| **2** tataH pitarE
yirUzAlamnagaraM gatavati tvakchEdinO lOkAstEna saha
vivadamAnA avadan, **3** tvam atvakchEdilOkAnAM gRhaM
gatvA taiH sArddhaM bhuktavAn| **4** tataH pitara AditaH

kramazastatKaryyasya sarvvavRttAntamAkhyAtum
 ArabdhavAn| 5 yAphOnagara EkadAhaM prArthayamAnO
 mUrcchitaH san darzanEna caturSu kONESu
 lambanamAnaM vRhadvastramiva pAtramEkam
 AkAzadavaruhya mannikaTam Agacchad apazyam| 6
 pazcAt tad ananyadRSTyA dRSTvA vivicya tasya
 madhyE nAnAprakArAn grAmyavanyapazUn
 urOgAmikhEcarAMzca dRSTavAn; 7 hE pitara
 tvamutthAya gatvA bhUMkSva mAM sambOdhya
 kathayantaM zbdamEkaM zrutavAMzca| 8 tatOhaM
 pratyavadaM, hE prabhO nEtthaM bhavatu, yataH
 kinjcana niSiddham azuci dravyaM vA mama
 mukhamadhyam kadApi na prAvizat| 9 aparam IzvarO
 yat zuci kRtavAn tanniSiddhaM na jAnihi dvi
 rmAmpratIdRzI vihAyasIyA vANI jAtA| 10 triritthaM sati
 tat sarvvaM punarAkAzam AkRSTaM| 11 pazcAt
 kaisariyanagarAt trayO janA mannikaTaM prESita yatra
 nivEzanE sthitOhaM tasmin samayE tatrOpAtiSThan| 12
 tadA niHsandEhaM taiH sArddhaM yAtum Atma
 mAmAdiSTavAn; tataH paraM mayA sahaitESu
 SaPbhrAtRSu gatESu vayaM tasya manujasya gRhaM
 prAvizAma| 13 sOsmAkaM nikaTE kathAmEtAm akathayat
 EkadA dUta EkaH pratyakSibhUya mama gRhamadhyE
 tiSTan mAmityAjnjApatavAn, yAphOnagaraM prati lOkAn
 prahitya pitaranAmna vikhyAtaM zimOnam AhUyaya; 14
 tatastava tvadlyaparivArANAnjca yEna paritrANaM
 bhaviSyati tat sa upadEkSyati| 15 ahaM tAM
 kathAmutthApya kathitavAn tEna prathamam asmAkam
 upari yathA pavitra AtmavarUPhavAn tathA

tESAmapyupari samavarUPhavAn| 16 tEna yOhan jalE
 majjitavAn iti satyaM kintu yUyaM pavitra Atmani
 majjita bhaviSyatha, iti yadvAkyam prabhuruditavAn tat
 tadA mayA smRtam| 17 ataH prabhA yIzukhrISTE
 pratyayakAriNO yE vayam asmabhyam IzvarO yad
 dattavAn tat tEbhyO lokEbhyOpi dattavAn tataH kOham?
 kimaham IzvaraM vArayituM zaknOmi? 18 kathAmEtAM
 zrurVA tE kSantA Izvarasya guNAn anukIrtya
 kathitavantaH, tarhi paramAyuHprAptinimittam
 IzvarOnyadEzIyalOkEbhyOpi manaHparivarttanarUpaM
 dAnam adAt| 19 stiphAnaM prati upadravE ghaTitE yE
 vikIrNA abhavan tai phainkIkuprAntiyakhiyAsu
 bhramitvA kEvalayihUdIyalOkAn vinA kasyApyanyasya
 samIpa Izvarasya kathAM na prAcArayan| 20
 aparaM tESAM kuprIyAH kurInIyAzca kiyantO jana
 AntiyakhiyAnagaraM gatvA yUnAnIyalOkAnAM samIpEpi
 prabhOryIzOH kathAM prAcArayan| 21 prabhOH
 karastESAM sahAya AsIt tasmAd anEkE loka
 vizvasya prabhuM prati parAvarttanta| 22 iti
 vArttAyAM yirUzAlamasthamaNPaliyalOkAnAM
 karNagOcarIbhUtAyAm AntiyakhiyAnagaraM gantu tE
 barNabbAM prairayan| 23 tatO barNabbAstatra
 upasthitaH san IzvarasyAnugrahasya phalaM dRSTvA
 sAnandO jAtaH, 24 sa svayaM sAdhu rvizvAsEna
 pavitrENAtmanA ca paripUrNaH san ganOniSTayA
 prabhAvAstham karttuM sarvvAn upadiSTavAn tEna
 prabhOH ziSyA anEkE babhUvuH| 25 zESE zaulaM
 mRgayituM barNabbAstArSanagaraM prasthitavAn| tatra
 tasyOddEzAM prApya tam AntiyakhiyAnagaram Anayat;

26 tatastau maNPalisthalOkaiH sabhAM kRtvA
 saMvatsaramEkaM yAvad bahulOkAn upAdizatAM;
 tasmin AntiyakhiyAnagarE ziSyAH prathamAM
 khrISTiyanAmnA vikhyAtA abhavan| 27 tataH paraM
 bhaviSyadvAdigaNE yirUzAlama AntiyakhiyAnagaram
 AgatE sati 28 AgAbanAmA tESAmEka utthAya AtmanaH
 zikSayA sarvvadEzE durbhikSaM bhaviSyatIti
 jnjApitavAn; tataH klaudiyakaisarasyAdhikArE sati tat
 pratyakSam abhavat| 29 tasmAt ziSyA EkaikazaH
 svasvazaktyanusAratO yihUdIyadEzanivAsinAM
 bhratRNAM dinayApanArthaM dhanaM prESayituM
 nizcitya 30 barNabbAzaulayO rdvArA prAcInalOkAnAM
 samIpaM tat prESitavantaH|

12 tasmin samayE hErOdrAjo maNPalyAH kiyajjanEbhyO
 duHkhaM dAtuM prArabhat| 2 vizESatO yOhanaH
 sOdaraM yAkUbaM karavAlAghAtEn hatavAn| 3 tasmAd
 yihUdIyAH santuSTA abhavan iti vijnjAya sa pitaramapi
 dharttuM gatavAn| 4 tadA kiNvazUnyapUpOtsavasamaya
 upAtiSTat; ata utsavE gatE sati lokAnAM samakSaM
 taM bahirAnEyyAmIti manasi sthirIkRtya sa taM
 dhAryitvA rakSNArtham yESAm EkaikasaMghE catvArO
 janAH santi tESAM caturNAM rakSakasaMghAnAM
 samIpE taM samarpya kArAyAM sthApitavAn| 5
 kintuM pitarasya kArAsthitikAraNAt maNPalyA loka
 avizrAmam Izvarasya samIpE prArthayanta| 6 anantaraM
 hErOdi taM bahirAnAyituM udyatE sati tasyAM rAtrau
 pitarO rakSakadvayamadyasthAnE zRgkhaladvayEna
 baddhvaH san nidrita AsIt, dauvArikAzca kArAyAH
 sammukhE tiSThanatO dvAram arakSiSuH| 7 Etasmin

samayE paramEzvarasya dUte samupasthitE kArA
 dIptimatI jAtA; tataH sa dUtaH pitarasya kukSAvAvAtaM
 kRtvA taM jAgarayitvA bhASitavAn tUrNamuttiSTha;
 tatastasya hastasthazRgkhaladvayaM galat patitaM|
8 sa dUtastamavadat, baddhakaTiH san pAdayOH
 pAduke arpayā; tEna tathA kRtE sati dUtastam uktavAn
 gAtrIyavastraM gAtrE nidhAya mama pazcAd Ehi| **9** tataH
 pitarastasya pazcAd vrajana bahiragacchat, kintu dUteNa
 karmmaitat kRtamiti satyamajnjAtvA svapnadarzanaM
 jnjAtavAn| **10** itthaM tau prathamAM dvitIyanjca
 kArAM lagghitvA yEna lauhanirmmitadvArENa nagaraM
 gamyatE tatsamIpaM prApnutAM; tatastasya kavATaM
 svayaM muktamabhavat tatastau tatsthAnAd bahi
 rbhUtvA mArgaikasya smAM yAvad gatau; tatO'kasmAt
 sa dUtaH pitaraM tyaktavAn| **11** tadA sa cEtanAM
 prApya kathitavAn nijadUtaM prahitya paramEzvarO
 hErOdO hastAd yihUdIyalOkAnAM sarvvAzAyAzca
 mAM samuddhRtavAn ityahaM nizcayaM jnjAtavAn|
12 sa vivicya mArkanAmrA vikhyAtasya yOhanO
 mAtu rmariyamO yasmin gRhE bahavaH sambhUya
 prArthayanta tannivEzanaM gataH| **13** pitarENa
 bahirdvAra AhatE sati rOdAnAmA bAlika draSTuM gatA|
14 tataH pitarasya svaram zruvA sA harSayukta sati
 dvAraM na mOcayitvA pitarO dvArE tiSThatIti vArttAM
 vaktum abhyantaraM dhAvitvA gatavatI| **15** tE prAvOcan
 tvamunmatta jAtAsi kintu sA muhurmuhuruktavatI
 satyamEvaitat| **16** tadA tE kathitavantastarhi tasya dUto
 bhavEt| **17** pitarO dvAramAhatavAn EtasminnantarE
 dvAraM mOcayitvA pitaraM dRSTvA vismayaM prAptAH|

18 tataH pitarO niHzabdaM sthAtuM tAn prati
hastEna sagkEtaM kRtvA paramEzvarO yEna prakArENa
taM kArAyA uddhRtyAnItavAn tasya vRttAntaM
tAnajnjApayat, yUyaM gatvA yAkubaM bhrAtRgaNanjca
vArttAmEtAM vadatEtyukTA sthAnAntaraM prasthitavAn|
19 prabhAtE sati pitaraH kva gata ityatra rakSakANAM
madhyE mahAn kalahO jAtaH| 20 hErOd bahu
mRgayitvA tasyOddEzE na prApte sati rakSakAn
saMpRcchya tESAM prANAn hantum AdiSTavAn| 21
pazcAt sa yihUdlyapradEzAt kaisariyAnagaraM gatvA
tatrAvAtiSThat| 22 sOrasIdOnadEzayO rOkEbhyO
hErOdi yuyutsau sati tE sarvva EkamantraNAH
santastasya samIpa upasthAya lvAstanAmAnaM tasya
vastragRhAdhIzaM sahAyaM kRtvA hErOda sArddhaM
sandhiM prArthayanta yatastasya rAjnjO dEzEna tESAM
dEzIyAnAM bharaNam abhavatM 23 ataH kutracin
nirupitadinE hErOd rAjakIyaM paricchadaM paridhAya
siMhAsanE samupavizya tAn prati kathAm uktavAn| 24
tatO lOkA uccaiHkAraM pratyavadan, ESa manujaravO
na hi, IzvarIyaravaH| 25 tada hErOd Izvarasya
sammAnaM nAkarOt; tasmAddhEtOH paramEzvarasya
dUtO haThAt taM prAharat tEnaiva sa kITaiH kSINaH
san prANAn ajahAt| kintvIzvarasya kathA dEzaM vyApya
prabalAbhavat| tataH paraM barNabbAzaulau yasya
karmmaNO bhAraM prApnutAM tAbhyAM tasmin
sampAdite sati mArkanAmna vikhyAtO yO yOhan taM
sagginam kRtvA yirUzAlamnagarAt pratyAgatau|

13 aparanjca barNabbAH, zimOn yaM nigraM vadanti,
kurInIyalUkiyO hErOda rAjnjA saha kRtavidyAbhyAsO

minahEm, zaulazcaitE yE kiyantO janA bhaviSyadvAdina
 upadESTArarczAntiyakhiyAnagarasthamaNPalyAm Asan,
 2 tE yadOpavAsaM kRtvEzvaram asEvanta tasmin samayE
 pavitra AtmA kathitavAn ahaM yasmin karmmaNi
 barNabbAzailau niyuktavAn tatkaromma karttuM tau
 pRthak kuruta| 3 tatastairupavAsaprArthanayOH
 kRtayOH satOstE tayO rgAtrayO rhastArpaNaM kRtvA tau
 vyasRjan| 4 tataH paraM tau pavitrENAtmanA prEritau
 santau silUkiyAnagaram upasthAya samudrapathEna
 kuprOpadvIpam agacchatAM| 5 tataH sAlAmInagaram
 upasthAya tatra yihUdiyAnAM bhajanabhavanAni
 gatvEzvarasya kathAM prAcArayatAM; yOhanapi
 tatsahacarO'bhavat| 6 itthaM tE tasyOpadvIpasya
 sarvvatra bhramantaH pAphanagaram upasthitAH; tatra
 suvivEcakEna sarjiyapaulanAmna taddEzAdhipatinA
 saha bhaviSyadvAdinO vEzadhArI baryIzunAmA yO
 mAyAvI yihUDI AsIt taM sAkSat prAptavataH| 7
 taddEzAdhipa Izvarasya kathAM zrOtum vAnjchan
 paulabarNabbau nyamantrayat| 8 kintvilumA yaM
 mAyAvinaM vadanti sa dEzAdhipatiM dharmmamArgAd
 bahirbhUtAM karttum ayatata| 9 tasmAt zOLO'rthAt
 paulaH pavitrENAtmanA paripUrNaH san taM
 mAyAvinaM pratyananyadRSTiM kRtvAkathayat, 10 hE
 narakin dharmmadvESin kauTilyaduSkarmmaparipUrNa,
 tvaM kiM prabhOH satyapathasya viparyyayakaraNAt
 kadApi na nivarttiSyasE? 11 adhuna paramEzvarastava
 samucitaM kariSyati tEna katipayadinAni tvam andhaH
 san sUryyamapi na drakSyasi| tatksANAd rAtrivad
 andhakArastasya dRSTim AcchAditavAn; tasmAt tasya

hastaM dharttuM sa lokamanvicchan itastatO
 bhramaNaM kRtavAn| 12 EnAM ghaTanAM dRSTvA sa
 dEzAdhipatiH prabhUpadEzAd vismitya vizvAsaM
 kRtavAn| 13 tadanantaraM paulastatsagginau ca
 pAphanagarAt prOtaM cAlayitvA pamphuliyAdEzasya
 pargInagaram agacchan kintu yOhan tayOH samIpAd
 Etya yirUzAlamaM pratyAgacchat| 14 pazcAt tau pargItO
 yAtrAM kRtvA pisidiyAdEzasya AntiyakhiyAnagaram
 upasthAya vizrAmavArE bhajanabhavanaM pravizya
 samupAvizatAM| 15 vyavasthAbhaviSyadvAkyayOH
 paThitayOH satO rhE bhrAtarau lokAn prati yuvayOH
 kAcid upadEzakathA yadyasti tarhi tAM vadataM
 tau prati tasya bhajanabhavanasyAdhipatayaH
 kathAm EtAM kathayitvA praiSayan| 16 ataH paula
 uttiSThan hastEna sagkEtaM kurvvan kathitavAn hE
 isrAyElIyamanuSyA IzvaraparAyaNAH sarvvE loka
 yUyam avadhaddhaM| 17 EtESAmisrAyEllokanAm
 IzvarO'smAkAM pUrvvaparusan manOnItAn
 katvA gRhItavAn tatO misari dEzE pravasanakAlE
 tESAMunnatiM kRtvA tasmAt svIyabAhubalEna tAn
 bahiH kRtvA samAnayat| 18 catvAriMzadvatsarAn
 yAvacca mahAprAntarE tESAM bharaNaM kRtvA 19
 kinAndEzAntarvvarttINi saptarAjyAni nAzayitvA
 guTikApAtEna tESu sarvvadEzESu tEbhyO'dhikAraM
 dattavAn| 20 panjcAzadadhikacatuHzatESu vatsarESu
 gatESu ca zimUyElbhaviSyadvAdiparyyantaM
 tESAMupari vicArayitRn niyuktavAn| 21 taizca rAjnji
 prArthitE, IzvarO binyAmInO vaMzajAtasya klzaH
 putraM zaulaM catvAriMzadvatsarSaparyyantaM

tESAmupari rAjAnaM kRtavAn| 22 pazcAt taM
padacyutaM kRtvA yO madiSTakriyAH sarvvAH kariSyati
tAdRzaM mama manObhimatam EkaM janaM yizayaH
putraM dAyUdaM prAptavAn idaM pramANaM yasmin
dAyUdi sa dattavAn taM dAyUdaM tESAmupari rAjatvaM
karttum utpAditavAna| 23 tasya svapratizrutasya
vAkyasyAnusArENa isrAyEllokaNAm nimittaM tESAM
manuSyANAM vaMzAd Izvara EkaM yIzuM (trAtAram)
udapAdayat| 24 tasya prakAzanAt pUrvvaM yOhan
isrAyEllokaNAm sannidhau manaHparAvarttanarUpaM
majjanaM prAcArayat| 25 yasya ca karmmaNO bhAraM
praptavAn yOhan tan niSpAdayan EtAM kathAM
kathitavAn, yUyaM mAM kaM janaM jAnItha? aham
abhiSiktatrAta nahi, kintu pazyata yasya pAdayOH
pAdukayO rbandhanE mOcayitumapi yOgyO na bhavAmi
tAdRza EkO janO mama pazcAd upatiSThati| 26 hE
ibrAhImO vaMzajAta bhrAtarO hE IzvarabhItAH
sarvvalOkA yuSmAn prati paritrANasya kathaiSA prEritA|
27 yirUzAlamnivAsinastESAm adhipatayazca tasya
yIzOH paricayaM na prApya prativizrAmavAraM
paThyamAnAnAM bhaviSyadvAdikathAnAm abhiprAyam
abuddhva ca tasya vadhEna tAH kathAH saphala
akurvvan| 28 prANahananasya kamapi hEtum aprApyApi
pIlAtasya nikaTE tasya vadhaM prArthayanta| 29 tasmin
yAH kathA likhitAH santi tadanusArENa karmma
sampAdya taM kruzAd avatAryya zmazAnE zAyitavantaH|
30 kintvIzvaraH zmazAnAt tamudasthApayat, 31 punazca
gAllapradEzAd yirUzAlamanagaraM tEna sArddhaM yE
lOkA Agacchan sa bahudinAni tEbhyO darzanaM

dattavAn, atasta idAnIM lOkAn prati tasya sAkSiNaH
santi| 32 asmAkaM pUrvvapuruSANAM samakSam IzvarO
yasmin pratijnjAtavAn yathA, tvaM mE putrOsi cAdya
tvAM samutthApitavAnaham| 33 idaM yadvacanaM
dviIyagItE likhitamAstE tad yIzOrutthAnEna tESAM
santAnA yE vayam asmAkaM sannidhau tEna pratyakSI
kRtaM, yuSmAn imaM susaMvAdaM jnjApayAmi| 34
paramEzvarENa zmazAnAd utthApitaM tadIyaM zarIraM
kadApi na kSESyatE, Etasmin sa svayaM kathitavAn
yathA dAyUdaM prati pratijnjAtO yO varastamahaM
tubhyaM dAsyAmi| 35 Etadanyasmin gItE'pi kathitavAn|
svakIyaM puNyavantaM tvaM kSayituM na ca dAsyasi| 36
dAyUda IzvarAbhimatasEvAyai nijAyuSi vyayitE sati sa
mahAnidrAM prApya nijaiH pUrvvapuruSaiH saha
militaH san akSIyata; 37 kintu yamIzvaraH zmazAnAd
udasthApayat sa nAkSIyata| 38 atO hE bhrAtaraH, anEna
janEna pApamOcanaM bhavatIti yuSmAn prati
pracAritam AstE| 39 phalatO mUsAvyavasthaya yUyaM
yEbhyO doSEbhyO mukta bhavituM na zakSyatha
tEbhyaH sarvvadOSEbhya Etasmin janE vizvAsinaH
sarvvE mukta bhaviSyantIti yuSmAbhi rjnJAyatAM| 40
aparanjca| avajnjAkAriNO lOkAzcakSurunmIlya pazyata|
tathaivAsambhavaM jnjAtvA syAta yUyaM vilajjitAH|
yatO yuSmAsu tiSThatsu kariSyE karmma tAdRzaM|
yEnaiva tasya vRttAntE yuSmabhyaM kathitE'pi hi|
yUyaM na tantu vRttAntaM pratyESyatha kadAcana|| 41
yEyaM katha bhaviSyadvAdinAM granthESu likhitAstE
sAvadhAna bhavata sa katha yathA yuSmAn prati na
ghaTatE| 42 yihUdIyabhajanabhavanAn nirgatayOstayO

rbhinnadEzIyai rvakSyamANA prArthanA kRtA,
 AgAmini vizrAmavArE'pi kathEyam asmAn prati
 pracAritA bhavatviti| 43 sabhAyA bhaggE sati bahavO
 yihUdIyalOkA yihUdIyamatagrAhiNO bhaktalOkAzca
 barNabbApaulayOH pazcAd Agacchan, tEna tau taiH
 saha nAnAkathAH kathayitvEzvarAnugrahAzrayE
 sthAtuM tAn prAvarttayatAM| 44 paravizrAmavArE
 nagarasya prAyENa sarvvE lAkA IzvarIyAM kathAM
 zrOtUM militAH, 45 kintu yihUdIyalOkA
 jananivahaM vilOkya IrSyayA paripUrNAH santO
 viparItakathAkathanEnEzvaranindayA ca paulEnOktAM
 kathAM khaNPayituM cESTitavantaH| 46 tataH
 paulabarNabbAvakSObhau kathitavantau prathamaM
 yuSmAkaM sannidhAvIzvarIyakathAyAH pracAraNam
 ucitamAsIt kintuM tadagrAhyatvakaraNEna yUyaM svAn
 anantAyuSO'yOgyAn darzayatha, EtatkAraNAd vayam
 anyadEzIyalOkAnAM samIpaM gacchAmaH| (aiōnios
 g166) 47 prabhurasmAn ittham AdiSTavAn yathA,
 yAvacca jagataH sImAM lokAnAM trANakAraNAt|
 mayAnyadEzamadhyE tvaM sthApitO bhUH pradIpatat||
 48 tadA kathAmIdRzIM zrutvA bhinnadEzIyA AhlAditAH
 santaH prabhOH kathAM dhanyAM dhanyAm avadan,
 yAvantO lokAzca paramAyuH prAptinimittaM nirUpita
 Asan tE vyazvasan| (aiōnios g166) 49 itthaM prabhOH kathA
 sarvvEdEzaM vyApnOt| 50 kintu yihUdIyA nagarasya
 pradhAnapurUSAn sammAnyAH kathipayA bhaktA
 yOSitazca kupravRttiM grAhayitvA paulabarNabbau
 tAPayitvA tasmAt pradEzAd dUrIkRtavantaH| 51 ataH
 kAraNAt tau nijapadadhUlIstESAM prAtikUlyEna

pAtayitvEkaniyaM nagaraM gatau| 52 tataH ziSyagaNa
AnandEna pavitrENAtmanA ca paripUrNObhavat|

14tau dvau janau yugapad
ikaniyanagarasthayihUdIyAnAM bhajanabhavanaM
gatvA yathA bahavO yihUdIyA anyadEzIyalOkAzca
vyazvasan tAdRzIM kathAM kathitavantau| 2 kintu
vizvAsahInA yihUdIyA anyadEzIyalOkAn kupravRttiM
grAhayitvA bhrAtRgaNaM prati tESAM vairaM
janitavantaH| 3 ataH svAnugrahakathAyAH pramANaM
datvA tayO rhastai rbahulakSaNaM adbhutakarmma ca
prAkAzayad yaH prabhustasya kathA akSObhEna
pracAryya tau tatra bahudinAni samavAtiStHETAM| 4
kintu kiyantO loka yihUdIyAnAM sapaKSAH
kiyantO lokaH prEritAnAM sapaKSA jAtAH, atO
nAgarikajananiVahamadyE bhinnavAkyatvam abhavat|
5 anyadEzIyA yihUdIyAstESAM adhipatayazca
daurAtmyaM kutvA tau prastarairAhantum
udyatAH| 6 tau tadvArttAM prApya palAyitvA
lukAyanIyAdEzasyAntarvarttilustrAdarbbO 7
tatsamIpasthadEzanjca gatvA tatra susaMvAdaM
pracArayatAM| 8 tatrObhayapAdayOzcalanazaktihInO
janmArabhya khanjjaH kadApi gamanaM nAkarOt
EtAdRza EkO mAnuSO lustrAnagara upavizya paulasya
kathAM zrutavAn| 9 Etasmin samayE paulastamprati
dRSTiM kRtvA tasya svAsthyE vizvAsaM viditvA
prOccaiH kathitavAn 10 padbhyAmuttiStHan Rju
rbhava|tataH sa ullamphaM kRtvA gamanAgamanE
kutavAn| 11 tadA lokaH paulasya tat kAryyaM
vilOkya lukAyanIyabhASayA prOccaiH kathAmEtAM

kathitavantaH, dEvA manuSyarUpaM dhRtvAsmAkaM
 samIpaM avArOhan| 12 tE barNabbAM yUpitaram avadan
 paulazca mukhyO vaktA tasmAt taM markuriyam
 avadan| 13 tasya nagarasya sammukhE sthApitasya
 yUpitaravigrahasya yAjako vRSAn puSpamAlAzca
 dvArasamIpaM AnIya lokaiH sarddhaM tAvuddizya
 samutsRjya dAtum udyataH| 14 tadvArttAM zrutvA
 barNabbApaulau svIyavastrANi chitvA lokAnAM
 madhyaM vEgEna pravizya prOccaiH kathitavantau, 15 hE
 mahEcchAH kuta EtAdRzaM karmma kurutha? AvAmapi
 yuSmAdRzau sukhaduHkhabhOginau manuSyau, yuyam
 EtAH sarvvA vRthAkalanAH parityajya yathA
 gagaNavasundharAJanidhInAM tanmadhyasthAnAM
 sarvvESAnjca sraSTArAmamaram IzvaraM prati
 parAvarttadhvE tadartham AvAM yuSmAkaM sannidhau
 susaMvAdaM pracArayAvaH| 16 sa IzvaraH pUrvvakAlE
 sarvvadEzIyalOkAn svasvamArgE calitumanumatiM
 dattavAn, 17 tathApi AkAzAt tOyavarSaNEna
 nAnAprakArasyOtpatyA ca yuSmAkaM hitaiSI san
 bhakSyairAnanadEna ca yuSmAkam antaHkaraNani
 tarpayan tAni dAnAni nijasAkSisvarUpANi sthapitavAn|
 18 kintu tAdRzAyAM kathAyAM kathitAyAmapi tayOH
 samIpa utsarjanAt lokanivahaM prAyENa nivarttayituM
 nAzaknutAm| 19 AntiyakhiyA-ikaniyanagarAbhyAM
 katipayayihUdIyalOkA Agatya lokAn prAvarttayanta
 tasmAt tai paulaM prastarairAghnan tEna sa mRta iti
 vijnjAya nagarasya bahistam AkRSya nItavantaH| 20
 kintu ziSyagaNE tasya caturdizi tiSThati sati sa svayam
 utthAya punarapi nagaramadhyaM prAvizat tatparE'hani

barNabbAsahitO darbbInagaraM gatavAn| 21 tatra
susaMvAdaM pracAryya bahulOkAn ziSyAn kRtvA tau
lustrAm ikaniyam AntiyakhijAnjca parAvRtya gatau| 22
bahuduHkhAni bhuktvApIzvararAjyaM pravESTavyam iti
kAraNAd dharmmamArgE sthAtuM vinayaM kRtvA
ziSyagaNasya manaHsthairyam akurutAM| 23
maNPaliNaM prAcInavargAn niyujya prArthanOpavAsau
kRtvA yatprabhau tE vyazvasan tasya hastE tAn
samarpya 24 pisidiyAmadhyEna pAmphuliyAdEzaM
gatavantau| 25 pazcAt pargAnagaraM gatvA susaMvAdaM
pracAryya attAliyAnagaraM prasthitavantau| 26 tasmAt
samudrapathEna gatvA tAbhyAM yat karmma
sampannaM tatkarma sAdhayituM yannagarE
dayAlOrIzvarasya hastE samarpitau jAtau tad
AntiyakhijAnagaraM gatavantA| 27 tatrOpasthAya
tannagarasthamaNPaliM saMgRhya svAbhyAma IzvarO
yadyat karmmakarOt tathA yEna prakArENa
bhinnadEzIyalOkAn prati vizvAsarUpadvAram amOcayad
EtAn sarvvavRttAntAn tAn jnjApitavantau| 28 tatastau
ziryyaiH sArddhaM tatra bahudinAni nyavasatAm|

15 yihUdAdEzAt kiyantO janA Agatya
bhrAtRgaNamiThaM zikSitavantO mUsAvyavasthaya
yadi yuSmAkaM tvakchEdO na bhavati tarhi yUyaM
paritrANaM prAptuM na zakSyatha| 2 paulabarNabbau
taiH saha bahUn vicArAn vivAdAMzca kRtavantau, tato
maNPaliyanOkA EtasyAH kathAyAstattvaM jnjAtuM
yirUzAlamnagarasthAn prEritAn prAcInAMzca prati
paulabarNabbAprabhRtIn katipayajanAn prESayituM
nizcayaM kRtavantaH| 3 tE maNPalyA prEritAH santaH

phaiNikIzOmirOndEzAbhyAM gatvA bhinnadEzIyAnAM
 manaHparivarttanasya vArttayA bhrAtRNASAM
 paramAhlAdam ajanayan| 4 yirUzAlamyupasthAya
 prEritagaNEna lOkaprAcInagaNEna samAjEna ca
 samupagRhItAH santaH svairIzvarO yAni
 karmmANi kRtavAn tESAM sarvvavRttAntAn
 tESAM samakSam akathayan| 5 kintu vizvAsinaH
 kiyantaH phirUzimatagrAhiNO lOkA utthAya
 kathAmEtAM kathitavantO bhinnadEzIyAnAM
 tvakchEdaM karttuM mUsAvyavasthAM pAlayitunjca
 samAdESTavyam| 6 tataH prEritA lOkaprAcInAzca tasya
 vivEcanAM karttuM sabhAyAM sthitavantaH| 7
 bahuvicArESu jAtaSu pitara utthAya kathitavAn, hE
 bhrAtarO yathA bhinnadEzIyalOkA mama mukhAt
 susaMvAdaM zrutvA vizvasanti tadarthaM bahudinAt
 pUrvvam IzvarOsmAKaM madhyE mAM vRtvA
 niyuktavAn| 8 antaryyAmIzvarO yathAsmabhyaM tathA
 bhinnadEzIyEbhyaH pavitramAtmANaM pradAya
 vizvAsena tESAM antaHkaraNAni pavitrANi kRtvA 9
 tESAM asmAkanjca madhyE kimapi vizESAM na
 sthApayitvA tAnadhi svayaM pramANaM dattavAn iti
 yUyaM jAnIttha| 10 ataEvAsmAKaM pUrvvapuruSA
 vayanjca svayaM yadyugasya bhAraM sOPhuM na zaktAH
 samprati taM ziSyagaNasya skandhESu nyasituM
 kuta Izvarasya parIkSAM kariSyatha? 11 prabhO
 ryIzukhrISTasyAnugrahENA tE yathA vayamapi tathA
 paritrANaM prAptum AzAM kurmmaH| 12 anantaraM
 barNabbApaulAbhyAm IzvarO bhinnadEzIyAnAM
 madhyE yadyad Azcaryyam adbhutanjca karmma

kRtavAn tadvRttAntaM tau svamukhAbhyAm
 avarNayatAM sabhAsthaH sarvvE nIraVAH santaH
 zrUtavantaH| 13 tayOH kathAyAM samAptAyAM satyAM
 yAkUb kathayitum ArabdhavAn 14 hE bhrAtarO mama
 kathAyAm manO nidhatta| IzvaraH svanAmArthaM
 bhinnadEzIyalOkAnAm madhyAd EkaM lOkasaMghaM
 grahItuM matiM kRtvA yEna prakArENa prathamaM tAn
 prati kRpAvalEkanaM kRtavAn taM zimOn varNitavAn|
 15 bhaviSyadvAdibhiruktAni yAni vAkyAni taiH
 sArddham EtasyaikyaM bhavati yathA likhitamAstE| 16
 sarvvESAM karmmaNAM yastu sAdhakaH paramEzvaraH|
 sa EvEdaM vadEdvAkyaM zESAH sakalamAnavAH|
 bhinnadEzIyalOkAzca yAvantO mama nAmataH| bhavanti
 hi suvikhyAtAstE yathA paramEzituH| 17 tatvaM samyak
 samIhantE tannimittamahaM kila| parAvRtya samAgatya
 dAyUdaH patitaM punaH| dUSyamutthApayiSyAmi
 tadyaM sarvvavastu ca| patitaM punaruthApya
 sajjayiSyAmi sarvvathA|| 18 A prathamAd IzvaraH
 svIyAni sarvvakarmmaNAni jAnAti| (aiōn g165) 19 ataEva
 mama nivEdanamidaM bhinnadEzIyalOkAnAM
 madhyE yE janA IzvaraM prati parAvarttanta
 tESAmupari anyAM kamapi bhAraM na nyasya 20
 dEvatAprasAdAzucibhakSyAM vyabhicArakarmma
 kaNThasampIPanamAritaprANibhakSyAM
 raktabhakSyanjca EtAni parityaktuM likhAmaH| 21 yataH
 pUrvvakAlatO mUsAvyavasthApracAriNO lOkA nagarE
 nagarE santi pratvizrAmavAranjca bhajanabhavanE
 tasyAH pAthO bhavati| 22 tataH paraM prEritagaNO
 lOkaprAcInagaNaH sarvva maNPali ca svESAM madhyE

barzabbA nAmnA vikhyAtO manOnItau kRtvA
 paulabarNabbAbhyAM sArddham AntiyakhiyAnagaraM
 prati prESaNam ucitaM buddhvA tAbhyAM patraM
 praiSayan| 23 tasmin patrE likhitamiMda, AntiyakhiyA-
 suriyA-kilikiyAdEzasthabhinnadEzIyabhrAtRgaNaya
 prEritagaNasya lOkaprAcInagaNasya bhrAtRgaNasya
 ca namaskAraH| 24 vizESatO'smAkam AjnjAm
 aprApyApi kiyantO janA asmAkAM madhyAd gatvA
 tvakchEdO mUsAvyavasthA ca pAlayitavyAviti yuSmAn
 zikSayitvA yuSmAkAM manasAmasthairyyaM kRtvA
 yuSmAn sasandEhAn akurvvan EtAM kathAM vayam
 azRnma| 25 tatkAraNAd vayam EkamantraNAH
 santaH sabhAyAM sthitvA prabhO ryIzukhrISTasya
 nAmanimittaM mRtyumukhagatAbhyAmasmAkAM
 26 priyabarNabbApaulAbhyAM sArddhaM
 manOnItalOkAnAM kESAnjcid yuSmAkAM sannidhau
 prESaNam ucitaM buddhavantaH| 27 atO
 yihUdAsilau yuSmAn prati prESitavantaH, EtayO
 rmukhAbhyAM sarvvAM kathAM jnjAsyatha| 28
 dEvatAprasAdabhakSyAM raktabhakSyAM
 galapIPanamAritaprANibhakSyAM vyabhicArakarmma
 cEmAni sarvvANi yuSmAbhistyAjyAni;
 EtatprayOjanIyAjnjAvyatirEkEna yuSmAkam upari
 bhAramanyaM na nyasituM pavitrasyAtmanO'smAkanjca
 ucitajnjAnam abhavat| 29 ataEva tEbhyaH sarvvEbhyaH
 svESu rakSitESu yUyaM bhadraM karmma kariSyatha|
 yuSmAkAM maggalaM bhUyAt| 30 tE visRSTAH santa
 AntiyakhiyAnagara upasthAya lOkanivahaM saMgRhya
 patram adadan| 31 tataste tatpatraM paThitvA

sAntvanAM prApya sAnandA abhavan| 32 yihUdAsIlau ca
svayaM pracArakau bhUtva bhrAtRgaNaM nAnOpadizya
tAn susthirAn akurutAm| 33 itthaM tau tatra taiH sAkAM
katipayadinAni yApayitvA pazcAt prEritAnAM samIpE
pratyAgamanArthaM tESAM sannidhEH kalyANena
visRSTAvabhavatAM| 34 kintu sIlastatra sthAtuM
vAnjchitavAn| 35 aparaM paulabarNabbau bahavaH
ziSyAzca lOkAn upadizya prabhOH susaMvAdaM
pracArayanta AntiyakhiyAyAM kAlaM yApitavantaH| 36
katipayadinESu gatESu paulO barNabbAm avadat
AgacchAvAM yESu nagarESvIzvarasya susaMvAdaM
pracAritavantau tAni sarvvanagarANi punargatvA
bhrAtaraH kIdRzAH santIti draSTuM tAn sAkSAt
kurvvaH| 37 tEna mArkanAmna vikhyAtaM yOhanaM
sagginaM karttuM barNabbA matimakarOt, 38 kintu sa
pUrvvaM tAbhyAM saha kAryyArthaM na gatvA
pAmphUliyAdEzE tau tyaktavAn tatkArANat paulastaM
sagginaM karttum anucitaM jnjAtavAn| 39 itthaM
tayOratizayavirOdhasyOpasthitatvAt tau parasparaM
pRthagabhavatAM tatO barNabbA mArkaM gRhItvA
pOtEna kuprOpadvIpaM gatavAn; 40 kintu paulaH silaM
manOnItaM kRtvA bhrAtRbhirIzvarAnugraHE
samarpitaH san prasthAya 41 suriyAkilikiyAdEzAbhyAM
maNPaliH sthirIkurvvan agacchat|

16 paulO darbbIlustrAnagarayOrupasthitObhavat tatra
timathiyanaMa ziSya Eka AsIt; sa vizvAsinyA yihUdIyAyA
yOSitO garbbhajAtaH kintu tasya pitAnyadEzIyalOkaH| 2
sa janO lustrA-ikaniyanagarasthAnAM bhrAtRNaM
samIpEpi sukhyAtimAn AsIt| 3 paulastaM svasagginaM

karttuM matiM kRtvA taM gRhItvA taddEzanivAsinAM
 yihUdlyAnAm anurOdhAt tasya tvakchEdaM
 kRtavAn yatastasya pitA bhinnadEzIyalOka iti
 sarvvairajnjAyata| 4 tataH paraM tE nagarE nagarE
 bhramitvA yirUzAlamasthaiH prEritai rIOkaprAcInaizca
 nirUpitaM yad vyavasthApatraM tadanusArENAcarituM
 lOkEbhyastad dattavantaH| 5 tEnaiva sarvve
 dharmmasamAJAH khrISTadharmmE susthirAH
 santaH pratidinaM varddhitA abhavan| 6 tESu
 phrugiyAgAlAtiyAdEzamadhyEna gatESu satsu pavitra
 AtmA tAn AziyAdEzE kathAM prakAzayituM
 pratiSiddhavAn| 7 tathA musiyAdEza upasthAya
 bithuniyAM gantuM tairudyOgE kRtE AtmA tAn
 nAnvamanyaata| 8 tasmAt tE musiyAdEzaM parityajya
 trOyAnagaraM gatvA samupasthitAH| 9 rAtrau paulaH
 svapnE dRSTavAn EkO mAkidaniyalOkastiSThan
 vinayaM kRtvA tasmai kathayati, mAkidaniyAdEzam
 AgatyAsmAn upakurviti| 10 tasyEtthaM svapnadarzanAt
 prabhustaddeZiyalOkAn prati susaMvAdaM
 pracArayitum asmAn AhUyatIti nizcitaM buddhvA
 vayaM tUrNaM mAkidaniyAdEzaM gantum udyOgam
 akurmma| 11 tataH paraM vayaM trOyAnagarAd
 prasthAya RjumArgENa sAmathrAkiyOpadvIpEna gatvA
 parE'hani niyApalinagara upasthitAH| 12 tasmAd gatvA
 mAkidaniyAntarvvartti rOmIyavasatisthAnaM yat
 philipInAmapradhAnanagaraM tatrOpasthAya
 katipayadinAni tatra sthitavantaH| 13 vizrAmavArE
 nagarAd bahi rgatvA nadItaTE yatra prArthanAcAra AsIt
 tatrOpavizya samAgata nArIH prati kathAM

prAcArayAma| 14 tataH thuyAtIrAnagarIyA
 dhUSarAmbaravikrAyini ludyAnAmika yA IzvarasEvika
 yOSit zrOtrINAM madhya AsIt tayA paulOktavAkyAni yad
 gRhyantE tadarthaM prabhustasyA manOdvAraM
 muktavAn| 15 ataH sA yOSit saparivArA majjita sati
 vinayaM kRtvA kathitavati, yuSmAkaM vicArAd yadi
 prabhau vizvAsinI jAtAhaM tarhi mama gRham Agatya
 tiSThata| itthaM sA yatnEnAsmAn asthApayat| 16 yasyA
 gaNanaya tadadhipatInAM bahudhanOpArjanaM
 jAtaM tAdRzi gaNakabhUtagrastA kAcana dAsI
 prArthanAsthanagamanakAla AgatyAsmAn sAkSat
 kRtavati| 17 sAsmAkaM paulasya ca pazcAd Etya
 prOccaiH kathAmimAM kathitavati, manuSyA EtE
 sarvvOparisthasyEzvarasya sEvakAH santO'smAn prati
 paritrANasya mArgaM prakAzayanti| 18 sA kanya
 bahudinAni tAdRzam akarOt tasmAt paulO duHkhitaH
 san mukhaM parAvartya taM bhUtamavadad, ahaM
 yIzukhrISTasya nAmna tvAmAjnjApayAmi tvamasyA
 bahirgaccha; tEnaiva tatksaNaT sa bhUtastasyA
 bahirgataH| 19 tataH svESAM lAbhasya pratyAza viphalA
 jAtEti vilOkya tasyAH prabhavaH paulaM silanjca
 dhRtvAkRSya vicArasthAnE'dhipatInAM samIpam
 Anayan| 20 tataH zAsakanAM nikaTaM nItva rOmilOkA
 vayam asmAkaM yad vyavaharaNaM grahItum
 Acaritunjca niSiddhaM, 21 imE yihUdIyalOkAH santOpi
 tadEva zikSayitva nagarE'smAkam atIva kalahaM
 kurvanti, 22 iti kathite sati lOkanivahastayOH
 prAtikUlyEnOdatiSThat tathA zAsakAstayO rvastrANI
 chitva vEtrAghAtaM karttum AjnjApayan| 23 aparaM tE

tau bahu prahAryya tvamEtau kArAM nItvA sAvadhAnaM
 rakSayEti kArArakSakam Adizan| 24 ittham AjnjAM
 prApya sa tAvabhyantarasthakArAM nItvA pAdESu
 pAdapAzIbhi rbaddhvA sthApitAvAn| 25 atha
 nizIthasamayE paulasIlAvIzvamuddizya prAthanaM
 gAnanjca kRtavantau, kArAsthitA lOkAzca tadazRNvan 26
 tadAkasmAt mahAn bhUmikampO'bhavat tEna
 bhittimUlEna saha kArA kampitAbhUt tatksANat
 sarvvANi dvArANi muktAni jAtAni sarvvESAM
 bandhanAni ca muktAni| 27 ataEva kArArakSakO nidrAtO
 jAgarItvA kArAya dvArANi muktAni dRSTvA bandilOkAH
 palAyitA ityanumAya kOSat khaggaM bahiH
 kRtvAtmaghAtaM karttum udyataH| 28 kintu paulaH
 prOccaistamAhUya kathitavAn pazya vyaM
 sarvvE'trAsmahE, tvAM nijaprANahiMsAM mAkarSIH| 29
 tadA pradIpam AnEtum uktvA sa kampamAnaH san
 ullampyAbhyantaram Agatya paulasIlayOH pAdESu
 patitavAn| 30 pazcAt sa tau bahirAnIya pRSTavAn hE
 mahEcchau paritrANaM prAptuM mayA kiM karttavyaM?
 31 pazcAt tau svagRhamAnIya tayOH sammukhE
 khAdyadravyANi sthApitavAn tathA sa svayaM tadIyAH
 sarvvE parivArAzczvarE vizvasantaH sAnanditA
 abhavan| 32 tasmai tasya gRhashtitasarvvalOkEbhyazca
 prabhOH kathAM kathitavantau| 33 tathA
 rAtrEstasminnEva danPE sa tau gRhItvA tayOH
 prahArANAM kSatAni prakSAlitavAn tataH sa svayaM
 tasya sarvvE parijanAzca majjitA abhavan| 34 pazcAt tau
 svagRhamAnIya tayOH sammukhE khAdyadravyANi
 sthApitavAn tathA sa svayaM tadIyAH sarvvE

parivArAzceZvarE vizvasantaH sAnanditA abhavan| 35
 dina upasthitE tau lOkau mOcayEti kathAM kathayituM
 zAsakAH padAtiganaM prESitavantaH| 36 tataH
 kArArakSakaH paulAya tAM vArttAM kathitavAn yuvAM
 tyAjayituM zAsakA lOkAna prESitavanta idAnIM yuvAM
 bahi rbhUtVA kuzalEna pratiSThEtAM| 37 kintu paulastAn
 avadat rOmilOkayOrAvayOH kamapi dOSam na nizcitya
 sarvvESAM samakSam AvAM kazayA tAPayitVA kArAyAM
 baddhavanta idAnIM kimAvAM guptaM vistrakSyanti?
 tanna bhaviSyati, svayamAgatyAvAM bahiH kRtvA
 nayantu| 38 tAdA padAtibhiH zAsakEbhya EtadvArttAyAM
 kathitAyAM tau rOmilOkAviti kathAM zrutVA tE
 bhItAH 39 santastayOH sannidhimAgatya vinayam
 akurvvan aparaM bahiH kRtvA nagarAt prasthAtuM
 prArthitavantaH| 40 tatastau kArAyA nirgatya ludyAyA
 gRhaM gatavantau tatra bhrAtRgaNaM sAkSATkRtya tAn
 sAntvayitVA tasmAt sthAnAt prasthitau|

17 paulasIlau AmphipalyApallOniyAnagarAbhyAM
 gatVA yatra yihUdIyAnAM bhajanabhavanamEkam
 AstE tatra thiSalanIkInagara upasthitau| 2 tAdA
 paulaH svAcArAnusArENa tESAM samIpaM
 gatVA vizrAmavAratrayE taiH sArddhaM
 dharmmapustakIyakathAyA vicAraM kRtavAn| 3
 phalataH khriSTEna duHkhabhOgaH karttavyaH
 zmazAnadutthAnanjca karttavyaM yuSmAkaM
 sannidhau yasya yIzOH prastAvaM karOmi sa
 IzvarENAbhiSiktaH sa EtAH kathAH prakAzya
 pramANaM datVA sthirIkRtavAn| 4 tasmAt tESAM
 katipayajana anyadEzIyA bahavO bhaktalOkA

bahyaH pradhAnanAryyazca vizvasya paulasilayOH
 pazcAdgAminO jAtAH| 5 kintu vizvAsahInA
 yihUdIyalOkA IrSyayA paripUrNAH santO haTaTsya
 katinayalampaTalOkAn sagginaH kRtvA janatayA
 nagaramadhyE mahAkalahaM kRtvA yAsOnO
 gRham Akramya prEritAn dhRtvA lOkanivahasya
 samIpam AnEtum cESTitavantaH| 6 tESAmuddeZam
 aprApya ca yAsOnaM katipayAn bhrAtRMzca
 dhRtvA nagarAdhipatInAM nikaTamAnIya prOccaiH
 kathitavantO yE manuSyA jagadudvATitavantaste
 'trApyupasthitAH santi, 7 ESa yAsOn AtithyaM kRtvA tAn
 gRhItavan| yIzunAmaka EkO rAjastIti kathayantaste
 kaisarasyAjnjAviruddhaM karmma kurvvati| 8 tESAM
 kathAmimAM zrutvA lOkanivahO nagarAdhipatayazca
 samudvignA abhavan| 9 tada yAsOnastadanyESAnjca
 dhanadaNPam gRhItvA tAn parityaktavantaH| 10 tataH
 paraM bhrAtRgaNO rajanyAM paulasIlau zIghraM
 birayAnagaraM prESitavan tau tatrOpasthAya
 yihUdIyanAM bhajanabhavanaM gatavantau| 11
 tatrasthA lOkAH thiSalanIkIsthAlOkEbhyO mahAtmAna
 Asan yata itthaM bhavati na vEti jnjAtuM dinE dinE
 dharmmagranthasyAlOcanAM kRtvA svairaM
 kathAm agrhlan| 12 tasmAd anEke yihUdIya
 anyadEzlyAnAM mAnyA striyaH puruSAzcAnEke
 vyazvasan| 13 kintu birayAnagarE paulEnEzvarIya katha
 pracAryyata iti thiSalanIkIsthA yihUdIya jnjAtvA
 tatsthAnamapyAgatya lOkAnAM kupravRttim ajanayan|
 14 ataEva tasmAt sthAnAt samudrENa yAntIti
 darzayitvA bhrAtaraH kSipraM paulaM prAhiNvan

kintu sIlatImathiyau tatra sthitavantau| 15 tataH
 paraM paulasya mArgadarzakAstam AthInInagara
 upasthApayan pazcAd yuvAM tUrNam Etat sthAnaM
 AgamiSyathaH sIlatImathiyau pratImAm AjnjAM prApya
 tE pratyAgatAH| 16 paula AthInInagarE tAvapEkSya
 tiSThan tannagaraM pratimAbhiH paripUrNaM dRSTvA
 santaptahRdayO 'bhavat| 17 tataH sa bhajanabhavanE
 yAn yihUdIyAn bhaktalOkAMzca haTTE ca yAn
 apazyat taiH saha pratidinaM vicAritavAn| 18
 kintvipikUrIyamatagrahiNaH stOyikIyamatagrAhiNazca
 kiyantO janAstEna sArddhaM vyavadanta| tatra kEcid
 akathayan ESa vAcAlaH kiM vaktum icchati? aparE kEcid
 ESa janaH kESAnjcid vidEzIyadEvAnAM pracAraka
 ityanumIyatE yataH sa yIzum utthitinjca pracArayat| 19
 tE tam arEyapAganAma vicArasthAnam AnIya prAvOcan
 idaM yannavInaM mataM tvaM prAcIkaza idaM
 kiDRzaM Etad asmAn zrAvaya; 20 yAmimAm
 asambhavakathAm asmAkaM karNagOcarIkRtavAn asyA
 bhAvArthaH ka iti vayaM jnjAtum icchAmaH| 21
 tadAthInInivAsinastannagarapravAsinazca kEvalaM
 kasyAzcana navInakathAyAH zravanE na pracAraNE na ca
 kAlam ayApayan| 22 paulO'rEyapAgasya madhyE tiSThan
 EtAM kathAM pracAritavAn, hE AthInIyalOkA yUYaM
 sarvvathA dEvapUjAyAm AsaktA ityaha pratyakSaM
 pazyAmi| 23 yataH paryyaTanakAlE yuSmAkaM
 pUjanIyAni pazyan 'avijnjAtEzvarAya` EtallipiyuktAM
 yajnjavEdImEkAM dRSTavAn; atO na viditvA yaM
 pUjayadhvE tasyaiva tatvaM yuSmAn prati pracArayAmi|
 24 jagatO jagatsthAnAM sarvvavastUnAnjca sraSTA ya

IzvaraH sa svargaPrthivyOrEkAdhipatiH san
 karanirmitamandirESu na nivasati; 25 sa Eva
 sarvvEbhyO jIvanaM prANAn sarvvasAmagrIzca
 pradadAti; ataEva sa kasyAzcit sAmagyrA abhAvahEtO
 rmanuSyANAM hastaiH sEvitO bhavatIti na| 26 sa
 bhUmaNPale nivAsArtham EkasmAt zONitAt sarvvAn
 manuSyAn sRSTvA tESAM pUrvvanirUpitasamayaM
 vasatisImAnjca niracinOt; 27 tasmAt lokaiH kEnApi
 prakArENa mRgayitvA paramEzvarasya tatvaM prAptuM
 tasya gavESaNaM karaNIyam| 28 kintu so'smAkam
 kasmAccidapi dUrE tiSThatIti nahi, vayaM tEna
 nizvasanaprazvasanagamanAgamanaprANadhAraNani
 kurmmaH, punazca yuSmAkamEva katipayAH kavayaH
 kathayanti 'tasya vaMZA vayaM smO hi` iti| 29 ataEva
 yadi vayam Izvarasya vaMZA bhavAmastarhi manuSyai
 rvidyayA kauzalEna ca takSitaM svarNaM rUpyaM dRSad
 vaiTESAmIzvaratvam asmAbhi rna jnjAtavyaM| 30 tESAM
 pUrvvIyalOkAnAm ajnjAnatAM pratIzvarO yadyapi
 nAvadhatta tathApIdAnIM sarvvatra sarvvAn manaH
 parivarttayitum AjnjApayati, 31 yataH svaniyuktEna
 puruSENa yadA sa pRthivIsthAnAM sarvvalOkAnAM
 vicAraM kariSyati taddinaM nyarUpayat; tasya
 zmazAnOtthApanEna tasmin sarvvEbhyaH pramANaM
 prAdAt| 32 tadA zmazAnAd utthAnasya kathAM zrutvA
 kEcid upAhaman, kEcidavadan EnAM kathAM
 punarapi tvattaH zrOSyAmaH| 33 tataH paulastESAM
 samIpAt prasthitavAn| 34 tathApi kEcillOkAstEna
 sArddhaM militvA vyazvasan tESAM madhyE

'rEyapAglyadiyanusiyO dAmArInAmA kAcinnArI kiyantO
narAzcAsan|

18 tadghaTanAtaH paraM paula AthInInagarAd
yAtrAM kRtvA karinthanagaram Agacchat| 2
tasmin samayE klaudiyaH sarvvAn yihUdIyAn
rOmAnagaraM vihAya gantum AjnjApayat, tasmAt
priskillAnAmnA jAyayA sArddham itAliyAdEzAt
kinjcitpUrvvam Agamat yaH pantadEzE jAta AkkilanAmA
yihUdIyalOkaH paulastaM sAkSat prApya tayOH
samIpamitavAn| 3 tau dUSyanirmmANajIvinau, tasmAt
parasparam EkavRttikatvAt sa tAbhyAM saha uSitvA tat
karmmAkArOt| 4 paulaH prativizrAmavAraM
bhajanabhavanaM gatvA vicAraM kRtvA yihUdIyAn
anyadEzIyAMzca pravRttiM grAhitavAn| 5
silatImathiyayO rmAkidaniyAdEzAt samEtayOH satOH
paula uttaptamanA bhUtva yIzurIzvarENAbhiSikto
bhavatIti pramANaM yihUdIyAnAM samIpE prAdAt| 6
kintu tE 'tIva virOdhaM vidhAya pASaNPIyakathAM
kathitavantastataH paulo vastraM dhunvan EtAM
kathAM kathitavAn, yuSmAkaM zONitapAtAparAdhO
yuSmAn pratyEva bhavatu, tEnAhaM niraparAdhO
'dyArabhya bhinnadEzIyAnAM samIpaM yAmi| 7 sa
tasmAt prasthAya bhajanabhavanasamIpasthasya
yustanAmna Izvarabhaktasya bhinnadEzIyasya
nivEzanaM prAvizat| 8 tataH krISpanAmA
bhajanabhavanAdhipatiH saporivAraH prabhau
vyazvasIt, karinthanagarIyA bahavO lOkAzca
samAkarNya vizvasya majjitA abhavan| 9 kSaNadAyAM
prabhuH paulaM darzanaM datvA bhASitavAn, mA

bhaisIH, mA nirasIH kathAM pracAraya| 10 ahaM
 tvayA sArddham Asa hiMsArthaM kOpi tvAM
 sprastuM na zakSyati nagarE'smin madIyA loka
 bahava Asate| 11 tasmAt paulastannagarE prAyENa
 sArddhavatsaraparyyantaM samsthAyEzvarasya kathAm
 upAdizat| 12 gAlliyanAmA kazcid AkhAyAdEzasya
 prAPvivaKaH samabhavat, tatO yihUdIyA EkavAkyAH
 santaH paulam Akramya vicArasthAnaM nItva 13
 manuSa ESa vyavasthAya viruddham IzvarabhajanaM
 karttuM lokaN kupravRttiM grAhayatIti nivEditavantaH|
 14 tataH paule pratyuttaraM dAtum udyate sati gAlliyA
 yihUdIyan vyAharat, yadi kasyacid anyAyasya
 vAtizayaduStatAcaraNasya vicArO'bhaviSyat tarhi
 yuSmAkaM kathA mayA sahanIyAbhaviSyat| 15 kintu
 yadi kevalaM kathAyA vA namno vA yuSmAkaM
 vyavasthAya vivado bhavati tarhi tasya vicAramahaM na
 kariSyAmi, yUyAM tasya mImAMsAM kuruta| 16 tataH
 sa tAn vicArasthAnAd dUrIkRtavAn| 17 tada
 bhinnadEzIyAH sOsthininAmAnaM bhajanabhavanasya
 pradhAnAdhipatiM dhRtvA vicArasthAnasya sammukhe
 prAharan tathApi gAlliyA tESu sarvvakarmmasu na
 manO nyadadhAt| 18 paulastatra punarbahudinAni
 nyavasat, tatO bhrAtRgaNAd visarjanaM prApya
 kinjcanavratanimittaM kiMkriyanagarE zirO
 muNPayitva priskillakkilAbhyAM sahitO jalapathEna
 suriyAdEzaM gatavAn| 19 tata iphiSanagara upasthAya
 tatra tau visRjya svayaM bhajanabhvanaM pravizya
 yihUdIyaiH saha vicAritavAn| 20 tE svaiH sArddhaM
 punaH katipayadinAni sthAtuM taM vyanayan, sa

tadanurarIkRtya kathAmEtAM kathitavAn, **21** yirUzAlami
 AgAmyutsavapAlanArthaM mayA gamaniyaM; pazcAd
 IzvarEcchAyAM jAtAyAM yuSmAkaM samIpaM
 pratyAgamiSyAmi| tataH paraM sa tai rvisRSTaH san
 jalapathEna iphiSanagarAt prasthitavAn| **22** tataH
 kaisariyaM upasthitaH san nagaraM gatvA samAjaM
 namaskRtya tasmAd AntiyakhiyanagaraM prasthitavAn|
23 tatra kiyatkAlaM yApayitvA tasmAt prasthAya
 sarvvESAM ziSyANAM manAMsi susthirANi kRtvA
 kramazO galAtiyAphrugiyAdEzayO rbhramitvA gatavAn|
24 tasminnEva samayE sikandariyanagarE jAta
 ApallOnAmA zAstravit suvaktA yihUdIya EkO jana
 iphiSanagaram AgatavAn| **25** sa zikSitaprabhumArgO
 manasOdyOgI ca san yOhanO majjanamAtraM jnjAtvA
 yathArthataya prabhOH kathAM kathayan samupAdizat|
26 ESa janO nirbhayatvEna bhajanabhavanE
 kathayitum ArabdhavAn, tataH priskillAkkilau
 tasyOpadEzakathAM nizamya taM svayOH samIpaM
 AnIya zuddharUpENEzvarasya kathAm abOdhayatAm| **27**
 pazcAt sa AkhAyAdEzaM gantuM matiM kRtavAn, tAdA
 tatradyaH ziSyagaNO yathA taM gRhIati tadarthaM
 bhrAtRgaNEna samAzvasya patrE likhitE sati,
 ApallAstatrOpasthitaH san anugrahENa pratyayinAM
 bahUpakArAn akarOt, **28** phalatO yIzurabhiSiktastrAtEti
 zAstrapramANaM datvA prakAzarUpENa pratipannaM
 kRtvA yihUdIyan niruttarAn kRtavAn|

19 karinthanagara ApallasaH sthitiKAlE paula
 uttarapradEzairAgacchan iphiSanagaram upasthitavAn|
 tatra katipayaziSyAn sakSat prApya tAn apRcchat, **2**

yUyaM vizvasya pavitramAtmAnaM prAptA na vA?
tatastE pratyavadan pavitra AtmA dlyatE ityasmAbhiH
zrutamapi nahi| 3 tadA sA'vadat tarhi yUyaM kEna
majjitA abhavata? tE'kathayan yOhanO majjanEna| 4
tadA paula uktavAn itaH paraM ya upasthAsyati tasmin
arthata yIzukhrISTE vizvasitavyamityuktVA yOhan
manaHparivarttanAsUcakEna majjanEna jalE lOkAn
amajjayat| 5 tAdRzIM kathAM zrutVA tE prabhO
ryIzukhrISTasya nAmnA majjitA abhavan| 6 tataH
paulEna tESAM gAtrESu karE'rpitE tESAmupari pavitra
AtmAvarUPhavAn, tasmAt tE nAnAdEzIyA bhASA
bhaviSyatkathAzca kathitavantaH| 7 tE prAyENa
dvAdazajana Asan| 8 paulO bhajanabhavanaM gatVA
prAyENa mAsatrayam Izvarasya rAjyasya vicArAM kRtvA
lOkAn pravartya sAhasEna kathAmakathayat| 9 kintu
kaThinAntaHkaraNatvAt kiyantO janA na vizvasya
sarvvESAM samakSam Etatpathasya nindAM
karttuM pravRttAH, ataH paulastESAM samIpAt
prasthAya ziSyagaNaM pRthakRtvA pratyahaM
turAnnanAmnaH kasyacit janasya pATHazAlAyAM
vicArAM kRtavAn| 10 itthaM vatsaradvayaM gataM
tasmAd AziyAdEzanivAsinaH sarvve yihUdIyA
anyadEzIyalOkAzca prabhO ryIzOH kathAm azrauSan| 11
paulEna ca Izvara EtAdRzAnyadbhutAni karmmANi
kRtavAn 12 yat paridhEyE gAtramArjanavastrE vA tasya
dEhAt piPitalOkAnAm samIpam AnItE tE nirAmayA jAtA
apavitra bhUtAzca tEbhyO bahirgatavantaH| 13 tadA
dEzATanakAriNaH kiyantO yihUdIyA bhUtApasAriNO
bhUtagrastanOkAnAM sannidhau prabhE ryIzO

rnAma japtvA vAkyamidam avadan, yasya kathAM
 paulaH pracArayati tasya yIzO rnAmnA yuSmAn
 AjnjApayAmaH| 14 skivanAmnO yihUdiyAnAM
 pradhAnayAjakasya saptabhiH puttaistathA kRtE sati 15
 kazcid apavitrO bhUtA pratyuditavAn, yIzuM
 jAnAmi paulanjca paricinOmi kintu kE yUyaM? 16
 ityuktva sOpavitrabhUtagrastO manuSyO lamphaM
 kRtvA tESAmupari patitvA balEna tAn jitavAn,
 tasmAttE nagnAH kSatAggAzca santastasmAd gEhAt
 palAyanta| 17 sA vAg iphiSanagaranivAsinasaM
 sarvvESAM yihUdiyAnAM bhinnadEzlyAnAM
 lOkAnAnjca zravOgOcarIbhUtA; tataH sarvvE bhayaM
 gatAH prabhO ryIzO rnAmnO yazO 'varddhata| 18
 yESAmAnEkESAM lOkAnAM pratItirajAyata ta Agatya
 svaiH kRtAH kriyAH prakAzarUpENAggIkRtavantaH| 19
 bahavO mAyAkarmmakAriNaH svasvagrAnthAn
 AnIya rAzIkRtya sarvvESAM samakSam
 adAhayan, tatO gaNanAM kRtvAbudhyanta
 pancAyutarUpyamudrAmUlyapustakAni dagdhAni| 20
 itthaM prabhOH kathA sarvvadEzaM vyApya prabala
 jAtA| 21 sarvvESvEtESu karmmasu sampannESu satsu
 paulO mAkidaniyAkhAyAdEzAbhyAM yirUzAlamaM
 gantuM matiM kRtvA kathitavAn tatsthAnaM yAtrAyAM
 kRtAyAM satyAM mayA rOmAnagaraM draSTavyaM| 22
 svAnugatalOkAnAM tImathiyErAstau dvau janau
 mAkidaniyAdEzaM prati prahitya svayam AziyAdEzE
 katipayadinAni sthitavAn| 23 kintu tasmin samayE
 matE'smin kalahO jAtaH| 24 tatkAraNamidaM,
 arttimIdEvyA rUpyamandiranirmmANena sarvvESAM

zilpinAM yathESTalAbham ajanayat yO dImItriyAnAmA
 nAPIndhamaH 25 sa tAn tatkarmmajIvinaH
 sarvvalOkAMzca samAhUya bhASitavAn hE mahEcchA
 EtEna mandiranirmmANEnAsmAkaM jIvika bhavati, Etad
 yUyaM vittha; 26 kintu hastanirmmitEzvarA IzvarA nahi
 paulanAmnA kEnacijjanEna kathAmimAM vyAhRtya
 kEvalEphiSanagarE nahi prAyENa sarvvasmin AziyAdEzE
 pravRttim grAhayitvA bahulOkAnAM zEmuSI
 parAvarttita, Etad yuSmAbhi rdRzyatE zrUyatE ca|
 27 tEnAsmAkaM vANijyasya sarvvathA hAnEH
 sambhavanaM kEvalamiti nahi, AziyAdEzasthai rvA
 sarvvajagatsthai rOkaiH pUjya yArtimI mahAdEvI tasyA
 mandirasyAvajnjAnasya tasyA aizvaryyasya nAzasya ca
 sambhAvanA vidyatE| 28 EtAdRzIM kathAM zrutvA tE
 mahAkrOdhAnvitAH santa uccaiHkAraM kathitavanta
 iphiSIyAnAm arttimI dEvI mahatI bhavati| 29 tataH
 sarvvanagaraM kalahEna paripUrNamabhavat, tataH
 paraM tE mAkidanIyagAyAristArkhanAmAnau paulasya
 dvau saharau dhRtvaikacittA raggabhUmiM javEna
 dhAvitavantaH| 30 tataH paulO lOkAnAM sannidhiM
 yAtum udyatavAn kintu ziSyagaNastaM vAritavAn|
 31 paulasyatmIyA AziyAdEzasthAH katipayAH
 pradhAnalOkAstasya samIpaM naramEkaM prESya tvaM
 raggabhUmiM mAga iti nyavEdayan| 32 tatO
 nAnAlOkAnAM nAnAkathAkathanAt sabhA vyAkula jAtA
 kiM kArANAd EtAvatI janatAbhavat Etad adhikai
 rOkai rAjnjAyI| 33 tataH paraM janatAmadhyAd
 yihUdIyairbahiSkRtaH sikandarO hastEna sagkEtaM
 kRtvA lOkEbhya uttaraM dAtumudyatavAn, 34 kintu sa

yihUdIyalOka iti nizcitE sati iphiSIyAnAm arttimI
dEvi mahatIti vAkyAM prAyENa panjca daNPAn
yAvad EkasvarENa lOkanivahaiH prOktaM| 35 tato
nagarAdhipatistAn sthirAn kRtvA kathitavAn hE
iphiSAyAH sarvvE lOkA AkarNayata, artimImahAdEvyA
mahAdEvAt patitAyAstatpratimAyAzca pUjanama
iphiSanagarasthAH sarvvE lOkAH kurvvanti, Etat kE na
jAnanti? 36 tasmAd EtatpratikuLam kEpi kathayituM na
zaknuvanti, iti jnjAtvA yuSmAbhiH susthiratvEna
sthAtavyam avicya kimapi karmma na karttavyanjca|
37 yAn EtAn manuSyAn yUyamatra samAnayata tE
mandiradravyApahArakA yuSmAkaM dEvyA nindakAzca
na bhavanti| 38 yadi kanjcana prati dImItriyasya tasya
sahAyAnAnjca kAcid Apatti rvidyatE tarhi pratinidhilOkA
vicArasthAnanjca santi, tE tat sthAnaM gatvA
uttarapratyuttarE kurvvantu| 39 kintu yuSmAkaM
kAcidaparA kathA yadi tiSThati tarhi niyamitAyAM
sabhAyAM tasya niSpatti rbhaviSyati| 40 kintvEtasya
virOdhasyOttaram yEna dAtuM zaknum EtAdRzasya
kasyacit kAraNasyAbhAvAd adyatanaghaTanAhEtO
rAjadrOhiNAMivAsmAkam abhiyOgo bhaviSyatIti zagka
vidyatE| 41 iti kathayitvA sa sabhAsthalOkAn
visRSTavAn|

20 itthaM kalahE nivRttE sati paulaH ziSyagaNam
AhUya visarjanaM prApya mAkidaniyAdEzaM
prasthitavAn| 2 tEna sthAnEna gacchan taddEzIyAn
ziSyAn bahUpadizya yUnAnIyadEzam upasthitavAn| 3
tatra mAsatrayaM sthitvA tasmAt suriyAdEzaM yAtum
udyataH, kintu yihUdiyAstaM hantuM gupta atiSThan

tasmAt sa punarapi mAkidaniyAmArgENa pratyAgantuM
 matiM kRtavAn| 4 birayAnagarIyasOpAtraH
 thiSalanIkIyAristArkhasikundau
 darbbOnagarIyagAyatImathiyau
 AziyAdEzIyatukhikatrapihau ca tEna sArddhaM
 AziyAdEzaM yAvad gatavantaH| 5 EtE sarvvE
 'grasarAH santO 'smAn apEkSya trOyAnagarE
 sthitavantaH| 6 kiNvazUnyapUpOtsavadinE ca
 gatE sati vayaM philipInagarAt tOyapathEna
 gatvA panjcabhi rdinaistrOyAnagaram upasthAya
 tatra saptadinAnyavAtiSThAma| 7 saptAhasya
 prathamadinE pUpAn bhaMktu ziSyESu militESu paulaH
 paradinE tasmAt prasthAtum udyataH san tadahni
 prAyENa kSapAyA yAmadvayaM yAvat ziSyEbhyO
 dharmmakathAm akathayat| 8 uparisthE yasmin
 prakOSThE sabhAM kRtvAsan tatra bahavaH pradIpAH
 prAjvalan| 9 utukhanAmA kazcana yuvA ca vAtAyana
 upavizan ghOrataranidrAgrastO 'bhUt tadA paulEna
 bahukSaNaM kathAyAM pracAritAyAM nidrAmagnaH sa
 tasmAd uparisthatRtIyaprakOSThAd apatat, tatO
 lOkAstaM mRtakalpaM dhRtvOdatOlayan| 10 tataH
 paulO'varuhya tasya gAtrE patitvA taM kroPE nidhAya
 kathitavAn, yUYaM vyAkula mA bhUta nAyaM prANai
 rviyuktaH| 11 pazcAt sa punazcOpari gatvA pUpAn
 bhaMktvA prabhAtaM yAvat kathOpakathanE kRtvA
 prasthitavAn| 12 tE ca taM jIvantaM yuvAnaM gRhItvA
 gatvA paramApyAyita jAtAH| 13 anantaraM vayaM
 pOtenAgrasarA bhUtvAsmanagaram uttIryya paulaM
 grahituM matim akurmma yataH sa tatra padbhyAM

vrajituM matiM kRtvEti nirUpitavAn| 14 tasmAt
 tatrAsmAbhiH sArddhaM tasmin militE sati vayaM taM
 nItvA mitulInyupadvIpaM prAptavantaH| 15 tasmAt
 pOtaM mOcayitvA parE'hani khlyOpadvIpasya
 sammukhaM labdhavantastasmAd EkEnAhnA
 sAmOpadvIpaM gatvA pOtaM lAgayitvA trOgulliyE
 sthitvA parasmin divasE milltanagaram upAtiStHama| 16
 yataH paula AziyAdEzE kAlaM yApayitum nAbhilaSan
 iphiSanagaraM tyaktvA yAtuM mantraNAM
 sthirkRtavAn; yasmAd yadi sAdhyaM bhavati
 tarhi nistArOtsavasya panjAzattamadinE sa
 yirUzAlamyupasthAtuM matiM kRtavAn| 17 paulO
 militAd iphiSaM prati lOkAM prahitya samAjasya
 prAcInAn AhUyAnItavAn| 18 tESu tasya samIpam
 upasthitESu sa tEbhya imAM kathAM kathitavAn, aham
 AziyAdEzE prathamAgamanam ArabhyAdya yAvad
 yuSmAkaM sannidhau sthitvA sarvvasamayE
 yathAcaritavAn tad yUyaM jAnItha; 19 phalataH
 sarvvathA namramanAH san bahuzrupAtEna
 yihudlyAnAm kumantraNAjAtanAnAparIkSAbhiH
 prabhOH sEvAmakaravaM| 20 kAmapi hitakathAM na
 gOpAyitavAn tAM pracAryya saprakAzam gRhE gRhE
 samupadizyEzvaraM prati manaH parAvarttanIyaM
 prabhau yIzukhrISTE vizvasanIyaM 21 yihUdlyAnAm
 anyadEzIyalOkAnAnjca samIpa EtAdRzaM sAkSyAM
 dadAmi| 22 pazyata sAmpratam AtmanAkRStAH san
 yirUzAlamnagarE yAtrAM karOmi, tatra mAmprati
 yadyad ghaTiSyatE tAnyahaM na jAnAmi; 23 kintu mayA
 bandhanaM klEzazca bhOktavya iti pavitra AtmA nagarE

nagarE pramANaM dadAti| 24 tathApi taM klEzamahaM
tRNaya na manyE; IzvarasyAnugrahaviSayakasya
susaMvAdasya pramANaM dAtuM, prabhO ryIzOH
sakAzAda yasyAH sEvAyAH bhAraM prApnavaM
tAM sEvAM sAdhayituM sAnandaM svamArgaM
samApayitunjca nijaprANAnapi priyAn na manyE| 25
adhunA pazyata yESAM samIpE'ham IzvarIyarAjyasya
susaMvAdaM pracAryya bhramaNaM kRtavAn EtAdRzA
yUyaM mama vadanaM puna rdraSTuM na prApsyatha
EtadapyahaM jAnAmi| 26 yuSmabhyam aham Izvarasya
sarvvAn AdeZan prakAzayituM na nyavarttE| 27 ahaM
sarvvESAM lOkAnAM raktapAtadOSAd yannirdOSa AsE
tasyAdya yuSmAn sAkSiNaH karOmi| 28 yUyaM svESu
tathA yasya vrajasyAdhyakSan AtmA yuSmAn vidhAya
nyayugkta tatsarvvasmin sAvadhAna bhavata, ya
samAjanca prabhu rnijaraktamUlyEna krItavAna tam
avata, 29 yatO mayA gamanE kRtaEva durjayA vRkA
yuSmAkAM madhyaM pravizya vrajaM prati nirdayatAm
AcariSyanti, 30 yuSmAkamEva madhyAdapi loka utthAya
ziSyagaNam apahantuM viparItam upadEkSyantItyahaM
jAnAmi| 31 iti hEtO ryUyaM sacaitanyAH santastiSTata,
ahanjca sAzrupAtaH san vatsaratrayaM yAvad divAnizaM
pratijanaM bodhayituM na nyavarttE tadapi smarata|
32 idAnIM hE bhrAtarO yuSmAkAM niSThAM
janayituM pavitrIkRtalOkAnAM madhyE'dhikAranjca
dAtuM samarthO ya IzvarastasyAnugrahasya yO
vAdazca tayOrubhayO ryuSmAn samArpayam|
33 kasyApi svarNaM rUpyaM vastraM vA
prati mayA lobhO na kRtaH| 34 kintu mama

matsahacaralOkAnAnjcAvazyakavyayAya madyamidaM
karadvayam azrAmyad Etad yUyaM jAnItha| 35
anEna prakArENa grahaNad dAnaM bhadramiti
yadvAkyam prabhu ryIzuH kathitavAn tat smarttuM
daridralOkAnAmupakArArthaM zramaM karttunjca
yuSmAkam ucitam EtatsarvvaM yuSmAnaham
upadiSTavAn| 36 EtAM kathAM kathayitVA sa jAnunI
pAtayitVA sarvaiH saha prArthayata| 37 tEna tE
krandrantaH 38 puna rmama mukhaM na drakSyatha
vizESata ESA yA kathA tEnAkathi tatkAraNAt zOkAM
vilApanjca kRtvA kaNThAM dhRtvA cumbitavantaH|
pazcAt tE taM pOtaM nItavantaH|

21 tai rvisRSTAH santO vayaM pOtaM bAhayitVA
RjumArgENa kOSam upadvIpam Agatya parE'hani
rOdiyOpadvIpam AgacchAma tatastasmAt pAtArAyAm
upAtiSThAma| 2 tatra phainikiyAdEzagAminam
pOtamEkaM prApya tamAruhya gatavantaH| 3
kuprOpadvIpam dRSTvA taM savyadizi sthApayitVA
suriyAdEzaM gatvA pOtasthadravyANyavarOhayituM
sOranagarE lAgitavantaH| 4 tatra ziSyagaNasya
sAkSAtkaraNaya vayaM tatra saptadinAni sthitavantaH
pazcAtte pavitrENAtmanA paulaM vyAharan tvaM
yirUzAlamnagaraM mA gamaH| 5 tatastESu saptasu
dinESu yApitESu satsu vayaM tasmAt sthAnAt
nijavartmanA gatavantaH, tasmAt tE sabAlavRddhavanitA
asmAbhiH saha nagarasya parisaraparyyantam AgatAH
pazcAdvayaM jaladhitaTE jAnupAtaM prArthayAmahi| 6
tataH parasparaM visRSTAH santO vayaM pOtaM gatAstE
tu svasvagRhaM pratyAgatavantaH| 7 vayaM sOranagarAt

nAvA prasthAya talimAyinagaram upAtiSThAma
tatrAsmAkaM samudrIyamArgasyAntO'bhavat tatra
bhrAtRgaNaM namaskRtya dinamEkaM taiH sArddham
uSatavantaH| 8 parE 'hani paulastasya sagginO
vayanjca pratiSThamAnAH kaisariyAnagaram Agatya
susaMvAdapracArakAnAM saptajanAnAM philipanAmna
Ekasya gRhaM pravizyAvatiSThAma| 9 tasya catasro
duhitarO'nUPhA bhaviSyadvAdinya Asan| 10 tatrAsmAsu
bahudinAni prOSitESu yihUdIyadEzAd AgatyAgAbanAmA
bhaviSyadvAdi samupasthitavAn| 11 sOsmAkaM
samIpamEtya paulasya kaTibandhanaM gRhItvA
nijahastApAdAn baddhvA bhASitavAn yasyEdaM
kaTibandhanaM taM yihUdIyalOkA yirUzAlamanagara
itthaM baddhvA bhinnadEzIyAnAM karESu
samarpayiSyantIti vAkyaM pavitra AtmA kathayati| 12
EtAdRzIM kathAM zrutvA vayaM tannagaravAsinO
bhrAtarazca yirUzAlamaM na yAtuM paulaM
vyanayAmahi; 13 kintu sa pratyAvAdIt, yUyaM kiM
kurutha? kiM krandanEna mamAntaHkaraNaM vidIrNaM
kariSyatha? prabhO rylzO rnAmnO nimittaM yirUzAlami
baddho bhavituM kEvala tanna prANAn dAtumapi
sasajjOsmi| 14 tEnAsmAkaM kathAyAm agrhItAyAm
Izvarasya yathEcchA tathaiva bhavatvityuktvA vayaM
nirasyAma| 15 parE'hani pAthEyadravyANi gRhItvA
yirUzAlamaM prati yAtrAm akurmma| 16 tataH
kaisariyAnaganivAsinaH katipayAH ziSyA asmAbhiH
sArddham itvA kRprIyEna mnAsannAmna yEna
prAcInaziSyEna sArddham asmAbhi rvastavyaM
tasya samIpam asmAn nItavantaH| 17 asmAsu

yirUzAlamyupasthitESu tatrasthabhrAtRgaNO'smAn
AhlAdEna gRhItavAn| 18 parasmin divasE paulE'smAbhiH
saha yAkUbo gRhaM praviSTE lOkaprAcInAH sarvvE
tatra pariSadi saMsthitAH| 19 anantaraM sa tAn natvA
svIyapracAraNEna bhinnadEzIyAn pratIzvarO yAni
karmmANi sAdhitavAn tadIyAM kathAm anukramAt
kathitavAn| 20 iti zruttvA tE prabhuM dhanyaM prOcya
vAkyamidam abhASanta, hE bhrAta ryihUdIyAnAM
madhyE bahusahasrANi lOkA vizvAsina AsatE kintu tE
sarvvE vyavasthAmatAcAriNa Etat pratyakSaM pazyasi|
21 zizUnAM tvakchEdanAdyAcaraNaM pratiSidhya tvAM
bhinnadEzanivAsinO yihUdIyalOkAn mUsAvAkyam
azraddhAtum upadizasIti taiH zruttamasti| 22
tvamatrAgatOsIti vArttAM samAkarNya jananivahO
militvAvazyamEvAgamiSyati; ataEva kiM karaNIyam?
atra vayaM mantrayitvA samupAyaM tvAM vadAmastaM
tvamAcara| 23 vrataM karttuM kRtasagkalpA yE'smAMka
catvArO mAnavAH santi 24 tAn gRhItvA taiH sahitaH
svaM zucim kuru tathA tESAM zirOmuNPanE
yo vyayo bhavati taM tvAM dEhi| tathA kRtE
tvadIyAcArE yA janazruti rjAyate sAlIkA kintu tvAM
vidhiM pAlayan vyavasthAnusArENEvAcarasIti tE
bhOtsante| 25 bhinnadEzIyAnAM vizvAsilOkAnAM
nikaTE vayaM patraM likhitvEtthaM
sthirikRtavantaH, dEvaprasAdabhOjanaM
raktaM galapIPanamAritaprANibhOjanaM
vyabhicArazcaitEbhyaH svarakSaNavyatirEkENa
tESAmanyavidhipAlanaM karaNIyam na| 26 tataH
paulastAn mAnuSAnAdAya parasmin divasE taiH saha

zuci rbhUtvA mandiraM gatvA zaucakarmmaNO dinESu
 sampUrNESu tESAm EkaikArthaM naivEdyAdyutsargO
 bhaviSyatIti jnjApitavAn| 27 tESu saptasu dinESu
 samAptakalpESu AziyAdEzanivAsinO yihUdlyAstaM
 madhyEmandiraM vilOkya jananivahasya manaHsu
 kupravRttim janayitvA taM dhRtvA 28 prOccaiH
 prAvOcan, hE isrAyEllokaH sarvvE sAhAyyaM kuruta| yO
 manuja EtESAM lOkAnAM mUsAvyavasthAyA Etasya
 sthAnasyApi viparItaM sarvvatra sarvvAn zikSayati sa
 ESaH; vizESataH sa bhinnadEzlyalOkAn mandiram AnIya
 pavitrasthAnamEtad apavitramakarOt| 29 pUrvvaM tE
 madhyEnagaram iphiSanagarIyaM traphimaM
 paulEna sahitaM dRSTavanta EtasmAt paulastaM
 mandiramadhyam Anayad ityanvamimata| 30 ataEva
 sarvvasmin nagarE kalahOtpannatvAt dhAvantO loka
 Agatya paulaM dhRtvA mandirasya bahirAkRSyAnayan
 tatksaNAD dvArANi sarvvANI ca ruddhAni| 31 tESu taM
 hantumudyatESu yirUzAlamnagarE mahAnupadravo jAta
 iti vArttAyAM sahasrasEnApatEH karNagOcarIbhUtAyAM
 satyAM sa tatksANat sainyAni sEnApatigaNanjca gRhItvA
 javEnAgatavAn| 32 tatO lokaH sEnAganEna saha
 sahasrasEnApatim AgacchantaM dRSTvA paulatAPanAtO
 nyavarttanta| 33 sa sahasrasEnApatiH sannidhAvAgamya
 paulaM dhRtvA zRgkhaladvayEna baddham Adizya tAn
 pRSTavAn ESa kaH? kiM karmma cAyAM kRtavAn? 34
 tatO janasamUhasya kazcid EkaprakAraM kazcid
 anyaprakAraM vAkyam araut sa tatra satyAM jnjAtum
 kalahakAraNAd azaktaH san taM durgaM nEtum
 AjnjApayat| 35 tESu sOpAnasyOpari prAptESu lOkAnAM

sAhasakAraNAt sEnAgaNaH paulamuttOlya nItavAn| 36
tataH sarvvE lOkAH pazcAdgAminaH santa EnaM
durIkurutEti vAkyam uccairavadan| 37 paulasya
durgAnayanasamayE sa tasmai sahasrasEnApatayE
kathitavAn, bhavataH purastAt kathAM kathayituM kim
anumanyatE? sa tamapRcchat tvaM kiM yUnAnIyAM
bhASAM jAnAsi? 38 yO misarIyO janaH pUrvvaM
virOdhaM kRtvA catvAri sahasrANi ghAtakAn sagginaH
kRtvA vipinaM gatavAn tvaM kiM saEva na bhavasi?
39 tadA paulO'kathayat ahaM kilikiyAdEzasya
tArSanagarIyO yihUdIyO, nAhaM sAmAnyanagarIyO
mAnavaH; ataEva vinayE'haM lAkAnAM samakSaM
kathAM kathayituM mAmanujAnISva| 40 tEnAnujnAtaH
paulaH sOpAnOpari tiSThan hastEnEggitaM kRtavAn,
tasmAt sarvvE susthirA abhavan| tadA paula
ibrIyabhASayA kathayitum Arabhata,

22 hE pitRgaNA hE bhrAtRgaNAH, idAnIM mama
nivEdanE samavadhatta| 2 tadA sa ibriyabhASayA
kathAM kathayatIti zrutvA sarvvE lOkA atIva
niHzabdA santO'tiSThan| 3 pazcAt sO'kathayad
ahaM yihUdIya iti nizcayaH kilikiyAdEzasya
tArSanagaraM mama janmabhUmiH, EtannagarIyasya
gamilIyElanAmnO'dhyApakasya ziSyO bhUtva
pUrvvapuruSANAM vidhivyavasthAnusArENa
sampUrNarUpENa zikSitO'bhavam idAnIntanA yUyaM
yAdRzA bhavatha tAdRzO'hamapIzvarasEvAyAm udyOgI
jAtaH| 4 matamEtad dviSTva tadgrAhinArIpuruSAn
kArAyAM baddhva tESAM prANanAzaparyyantAM
vipakSatAm akaravam| 5 mahAyAjakaH sabhAsadaH

prAcInalOkAzca mamaitasyAH kathAyAH
 pramANaM dAtuM zaknuvanti, yasmAt tESAM
 samIpAd dammESakanaganivAsibhrAtRgaNArtham
 AjnjApatrANI gRhItvA yE tatra sthitAstAn danPayituM
 yirUzAlamam AnayanArthaM dammESakanagaraM
 gatOsmi| 6 kintu gacchan tannagarasya samIpaM
 prAptavAn tadA dviIyapraharavElAyAM satyAm
 akasmAd gaganAnnirgatya mahatI dIpti rmama caturdizi
 prakAzitavatI| 7 tatO mayi bhUmau patitE sati, hE zaula
 hE zaula kutO mAM tAPayasi? mAmprati bhASita
 EtAdRza EkO ravOpi mayA zrutaH| 8 tadAhaM
 pratyavadaM, hE prabhE kO bhavAn? tataH so'vAdIt yaM
 tvaM tAPayasi sa nAsaratIyO yIzurahaM| 9 mama
 sagginO lOkAstAM dIptiM dRSTvA bhiyaM prAptAH,
 kintu mAmpratyuditaM tadvAkyaM tE nAbudhyanta| 10
 tataH paraM pRSTavAnahaM, hE prabhO mayA kim
 karttavyaM? tataH prabhurakathayat, utthAya
 dammESakanagaraM yAhi tvayA yadyat karttavyaM
 nirUpitamAstE tat tatra tvaM jnjApayiSyasE| 11
 anantaraM tasyAH kharataradIptEH kArANAt
 kimapi na dRSTvA saggigaNena dhRtahastaH san
 dammESakanagaraM vrajitavAn| 12 tannaganivAsinAM
 sarvvESAM yihUdIyAnAM mAnyO vyavasthAnusArENa
 bhaktazca hanAnIyanAmA mAnava EkO 13 mama
 sannidhim Etya tiSThan akathayat, hE bhrAtaH zaula
 sudRSTi rbhava tasmin danPE'haM samyak taM
 dRSTavAn| 14 tataH sa mahyaM kathitavAn yathA tvam
 IzvarasyAbhiprAyaM vEtsi tasya zuddhasattvajanasya
 darzanaM prApya tasya zrImukhasya vAkyaM

zRNOSi tannimittam asmAkAM pUrvvapuruSANAM
 IzvarastvAM manOnItaM kRtavAnaM| 15 yatO yadyad
 adrAkSirazrauSizca sarvvESAM mAnavAnAM samIpe
 tvaM tESAM sAKSI bhaviSyasi| 16 ataEva kutO vilambasE?
 prabhO rnAmna prArthya nijapApaprakSAlanArthaM
 majjanAya samuttiSTha| 17 tataH paraM
 yirUzAlamnagaraM pratyAgatya mandirE'ham Ekada
 prArthayE, tasmin samayE'ham abhibhUtaH san
 prabhUM sAKSat pazyan, 18 tvaM tvarayA yirUzAlamaH
 pratiSThasva yatO lOkAmayi tava sAKSyAM na
 grahISyanti, mAmpratyuditaM tasyEdaM vAkyam
 azrauSam| 19 tatOhaM pratyavAdiSam hE prabhO
 pratibhajanabhavanaM tvayi vizvAsinO lOkAn baddhva
 prahRtavAn, 20 tathA tava sAKSiNaH stiphAnasya
 raktapAtanasamayE tasya vinAzaM sammanya
 sannidhau tiSThan hantRlOkAnAM vAsAMsi
 rakSitavAn, Etat tE viduH| 21 tataH sO'kathayat
 pratiSThasva tvAM dUrasthabhinnadEzIyAnAM samIpaM
 prESayiSyE| 22 tada loka EtAvatparyyantAM
 tadIyAM kathAM zrutva prOccairakathayan,
 EnaM bhUmaNPalAd dUrikuruta, EtAdRzajanasya
 jIvanaM nOcitam| 23 ityuccaiH kathayitva vasanAni
 parityajya gagaNaM prati dhUlIraKsipan 24 tataH
 sahasrasEnApatiH paulaM durgAbhyantara nEtum
 samAdizat| Etasya pratikULAH santO lokaH kinnimittam
 EtAvaduccaiHsvaram akurvvan, Etat vEttum taM kazayA
 prahRtya tasya parIkSAM karttumAdizat| 25
 padAtayazcarmmanirmmitarajjubhistasya bandhanaM
 karttumudyatAstAstadAnIM paulaH sammukhasthitaM

zatasEnApatim uktavAn danPAjnjAyAm aprAptAyAM kiM
 rOmilOkAM praharttuM yuSmAkam adhikArOsti?
26 EnAM kathAM zrutvA sa sahasrasEnApatEH
 sannidhiM gatvA tAM vArttAmavadat sa rOmilOkA
 EtasmAt sAvadhAnaH san karmma kuru| **27** tasmAt
 sahasrasEnApati rgatvA tamaprAKSit tvaM kiM
 rOmilOkAH? iti mAM brUhi| sO'kathayat satyam| **28** tataH
 sahasrasEnApatiH kathitavAn bahudraviNaM dattvAhaM
 tat paurasakhyAM prAptavAn; kintu paulaH kathitavAn
 ahaM janunA tat prAptO'smi| **29** itthaM sati yE
 prahArENa tAM parIkSituM samudyatA Asan tE tasya
 samIpAt prAtiSThanta; sahasrasEnApatistaM rOmilOkAM
 vijnjAya svayaM yat tasya bandhanam akArSit
 tatkAraNAd abibhEt| **30** yihUdIyalOkAH paulaM
 kutO'pavadantE tasya vRttAntaM jnjAtuM vAnjchan
 sahasrasEnApatiH parE'hani paulaM bandhanAt
 mOcayitvA pradhAnayAjakAn mahAsabhAyAH
 sarvvalOkAzca samupasthAtum Adizya tESAM sannidhau
 paulam avarOhya sthApitavAn|

23 sabhAsadlOkAn prati paulO'nanyadRSTyA pazyan
 akathayat, hE bhrAtRgaNA adya yAvat saralEna
 sarvvAntaHkaraNEnEzvarasya sAKSAd AcarAmi| **2**
 anEna hanAnIyanAmA mahAyAjakastaM kapOLE
 capETEnAhantuM samIpasthalOkAn AdiSTavAn| **3** tAdA
 paulastamavadat, hE bahiSpariSkRta, IzvarastvAM
 praharttum udyatOsti, yatO vyavasthAnusArENa
 vicArayitum upavizya vyavasthAM lagghitvA mAM
 praharttum AjnjApayasi| **4** tatO nikaTasthA lOkA
 akathayan, tvaM kim Izvarasya mahAyAjakaM nindasi? **5**

tataH paulaH pratibhASitavAn hE bhrAtRgaNa
mahAyAjaka ESa iti na buddhaM mayA tadanyacca
svalOkAnAm adhipatiM prati durvvAkyam mA
kathaya, EtAdRzi lipirasti| 6 anantaraM paulastESAM
arddhaM sidUkilOkA arddhaM phirUzilOkA iti
dRSTvA prOccaiH sabhAsthalOkAn avadat hE
bhrAtRgaNa ahaM phirUzimatAvalambI phirUzinaH
satnAnazca, mRtalOkAnAm utthAnE pratyAzAkaraNAd
ahamapavAditOsmi| 7 iti kathAyAM kathitAyAM
phirUzidUkinOH parasparaM bhinnavAkyatvAt
sabhAyA madhyE dvau saMghau jAtau| 8 yataH
sidUkilOkA utthAnaM svargIyadUtA AtmAnazca
sarvvESAM EtESAM kamapi na manyantE, kintu
phirUzinaH sarvvam aggIkurvanti| 9 tataH parasparam
atizayakOLahale samupasthite phirUzinAM pakSIyAH
sabhAstha adhyApakah pratipakSA uttiSThantO
'kathayan, Etasya manavasya kamapi doSaM na
pazyAmaH; yadi kazcid AtmA vA kazcid dUta EnaM
pratyAdizat tarhi vayam Izvarasya prAtikUlyEna na
yOtsyAmaH| 10 tasmAd atIva bhinnavAkyatvE sati tE
paulaM khaNPam khaNPam kariSyantItyAzagkayA
sahasrasEnApatiH sEnAgaNaM tatsthAnaM
yAtuM sabhAtO balAt paulaM dhRtvA durgaM
nEtanjcAjnjApayat| 11 rAtrO prabhustasya samIpE
tiSThan kathitavAn hE paula nirbhayO bhava yathA
yirUzAlamnagarE mayi sAkSyAM dattavAn tathA
rOmAnagarEpi tvayA dAtavyam| 12 dinE samupasthite
sati kiyantO yihUdIyalOkA EkamantraNAH santaH
paulaM na hatvA bhOjanapAnE kariSyAma iti zopathEna

svAn abadnhan| 13 catvAriMzajjanEbhyO'dhika loka
iti paNam akurvvan| 14 tE mahAyajakAnAM
prAcInalOkAnAnjca samIpaM gatvA kathayan,
vayaM paulaM na hatvA kimapi na bhOkSyAmahE
dRPhEnAnEna zaphEna baddhvA abhavAma| 15 ataEva
sAmprataM sabhAsadlOkaiH saha vayaM tasmin kanjcid
vizESavicAraM kariSyAmastadarthaM bhavAn zvO
'smAkaM samIpaM tam Anayatviti sahasrasEnApatayE
nivEdanaM kuruta tEna yuSmAkaM samIpaM upasthitEH
pUrvvaM vayaM taM hantu sajjisyaMa| 16 tAdA paulasya
bhAginEyastESamiti mantraNAM vijnjAya durgaM gatvA
tAM vArttAM paulam uktavAn| 17 tasmAt paula EkaM
zatasEnApatim AhUya vAkyamidam bhASitavAn
sahasrasEnApatEH samIpe'sya yuvamanuSyasya
kinjcinivEdanam AstE, tasmAt tatsavidham EnaM naya|
18 tataH sa tamAdAya sahasrasEnApatEH samIpaM
upasthAya kathitavAn, bhavataH samIpe'sya kimapi
nivEdanamAstE tasmAt bandiH paulO mAmaAhUya
bhavataH samIpaM Enam AnEtUM prArthitavAn| 19 tAdA
sahasrasEnApatistasya hastaM dhRtvA nirjanasthAnaM
nItvA pRSThAvAn tava kiM nivEdanam? tat kathaya| 20
tataH sOkathayat, yihUdIyalAKAH paulE kamapi
vizESavicAraM chalaM kRtvA taM sabhAM nEtUM
bhavataH samIpe nivEdayituM amantrayan| 21
kintu mavata tanna svIkarttavayaM yatastESAM
madhyEvarttinazcatvAriMzajjanEbhyO 'dhikaloka
EkamantraNA bhUtva paulaM na hatvA bhOjanaM
pAnanjca na kariSyAma iti zaphEna baddhAH santo
ghAtaka iva sajjita idAnIM kevalaM bhavato 'numatim

apEkSante| 22 yAmimAM kathAM tvaM nivEditavAn tAM
 kasmaicidapi mA kathayEtyuktVA sahasrasEnApatistaM
 yuvAnaM visRSTavAn| 23 anantaraM sahasrasEnApati
 rdvau zatasEnApati AhUyEdam Adizat, yuvAM rAtrau
 praharaikAvaziSTAyAM satyAM kaisariyAnagaraM yAtuM
 padAtisainyAnAM dvE zatE ghOTakArOhisainyAnAM
 saptatiM zaktidhArisainyAnAM dvE zatE ca janAn
 sajjitAn kurutaM| 24 paulam ArOhayituM
 phIlikSAdhipateH samIpaM nirvvigghnaM nEtunjca
 vAhanAni samupasthApayataM| 25 aparaM sa
 patraM likhitVA dattavAn tallikhitamEtat, 26
 mahAmahimazrIyuktaphIlikSAdhipatayE
 klaudiyaluSiyasya namaskAraH| 27 yihUdIyalOkAH
 pUrvvam EnaM mAnavaM dhRtvA svahastai rhantum
 udyatA EtasminnantarE sasainyOhaM tatrOpasthAya
 ESa janO rOmIya iti vijnjAya taM rakSitavAn| 28
 kinnimittaM tE tamapavadantE tajnjAtuM tESA sabhAM
 tamAnAyitavAn| 29 tatastESAM vyavasthAya viruddhayA
 kayAcana kathayA so'pavAdito'bhavat, kintu sa
 zRgkhalabandhanArhO vA prANanAzArhO bhavatIdRzaH
 kOpyaparAdhO mayAsya na dRSTaH| 30 tathApi
 manuSyasyAsya vadhArthaM yihUdIyA ghAtakAiva
 sajjitA EtAM vArttAM zrutVA tatSaNAAt tava
 samIpamEnaM prESitavAn asyApavAdakAMzca tava
 samIpaM gatvApavaditum AjnjApayam| bhavataH
 kuzalaM bhUyAt| 31 sainyagaNa AjnjAnusArENa paulaM
 gRhItVA tasyAM rajanyAm AntipAtrinagaram Anayat| 32
 parE'hani tEna saha yAtuM ghOTakArUPhasainyagaNaM
 sthApayitVA parAvRtya durgaM gatavAn| 33 tataH parE

ghOTakArOhisainyagaNaH kaisariyAnagaram upasthAya
tatpatram adhipatEH karE samarpya tasya samIpE
paulam upasthApatavAn| 34 tadAdhipatistatpatraM
paThitvA pRSThavAn ESa kimpradEzlyO janaH? sa
kilikiyApradEzlya EkO jana iti jnjAtvA kathitavAn, 35
tavApavAdakagaNa AgatE tava kathAM zrOSyAmi|
hErOdrAjagRhE taM sthApayitum AdiSTavAn|

24 panjcabhyO dinEbhyaH paraM hanAnIyanAmA
mahAyAjako'dhipatEH samakSaM paulasya prAtikUlyEna
nivEdayitum tartullanAmAnaM kanjcana
vaktAraM prAcInajanAMzca sagginaH kRtvA
kaisariyAnagaram Agacchat| 2 tataH paulE samAnItE sati
tartullastasyApavAdakathAM kathayitum Arabhata hE
mahAmahimaphlikSa bhavato vayam atinirvighnaM
kAlaM yApayAmO bhavataH pariNAmadarzitayA
EtaddEzlyAnAM bahUni maggalAni ghaTitAni, 3 iti hEtO
rvayamatikRtajnjAH santaH sarvvatra sarvvadA bhavato
guNAn gAyamaH| 4 kintu bahubhiH kathAbhi
rbhavantaM yEna na viranjJayAmi tasmAd vinayE
bhavAn banukampya madalpakathAM zRNOtu| 5 ESa
mahAmArIsvarUpO nAsaratIyamatagrAhisaMghAtasya
mukhyO bhUtvA sarvvadEzESu sarvvESAM yihUdlyAnAM
rAjadrOhAcaraNapravRttiM janayatItyasmAbhi
rnizcitaM| 6 sa mandiramapi azuci karttuM cESTitavAn;
iti kArANAd vayam EnaM dhRtvA svavyavasthAnusArENa
vicArayitum prAvarttAmahi; 7 kintu luSiyAH
sahasrasEnApatirAgatya balAd asmAkAM karEbhya EnaM
gRhItvA 8 EtasyApavAdakAn bhavataH samIpam
Agantum AjnjApayat| vayaM yasmin tamapavAdAmO

bhavatA padapavAdakathAyAM vicAritAyAM satyAM
 sarvvaM vRttAntaM vEdituM zakSyatE| 9 tatO yihUdIyA
 api svIkRtya kathitavanta ESA katha pramANam| 10
 adhipatau kathAM kathayituM paulaM pratIggitaM
 kRtavati sa kathitavAn bhavAn bahUn vatsarAn
 yAvad EtaddEzasya zAsanaM karOtIti vijnjAya
 pratyuttaraM dAtum akSObhO'bhavam| 11 adya
 kEvalaM dvAdaza dinAni yAtAni, aham ArAdhanAM
 karttuM yirUzAlamanagaraM gatavAn ESA katha
 bhavatA jnjAtuM zakyatE; 12 kintvibhE mAM
 madhyEmandiraM kEnApi saha vitaNPAM kurvvantaM
 kutrApi bhajanabhavanE nagarE vA lOkAn kupravRttiM
 janayantuM na dRSTavantaH| 13 idAnIM yasmin yasmin
 mAm apavadantE tasya kimapi pramANaM dAtuM na
 zaknuvanti| 14 kintu bhaviSyadvAkyagranthE
 vyavasthAgranthE ca yA yA katha likhitAstE tAsu
 sarvvAsu vizvasya yanmatam imE vidharmmaM
 jAnanti tanmatAnusArENahaM nijapitRpuruSANAM
 Izvaram ArAdhayAmItyahaM bhavataH samakSam
 aggikarOmi| 15 dhArmmikANAM adhArmmikANAnjca
 pramItalOkAnAmEvOtthAnaM bhaviSyatIti kathAmimE
 svIkurvvanti tathAhamapi tasmin IzvarE pratyAzAM
 karOmi; 16 Izvarasya mAnavAnAnjca samIpE yathA
 nirdOSO bhavAmi tadarthaM satataM yatnavAn asmi| 17
 bahuSu vatsarESu gatESu svadEzIyalOkANAM
 nimittaM dAnIyadravyANi naivEdyAni ca samAdAya
 punarAgamanaM kRtavAn| 18 tatOhaM zuci rbhUtva
 lOkANAM samAgamaM kalahaM vA na kAritavAn
 tathApyAziyAdEziyAH kiyantO yihudIyalOkA

madhyEmandiraM mAM dhRtavantaH| 19 mamOpari yadi
 kAcidapavAdakathAsti tarhi bhavataH samIpam
 upasthAya tESAmEva sAkSyadAnam ucitam| 20 nOcEt
 pUrvvE mahAsabhAsthAnAM lOkAnAM sannidhau mama
 daNPayamAnatvasamayE, ahamadya mRtAnAmutthAnE
 yuSmAbhi rvicAritOsmi, 21 tESAM madhyE
 tiSthannahAM yAmimAM kathAmuccaiH svarENa
 kathitavAn tadanyO mama kOpi dOSO'labhyata na vEti
 varam EtE samupasthitalOkA vadantu| 22 tadA philikSa
 EtAM kathAM zrutvA tanmatasya vizESavRttAntaM
 vijnjAtuM vicARAsthagitaM kRtvA kathitavAn luSiyE
 sahasrasEnApatau samAyAtE sati yuSmAkaM vicAram
 ahaM niSpAdayiSyAmi| 23 anantaraM bandhanaM vinA
 paulaM rakSituM tasya sEvanAya sAkSatkaraNaya
 vA tadIyAtmIyabandhujanAn na vArayitunjca
 zamasEnApatim AdiSTavAn| 24 alpadinAt paraM
 philikSO'dhipati rdruSillAnAmnA yihUdiyayA
 svabhAryyayA sahAgatya paulamAhUya tasya mukhAt
 khrISTadharmmasya vRttAntam azrauSIt| 25 paulEna
 nyAyasya parimitabhOgasya caramavicArasya ca
 kathAyAM kathitAyAM satyAM philikSaH kampamAnaH
 san vyAharad idAnIM yAhi, aham avakAzaM prApya
 tvAm AhUsyAmi| 26 muktipraptyarthaM paulEna
 mahyaM mudrAdAsyantE iti patyAzAM kRtvA sa punaH
 punastamAhUya tEna sAkAM kathOpakathanaM kRtavAn|
 27 kintu vatsaradvayAt paraM parkiyaphISTa phAlikSasya
 padaM prAptE sati philikSO yihUdiyAn santuSTAn
 cikIrSan paulaM baddhaM saMsthApya gatavAn|

25 anantaraM phISTO nijarAjyam Agatya dinatrayAt
 paraM kaisariyAtO yirUzAlamnagaram Agamat| 2
 tada mahAyAjako yihUdlyAnAM pradhAnalOkAzca
 tasya samakSaM paulam apAvadanta| 3 bhavAn taM
 yirUzAlamam AnEtum AjnjApayatviti vinIya tE tasmAd
 anugrahaM vAnjchitavantaH| 4 yataH pathimadhyE
 gOpanEna paulaM hantuM tai rghAtakA niyuktAH|
 phISTa uttaraM dattavAn paulaH kaisariyAyAM sthAsyati
 punaralpadinAt param ahaM tatra yAsyAmi| 5
 tatastasya mAnuSasya yadi kazcid aparAdhastiSThati
 tarhi yuSmAkAM yE zaknuvanti tE mayA saha
 tatra gatvA tamapavadantu sa EtAM kathAM
 kathitavAn| 6 dazadivasEbhyO'dhikaM vilambya
 phISTastasmAt kaisariyAnagaraM gatvA parasmin divasE
 vicArAsana upadizya paulam AnEtum AjnjApayat| 7
 paulE samupasthitE sati yirUzAlamnagarAd Agata
 yihUdlyalOkAstaM caturdizi saMvESTya tasya viruddhaM
 bahUn mahAdOSAn utthApitavantaH kintu tESAM
 kimapi pramANaM dAtuM na zaknuvantaH| 8 tataH
 paulaH svasmin uttaramidam uditavAn, yihUdlyAnAM
 vyavasthAyA mandirasya kaisarasya vA pratikUlaM
 kimapi karmma nAhaM kRtavAn| 9 kintu phISTO
 yihUdlyAn santuSTAn karttum abhilaSan paulam
 abhASata tvaM kiM yirUzAlamaM gatvAsmin abhiyOgE
 mama sAKSAd vicAritO bhaviSyasi? 10 tataH paula
 uttaraM prOktavAn, yatra mama vicArO bhavituM yOgyaH
 kaisarasya tatra vicArAsana Eva samupasthitOsmi; ahaM
 yihUdlyAnAM kAmapi hAniM nAkArSam iti bhavAn
 yathArthatO vijAnAti| 11 kanjcidaparAdhaM kinjcana

vadhArhaM karmma vA yadyaham akariSyam tarhi
 prANahananadaNPamapi bhOktum udyatO'bhaviSyam,
 kintu tE mama samapavAdaM kurvvanti sa yadi
 kalpitamAtrO bhavati tarhi tESAM karESu mAM
 samarpayituM kasyApyadhikArO nAsti, kaisarasya
 nikaTE mama vicArO bhavatu| 12 tAdA phISTO
 mantribhiH sArddhaM saMmantrya paulAya kathitavAn,
 kaisarasya nikaTE kiM tava vicArO bhaviSyati?
 kaisarasya samIpaM gamiSyasi| 13 kiyaddinEbhyaH
 param AgripparAjA barNIki ca phISTaM sAkSat karttuM
 kaisariyAnagaram Agatavantau| 14 tAdA tau bahudinAni
 tatra sthitau tataH phISTastaM rAjAnaM paulasya kathAM
 vijnjApya kathayitum Arabhata paulanAmAnam EkaM
 bandi phIlikSO baddhaM saMsthApya gatavAn| 15
 yirUzAlami mama sthitikAlE mahAyAjako yihUdIyAnAM
 prAcInalOkAzca tam apOdyA tamprati danPAjnjAM
 prArthayanta| 16 tatOham ityuttaram avadaM
 yAvad apOditO janaH svApavAdakAn sAkSat kRtvA
 svasmin yO'parAdha ArOpitastasya pratyuttaraM dAtuM
 suyogaM na prApnOti, tAvatkAlaM kasyApi mAnuSasya
 prANanAzAjnjApanaM rOmilOkAnAM riti rnahi| 17
 tatastESvatrAgatESu parasmin divasE'ham avilambaM
 vicArAsana upavizya taM mAnuSam AnEtum AjnjApayam|
 18 tadanantaraM tasyApavAdakA upasthAya yAdRzam
 ahaM cintitavAn tAdRzaM kanjcana mahApavAdaM
 nOthApya 19 svESAM matE tathA paulO yaM sajjIvaM
 vadati tasmin yIzunAmani mRtajanE ca tasya viruddhaM
 kathitavantaH| 20 tatOhaM tAdRgvicArE saMzayAnaH san
 kathitavAn tvaM yirUzAlamaM gatvA kiM tatra vicAritO

bhavitum icchasi? 21 tadA paulO mahArAjasya nikaTE
 vicAritO bhavituM prArthayata, tasmAd yAvatkAlaM
 taM kaisarasya samIpaM prESayituM na zaknOmi
 tAvatkAlaM tamatra sthApayitum AdiSTavAn| 22 tata
 AgrippaH phISTam uktavAn, ahamapi tasya mAnuSasya
 kathAM zrOtum abhilaSAmi| tadA phISTO vyAharat
 zvastadiyAM kathAM tvaM zrOSyasi| 23 parasmin
 divasE AgrippO barNIKI ca mahAsamAgamaM kRtvA
 pradhAnavAhinIpatibhi rnarasthapradhAnalokaizca
 saha militvA rAjagRhamAgatya samupasthitau tadA
 phISTasyAjnJayA paula AnItO'bhavat| 24 tadA phISTaH
 kathitavAn hE rAjan Agrippa hE upasthitAH sarvve
 loka yirUzAlamnagarE yihUdIyalOkasamUho yasmin
 mAnuSE mama samIpe nivEdanaM kRtvA prOccaiH
 kathAmimAM kathitavAn punaralpakAlamapi tasya
 jIvanaM nOcitaM tamEtaM mAnuSaM pazyata| 25
 kintvESa janaH prANanAzarhaM kimapi karmma na
 kRtavAn ityajAnAM tathApi sa mahArAjasya sannidhau
 vicAritO bhavituM prArthayata tasmAt tasya samIpaM
 taM prESayituM matimakaravam| 26 kintu zrIyuktasya
 samIpaM Etasmin kiM lEkhanIyam ityasya kasyacin
 nirNayasya na jAtatvAd Etasya vicArE sati yathAhaM
 lEkhituM kinjcana nizcitaM prApnOmi tadarthaM
 yuSmAkaM samakSaM vizESatO hE AgripparAja bhavataH
 samakSam Etam AnayE| 27 yatO bandiprESaNasamayE
 tasyAbhiyOgasya kinjcidalEkhanam aham ayuktaM
 jAnAmi|

26 tata AgrippaH paulam avAdIt, nijAM kathAM
 kathayituM tubhyam anumati rdIyatE| tasmAt paulaH

karaM prasAryya svasmin uttaram avAdIt| 2 hE
 AgripparAja yatkAraNAdahaM yihUdiyairapavAditO
 'bhavaM tasya vRttAntam adya bhavataH sAkSAn
 nivEdayitumanumatOham idaM svIyaM paramaM
 bhAgyaM manyE; 3 yatO yihUdIyalOkAnAM madhyE yA
 yA rItiH sUkSmavicArAzca santi tESu bhavAn
 vijnjatamaH; ataEva prArthayE dhairyamavalambya
 mama nivEdanaM zRNOtu| 4 ahaM yirUzAlamnagarE
 svadEzIyalOkAnAM madhyE tiSThan A yauvanakAlAd
 yadrUpam AcaritavAn tad yihUdIyalOkAH sarvve
 vidanti| 5 asmAkaM sarvvebhyaH zuddhatamaM yat
 phirUzIyamataM tadavalambi bhUtvAhaM kAlaM
 yApitavAn yE janA A bAlyakAlAn mAM jAnAnti tE
 EtAdRzaM sAkSyAM yadi dadAti tarhi dAtuM
 zaknuvanti| 6 kintu hE AgripparAja IzvarO'smAkaM
 pUrvvapuruSANAM nikaTE yad aggIkRtavAn
 tasya pratyAzAhEtOraham idAnIM vicArasthAnE
 danPAYamAnOsmi| 7 tasyAggIkArasya phalaM prAptum
 asmAkaM dvAdazavaMZA divAnizAM mahAyatnAd
 IzvarasEvanaM kRtvA yAM pratyAzAM kurvvanti tasyAH
 pratyAzAyA hEtOrahaM yihUdiyairapavAditO'bhavam| 8
 IzvarO mRtAn utthApayiSyatIti vAkyaM yuSmAkaM
 nikaTE'sambhavaM kutO bhavEt? 9 nAsaratIyayIzO
 rnAmnO viruddhaM nAnAprakArapratikUlAcaraNam
 ucitam ityahaM manasi yathArthaM vijnjAya
 10 yirUzAlamanagarE tadaravaM phalataH
 pradhAnayAjakasya nikaTAt kSamatAM prApya bahUn
 pavitralOkAn kArAyAM baddhavAn vizESatastESAM
 hananasamayE tESAM viruddhAM nijAM sammatiM

prakAzitavAn| 11 vAraM vAraM bhajanabhavanESu
 tEbhyO danPaM pradattavAn balAt taM dharmmaM
 nindayitavAMzca punazca tAn prati mahAkrOdhAd
 unmattaH san vidEzIyanagarANi yAvat tAn tAPitavAn|
 12 itthaM pradhAnayAjakasya samIpAt zaktim
 AjnjApatranjca labdhvA dammESaknagaraM gatavAn| 13
 tadAhaM hE rAjan mArgamadhyE madhyAhnakALE
 mama madIyasagginAM lOkAnAnjca catasRSu dikSu
 gaganAt prakAzamAnAM bhAskaratOpi tEjasvatIM
 dIptiM dRSTavAn| 14 tasmAd asmAsu sarvvESu bhUmau
 patitESu satsu hE zaula hai zaula kutO mAM tAPayasi?
 kaNTakAnAM mukhE pAdAhananaM tava duHsAdhyam
 iBrIyabhASayA gadita EtAdRza EkaH zabdO mayA zrutaH|
 15 tadAhaM pRSTavAn hE prabhO kO bhavAn? tataH sa
 kathitavAn yaM yIzuM tvaM tAPayasi sOhaM, 16 kintu
 samuttiSTha tvaM yad dRSTavAn itaH punanjca
 yadyat tvAM darzayiSyAmi tESAM sarvvESAM
 kAryyANAM tvAM sAkSiNaM mama sEvakanjca karttum
 darzanam adAm| 17 vizESatO yihUdIyalOkEbhyO
 bhinnajAtIyEbhyazca tvAM manOnItaM kRtvA
 tESAM yathA pApamOcanaM bhavati 18 yathA tE
 mayi vizvasya pavitrIkRtAnAM madhyE bhAgAM
 prApnuvanti tadabhiprAyENa tESAM jnjAnacakSUMSi
 prasannAni karttuM tathAndhakArAd dIptiM prati
 zaitAnAdhikArAcCa IzvaraM prati matIH parAvarttayituM
 tESAM samIpaM tvAM prESyAmi| 19 hE AgripparAja
 EtAdRzaM svargIyapratyAdEzaM agrAhyam akRtvAhaM
 20 prathamato dammESaknagarE tatO yirUzAlami
 sarvvasmin yihUdiyadeZE anyESu deZESu ca yEna loka

matiM parAvarttya IzvaraM prati parAvarttayantE,
 manaHparAvarttanayOgyAni karmmANi ca kurvvanti
 tAdRzam upadEzaM pracAritavAn| 21 EtatkAraNAd
 yihUdIyA madhyEmandiraM mAM dhRtvA hantum
 udyatAH| 22 tathApi khriSTO duHkhaM bhuktva
 sarvvESAM pUrvvaM zmazAnAd utthAya nijadEzIyANAM
 bhinnadEzIyANanjca samIpE dlptiM prakAzayiSyati 23
 bhaviSyadvAdigaNO mUsAzca bhAvikAryyasya yadidaM
 pramANam adadurEtad vinAnyAM kathAM na
 kathayitvA IzvarAd anugrahaM labdhvA mahatAM
 kSudrANAnjca sarvvESAM samIpE pramANaM dattvAdya
 yAvat tiSThAmi| 24 tasyamAM kathAM nizamya phISTa
 uccaiH svarENa kathitavAn hE paula tvam unmattOsi
 bahuvidyAbhyAsEna tvam hatajnjanO jAtaH| 25 sa
 uktavAn hE mahAmahima phISTa nAham unmattaH
 kintu satyaM vivEcanIyanjca vAkyAM prastaumi| 26 yasya
 sAKSad akSObhaH san kathAM kathayAmi sa rAjA
 tadvRttAntaM jAnAti tasya samIpE kimapi guptaM nEti
 mayA nizcitaM budhyatE yatastad vijanE na kRtaM| 27 hE
 AgripparAja bhavAn kiM bhaviSyadvAdigaNOktAni
 vAkyAni pratyEti? bhavAn pratyEti tadahaM jAnAmi| 28
 tata AgrippaH paulam abhihitavAn tvam pravRttiM
 janayitvA prAyENa mAmapi khriSTIyAM karOSi| 29 tataH
 so'vAdIt bhavAn yE yE lOkAzca mama kathAm adya
 zRNvanti prAyENa iti nahi kintvEtat zRgkhalabandhanaM
 vinA sarvvathA tE sarvve mAdRzA bhavantvitIzvasya
 samIpE prArthayE'ham| 30 EtasyAM kathAyAM
 kathitAyAM sa rAjA so'dhipati rbarNIKI sabhAstha
 lOkAzca tasmAd utthAya 31 gOpanE parasparaM

vivicya kathitavanta ESa janO bandhanArhaM
prANahananArhaM vA kimapi karmma nAkarOt| 32 tata
AgrippaH phISTam avadat, yadyESA mAnuSaH kaisarasya
nikaTE vicAritO bhavituM na prArthayiSyat tarhi mukto
bhavitum azakSyat|

27 jalapathEnAsmAkam itOliyAdEzaM prati
yAtrAyAM nizcitAyAM satyAM tE yUliyanAmnO
mahArAjasya saMghAtAntargatasya sEnApatEH
samIpe paulaM tadanyAn katinayajanAMzca
samArpayan| 2 vayam AdrAmuttIyaM pOtamEkam
Aruhya AziyAdEzasya taTasamIpeNa yAtuM matiM
kRtvA laggaram utthApya pOtam amOcayAma;
mAkidaniyAdEzasthathiSalanIkInivAsyAristArkhanAmA
kazcid janO'smAbhiH sArddham AsIt| 3 parasmin divasE
'smAbhiH sidOnnagarE pOte lAgite tatra yUliyaH
sEnApatiH paulaM prati saujanyaM pradarthya
sAntvanArthaM bandhubAndhavAn upayAtum
anujajnau| 4 tasmAt pOte mOcite sati sammukhavAyOH
sambhavAd vayaM kuprOpadvIpasya tIrasamIpeNa
gatavantaH| 5 kilikiyAyAH pAmpHuliyAyAzca
samudrasya pAraM gatvA lUkiyAdEzAntargataM
murAnagaram upAtiSThAma| 6 tatsthAnAd itAliyAdEzaM
gacchati yaH sikandariyAnagarasya pOtastaM tatra
prApya zatasEnApatistaM pOtam asmAn ArOhayat|
7 tataH paraM bahUni dinAni zanaiH zanaiH
rgatvA knIdapArzvOpasthtiH pUrvvaM pratikUleNa
pavanEna vayaM salmOnyAH sammukham upasthAya
krItiyupadvIpasya tIrasamIpeNa gatavantaH| 8 kaSTEna
tamuttIryya lAsEyAnagarasyAdhaH sundaranAmakaM

khAtam upAtiSThAma| 9 itthaM bahutithaH
 kAlO yApita upavAsadinanjcAtItaM, tatkAraNAt
 nauvartmani bhayagkarE sati paulO vinayEna
 kathitavAn, 10 hE mahEcchA ahaM nizcayaM jAnAmi
 yAtrAyAmasyAm asmAkAM kLEzA bahUnAmapacayAzca
 bhaviSyanti, tE kEvalaM pOtasAmagryOriti nahi,
 kintvasmAkAM prANAnAmapi| 11 tadA zatasEnApatiH
 paulOktavAkyatOpi karNadhArasya pOtavaNijazca
 vAkyAM bahumaMsta| 12 tat khAtaM zItakAlE
 vAsArhasthAnaM na tasmAd avAcIpraticOrdizOH
 krityAH phainkiyakhAtaM yAtuM yadi zaknuvantastarhi
 tatra zItakAlaM yApayituM prAyENa sarvve
 mantrayAmAsuH| 13 tataH paraM dakSiNavAyu
 rmandaM vahatIti vilOkya nijAbhiprAyasya siddhEH
 suyOgo bhavatIti buddhvA pOtaM mOcayitvA
 krityupadvIpasya tIrasamIpEna calitavantaH| 14
 kintvalpakSaNAt paramEva urakludOnnAmA pratikUlaH
 pracaNPO vAyu rvahan pOte'lagit 15 tasyAbhimukhaM
 gantum pOtasAzaktatvAd vayaM vAyuna svayaM nItAH|
 16 anantaraM klaudInAmna upadvIpasya kUlasamIpEna
 pOtaM gamayitvA bahunA kaSTEna kSudranAvam
 arakSama| 17 tE tAmAruhya rajjca pOtasAdhObhAgam
 abadhnan tadanantaraM cEt pOTO saikatE lagatIti bhayAd
 vAtavasanAnyamOcayan tataH pOTO vAyuna
 calitaH| 18 kintu kramazO vAyOH prabalatvAt pOTO
 dOlAyamAnO'bhavat parasmin divasE pOstasthani
 katipayANI dravyANI tOyE nikSiptANI| 19 tRtIyadivasE
 vayaM svahastaiH pOtasajjanadravyANI nikSiptavantaH|
 20 tatO bahudinANI yAvat sUryyanakSatrAdIni

samAcchannAni tatO 'tIva vAtyAgamAd asmAkam
 prANarakSAyAH kApi pratyAzA nAtiSThat| 21
 bahudinESu lokairanAhArENa yApitESu sarvvESAM
 sAkSat paulastiSThan akathayat, hE mahEcchAH
 krityupadvIpAt pOtaM na mOcaYitum ahaM pUrvvaM
 yad avadaM tadgrahaNaM yuSmAkam ucitam AsIt
 tathA kRtE yuSmAkam ESA vipad ESO'pacayazca
 nAghaTiSyEtAm| 22 kintu sAmprataM yuSmAn vinIya
 bravImyahaM, yUyaM na kSubhyata yuSmAkam EkasyApi
 prANinO hAni rna bhaviSyati, kEvalasya pOtasya hAni
 rbhaviSyati| 23 yatO yasyEzvarasya lOkO'haM yanjcAhaM
 paricarAmi tadIya EkO dUtO hyO rAtrau mamAntike
 tiSThan kathitavAn, 24 hE paula mA bhaisIH kaisarasya
 sammukhE tvayOpasthAtavyaM; tavaitAn sagginO lOkAn
 IzvarastubhyaM dattavAn| 25 ataEva hE mahEcchA
 yUyaM sthiraManasO bhavata mahyaM yA kathAkathi
 sAvazyam ghaTiSyatE mamaitAdRzI vizvAsa IzvarE
 vidyatE, 26 kintu kasyacid upadvIpasyOpari patitavyam
 asmAbhiH| 27 tataH param AdriyAsamudrE pOtastathaiva
 dOlAyamAnaH san itastatO gacchan caturdazadivasasya
 rAtrE rdvitIyapraharasamayE kasyacit sthalasya
 samIpamupatiSThatIti pOtIyalOkA anvamanyanta| 28
 tatastE jalaM parimAya tatra viMzati rvyAmA jalAnIti
 jnjAtavantaH| kinjciddUraM gatvA punarapi jalaM
 parimitavantaH| tatra panjcadaza vyAmA jalAni
 dRSTvA 29 cEt pASANE lagatIti bhayAt pOtasya
 pazcAdbhAgatazcaturO laggarAn nikSipyA divAkaram
 apEkSyA sarvvE sthitavantaH| 30 kintu pOtIyalOkAH
 pOtAgrabhAgE laggaranikSEpaM chalaM kRtvA jaladhau

kSudranAvam avarOhya palAyitum acESTanta| 31 tataH
 paulaH sEnApatayE sainyagaNaya ca kathitavAn, EtE yadi
 pOTamadyE na tiSThanti tarhi yuSmAkaM rakSaNaM na
 zakyaM| 32 tadA sEnAgaNO rajjUn chitvA nAvaM jalE
 patitum adadAt| 33 prabhAtasamayE paulaH sarvvAn
 janAn bhOjanArthaM prArthya vyAharat, adya
 caturdazadinAni yAvad yUyam apEkSamAnA anAhArAH
 kAlam ayApayata kimapi nAbhuMgdhaM| 34 atO
 vinayE'haM bhakSyaM bhujyatAM tatO yuSmAkaM
 maggalaM bhaviSyati, yuSmAkaM kasyacijjanasya
 zirasaH kEzaikOpi na naMkSyati| 35 iti vyAhRtya paulaM
 pUpaM gRhItvEzvaraM dhanyaM bhASamANastaM
 bhaMktvA bhOktum ArabdhavAn| 36 anantaraM sarvve
 ca susthirAH santaH khAdyAni parpyagRhlan| 37
 asmAkaM pOte SaTsaptatyadhikazatadvayalOkA Asan| 38
 sarvvESu lOkESu yathESTaM bhuktavatsu pOtasthan
 gOdhumAn jaladhau nikSipyA taiH pOtasya bhArO
 laghUkRtaH| 39 dinE jAtE'pi sa kO dEza iti tadA na
 paryyacyata; kintu tatra samataTam EkaM khAtaM
 dRSTvA yadi zaknumastarhi vayaM tasyAbhyantaram
 pOtaM gamayAma iti matiM kRtvA tE laggarAn chittvA
 jaladhau tyaktavantaH| 40 tathA karNabandhanaM
 mOcayitvA pradhAnaM vAtavasanam uttOlya
 tirasamIpaM gatavantaH| 41 kintu dvayOH samudrayOH
 saggamasthAnE saikatOpari pOte nikSiptE 'grabhAgE
 bAdhite pazcAdbhAgE prabalataraggO'lagat tEna pOtO
 bhagnaH| 42 tasmAd bandayazcEd bAhubhistarantaH
 palAyantE ityAzagkayA sEnAgaNastAn hantum
 amantrayat; 43 kintu zatasEnApatiH paulaM

rakSituM prayatnaM kRtvA tAn taccESTAyA nivartya
ityAdiSTavAn, yE bAhutaraNaM jAnanti tE'grE
prOllampya samudrE patitvA bAhubhistIrttvA kUlaM
yAntu| 44 aparam avaziSTA janAH kASThaM pOtIyaM
dravyaM vA yEna yat prApyatE tadavalambya yAntu;
itthaM sarvvE bhUmiM prApya prANai rjIvitAH|

28 itthaM sarvvESu rakSAM prAptESu
tatratyOpadvIpasya nAma milItEti tE jnjAtavantaH| 2
asabhyaOkA yathESTam anukampAM kRtvA
varttamAnavRSTEH zItAcca vahniM prajjvAlyAsmAkam
Atithyam akurvvan| 3 kintu paula indhanAni saMgRhya
yadA tasmin agrau nirakSipat, tadA vahnEH pratApAt
EkaH kRSNasarpO nirgatya tasya hastE draSTavAn| 4
tE'sabhyaOkAstasya hastE sarpam avalambamAnaM
dRSTvA parasparam uktavanta ESa janO'vazyAM narahA
bhaviSyati, yatO yadyapi jaladhE rakSAM prAptavAn
tathApi pratiphaladAyaka EnaM jIvituM na dadAti| 5
kintu sa hastaM vidhunvan taM sarpam agnimadhyE
nikSipya kAmapi pIPAM nAptavAn| 6 tatO viSajvAlaya
Etasya zarIraM sphItaM bhaviSyati yadvA haThAdayaM
prANAn tyakSyatIti nizcitya lOkA bahukSaNani yAvat tad
draSTuM sthitavantaH kintu tasya kasyAzcid
vipado'ghaTanAt tE tadviparItaM vijnjAya bhASitavanta
ESa kazcid dEvO bhavEt| 7 publiyanAmA jana
EkastasyOpadvIpasyAdhipatirAsIt tatra tasya bhUmyAdi
ca sthitaM| sa janO'smAn nijagRhaM nItvA saujanyaM
prakAzya dinatrayaM yAvad asmAkam Atithyam akarOt|
8 tadA tasya publiyasya piTA jvarAtisArENa pIPyamAnaH
san zayyAyAm AsIt; tataH paulastasya samIpaM gatvA

prArthanAM kRtvA tasya gAtrE hastaM samarpya taM
 svasthaM kRtavAn| 9 itthaM bhUte tadvIpanivAsina
 itarEpi rOgilOkA Agatya nirAmayA abhavan| 10
 tasmAtte'smAkam atIva satkArAm kRtavantaH, vizESataH
 prasthAnasamayE prayOjanIyAni nAnadravyANi
 dattavantaH| 11 itthaM tatra triSu mAsESu gatESu yasya
 cihnaM diyaskUrI tAdRza EkaH sikandarIyanagarasya
 pOtaH zItakAlaM yApayan tasmin upadvIpe 'tiSthat
 tamEva pOtaM vayam Aruhya yAtrAm akurmma| 12 tataH
 prathamataH surAkUsanagaram upasthAya tatra trINi
 dinAni sthitavantaH| 13 tasmAd AvRtya rIgiyanagaram
 upasthitAH dinaikasmAt paraM dakSiNavayau sAnukUlyE
 sati parasmin divasE patiyalInagaram upAtiSthAma| 14
 tatO'smAsu tatradyaM bhrAtRgaNaM prAptESu tE svaiH
 sArddham asmAn sapta dinAni sthApayitum ayatanta,
 itthaM vayaM rOmAnagaram pratyagacchAma| 15 tasmAt
 tatradyAH bhrAtarO'smAkam AgamanavArttAM zrutvA
 AppiyapharaM triSTavarNInjca yAvad agrEsarAH
 santOsmAn sAKSat karttum Agaman; tESAM darzanAt
 paula IzvaraM dhanyaM vadan AzvAsam AptavAn| 16
 asmAsu rOmAnagaraM gatESu zatasEnApatiH
 sarvvAn bandIn pradhAnasEnApatEH samIpe
 samArpayat kintu paulAya svarakSakapadAtina saha
 pRthag vastum anumatiM dattavAn| 17 dinatrayAt
 paraM paulastaddEzasthAn pradhAnayihUdina
 AhUtavAn tatastESu samupasthitESu sa kathitavAn, hE
 bhrAtRgaNa nijalOkAnAM pUrvvapuruSANAM vA rItE
 rviparItaM kinjcana karmmAhaM nAkaravaM tathApi
 yirUzAlamanivAsinO lOkA mAM bandiM kRtvA

rOmilOkAnAM hastESu samarpitavantaH| 18 rOmilOkA
 vicAryya mama prANahananArhaM kimapi kAranaM
 na prApya mAM mOcayitum aicchana; 19 kintu
 yihUdilOkAnAm ApattyA mayA kaisararAjasya
 samIpe vicArasya prArthanA karttavYA jAtA
 nOcEt nijadEzlyalOkAn prati mama kOpyabhiyOgO
 nAsti| 20 EtatkArANAd ahaM yuSmAn draSTuM
 saMlapitunjAhUyam isrAyElvazlyAnAM
 pratyAzAhEtOham EtEna zugkhalEna baddho'bhavam| 21
 tadA tE tam avAdiSuH, yihUdIyadEzAd vayaM
 tvAmadhi kimapi patraM na prApta yE bhrAtaraH
 samAyAtAstESAM kOpi tava kAmapi vArttAM
 nAvadat abhadramapi nAkathayacca| 22 tava mataM
 kimiti vayaM tvattaH zrOtumicchAmaH| yad idaM
 navInaM matamutthitaM tat sarvvatra sarvvESAM
 nikaTE ninditaM jAtama iti vayaM jAnImaH| 23
 taistadartham Ekasmin dinE nirUpitE tasmin dinE bahava
 Ekatra militvA paulasya vAsagRham Agacchan
 tasmAt paula A prAtaHkAlAt sandhyAkAlaM yAvan
 mUsAvyavasthAgranthAd bhaviSyadvAdinAM
 granthEbhyazca yIzOH kathAm utthApya Izvarasya rAjyE
 pramANaM datvA tESAM pravRttiM janayituM
 cESTitavAn| 24 kEcittu tasya kathAM pratyAyan kEcittu
 na pratyAyan; 25 EtatkArANat tESAM parasparam
 anaikyAt sarvvE calitavantaH; tathApi paula EtAM
 kathAmEkAM kathitavAn pavitra AtmA yizaiyasya
 bhaviSyadvaktu rvadanAd asmAkAM pitRpuruSEbhya
 EtAM kathAM bhadraM kathayAmAsa, yathA, 26
 "upagatya janAnEtAn tvaM bhASasva vacastvidaM|

karNaiH zrOSyatha yUyaM hi kintu yUyaM na
bhOtsyatha| nEtrai rdrakSyatha yUyanjca jnjAtuM yUyaM
na zakSyatha| 27 tE mAnuSA yathA nEtraiH paripazyanti
naiva hi| karNaiH ryathA na zRNvanti budhyantE na ca
mAnasaiH| vyAvarttayatsu cittAni kALE kutrApi tESu vai|
mattastE manujAH svasthA yathA naiva bhavanti ca|
tathA tESAM manuSyANAM santi sthUla hi buddhayaH|
badhirIbhUtakarNAzca jAtAzca mudritA dRzaH|| 28 ata
IzvarAd yat paritrANaM tasya vArtta bhinnadEzIyAnAM
samIpaM prESita taEva tAM grahISyantIti yUyaM jAnIta|
29 EtAdRzyAM kathAyAM kathitAyAM satyAM yihUdinaH
parasparaM bahuvicAraM kurvvantO gatavantaH| 30
itthaM paulaH sampUrNaM vatsaradvayaM yAvad
bhATakIyE vAsagRhE vasan yE lOkAstasya sannidhim
Agacchanti tAn sarvvAnEva parigRhlan, 31 nirvighnam
atizayaniHkSObham IzvarIyarAjatvasya kathAM
pracArayan prabhau yIzau khrISTE kathAH samupAdizat|
iti||

rOmiNaH

1 IzvarO nijaputramadhi yaM susaMvAdaM
bhaviSyadvAdibhi rdharmmagranthE pratizrutavAn taM
susaMvAdaM pracArayituM pRthakkRta AhUtaH
prEritazca prabhO ryIzukhrISTasya sEvakO yaH paulaH **2**
sa rOmAnagarasthAn IzvarapriyAn AhUtAMzca
pavitalOkAn prati patraM likhati| **3** asmAkaM sa prabhu
ryIzuH khrISTaH zArIrikasambandhEna dAyUdO
vaMzOdbhavaH **4** pavitrasyAtmanaH sambandhEna
cEzvarasya prabhAvavAn putra iti zmazAnAt
tasyOtthAnEna pratipannaM| **5** aparaM yESAM
madhyE yIzunA khrISTEna yUyamapyAhUtAstE
'nyadEzIyalOkAstasya nAmni vizvasya nidEzagrAhiNO
yathA bhavanti **6** tadabhiprAyENa vayaM tasmAd
anugrahaM prEritatvapadanjca prAptAH| **7**
tAtEnAsmAkam IzvarENa prabhuNA yIzukhrISTEna ca
yuSmabhyam anugrahaH zAntizca pradIyEtAM| **8**
prathamataH sarvvasmin jagati yuSmAkaM vizvAsasya
prakAzitatvAd ahaM yuSmAkaM sarvvESAM nimittaM
yIzukhrISTasya nAma gRhlan Izvarasya dhanyavAdaM
karOmi| **9** aparam Izvarasya prasAdAd bahukAlAt paraM
sAmprataM yuSmAkaM samIpaM yAtuM kathamapi yat
suyOgaM prApnOmi, EtadartHaM nirantaraM
nAmAnyuccArayan nijAsu sarvvaprArthanAsu
sarvvadA nivEdayAmi, **10** Etasmin yamahaM
tatputrIyasusaMvAdapracAraNEna manasa paricarAmi
sa IzvarO mama sAkSI vidyatE| **11** yatO yuSmAkaM mama
ca vizvAsEna vayam ubhayE yathA zAntiyuktA bhavAma
iti kAraNAd **12** yuSmAkaM sthairyyakaraNArthaM

yuSmabhyaM kinjcitparamArthadAnadAnAya yuSmAn
 sAkSat karttuM madlyA vAnjchA| 13 hE bhrAtRgaNa
 bhinnadEzIyalOkAnAM madhyE yadvat tadvad
 yuSmAkaM madhyEpi yathA phalaM bhunjjE
 tadabhiprAyENa muhurmuhu ryuSmAkaM samIpaM
 gantum udyatO'haM kintu yAvad adya tasmin gamanE
 mama vighnO jAta iti yUyaM yad ajnjAtAstiSThatha
 tadaham ucitaM na budhyE| 14 ahaM sabhyAsabhyAnAM
 vidvadavidvatAnjca sarvvESAm RNI vidyE| 15 ataEva
 rOmAnivAsinAM yuSmAkaM samIpE'pi yathAzakti
 susaMvAdaM pracArayitum aham udyatOsmi| 16 yataH
 khrISTasya susaMvAdO mama lajjAspadaM nahi sa
 Izvarasya zaktisvarUpaH san A yihUdIyEbhyO
 'nyajAtIyAn yAvat sarvvajAtIyAnAM madhyE yaH kazcid
 tatra vizvasiti tasyaiva trANaM janayati| 17 yataH
 pratyayasya samaparimANam IzvaradattaM puNyaM
 tatsusaMvAdE prakAzatE| tadadhi dharmmapustakEpi
 likhitamidaM "puNyavAn janO vizvAsEna jIviSyati"| 18
 ataEva yE mAnavAH pApakarmmaNA satyatAM
 rundhanti tESAM sarvvasya durAcaraNasyAdharmmasya
 ca viruddhaM svargAd Izvarasya kOpaH prakAzatE| 19
 yata Izvaramadhi yadyad jnjEyaM tad IzvaraH svayaM
 tAn prati prakAzitavAn tasmAt tESAm agOcaraM nahi| 20
 phalatastasyAnantazaktIzvaratvAdInyadRzyAnyapi
 sRSTikAlam Arabhya karmmasu prakAzamAnAni
 dRzyantE tasmAt tESAM dOSaprakSAlanasya panthA
 nAsti| (āidios g126) 21 aparam IzvaraM jnjAtvApi tE
 tam IzvarajnjAnEna nAdriyanta kRtajnjA vA na
 jAtAH; tasmAt tESAM sarvvE tarkA viphalibhUtAH,

aparanjca tESAM vivEkazUnyAni manAMsi timirE
 magnAni| 22 tE svAn jnjAninO jnjAtvA jnjAnahInA
 abhavan 23 anazvarasyEzvarasya gauravaM vihAya
 nazvaramanuSyapazupakSyurOgAmiprabhRtErAkRtiviziSTapratimAstairAzritAH|
 24 itthaM ta Izvarasya satyatAM vihAya mRSAmatam
 AzritavantaH saccidAnandaM sRSTikarttAraM tyaktvA
 sRSTavastunaH pUjAM sEvAnjca kRtavantaH;
 (aiōn g165) 25 iti hEtOrIzvarastAn kukriyAyAM
 samarpya nijanijakucintAbhilASAbhyAM svaM
 svaM zarIraM parasparam apamAnitaM karttum
 adadAt| 26 IzvarENa tESu kvabhilASE samarpitESu
 tESAM yOSitaH svAbhAvikAcaraNam apahAya
 viparItakRtyE prAvarttanta; 27 tathA puruSA api
 svAbhAvikayOSitsaggamaM vihAya parasparaM
 kAmakRzAnunA dagdhAH santaH pumAMsaH puMbhiH
 sAkAM kukRtyE samAsajya nijanijabhrAntEH samucitaM
 phalam alabhanta| 28 tE svESAM manaHsvIzvarAya
 sthAnaM dAtum anicchukAstatO hEtOrIzvarastAn prati
 duSTamanaskatvam avihitakriyatvanjca dattavAn| 29
 ataEva tE sarvvE 'nyAyO vyabhicArO duSTatvaM
 lObhO jighAMsA IrSyA vadhO vivAdazcAturI
 kumatirityAdibhi rduSkarmmabhiH paripUrNAH santaH
 30 karNEjapA apavAdina IzvaradvESakA hiMsakA
 ahagkAriNa AtmazlAghinaH kukarmmOtpAdakAH
 pitrOrAjnjAlagghakA 31 avicArakA niyamalagghinaH
 snEharahita atidvESiNO nirdayAzca jAtAH| 32 yE janA
 EtAdRzaM karmma kurvvanti taEva mRtiyOgyA Izvarasya
 vicAramIdRzaM jnjAtvApi ta EtAdRzaM karmma svayaM

kurvvanti kEvalamiti nahi kintu tAdRzakarmmakAriSu
loKESvapi priyantE|

2 hE paradUSaka manuSya yaH kazcana tvaM bhavasi
tavOttaradAnAya panthA nAsti yatO yasmAt karmmaNaH
parastvayA dUSyatE tasmAt tvamapi dUSyasE,
yatastaM dUSayannapi tvaM tadvad Acarasi| **2**
kintvEtAdRgAcAribhyO yaM daNPam IzvarO nizcinOti sa
yathArtha iti vayaM jAnImaH| **3** ataEva hE mAnuSa tvaM
yAdRgAcAriNO dUSayasi svayaM yadi tAdRgAcarasi tarhi
tvam IzvaradANPat palAyituM zakSyasIti kiM budhyasE?
4 aparaM tava manasaH parivarttanaM karttum
izvarasyAnugrahO bhavati tanna buddhvA tvaM
kiM tadIyAnugrahakSamAcirasahiSNutvanidhiM
tucchIkaroSi? **5** tathA svAntaHkaraNasya kaThOratvAt
khEdarAhityAccEzvarasya nyAyyavicAraprakAzanasya
krOdhasya ca dinaM yAvat kiM svArthaM
kOpaM sanjcinOSi? **6** kintu sa EkaikamanujAya
tatkarmmanusArENa pratiphalaM dAsyati; **7** vastutastu
yE janA dhairyyaM dhRtvA satkarmma kurvvantO
mahimA satkArO'maratvanjcaitAni mRgayantE
tEbhyO'nantAyu rdAsyati| (aiōnios g166) **8** aparaM yE janAH
satyadharmmam agRhItvA viparItadharmmam gRhIanti
tAdRzA virOdhijanAH kOpaM krOdhanjca bhOkSyantE| **9**
A yihUdinO'nyadEzinaH paryyantaM yAvantaH
kukarmmakAriNaH prANinaH santi tE sarvvE duHkhaM
yAtanAnjca gamiSyanti; **10** kintu A yihUdinO
bhinnadEziparyyanta yAvantaH satkarmmakAriNO
loKAH santi tAn prati mahimA satkAraH zAntizca
bhaviSyanti| **11** Izvarasya vicArE pakSapAtO nAsti| **12**

alabdhavyavasthAzAstrai ryaiH pApAni kRtAni
 vyavasthAzAstrAlabdhatvAnurUpastESAM vinAzO
 bhaviSyati; kintu labdhavyavasthAzAstrA yE
 pApAnyakurvvan vyavasthAnusArAdEva tESAM vicArO
 bhaviSyati| 13 vyavasthAzrOtAra Izvarasya samIpE
 niSpApA bhaviSyantIti nahi kintu vyavasthAcAriNa Eva
 sapuNyA bhaviSyanti| 14 yatO 'labdhavyavasthAzAstrA
 bhinnadEzIyalOkA yadi svabhAvatO vyavasthAnurUpAn
 AcArAn kurvvanti tarhyalabdhazAstrAH santO'pi
 tE svESAM vyavasthAzAstramiva svayamEva
 bhavanti| 15 tESAM manasi sAkSisvarUpE sati tESAM
 vitarkESu ca kada tAn dOSiNaH kada vA nirdOSAn
 kRtavatsu tE svAntarlikhitasya vyavasthAzAstrasya
 pramANaM svayamEva dadati| 16 yasmin dinE
 mayA prakAzitasya susaMvAdasyAnusArAd IzvarO
 yIzukhrISTEna mAnuSANAM antaHkaraNANAM
 gUPhAbhiprAyAn dhRtvA vicArayiSyati tasmin
 vicAradinE tat prakAziSyatE| 17 pazya tvaM svayaM
 yihUditi vikhyAtO vyavasthOpari vizvAsaM karOSi,
 18 Izvaramuddizya svaM zIghasE, tathA
 vyavasthayA zikSitO bhUtva tasyAbhimataM
 jAnAsi, sarvvAsAM kathAnAM sAraM viviMkSE, 19
 aparaM jnjAnasya satyatAyAzcAkarasvarUpaM
 zAstraM mama samIpE vidyata atO 'ndhalOkAnAM
 mArgadarzayitA 20 timirasthitalOkAnAM madhyE
 dIptisvarUpO'jnjAnalOkEbhyO jnjAnadAtA
 zizUnAM zikSayitAhamEvEti manyasE| 21 parAn
 zikSayan svayaM svaM kiM na zikSayasi?
 vastutazcauryyaniSEdhavyavasthAM pracArayan tvaM

kiM svayamEva cOrayasi? 22 tathA paradAragamanaM
pratiSEdhan svayaM kiM paradArAn gacchasi? tathA
tvaM svayaM pratimAdvESI san kiM mandirasya
dravyANi harasi? 23 yastvaM vyavasthAM zlAghasE sa
tvaM kiM vyavasthAm avamatya nEzvaraM sammanyasE?
24 zAstrE yathA likhati "bhinnadEzinAM samIpE
yuSmAkaM dOSAd Izvarasya nAmnO ninda bhavati|" 25
yadi vyavasthAM pAlayasi tarhi tava tvakchEdakriyA
saphala bhavati; yati vyavasthAM lagghasE tarhi
tava tvakchEdO'tvakchEdO bhaviSyati| 26 yatO
vyavasthAzAstrAdiSTadharmmakarmmAcArI pumAn
atvakchEdI sannapi kiM tvakchEdinAM madhyE na
gaNayiSyate? 27 kintu labdhazAstrazchinnatvak ca
tvaM yadi vyavasthAlagghanaM karOSi tarhi
vyavasthApAlakAH svAbhAvikAcchinnatvacO lOkAstvAM
kiM na dUSayiSyanti? 28 tasmAd yO bAhyE yihUdI sa
yihUdI nahi tathAggasya yastvakchEdaH sa tvakchEdO
nahi; 29 kintu yO jana AntarikO yihUdI sa Eva
yihUdI aparanjca kEvalalikhitayA vyavasthayA na
kintu mAnasikO yastvakchEdO yasya ca prazaMsA
manuSyEbhyO na bhUtva IzvarAd bhavati sa Eva
tvakchEdaH|

3 aparanjca yihUdinaH kiM zrESThatvaM? tathA
tvakchEdasya vA kiM phalaM? 2 sarvvathA bahUni
phalAni santi, vizESata Izvarasya zAstraM tEbhyO'diyata|
3 kaizcid avizvasanE kRtE tESAm avizvasanAt
kim Izvarasya vizvAsyatAyA hAnirutpatsyate? 4
kEnApi prakArENa nahi| yadyapi sarvvE manuSyA
mithyAvAdinastathApIzvaraH satyavAdi| zAstrE yathA

likhitamAstE, atastvantu svavAkyEna nirddOSO hi
 bhaviSyasi| vicArE caiva niSpApO bhaviSyasi na
 saMzayaH| 5 asmAkam anyAyEna yadIzvarasya nyAyaH
 prakAzatE tarhi kiM vadiSyAmaH? ahaM mAnuSANAM
 kathAmiva kathAM kathayAmi, IzvaraH samucitaM
 danPam dattvA kim anyAyI bhaviSyati? 6 itthaM na
 bhavatu, tathA satIzvaraH kathaM jagatO vicArayita
 bhaviSyati? 7 mama mithyAvAkyavadanAd yadIzvarasya
 satyatvEna tasya mahimA varddhatE tarhi kasmAdahaM
 vicArE'parAdhitvEna gaNyO bhavAmi? 8 maggalArthaM
 pApamapi karaNIyamiti vAkyam tvayA kutO nOcyatE?
 kintu yairucyatE tE nitAntaM danPasya pAtrANI
 bhavanti; tathApi tadvAkyam asmAbhirapyucyata
 ityasmAkaM glAniM kurvvantaH kiyantO loka vadanti| 9
 anyalOkEbhyO vyaM kiM zrESThAH? kadAcana nahi
 yatO yihUdinO 'nyadEzinazca sarvvaEva pApasyAyatta
 ityasya pramANaM vyaM pUrvvam adadama| 10 lipi
 ryathAstE, naikOpi dhArmmiko janaH| 11 tathA
 jnjAnIzvarajnjanI mAnavaH kOpi nAsti hi| 12
 vimArgagAminaH sarvvE sarvvE duSkarmmakAriNaH|
 EkO janOpi nO tESAM sAdhukarmma karOti ca| 13 tathA
 tESAntu vai kaNThA anAvRtazmazAnavat| stutivAdaM
 prakurvanti jihvAbhistE tu kEvalaM| tESAmOSThasya
 nimnE tu viSaM tiSThati sarppavat| 14 mukhaM tESAM hi
 zApEna kapaTEna ca pUryyatE| 15 raktapAtAya tESAM tu
 padANI kSipragANI ca| 16 pathi tESAM manuSyANAM
 nAzaH klEzazca kEvalaH| 17 tE janA nahi jAnanti
 panthAnaM sukhadAyinaM| 18 paramEzAd bhayaM yattat
 taccakSuSOragOcaraM| 19 vyavasthAyAM yadyallikhati

tad vyavasthAdhInAn lOkAn uddizya likhatIti vAyAM
jAnImaH| tatO manuSyamAtrO niruttaraH san Izvarasya
sAkSAd aparAdhI bhavati| 20 ataEva vyavasthAnurUpaiH
karmmabhiH kazcidapi prANIZvarasya sAkSAt
sapuNyIkRtO bhavituM na zakSyati yatO vyavasthayA
pApajnjAnamAtraM jAyatE| 21 kintu vyavasthAyAH
pRthag IzvarENA dEyaM yat puNyaM tad vyavasthAyA
bhaviSyadvAdigaNasya ca vacanaiH pramANIkRtaM sad
idAnIM prakAzatE| 22 yIzukhrISTE vizvAsakaraNAd
IzvarENA dattaM tat puNyaM sakalESu prakAzitaM sat
sarvvAn vizvAsinaH prati varttatE| 23 tESAM
kOpi prabhEdO nAsti, yataH sarvvaEva pApina
IzvarIyatEjOhInAzca jAtAH| 24 ta IzvarasyAnugrahAd
mUlyAM vinA khrISTakRtEna paritrANEna sapuNyIkRta
bhavanti| 25 yasmAt svazONitEna vizvAsAt pApanAzakO
bali bhavituM sa Eva pUrvvam IzvarENA nizcitaH,
ittham IzvarIyasahiSNutvAt purAkRtapApAnAM
mArjjanakaraNE svIyayAthArthyaM tEna prakAzyatE, 26
varttamAnakAliyamapi svayAthArthyaM
tEna prakAzyatE, aparaM yIzau vizvAsinaM
sapuNyIkurvannapi sa yAthArthikastiSThati| 27 tarhi
kutratmazlAghA? sA dUrIkRtA; kayA vyavasthayA? kiM
kriyArUpavyavasthayA? itthaM nahi kintu tat
kEvalavizvAsarUpayA vyavasthayaiva bhavati| 28 ataEva
vyavasthAnurUpAH kriyA vinA kEvalEna vizvAsEna
mAnavaH sapuNyIkRtO bhavituM zaknOtItyasya
rAddhAntaM darzayAmaH| 29 sa kiM kEvalayihUdinAm
IzvarO bhavati? bhinnadEzinAm IzvarO na bhavati?
bhinnadEzinAmapi bhavati; 30 yasmAd Eka IzvarO

vizvAsAt tvakchEdinO vizvAsEnAtvakchEdinazca
sapuNyIkariSyati| 31 tarhi vizvAsEna vayaM kiM
vyavasthAM lumpAma? itthaM na bhavatu vayaM
vyavasthAM saMsthApayAma Eva|

4 asmAkaM pUrvvapuruSa ibrAhIm kAyikakriyayA kiM
labdhavAn Etadadhi kiM vadiSyAmaH? 2 sa yadi
nijakriyAbhyaH sapuNyO bhavEt tarhi tasyAtmazlAghAM
karttuM panthA bhavEditi satyaM, kintvIzvarasya samIpE
nahi| 3 zAstrE kiM likhati? ibrAhIm IzvarE vizvasanAt sa
vizvAsastasmai puNyArthaM gaNitO babhUva| 4
karmmakAriNO yad vEtanaM tad anugrahasya phalaM
nahi kintu tEnOpArjitaM mantavyam| 5 kintu
yaH pApinaM sapuNyIkarOti tasmin vizvAsinaH
karmmahInasya janasya yO vizvAsaH sa puNyArthaM
gaNyO bhavati| 6 aparaM yaM kriyAhInam IzvaraH
sapuNyIkarOti tasya dhanyavAdaM dAyUd varNayAmAsa,
yathA, 7 sa dhanyO'ghAni mRSTAni yasyAgAMsyAvRtAni
ca| 8 sa ca dhanyaH parEzEna pApaM yasya na
gaNyatE| 9 ESa dhanyavAdastvakchEdinam
atvakchEdinaM vA kaM prati bhavati? ibrAhImO
vizvAsaH puNyArthaM gaNita iti vayaM vadAmaH| 10
sa vizvAsastasya tvakchEditvAvasthAyAM kim
atvakchEditvAvasthAyAM kasmin samayE
puNyamiva gaNitaH? tvakchEditvAvasthAyAM nahi
kintvatvakchEditvAvasthAyAM| 11 aparanjca sa yat
sarvvESAM atvakchEdinAM vizvAsinAm AdipuruSO
bhavEt, tE ca puNyavattvEna gaNyEran; 12 yE ca lOKAH
kEvalaM chinnatvacO na santO 'smatpUrvvapuruSa
ibrAhIm achinnatvak san yEna vizvAsamArgENa gatavAn

tEnaiva tasya pAdacihnEna gacchanti tESAM
tvakchEdinAmapyAdipuruSO bhavEt tadartham
atvakchEdinO mAnavasya vizvAsAt puNyam utpadyata iti
pramANasvarUpaM tvakchEdacihnaM sa prApnOt| 13
ibrAhIm jagatO'dhikArI bhaviSyati yaiSA pratijnJA
taM tasya vaMzanjca prati pUrvvam akriyata sA
vyavasthAmULikA nahi kintu vizvAsajanyapuNyamULikA|
14 yatO vyavasthAvalambinO yadyadhikAriNO bhavanti
tarhi vizvAsO viphalO jAyatE sA pratijnjApi luptaiva|
15 adhikantu vyavasthA kOpaM janayati yatO
'vidyamAnAyAM vyavasthAyAm AjnjAlagghanaM na
sambhavati| 16 ataEva sA pratijnJA yad anugrahasya
phalaM bhavEt tadarthaM vizvAsamULikA yatastathAtvE
tadvaMzasamudAyaM prati arthatO yE vyavasthaya
tadvaMzasambhavAH kEvalaM tAn prati nahi kintu ya
ibrAhImIyavizvAsEna tatsambhavAstAnapi prati sA
pratijnJA sthAsnurbhavati| 17 yO nirjIvAn sajIvAn
avidyamAnAni vastUni ca vidyamAnAni karOti ibrAhImO
vizvAsabhUmEstasyEzvarasya sAkSAT sO'smAkaM
sarvvESAm AdipuruSa AstE, yathA likhitaM vidyatE,
ahaM tvAM bahujAtInAm AdipuruSaM kRtvA
niyuktavAn| 18 tvadIyastAdRzO vaMzO janiSyatE
yadidaM vAKyaM pratizrutaM tadanusArAd ibrAhIm
bahudEzIyalOkAnAm AdipuruSO yad bhavati
tadarthaM sO'napEkSitavyamapyapEkSamANO
vizvAsaM kRtavAn| 19 aparanjca kSINavizvAsO na
bhUtvA zatavatSaravayaskatvAt svazarIrasya jarAM
sArAnAmnaH svabhAryyAyA rajOnivRttinjca
tRNaya na mEnE| 20 aparam avizvAsAd Izvarasya

pratijnjAvacanE kamapi saMzayaM na cakAra; 21
kintvIzvarENa yat pratizrutaM tat sAdhayituM
zakyata iti nizcitaM vijnjAya dRPhavizvAsaH
san Izvarasya mahimAnaM prakAzayAnjcaAra|
22 iti hEtOstasya sa vizvAsastadIyapuNyamiva
gaNayAnjcaKrE| 23 puNyamivAgaNyata tat kEvalasya
tasya nimittaM likhitaM nahi, asmAkaM nimittamapi, 24
yatO'smAkaM pApanAzArthaM samarpito'smAkaM
puNyaprAptyarthanjCotthApito'bhavat yO'smAkaM
prabhu ryIzustasyOtthApayitarIzvarE 25 yadi vayaM
vizvasAmastarhyasmAkamapi saEva vizvAsaH
puNyamiva gaNayiSyatE|

5 vizvAsEna sapuNyIkRtA vayam IzvarENa sArddhaM
prabhuNAsmAkaM yIzukhrISTEna mElanaM prAptAH|
2 aparaM vayaM yasmin anugrahAzrayE
tiSThAmastanmadhyaM vizvAsamArgENa tEnaivAnItA
vayam IzvarIyavibhavaprAptipratyAzayA
samAnandAmaH| 3 tat kEvalaM nahi kintu
klEzabhOgE'pyAnandAmO yataH klEzAd dhairyyaM
jAyata iti vayaM jAnImaH, 4 dhairyyaAcca parIkSitatvaM
jAyatE, parIkSitatvAt pratyAzA jAyatE, 5 pratyAzAtO
vrIPitatvaM na jAyatE, yasmAd asmabhyaM dattEna
pavitrenAtmanAsmAkam antaHkaraNAnIzvarasya
prEmavAriNA siktAni| 6 asmAsu nirupAyESu satsu
khrISTa upayukTE samayE pApinAM nimittaM svIyAn
praNAn atyajat| 7 hitakAriNO janasya kRtE kOpi praNAn
tyaktuM sAhasaM karttuM zaknOti, kintu dhArmmikasya
kRtE prAyENa kOpi prANAn na tyajati| 8 kintvasmAsu
pApiSu satsvapi nimittamasmAkaM khrISTaH

svaprANAn tyaktavAn, tata IzvarOsmAn prati nijaM
 paramaprEmANaM darzitavAn| 9 ataEva tasya
 raktapAtEna sapuNyIkRtA vyaM nitAntaM tEna kOpAd
 uddhAriSyAmahE| 10 phalatO vyaM yadA ripava Asma
 tadEzvarasya putrasya maraNEna tEna sArddhaM
 yadyasmAkaM mElanaM jAtaM tarhi mElanaprAptAH
 santO'vazyAM tasya jIvanEna rakSAM lapsyAmahE| 11 tat
 kEvalaM nahi kintu yEna mElanam alabhAmahi
 tEnAsmAkaM prabhuNA yIzukhrISTEna sAmpratam
 IzvarE samAnandAmazca| 12 tathA sati, EkEna
 mAnuSEna pApaM pApEna ca maraNAM jagatIM prAvizat
 aparaM sarvvESAM pApitvAt sarvvE mAnuSA mRtE
 rnighna abhavat| 13 yatO vyavasthAdAnasamayaM yAvat
 jagati pApam AsIt kintu yatra vyavasthA na vidyatE tatra
 pApasyApi gaNana na vidyatE| 14 tathApyAdama
 yAdRzaM pApaM kRtaM tAdRzaM pApaM yai rnAkAri
 Adamam Arabhya mUsAM yAvat tESAmapyupari
 mRtyU rAjatvam akarOt sa Adam bhAvyAdamO
 nidarzanamEvAstE| 15 kintu pApakarmmaNO yAdRzO
 bhAvastAdRg dAnakarmmaNO bhAvO na bhavati yata
 Ekasya janasyAparAdhEna yadi bahUnAM maraNam
 aghaTata tathApIzvarAnugrahastadanugrahamUlakaM
 dAnanjcaikEna janEnArthAd yIzuna khrISTEna bahuSu
 bAhulyAtibAhulyEna phalati| 16 aparam Ekasya janasya
 pApakarmma yAdRk phalayuktaM dAnakarmma tAdRk
 na bhavati yatO vicArakarmmaikaM pApam Arabhya
 daNPajanakaM babhUva, kintu dAnakarmma
 bahupApAnyArabhya puNyajanakaM babhUva| 17 yata
 Ekasya janasya pApakarmmatastEnaikEna yadi

maraNasya rAjatvaM jAtaM tarhi yE janA anugrahasya
 bAhulyaM puNyadAnanjca prApnuvanti ta EkEna janEna,
 arthAt yIzukhrISTEna, jIvanE rAjatvam avazyam
 kariSyanti| 18 EkO'parAdhO yadvat sarvvamAnavAnAM
 danPagAmI mArgO 'bhavat tadvad EkaM puNyadAnaM
 sarvvamAnavAnAM jIvanayuktapuNyagAmI mArga Eva|
 19 aparam Ekasya janasyAjnjAlagghanAd yathA bahavO
 'parAdhinO jAtAstadvad EkasyAjnjAcaraNAd
 bahavaH sapuNyIkRtA bhavanti| 20 adhikantu
 vyavasthAgamanAd aparAdhasya bAhulyaM jAtaM kintu
 yatra pApasya bAhulyaM tatraiva tasmAd anugrahasya
 bAhulyam abhavat| 21 tEna mRtyunA yadvat
 pApasya rAjatvam abhavat tadvad asmAkAM
 prabhuyIzukhrISTadvArAnantajIvanadAyipuNyEnAnugrahasya
 rAjatvaM bhavati| (aiōnios g166)

6 prabhUtarUpENa yad anugrahaH prakAzatE tadarthaM
 pApE tiSThAma iti vAkyam kiM vayaM vadiSyAmaH?
 tanna bhavatu| 2 pApam prati mRtA vayaM punastasmin
 katham jIviSyAmaH? 3 vayaM yAvantO lOkA yIzukhrISTE
 majjitA abhavAma tAvanta Eva tasya maraNE majjitA iti
 kiM yUyam na jAnItha? 4 tatO yathA pituH parAkramENa
 zmazAnAt khrISTa utthApitastathA vayamapi yat
 nUtanajIvina ivAcarAmastadarthaM majjanEna tEna
 sArddhaM mRtyurUpE zmazAnE saMsthApitAH| 5
 aparaM vayaM yadi tEna saMyuktaH santaH sa iva
 maraNabhAginO jAtAstarhi sa ivOtthAnabhAginO'pi
 bhaviSyAmaH| 6 vayaM yat pApasya dAsAH puna
 rna bhavAmastadartham asmAkAM pAparUpazarIrasya
 vinAzArtham asmAkAM purAtanapurUSastEna sAkAM

kruzE'hanyatEti vayaM jAnImaH| 7 yO hataH sa
 pApAt mukta Eva| 8 ataEva yadi vayaM khrISTEna
 sArddham ahanyAmahi tarhi punarapi tEna sahita
 jIviSyAma ityatrAsmAkAM vizvAsO vidyatE| 9 yataH
 zmazAnAd utthApitaH khrISTO puna rna mriyata
 iti vayaM jAnImaH| tasmin kOpyadhikArO mRtyO
 rnAsti| 10 aparanjca sa yad amriyata tEnaikada pApam
 uddizyAmriyata, yacca jIvati tEnEzvam uddizya jIvati;
 11 tadvad yUyamapi svAn pApam uddizya mRtAn
 asmAkAM prabhuNA yIzukhrISTEnEzvam uddizya
 jIvantO jAnIta| 12 aparanjca kutsitAbhilASAn pUrayituM
 yuSmAkAM martyadEhESu pApam AdhipatyAM na
 karOtu| 13 aparaM svaM svam aggam adharmmasyAstraM
 kRtvA pApasEvAyAM na samarpayata, kintu zmazAnAd
 utthitAniva svAn IzvarE samarpayata svAnyaggAni ca
 dharmmAstrasvarUpANizvam uddizya samarpayata| 14
 yuSmAkam upari pApasyAdhipatyAM puna rna bhaviSyati,
 yasmAd yUyAM vyavasthAyA anAyattA anugrahasya
 cAyattA abhavata| 15 kintu vayaM vyavasthAyA anAyattA
 anugrahasya cAyattA abhavAma, iti kArANat kiM pApAM
 kariSyAmaH? tanna bhavatu| 16 yatO mRtijanakaM pApAM
 puNyajanakaM nidEzAcaraNanjcaitayOrdvayO ryasmin
 AjnjApAlanArthaM bhRtyAniva svAn samarpayatha,
 tasyaiva bhRtyA bhavatha, Etat kiM yUyAM na
 jAnitha? 17 aparanjca pUrvvaM yUyAM pApasya
 bhRtyA AstEti satyaM kintu yasyAM zikSArUpAyAM
 mUSAyAM nikSiptA abhavata tasyA AkRtiM manObhi
 rlabdhavanta iti kArANAd Izvarasya dhanyavAdO
 bhavatu| 18 itthaM yUyAM pApasEvAtO muktaH santO

dharmmasya bhRtyA jAtAH| 19 yuSmAkaM zArIrikyA
durbalatAyA hEtO rmanavavad aham Etad bravImi;
punaH punaradharmmakaraNArthaM yadvat pUrvvaM
pApAmEdhyayO rbhRtyatvE nijAggAni samArpayata
tadvad idAnIM sAdhukarmmakaraNArthaM dharmmasya
bhRtyatvE nijAggAni samarpayata| 20 yadA yUyaM
pApasya bhRtyA Asta tadA dharmmasya nAyattA Asta|
21 tarhi yAni karmmANi yUyam idAnIM lajjAjanakAni
budhyadhve pUrvvaM tai ryuSmAkaM kO lAbha AsIt?
tESAM karmmaNAM phalam maraNamEva| 22 kintu
samprataM yUyaM pApasEvAtO muktAH santa Izvarasya
bhRtyA'bhavata tasmAd yuSmAkaM pavitratvarUpaM
labhyam anantajIvanarUpanjca phalam AstE| (aiōnios g166)
23 yataH pApasya vEtanaM maraNam kintvasmAkaM
prabhuNA yIzukhrISTEnAnantajIvanam IzvaradattaM
pAritOSikam AstE| (aiōnios g166)

7 hE bhrAtRgaNa vyavasthAvidaH prati mamEdaM
nivEdanaM| vidhiH kEvalaM yAvajjIvaM
manavOparyyadhipatitvaM karOtIti yUyaM kiM na
janitha? 2 yAvatkAlaM pati rjIvati tAvatkAlam UPa
bhAryyA vyavasthayA tasmin baddhA tiSthati kintu yadi
pati rmriyatE tarhi sA nArI patyu rvyavasthAtO mucyatE|
3 EtatkAraNat patyurjIvanakAlE nArI yadyanyaM
puruSaM vivahati tarhi sA vyabhicAriNI bhavati kintu
yadi sa pati rmriyatE tarhi sA tasyA vyavasthAyA mukta
satI puruSantarENa vyUPhApi vyabhicAriNI na bhavati|
4 hE mama bhrAtRgaNa, IzvaranimittaM yadasmAkaM
phalam jAyatE tadarthaM zmazAnAd utthApitEna
puruSENa saha yuSmAkaM vivAhO yad bhavEt

tadarthaM khrISTasya zarIrENa yUyAM vyavasthAM prati
 mRtavantaH| 5 yatO'smAkaM zArIrikAcaraNasamayE
 maraNanimittaM phalam utpAdayituM vyavasthayA
 dUSitaH pApAbhilASO'smAkaM aggESu jIvan AsIt| 6
 kintu tadA yasyA vyavasthAyA vazE Asmahi sAmprataM
 tAM prati mRtatvAd vayaM tasyA adhInatvAt mukTA iti
 hEtOrIzvarO'smAbhiH purAtanalikhitAnusArAt na
 sEvitavyaH kintu navInasvabhAvEnaiva sEvitavyaH 7
 tarhi vayaM kiM brUmaH? vyavasthA kiM pApajanika
 bhavati? nEtthaM bhavatu| vyavasthAm avidyamAnAyAM
 pApaM kim ityahaM nAvEdaM; kinjca lobhaM mA
 kArSiriti cEd vyavasthAgranthe likhitaM nAbhaviSyat
 tarhi lobhaH kimbhUtastadahaM nAjnjAsyaM| 8 kintu
 vyavasthayA pApaM chidraM prApyAsmAkaM antaH
 sarvvavidhaM kutsitAbhilASam ajanayat; yatO
 vyavasthAyAm avidyamAnAyAM pApaM mRtaM| 9
 aparaM pUrvvaM vyavasthAyAm avidyamAnAyAm aham
 ajIvaM tataH param AjnjAyAm upasthitAyAm pApam
 ajIvat tadAham amriyE| 10 itthaM sati jIvananimitta
 yAjnjA sA mama mRtyujanikAbhavat| 11 yataH pApaM
 chidraM prApya vyavasthitAdEzEna mAM vanjcayitvA
 tEna mAm ahan| 12 ataEva vyavasthA pavitrA, AdEzazca
 pavitrO nyAyyO hitakArI ca bhavati| 13 tarhi yat svayaM
 hitakRt tat kiM mama mRtyujanakam abhavat? nEtthaM
 bhavatu; kintu pApaM yat pAtakamiva prakAzatE tathA
 nidEzEna pApaM yadatIva pAtakamiva prakAzatE
 tadarthaM hitOpAyEna mama maraNam ajanayat| 14
 vyavasthAtmabOdihikEti vayaM jAnImaH kintvahaM
 zArIratAcArI pApasya krItakigkarO vidyE| 15 yatO yat

karmma karOmi tat mama manO'bhimataM nahi; aparaM
 yan mama manO'bhimataM tanna karOmi kintu yad
 RtIyE tat karOmi| 16 tathAtvE yan mamAnabhimataM tad
 yadi karOmi tarhi vyavasthA sUttamEti svIkarOmi| 17
 ataEva samprati tat karmma mayA kriyata iti nahi kintu
 mama zarIrasthEna pApEnaiva kriyatE| 18 yatO
 mayi, arthatO mama zarIrE, kimapyuttamaM na
 vasati, Etad ahaM jAnAmi; mamEcchukatAyAM
 tiSThantyAmapyaham uttamakarmmasAdhanE samarthO
 na bhavAmi| 19 yatO yAmuttamAM kriyAM karttumahaM
 vAnjchAmi tAM na karOmi kintu yat kutsitaM
 karmma karttum anicchuko'smi tadEva karOmi| 20
 ataEva yadyat karmma karttuM mamEcchA na
 bhavati tad yadi karOmi tarhi tat mayA na kriyatE,
 mamAntarvarttinA pApEnaiva kriyatE| 21 bhadraM
 karttum icchukaM mAM yo 'bhadraM karttuM
 pravarttayati tAdRzaM svabhAvamEkaM mayi pazyAmi|
 22 aham AntarikapuruSENEzvaravyavasthAyAM santuSTa
 sE; 23 kintu tadviparItaM yudhyantaM tadanyamEkaM
 svabhAvam madIyAggasthitaM prapazyAmi, sa
 madIyAggasthitapApasvabhAvasyAyattaM mAM karttuM
 cESTatE| 24 hA hA yo'haM durbhAgyO manujastaM mAm
 EtasmAn mRtAccharIrAt ko nistArayiSyati? 25 asmAkaM
 prabhuNA yIzukhrISTEna nistArayitAram IzvaraM
 dhanyaM vadAmi| ataEva zarIrENa pApavyavasthAyA
 manasa tu IzvaravyavasthAyAH sEvanaM karOmi|

8 yE janAH khrISTaM yIzum Azritya zArIrikaM
 nAcaranta AtmikamAcaranti tE'dhuna danPARhA na
 bhavanti| 2 jIvanadAyakasyAtmanO vyavasthA

khrISTayIzuna pApamaraNayO rvyavasthAtO
 mAmamOcat| 3 yasmAcchArIrasya durbbalatvAd
 vyavasthayA yat karmmAsAdhyam IzvarO nijaputraM
 pApizarIrarUpaM pApanAzakabalirUpanjca prESya tasya
 zarIrE pApasya daNPaM kurvvan tatkaromma sAdhitavAn|
 4 tataH zArIrikaM nAcaritvAsmAbhirAtmikam
 AcaradbhirvyavasthAgranthe nirddiSTAni
 puNyakarmmANi sarvvANi sAdhyantE| 5 yE
 zArIrikAcAriNastE zArIrikan viSayAn bhAvayanti yE
 cAtmikAcAriNastE AtmanO viSayAn bhAvayanti| 6
 zArIrikabhAvasya phalaM mRtyuH kinjcAtmikabhAvasya
 phalE jIvanaM zAntizca| 7 yataH zArIrikabhAva
 Izvarasya viruddhaH zatrutAbhAva Eva sa Izvarasya
 vyavasthAyA adhInO na bhavati bhavitunjca
 na zaknOti| 8 EtasmAt zArIrikAcAriSu tOSTum
 IzvarENa na zakyaM| 9 kintvIzvarasyAtmA yadi
 yuSmAkaM madhyE vasati tarhi yUyaM zArIrikAcAriNO
 na santa AtmikAcAriNO bhavathaH| yasmin tu
 khrISTasyAtmA na vidyate sa tatsambhavO nahi| 10 yadi
 khrISTO yuSmAn adhitiSThati tarhi pApam uddizya
 zarIraM mRtaM kintu puNyamuddizyAtmA jIvati| 11
 mRtagaNAd yIzu ryEnOtthApitastasyAtmA yadi
 yuSmanmadhyE vasati tarhi mRtagaNAt khrISTasya sa
 utthApayitA yuSmanmadhyavAsinA svakiyAtmanA
 yuSmAkaM mRtadEhAnapi puna rjIvayiSyati| 12
 hE bhrAtRgaNa zarIrasya vayamadhamarNA na
 bhavAmO'taH zArIrikAcArO'smAbhi rna karttavyaH|
 13 yadi yUyaM zarIrikAcAriNO bhavEta tarhi
 yuSmAbhi rmarrtavyamEva kintvAtmanA yadi

zarIrakarmmANi ghAtayEta tarhi jIviSyatha| 14
yatO yAvantO lOkA IzvarasyAtmanAkRSyantE tE
sarvva Izvarasya santAnA bhavanti| 15 yUyaM
punarapi bhayajanakaM dAsyabhAvaM na prAptAH
kintu yEna bhAvEnEzvaraM pitaH pitariti prOcya
sambOdhayatha tAdRzaM dattakaputratvabhAvam
prApnuta| 16 aparanjca vayam Izvarasya santAnA
Etasmin pavitra AtmA svayam asmAkam AtmAbhiH
sArddhaM pramANaM dadAti| 17 ataEva vayaM yadi
santAnAstarhyadhikAriNaH, arthAd Izvarasya
svattvAdhikAriNaH khrISTEna sahAdhikAriNazca
bhavAmaH; aparaM tEna sArddhaM yadi duHkhabhAginO
bhavAmastarhi tasya vibhavyApi bhAginO
bhaviSyAmaH| 18 kintvasmAsu yO bhAvIvibhavaH
prakAziSyatE tasya samIpE varttamAnakAlInaM
duHkhamahaM tRNaya manyE| 19 yataH prANigaNa
Izvarasya santAnAnAM vibhavaprAptim AkAgkSan
nitAntam apEkSatE| 20 aparanjca prANigaNaH svairam
alIkAtAyA vazIkRtO nAbhavat 21 kintu prANigaNO'pi
nazvaratAdhInatvAt muktaH san Izvarasya santAnAnAM
paramamuktiM prApsyatItyabhiprAyENa vazIkArtrA
vazIcakrE| 22 aparanjca prasUyamAnAvad vyathitaH san
idAnIM yAvat kRtsnaH prANigaNa ArttasvaraM karOtiti
vayaM jAnImaH| 23 kEvalaH sa iti nahi kintu
prathamajAtaphalasvarUpam AtmAnaM prAptA
vayamapi dattakaputratvapadaprAptim arthAt zarIrasya
muktiM pratIkSamANastadvad antarArttarAvaM
kurmmaH| 24 vayaM pratyAzayA trANam alabhAmahi
kintu pratyakSavastunO yA pratyAZA sA pratyAZA nahi,

yatO manuSyO yat samIkSatE tasya pratyAzAM kutaH
 kariSyati? 25 yad apratyakSaM tasya pratyAzAM yadi
 vayaM kurvvImahi tarhi dhairyam avalambya
 pratIkSamahE| 26 tata AtmApi svayam asmAkaM
 durbbalatAyAH sahAyatvaM karOti; yataH kiM
 prArthitavyaM tad bOddhuM vayaM na zaknumaH,
 kintvaspaSTairArttarAvairAtmA svayam asmannimittaM
 nivEdayati| 27 aparam IzvarAbhimatarUpENa
 pavitralOkAnAM kRtE nivEdayati ya AtmA
 tasyAbhiprAyO'ntaryyAminA jnjAyatE| 28 aparam
 IzvarIyanirUpaNANusArENAHUtAH santo yE tasmin
 priyantE sarvvANi militvA tESAM maggalaM sAdhayanti,
 Etad vayaM jAnImaH| 29 yata IzvarO bahubhrAtRNaM
 madhyE svaputraM jyESThaM karttum icchan yAn
 pUrvvaM lakSyikRtavAn tAn tasya pratimUrtyAH
 sAdRzyaprAptyarthaM nyayuMkta| 30 aparajca tEna yE
 niyuktAsta AhUtA api yE ca tEnAhUtAstE sapuNyIkRtAH,
 yE ca tEna sapuNyIkRtAstE vibhavayuktAH| 31 ityatra
 vayaM kiM brUmaH? IzvarO yadyasmAkaM sapakSO
 bhavati tarhi kO vipakSO'smAkaM? 32 AtmaputraM na
 rakSitvA yo'smAkaM sarvvESAM kRtE taM pradattavAn
 sa kiM tEna sahAsmabhyam anyAni sarvvANi na dAsyati?
 33 IzvarasyAbhirucitESu kEna dOSa ArOpayiSyatE? ya
 IzvarastAn puNyavata iva gaNayati kiM tEna? 34
 aparaM tEbhyO danPadAnAjnjA vA kEna kariSyatE?
 yo'smannimittaM prANAn tyaktavAn kEvalaM tanna
 kintu mRtagaNamadhyAd utthitavAn, api cEzvarasya
 dakSiNE pArzvE tiSThan adyApyasmAkaM nimittaM
 prArthata EvambhUtO yaH khrISTaH kiM tEna? 35

asmAbhiH saha khrISTasya prEmavicchEdaM janayituM
kaH zaknOti? klEzO vyananaM vA tAPana vA durbhikSaM
vA vastrahInatvaM vA prANasaMzayo vA khaggo vA
kimEtAni zaknuvanti? 36 kintu likhitam AstE, yathA,
vayaM tava nimittaM smO mRtyuvaktrE'khilaM dinaM|
balirdEyo yathA mESo vayaM gaNyAmahE tathA| 37
aparaM yo'smasu priyate tEnaitAsu vipatsu vayaM
samyag vijayAmahE| 38 yatO'smAkAM prabhuna
yIzukhrISTEnEzvarasya yat prEma tasmAd asmAkAM
vicchEdaM janayituM mRtyu rjIvanaM vA divyadUtA vA
balavanto mukhyadUtA vA varttamAno vA bhaviSyAn
kaLo vA uccapadaM vA nIcapadaM vAparaM kimapi
sRSTavastu 39 vaiESAM kEnApi na zakyamityasmin
dRPhavizvAsO mamAstE|

9 ahaM kAnjcid kalpitAM kathAM na kathayAmi,
khrISTasya sAKSat satyamEva bravImi pavitrasyAtmanaH
sAKSan madiyaM mana Etat sAKSyAM dadAti| 2
mamAntaratizayaduHkhaM nirantaraM khEdazca 3
tasmAd ahaM svajAtiyabhrAtRNAM nimittAt svayaM
khrISTAcchApAkrAntO bhavitum aiccham| 4 yatasta
isrAyElasya vaMzA api ca dattakaputratvaM tEjO
nyamo vyavasthAdAnaM mandirE bhajanaM
pratijnjAH pitRpuruSaganazcaitESu sarvvESu tESAM
adhikArO'sti| 5 tat kEvalaM nahi kintu sarvvAdhyakSaH
sarvvadA saccidAnanda IzvarO yaH khrISTaH so'pi
zarIrikasambandhEna tESAM vaMzasambhavaH| (aiōn
g165) 6 Izvarasya vAkyaM viphalaM jAtam iti nahi
yatkArANAd isrAyElO vaMzE yE jAtAstE sarvve vastuta
isrAyElIya na bhavanti| 7 aparam ibrAhImO vaMzE jAtA

api sarvve tasyaiva santAnA na bhavanti kintu ishAkO
 nAmnA tava vaMzO vikhyAtO bhaviSyati| 8 arthAt
 zArIrikasaMsargAt jAtAH santAnA yAvantastAvanta
 EvEzvarasya santAnA na bhavanti kintu pratizravaNAd yE
 jAyantE taEvEzvaravaMzO gaNyatE| 9 yatastatpratizrute
 rvAkyamEtat, EtAdRzE samayE 'haM punarAgamiSyAmi
 tatpUrvvaM sArAyAH putra EkO janiSyatE| 10 aparamapi
 vadAmi svamanO'bhilASata IzvarENa yannirUpitaM tat
 karmmatO nahi kintvAhvayitu rjAtamEtad yathA
 siddhyati 11 tadarthaM ribkAnAmikayA yOSitA
 janaikasmAd arthAd asmAkam ishAkaH pUrvvapuruSAd
 garbhE dhRtE tasyAH santAnayOH prasavAt pUrvvaM
 kinjca tayOH zubhAzubhakarmmaNaH karaNAt pUrvvaM
 12 tAM pratIdaM vAkyam uktaM, jyESThaH kaniSThaM
 sEviSyatE, 13 yathA likhitam AstE, tathApyESAvi na
 prItvA yAkUbi prItavAn ahaM| 14 tarhi vayaM kiM
 brUmaH? IzvaraH kim anyAyakArI? tathA na bhavatu| 15
 yataH sa svayaM mUsAm avadat; ahaM yasmin
 anugrahaM cikIrSAmi tamEvAnugRhIAMI, yanjca
 dayitum icchAmi tamEva dayE| 16 ataEvEcchata
 yatamAnEna vA mAnavEna tanna sAdhyatE
 dayAkArINEzvarENaiva sAdhyatE| 17 phirauNi zAstrE
 likhati, ahaM tvaddvArA matparAkramaM darzayituM
 sarvvapRthivyAM nijanAma prakAzayitunjca tvAM
 sthApitavAn| 18 ataH sa yam anugrahItum icchati
 tamEvAnugRhIAti, yanjca nigrahItum icchati taM
 nigRhIAti| 19 yadi vadasi tarhi sa dOSaM kutO gRhIAti?
 tadIyEcchAyAH pratibandhakatvaM karttaM kasya
 sAmarthyAM vidyatE? 20 hE Izvarasya pratipakSa martya

tvaM kaH? EtAdRzaM mAM kutaH sRSTavAn? iti
 kathAM sRSTavastu sraSTrE kiM kathayiSyati? **21**
 EkasmAn mRtpiNPAd utkRSTApakRSTau dvividhau
 kalazau karttuM kiM kulAlasya sAmarthyaM
 nAsti? **22** IzvaraH kOpaM prakAzayituM nijazaktiM
 jnjApayitunjEcchan yadi vinAzasya yOgyAni
 krOdhabhAjanAni prati bahukAlaM dIrghasahiSNutAm
 Azrayati; **23** aparajca vibhavaprAptyarthaM pUrvvaM
 niyuktAnyanugrahapAtrANi prati nijavibhavasya
 bAhulyaM prakAzayituM kEvalayihUdinAM nahi
 bhinnadEzinAmapi madhyAd **24** asmAniva tAnyAhvayati
 tatra tava kiM? **25** hOzEyagranthE yathA likhitam AstE,
 yo loko mama nAsIt taM vadiSyAmi madyakaM| yA jAti
 rmE'priya cAsIt tAM vadiSyAmyahaM priyAM| **26**
 yUyaM madyalOkA na yatrEti vAkyamaucyata|
 amarEzasya santAna iti khyAsyanti tatra tE| **27**
 isrAyElIyalOkESu yizAyiyO'pi vAcamEtAM prAcArayat,
 isrAyElIyavaMzanAM yA saMkhyA sA tu nizcitaM|
 samudrasikatAsaMkhyAsamAna yadi jAyatE|
 tathApi kEvalaM lOkairalpaistrANaM vrajiSyatE|
28 yatO nyAyEna svaM karmma parEzaH
 sAdhayiSyati| dEzE saEva saMkSEpAnnijaM karmma
 kariSyati| **29** yizAyiyO'paramapi kathayAmAsa,
 sainyAdhyakSaparEzEna cEt kinjcinnOdaziSyata| tAdA
 vayaM sidOmEvAbhaviSyAma vinizcitaM| yadvA
 vayam amOrAyA agamiSyAma tulyatAM| **30** tarhi
 vayaM kiM vakSyAmaH? itaradEzIyA lOkA api
 puNyArtham ayatamAna vizvAsEna puNyam
 alabhanta; **31** kintvisrAyElloka vyavasthApAlanEna

puNyArthaM yatamAnAstan nAlabhanta| 32 tasya kiM
kAraNaM? tE vizvAsEna nahi kintu vyavasthAyAH
kriyayA cESTitvA tasmin skhalanajanakE pASANE
pAdaskhalanaM prAptAH| 33 likhitaM yAdRzam AstE,
pazya pAdaskhalArthaM hi sIyOni prastarantathA|
bAdhAkAranjca pASANA M paristhA pitavAnaham|
vizvasiSyati yastatra sa janO na trapiSyatE|

10 hE bhrAtara isrAyElIyalOkA yat paritrANaM
prA pnuvanti tadahaM manasAbhilaSan Izvarasya samIpE
prArthayE| 2 yata IzvarE tESAM cESTA vidyata
ityatrAhaM sAkSyasmi; kintu tESAM sA cESTA sajnAnA
nahi, 3 yatasta IzvaradattaM puNyam avijnjAya
svakRtapuNyam sthApayitum cESTamAnA Izvaradattasya
puNyasya nighnatvaM na svIkurvanti| 4 khrISTa
EkaikavizvAsijanAya puNyam dAtuM vyavasthAyAH
phalasvarUpO bhavati| 5 vyavasthApAlanEna yat
puNyam tat mUsa varNayAmAsa, yathA, yO janastAM
pAlayiSyati sa taddvArA jIviSyati| 6 kintu pratyayEna
yat puNyam tad EtAdRzaM vAkyaM vadati, kaH svargam
Aruhya khrISTam avarOhayiSyati? 7 kO vA prEtalOkam
avaruhya khrISTaM mRtagaNamadhyAd AnESyatIti
vAk manasi tvayA na gaditavyA| (Abyssos g12) 8 tarhi
kiM bravIti? tad vAkyaM tava samIpastham arthAt
tava vadanE manasi cAstE, tacca vAkyaM asmAbhiH
pracAryyamANaM vizvAsasya vAkyaMEva| 9 vastutaH
prabhuM yIzuM yadi vadanEna svIkaroSi, tathEzvarastaM
zmazAnAd udasthApayad iti yadyantaHkaraNEna
vizvasiSi tarhi paritrANaM lapsyasE| 10 yasmAt
puNyaprAptyartham antaHkaraNEna vizvasitavyaM

paritrANArthanjca vadanEna svIkarttavyaM| 11 zAstrE
 yAdRzaM likhati vizvasiSyati yastatra sa janO na
 trapiSyatE| 12 ityatra yihUdini tadanyalOkE ca kOpi
 vizESO nAsti yasmAd yaH sarvvESAm advitIyaH prabhuH
 sa nijayAcakAna sarvvAn prati vadAnyO bhavati| 13 yataH,
 yaH kazcit paramEzasya nAmna hi prArthayiSyatE| sa
 Eva manujO nUnaM paritrAtO bhaviSyati| 14 yaM yE janA
 na pratyAyan tE tamuddizya kathaM prArthayiSyantE? yE
 vA yasyAkhyAnaM kadApi na zrutavantastE taM kathaM
 pratyESyanti? aparaM yadi pracArayitArO na tiSthanti
 tadA kathaM tE zrOSyanti? 15 yadi vA prEritA na bhavanti
 tadA kathaM pracArayiSyanti? yAdRzaM likhitam AstE,
 yathA, mAggalikaM susaMvAdaM dadatyAnIya yE
 narAH| pracArayanti zAntEzca susaMvAdaM janAstu
 yE| tESAM caraNapadmAni kIdRk zObhAnvitAni hi| 16
 kintu tE sarvve taM susaMvAdaM na gRhItavantaH|
 yizAyiyO yathA likhitavAn| asmatpracArite vAkyE
 vizvAsamakarOddhi kaH| 17 ataEva zravanAd vizvAsa
 aizvaravAkyapracArAt zravananjca bhavati| 18 tarhyahaM
 bravImi taiH kiM nAzrAvi? avazyam azrAvi, yasmAt
 tESAM zabDO mahIM vyApnOd vAkyanjca nikhilaM
 jagat| 19 aparamapi vadAmi, isrAyElIyalOkAH kim EtAM
 kathaM na budhyantE? prathamato mUsA idaM vAkyAM
 prOvAca, ahamuttApayiSyE tAn agaNyamAnavairapi|
 kIEkSyAmi jAtim EtAnjca prOnmattabhinnajAtibhiH|
 20 aparanjca yizAyiyO'tizayAkSObhENa kathayAmAsa,
 yathA, adhi mAM yaistu nAcESTi samprAptastai
 rjanairahaM| adhi mAM yai rna sampRStAM
 vijnjAtastai rjanairahaM|| 21 kintvisrAyElIyalOkAn adhi

kathayAnjcaKara, yairAjnjAlagghibhi rIokai rViruddhaM
vAkyamucyatE| tAn pratyEva dinaM kRtsnaM hastau
vistArayAmyahaM||

11 IzvarENa svIkIyalOkA apasAritA ahaM kim IdRzaM
vAkyAM bravImi? tanna bhavatu yatO'hamapi
binyAmInagOtrIya ibrAhImavaMziIya isrAyElIyalOkO'smi|

2 IzvarENa pUrvvaM yE pradRSTAstE svakIyalOkA
apasAritA iti nahi| aparam EliyOpAkhyAnE zAstrE
yallikhitam AstE tad yUyaM kiM na jAnItha?

3 hE paramEzvara lOkAstvadiyAH sarvva
yajnjavEdirabhanjjan tathA tava bhaviSyadvAdinaH
sarvvAn aghnan kEvala EkO'ham avaziSTa AsE tE
mamApi prANAn nAzayituM cESTanatE, EtAM kathAm
isrAyElIyalOkAnAM viruddham Eliya IzvarAya
nivEdayAmAsa| **4** tatastaM pratIzvarasyOttaraM kiM

jAtaM? bAlnAmnO dEvasya sAkSat yai rjAnUni na
pAtitAni tAdRzAH sapta sahasrANi lOkA avazESita
mayA| **5** tadvad Etasmin varttamAnakALE'pi
anugrahENAbhirucitAstESAm avaziSTAH katipayA lOkAH
santi| **6** ataEva tad yadyanugrahENa bhavati tarhi

kriyayA na bhavati nO cEd anugrahO'nanugraha Eva, yadi
vA kriyayA bhavati tarhyanugrahENa na bhavati nO cEt
kriyA kriyaiva na bhavati| **7** tarhi kiM? isrAyElIyalOkA

yad amRgayanta tanna prApuH| kintvabhirucitalOkAstat
prApustadanyE sarvva andhIbhUtAH| **8** yathA likhitam
AstE, ghOranidrAlutAbhAvaM dRSTihInE ca lOcanE|

karNau zrutiVihInau ca pradadau tEbhya IzvaraH|| **9**
EtEsmin dAyUdapi likhitavAn yathA, atO bhuktyAsanaM
tESAm unMATHavad bhaviSyati| vA vaMzayantravad

bAdhA daNPavad vA bhaviSyati|| 10 bhaviSyanti
 tathAndhAstE nEtraiH pazyanti nO yathA| vEpathuH
 kaTidEzasya tESAM nityaM bhaviSyati|| 11 patanArthaM
 tE skhalitavanta iti vAcAM kimahaM vadAmi? tanna
 bhavatu kintu tAn udyOginaH karttuM tESAM patanAd
 itaradEzlyalOkaiH paritrANaM prAptaM| 12 tESAM
 patanaM yadi jagatO lOkAnAM lAbhajanakam
 abhavat tESAM hrAsO'pi yadi bhinnadEzinAM
 lAbhajanakO'bhavat tarhi tESAM vRddhiH kati
 lAbhajanika bhaviSyati? 13 atO hE anyadEzinO yuSmAn
 sambOdhya kathayAmi nijAnAM jnjAtibandhUnAM
 manaHsUdyOgaM janayan tESAM madhyE kiyatAM
 lOkAnAM yathA paritrANaM sAdhayAmi 14 tannimittam
 anyadEzinAM nikaTE prEritaH san ahaM svapadasya
 mahimAnaM prakAzayAmi| 15 tESAM nigrahENa
 yadIzvarENa saha jagatO janAnAM mElanaM jAtaM
 tarhi tESAM anugRhItatvaM mRtadEhE yathA
 jIvanalAbhastadvat kiM na bhaviSyati? 16 aparaM
 prathamajAtaM phalaM yadi pavitraM bhavati tarhi
 sarvvamEva phalaM pavitraM bhaviSyati; tathA mUlaM
 yadi pavitraM bhavati tarhi zAkha api tathaiva
 bhaviSyanti| 17 kiyatInAM zAkhAnAM chEdanE kRtE
 tvaM vanyajitavRkSasya zAkha bhUtvA yadi
 tacchAkhaAnAM sthAnE rOpitA sati jitavRkSIyamUlasya
 rasaM bhUMkSE, 18 tarhi tAsAM bhinnazAkhaAnAM
 viruddhaM mAM garvviH; yadi garvvasi tarhi tvaM
 mUlaM yanna dhArayasi kintu mUlaM tvAM
 dhArayatIti saMsmara| 19 aparanjca yadi vadasi mAM
 rOpayitUM tAH zAkha vibhanna abhavan; 20

bhadram, apratyayakAraNAt tE vibhinna jAtAstathA
 vizvAsakAraNAt tvaM rOpitO jAtastasmAd ahagkAram
 akRtvA sasAdhvasO bhava| 21 yata IzvarO yadi
 svAbhAvikiH zAkha na rakSati tarhi sAvadhAnO bhava
 cEt tvAmapi na sthApayati| 22 ityatrEzvarasya yAdRzI
 kRpA tAdRzaM bhayAnakatvamapi tvayA dRzyatAM; yE
 patitAstAn prati tasya bhayAnakatvaM dRzyatAM,
 tvanjca yadi tatRpAzritastiSThasi tarhi tvAM prati kRpA
 drakSyatE; nO cEt tvamapi tadvat chinno bhaviSyasi| 23
 aparanjca tE yadyapratyayE na tiSThanti tarhi punarapi
 rOpayiSyantE yasmAt tAn punarapi rOpayitum izvarasya
 zaktirAstE| 24 vanyajitavRkSasya zAkha san tvaM
 yadi tatazchinno rItivyatyayEnOttamajitavRkSE
 rOpitO'bhavastarhi tasya vRkSasya svIyA yAH zAkhaStAH
 kiM punaH svavRkSE saMlagituM na zaknuvanti? 25 hE
 bhrAtarO yuSmAkam AtmAbhimAnO yanna jAyatE
 tadarthaM mamEdRzI vAnjchA bhavati yUyaM
 EtannigUPhatattvam ajAnantO yanna tiSThatha; vastuto
 yAvatkAlaM sampUrNarUpENa bhinnadEzinAM
 saMgrahO na bhaviSyati tAvatkAlam aMzatvEna
 isrAyElIyalOkAnAm andhatA sthAsyati; 26 pazcAt tE
 sarvvE paritrAsyantE; EtAdRzaM likhitamapyAstE,
 AgamiSyati sIyOnAd EkO yastrANadAyakaH| adharmmaM
 yAkubO vaMzAt sa tu dUrIkariSyati| 27 tathA
 dUrIkariSyAmi tESAM pApAnyahaM yadA| tAdA tairEva
 sArddhaM mE niyamO'yaM bhaviSyati| 28 susaMvAdAt tE
 yuSmAkam vipakSA abhavan kintvabhirucitvat tE
 pitRlOkAnAM kRtE priyapAtrANI bhavanti| 29 yata
 Izvarasya dAnAd AhvAnAnjca pazcAttApO na bhavati| 30

ataEva pUrvvam IzvarE'vizvAsinaH santO'pi yUyaM
yadvat samprati tESAm avizvAsakAraNAd Izvarasya
kRpApAtrANi jAtAstadvad **31** idAnIM tE'vizvAsinaH santi
kintu yuSmAbhi rlabdhakRpAkAraNAt tairapi kRpA
lapsyatE| **32** IzvaraH sarvvAn prati kRpAM prakAzayituM
sarvvAn avizvAsitvEna gaNayati| (eleēsē g1653) **33** ahO
Izvarasya jnjAnabuddhirUpayO rdhanayOH kIdRk
prAcuryyaM| tasya rAjazAsanasya tattvaM kIdRg
aprApyaM| tasya mArgAzca kIdRg anupalakSyAH| **34**
paramEzvarasya sagkalpaM kO jnjAtavAn? tasya mantri
vA kO'bhavat? **35** kO vA tasyOpakArI bhRtvA tatkrTE
tEna pratyupakarttavyaH? **36** yatO vastumAtramEva
tasmAt tEna tasmai cAbhavat tadIyO mahimA sarvvadA
prakAzitO bhavatu| iti| (aiōn g165)

12 hE bhrAtara Izvarasya kRpayAhaM yuSmAn vinayE
yUyaM svaM svaM zarIraM sajiIvaM pavitraM grAhyaM
balim Izvaramuddizya samutsRjata, ESA sEvA yuSmAkaM
yOgyA| **2** aparaM yUyaM sAMsArika iva mAcarata,
kintu svaM svaM svabhAvaM parAvartya nUtanAcAriNO
bhavata, tata Izvarasya nidEzaH kIdRg uttamO
grahaNIyaH sampUrNazcEti yuSmAbhiranubhAviSyatE|
(aiōn g165) **3** kazcidapi janO yOgyatvAdadhikaM svaM
na manyatAM kintu IzvarO yasmai pratyayasya
yatparimANam adadAt sa tadanusAratO yOgyarUpaM
svaM manutAm, IzvarAd anugrahaM prAptaH san
yuSmAkam EkaikaM janam ityAjnjApayAmi| **4** yatO
yadvadasmAkam Ekasmin zarIrE bahUnyaggAni santi
kintu sarvvESAmaggAnAM kAryyaM samAnaM nahi;
5 tadvadasmAkaM bahutvE'pi sarvvE vayaM khrISTE

EkazarIrAH parasparam aggapratyaggatvEna bhavAmaH|
 6 asmAd IzvarAnugrahENa vizESaM vizESaM dAnam
 asmAsu prAptESu satsu kOpi yadi bhaviSyadvAkyam
 vadati tarhi pratyayasya parimANAnusArataH sa tad
 vadatu; 7 yadvA yadi kazcit sEvanakArI bhavati
 tarhi sa tatsEvanaM karOtu; athavA yadi kazcid
 adhyApayitA bhavati tarhi so'dhyApayatu; 8 tathA
 ya upadESTA bhavati sa upadizatu yazca dAtA sa
 saralatayA dadAtu yastvadhipatiH sa yatnEnAdhipatitvaM
 karOtu yazca dayAluH sa hRSTamanasA dayatAm| 9
 aparanjca yuSmAkaM prEma kApaTyavarjitaM bhavatu
 yad abhadraM tad RtIyadhvaM yacca bhadraM
 tasmin anurajyadhvam| 10 aparaM bhrAtRtvaprEmnA
 parasparaM prIyadhvaM samAdarAd EkO'parajanaM
 zrESThaM jAnIdhvam| 11 tathA kAryyE nirAlasyA manasi
 ca sOdyOgAH santaH prabhuM sEvadhvam| 12 aparaM
 pratyAzAyAm AnanditA duHkhasamayE ca dhairyyayuktA
 bhavata; prArthanAyAM satataM pravarttadhvam| 13
 pavitrANAM dInatAM dUrIkurudhvam atithisEvAyAm
 anurajyadhvam| 14 yE janA yuSmAn tAPayanti tAn
 AziSaM vadata zApam adattvA daddhvamAziSam| 15
 yE janA Anandanti taiH sArddham Anandata yE ca
 rudanti taiH saha rudita| 16 aparanjca yuSmAkaM
 manasAM parasparam EkObhAvO bhavatu; aparam
 uccapadam anAkAgkSya nIcalOkaiH sahApi mArdavam
 Acarata; svAn jnjAninO na manyadhvam| 17 parasmAd
 apakAraM prApyApi paraM nApakuruta| sarvvESAM
 dRSTitO yat karmmOttamaM tadEva kuruta| 18 yadi
 bhavituM zakyatE tarhi yathAzakti sarvvalOkaiH saha

nirvvirOdhEna kAlaM yApayata| 19 hE priyabandhavaH,
kasmaicid apakArasya samucitaM daNPaM svayaM na
daddhvaM, kintvIzvariyakrOdhAya sthAnaM datta yatO
likhitamAstE paramEzvaraH kathayati, dAnaM phalasya
matkarmma sUCitaM pradadAmyahaM| 20 itikAraNAd
ripu ryadi kSudhArttastE tarhi taM tvaM prabhOjaya|
tathA yadi tRSArttaH syAt tarhi taM paripAyaya| tEna
tvaM mastakE tasya jvaladagniM nidhAsyasi| 21 kukriyayA
parAjitA na santa uttamakriyayA kukriyAM parAjayata|
13 yuSmAkam EkaikajanaH zAsanapadasya
nighnO bhavatu yatO yAni zAsanapadAni santi
tAni sarvvANizvarENa sthApitAni; IzvaraM vinA
padasthApanaM na bhavati| 2 iti hEtOH zAsanapadasya
yat prAtikUlyam tad IzvarIyanirUpaNasya
prAtikUlyamEva; aparaM yE prAtikUlyam Acaranti tE
svESAM samucitaM daNPaM svayamEva ghaTayantE| 3
zAstA sadAcAriNAM bhayapradO nahi durAcAriNAMeva
bhayapradO bhavati; tvaM kiM tasmAn nirbhayO
bhavitum icchasi? tarhi satkarmmAcara, tasmAd yazO
lapsyase, 4 yatastava sadAcaraNaya sa Izvarasya
bhRtyO'sti| kintu yadi kukarmmAcarasi tarhi tvaM
zagkasva yataH sa nirarthakaM khaggaM na dhArayati;
kukarmmAcAriNaM samucitaM daNPayitum sa Izvarasya
daNPadabhRtya Eva| 5 ataEva kEvaladaNPabhayAnnahi
kintu sadasadbOdhAdapi tasya vazyEna bhavitavyaM| 6
EtasmAd yuSmAkaM rAjakaradAnamapyucitaM yasmAd
yE karaM gRhanti ta Izvarasya kigkarA bhUtva satatam
Etasmin karmmaNi niviSTAstiSThanti| 7 asmAt
karagrAhiNE karaM datta, tathA zulkagrAhiNE zulkaM

datta, aparaM yasmAd bhEtavyaM tasmAd bibhIta, yazca
samAdaraNIyastaM samAdriyadhvam; itthaM yasya yat
prApyaM tat tasmai datta| 8 yuSmAkaM parasparaM
prEma vinA 'nyat kimapi dEyam RNaM na bhavatu, yatO
yaH parasmin prEma karOti tEna vyavasthA sidhyati| 9
vastutaH paradArAn mA gaccha, narahatyAM mA
kArSIH, cairyyaM mA kArSIH, mithyAsAkSyAM mA dEhi,
lObhaM mA kArSIH, EtAH sarvva Ajnja EtAbhyO
bhinna yA kAcid AjnjAsti sApi svasamIpavAsini
svavat prEma kurvvityanEna vacanEna vEditA| 10
yataH prEma samIpavAsinO'zubhaM na janayati
tasmAt prEmna sarvva vyavasthA pAlyatE| 11
pratyayIbhavanakAlE'smAkaM paritrANasya sAmIpyAd
idAnIM tasya sAmIpyam avyavahitaM; ataH samayaM
vivicyAsmAbhiH sAmpratam avazyamEva nidrAtO
jAgarttavyaM| 12 bahutarA yAminI gatA prabhAtaM
sannidhiM prAptaM tasmAt tAmasIyAH kriyAH
parityajyAsmAbhi rvAsarIyA sajjA paridhAtavyA| 13 atO
hEtO rvayaM divA vihitaM sadAcaraNam AcariSyAmaH|
raggarasO mattatvaM lampaTatvaM kAmukatvaM
vivAda IrSyA caitAni parityakSyAmaH| 14 yUYaM
prabhuyIzukhrISTarUpaM paricchadaM paridhaddhvaM
sukhAbhilASapUraNaya zArIrikAcaraNaM mAcarata|

14 yO janO'dRPhavizvAsastaM yuSmAkaM sagginaM
kuruta kintu sandEhavicArArthaM nahi| 2 yatO
niSiddhaM kimapi khAdyadravyaM nAsti, kasyacijjanasya
pratyaya EtAdRzO vidyatE kintvadRPhavizvAsaH
kazcidaparO janaH kEvalaM zAkaM bhugktaM| 3
tarhi yO janaH sAdhAraNaM dravyaM bhugkte

sa vizESadravyabhOktAraM nAvajAnIyAt tathA
 vizESadravyabhOktApi sAdhAraNadravyabhOktAraM
 dOSiNaM na kuryyAt, yasmAd Izvarastam agRhIAt| 4 hE
 paradAsasya dUSayitastvaM kaH? nijaprabhOH samIpE
 tEna padasthEna padacyutEna vA bhavitavyaM sa ca
 padastha Eva bhaviSyati yata IzvarastaM padasthaM
 karttuM zaknOti| 5 aparanjca kazcijjanO dinAd dinaM
 vizESaM manyate kazcittu sarvvANi dinAni samAnAni
 manyate, Ekaiko janaH svIyamanasi vivicya nizcinOtu| 6
 yo janaH kinjcana dinaM vizESaM manyate sa
 prabhubhaktyA tan manyate, yazca janaH kimapi dinaM
 vizESaM na manyate so'pi prabhubhaktyA tanna
 manyate; aparanjca yaH sarvvANi bhakSyadravyANi
 bhugkte sa prabhubhaktayA tAni bhugkte yataH sa
 IzvaraM dhanyaM vakti, yazca na bhugkte so'pi
 prabhubhaktyaiva na bhunjjAna IzvaraM dhanyaM
 brUtE| 7 aparam asmAkaM kazcit nijanimittaM prANAn
 dhArayati nijanimittaM mriyatE vA tanna; 8
 kintu yadi vayaM prANAn dhArayAmastarhi
 prabhunimittaM dhArayAmaH, yadi ca prANAn
 tyajAmastarhyapi prabhunimittaM tyajAmaH, ataEva
 jIvanE maraNE vA vayaM prabhOrEvAsmahE| 9
 yatO jIvantO mRtAzcEtyubhayESAM lokAnAM
 prabhutvaprAptyarthaM khrISTO mRta utthitaH
 punarjIvitazca| 10 kintu tvam nijaM bhrAtaram kutO
 dUSyasi? tathA tvam nijaM bhrAtaram kutastucchaM
 jAnAsi? khrISTasya vicArasiMhAsanasya sammukhE
 sarvvairasmAbhirupasthAtavyaM; 11 yAdRzaM likhitam
 AstE, parEzaH zapathaM kurvvan vAkyamEtat purAvadat|

sarvvO janaH samIpE mE jAnupAtaM kariSyati|
jihvaikaika tathEzasya nighnatvaM svIkariSyati| 12
ataEva IzvarasamIpE'smAkam EkaikajanEna nija katha
kathayitavyA| 13 itthaM sati vayam adyArabhya
parasparaM na dUSayantaH svabhrAtu rvighnO
vyAghAtO vA yanna jAyEta tAdRzImlhAM kurmmahE| 14
kimapi vastu svabhAvatO nAzuci bhavatItyahaM jAnE
tathA prabhuna yIzukhrISTEnApi nizcitaM jAnE,
kintu yO janO yad dravyam apavitraM jAniTE
tasya kRtE tad apavitrAm AstE| 15 ataEva tava
bhakSyadravyENa tava bhrAta zOkAnvitO bhavati tarhi
tvaM bhrAtaram prati prEmnA nAcarasi| khrISTO
yasya kRtE svaprANAn vyayitavAn tvaM nijEna
bhakSyadravyENa taM na nAzaya| 16 aparaM yuSmAkam
uttamaM karmma ninditaM na bhavatu| 17 bhakSyam
pEyanjcEzvararAjyasya sArO nahi, kintu puNyaM
zAntizca pavitrENAtmanA jAta Anandazca| 18 EtaI ryO
janaH khrISTaM sEvatE, sa EvEzvarasya tuSTikarO
manuSyaizca sukhyAtaH| 19 ataEva yEnAsmAkam
sarvvESAM parasparam aikyaM niSTha ca jAyatE
tadEvAsmAbhi ryatitavyaM| 20 bhakSyArtham Izvarasya
karmmaNO hAniM mA janayata; sarvvaM vastu
pavitrAmi satyaM tathApi yO janO yad bhuktva
vighnaM labhatE tadarthaM tad bhadraM nahi| 21 tava
mAMSabhakSaNasurApAnAdibhiH kriyAbhi ryadi tava
bhrAtuH pAdaskhalanaM vighnO vA cAnjcalyaM vA
jAyatE tarhi tadbhOjanapAnayOstyAgO bhadraH| 22 yadi
tava pratyayastiSThati tarhIzvarasya gOcarE svAntarE
taM gOpaya; yO janaH svamatEna svaM dOSiNaM na

karOti sa Eva dhanyaH| 23 kintu yaH kazcit saMzayya
bhugktE'rthAt na pratItya bhugktE, sa EvAvazyam
danPARho bhaviSyati, yatO yat pratyayajaM nahi tadEva
pApamayaM bhavati|

15 balavadbhirasmAbhi rdurbbalAnAM daurbalyaM
sOPhavyaM na ca svESAm iSTAcAra AcaritavyaH| 2
asmAkam Ekaiko janaH svasamIpavAsinO hitArthaM
niSThArthanjca tasyaivESTAcAram Acaratu| 3
yataH khrISTO'pi nijESTAcAraM nAcaritavAn,
yathA likhitam AstE, tvannindakagaNasyaiva
nindAbhi rninditO'smyahaM| 4 aparanjca vayaM yat
sahiSNutAsAntvanayO rjanakEna zAstrENa pratyAzAM
labhEmahi tannimittaM pUrvvakALE likhitAni
sarvvavacanAnyasmAkam upadEzArthamEva
lilikhirE| 5 sahiSNutAsAntvanayOrAkarO ya IzvaraH
sa EvaM karOtu yat prabhu ryIzukhrISTa iva
yuSmAkam EkajanO'nyajanEna sArddhaM manasa
aikyam AcarEt; 6 yUyanjca sarvva EkacittA bhUtVA
mukhaikEnEvAsmatprabhuyIzukhrISTasya piturIzvarasya
guNAn kIrttayEta| 7 aparam Izvarasya mahimnaH
prakAzArthaM khrISTO yathA yuSmAn pratyagRhIAt
tathA yuSmAkamapyEkO janO'nyajanaM pratigRhIAtu| 8
yathA likhitam AstE, atO'haM sammukhE tiSThan
bhinnadEzanivAsinAM| stuvamstvAM parigAsyAmi tava
namni parEzvara|| 9 tasya dayAlutvAcca bhinnajAtIyA
yad Izvarasya guNAn kIrttayEyustadarthaM yIzuH
khrISTastvakchEdaniyamasya nighno'bhavad ityahaM
vadAmi| yathA likhitam AstE, atO'haM sammukhE
tiSThan bhinnadEzanivAsinAM| stuvamstvAM

parigAsyAmi tava nAmni parEzvara|| 10 aparamapi
 likhitam AstE, hE anyajAtayO yUyaM samaM nandata
 tajjanaiH| 11 punazca likhitam AstE, hE sarvvadEzinO
 yUyaM dhanyaM brUta parEzvaraM| hE tadIyanarA
 yUyaM kurudhvaM tatprazaMsanaM|| 12 apara
 yIzAyiyO'pi lilEkha, yIzayasa tu yat mUlaM tat
 prakAziSyatE tAdA| sarvvajAtIyanRNAnjca zAsakaH
 samudESyati| tatrAnyadEzilOkaizca pratyAzA
 prakariSyatE|| 13 ataEva yUyaM pavitrasyAtmanaH
 prabhAvAd yat sampUrNAM pratyAzAM lapsyadhve
 tadarthaM tatpratyAzAjanaka IzvaraH pratyayEna
 yuSmAn zAntyAnandAbhyAM sampUrNAn karOtu| 14 hE
 bhrAtarO yUyaM sadbhAvayuktAH sarvvaprakArENa
 jnjAnEna ca sampUrNAH parasparOpadEzE ca tatparA
 ityahaM nizcitaM jAnAmi, 15 tathApyahaM yat
 pragalbhatarO bhavan yuSmAn prabOdhayAmi tasyaikaM
 kAraNamidaM| 16 bhinnajAtIyAH pavitrENAtmanA
 pAvitanaivEdyarUpA bhUtva yad grAhyA
 bhavEyustannimittamaham Izvarasya susaMvAdaM
 pracArayituM bhinnajAtIyanAM madhyE yIzukhrISTasya
 sEvakatvaM dAnaM IzvarAt labdhavAnasmi| 17 IzvaraM
 prati yIzukhrISTEna mama zIghAkaraNasya kAraNam
 AstE| 18 bhinnadEzina AjnjAgrAhiNaH karttuM khrISTO
 vAkyEna kriyayA ca, AzcaryyalakSaNaizcitrakriyAbhiH
 pavitrasyAtmanaH prabhAvEna ca yAni karmMANi mayA
 sAdhitavAn, 19 kEvalaM tAnyEva vinAnyasya kasyacit
 karmmaNO varNanAM karttuM pragalbho na bhavAmi|
 tasmAt A yirUzAlama illUrikaM yAvat sarvvatra
 khrISTasya susaMvAdaM prAcArayaM| 20 anyEna

nicitAyAM bhittAvahaM yanna nicinOmi tannimittaM
 yatra yatra sthAnE khrISTasya nAma kadApi kEnApi na
 jnjApitaM tatra tatra susaMvAdaM pracArayitum ahaM
 yatE| 21 yAdRzaM likhitam AstE, yai rvArttA tasya na
 prAptA darzanaM taistu lapsyatE| yaizca naiva
 zrutaM kinjcit bOddhuM zakSyanti tE janAH|| 22
 tasmAd yuSmatsamIpagamanAd ahaM muhurmuhu
 rnivAritO'bhavaM| 23 kintvidAnIm atra pradEzESu mayA
 na gataM sthAnaM kimapi nAvaziSyatE yuSmatsamIpaM
 gantuM bahuvatsarAnArabhya mAmakInAkAgkSA ca
 vidyata iti hEtOH 24 spAniyAdEzagamanakALE'haM
 yuSmanmadhyEna gacchan yuSmAn ALOkiSyE, tataH
 paraM yuSmatsambhASaNEna tRptiM parilabhya
 taddEzagamanArthaM yuSmAbhi rvisarjayiSyE, IdRzI
 madIyA pratyAZa vidyatE| 25 kintu sAmprataM
 pavitralOkAnAM sEvanAya yirUZAlamnagaraM vrajAmi|
 26 yatO yirUZAlamasthapavitralOkAnAM madhyE
 yE daridrA arthavizrANanEna tAnupakarttuM
 mAkidaniyAdEzIyA AkhAyAdEzIyAzca lOkA aicchan| 27
 ESA tESAM sadicchA yatastE tESAm RNinaH santi yatO
 hEtO rbhinnajAtIyA yESAM paramArthasyAMzinO jAtA
 aihikaviSayE tESAmupakArastaiH karttavyaH| 28 atO
 mayA tat karmma sAdhayitVA tasmin phalE tEbhyaH
 samarpitE yuSmanmadhyEna spAniyAdEzO gamiSyatE|
 29 yuSmatsamIpe mamAgamanasamayE khrISTasya
 susaMvAdasya pUrNavarENa sambalitaH san aham
 AgamiSyAmi iti mayA jnjAyatE| 30 hE bhrAtRgaNa
 prabhO ryIzukhrISTasya nAmnA pavitrasyAtmAnaH
 prEmnA ca vinayE'haM 31 yihUdAdEzasthAnAm

avizvAsilOkAnAM karEbhyO yadahaM rakSAM labhEya
madIyaitEna sEvanakarmmaNA ca yad yirUzAlamasthAH
pavitralOkAstuSyEyuH, **32** tadarthaM yUyaM matkRta
IzvarAya prArthayamANA yatadhvaM tEnAham
IzvarEcchayA sAnandaM yuSmatsamIpaM gatvA
yuSmAbhiH sahitaH prANAn ApyAyituM pArayiSyAmi|
33 zAntidAyaka IzvarO yuSmAkaM sarvvESAM saggI
bhUyAt| iti|

16 kiMkrIyAnagarIyadharmmasamAjasya paricArika yA
phaibInAmikAsmAkaM dharmmabhaginI tasyAH
kRtE'haM yuSmAn nivEdayAmi, **2** yUyaM tAM
prabhumAzritAM vijnjAya tasyA AtithyaM
pavitralOkArhaM kurudhvaM, yuSmattastasyA ya
upakArO bhavituM zaknOti taM kurudhvaM, yasmAt
tayA bahUnAM mama cOpakAraH kRtaH| **3** aparanjca
khrISTasya yIzOH karmmaNi mama sahakAriNau mama
prANarakSArthanjca svaprANAn paNIkRtavantau yau
priSkillAkkilau tau mama namaskAraM jnjApayadhvaM|
4 tAbhyAm upakArAptiH kEvalaM mayA svIkarttavYeti
nahi bhinnadEzlyaiH sarvvadharmmasamAjairapi| **5**
aparanjca tayO rgRhE sthitAn dharmmasamAjalOkAn
mama namaskAraM jnjApayadhvaM| tadvat AziyAdEzE
khrISTasya pakSE prathamajAtaphalasvarUpO ya
ipEnitanAmA mama priyabandhustamapi
mama namaskAraM jnjApayadhvaM| **6** aparaM
bahuzramENAsmAn asEvata yA mariyam tAmapi
namaskAraM jnjApayadhvaM| **7** aparanjca prEritESu
khyAtakIrtti madagrE khrISTAzritau mama svajAtlyau
sahabandinau ca yAvAndranIkayUniyau tau mama

namaskAraM jnjApayadhvaM| 8 tathA prabhau
 matprijatamam Ampliyamapi mama namaskAraM
 jnjApayadhvaM| 9 aparaM khrISTasEvAyAM mama
 sahakAriNam UrbbaNaM mama priyatamaM stAkhunja
 mama namaskAraM jnjApayadhvaM| 10 aparaM
 khrISTena parIkSitam ApilliM mama namaskAraM
 vadata, AriSTabUlasya parijanAMzca mama namaskAraM
 jnjApayadhvaM| 11 aparaM mama jnjAtiM hErOdiyOnaM
 mama namaskAraM vadata, tathA nArkisasya
 parivArANAM madhyE yE prabhumAzritAstAn mama
 namaskAraM vadata| 12 aparaM prabhOH sEvAyAM
 parizramakAriNyau truphEnAtruphOSE mama
 namaskAraM vadata, tathA prabhOH sEvAyAm atyantaM
 parizramakAriNI yA priyA parSistAM namaskAraM
 jnjApayadhvaM| 13 aparaM prabhOrabhirucitaM
 rUphaM mama dharmmamAtA yA tasya mAtA
 tAmapi namaskAraM vadata| 14 aparam asuMkRtaM
 phligOnaM harmmaM pAtrabaM harmmim EtESAM
 saggibhrAtRgaNanjca namaskAraM jnjApayadhvaM| 15
 aparaM philalago yUliyA nIriyastasya bhaginyalumpA
 caitAn EtaIH sArddhaM yAvantaH pavitralOkA AsatE
 tAnapi namaskAraM jnjApayadhvaM| 16 yUyaM
 parasparaM pavitracumbanEna namaskurudhvaM|
 khrISTasya dharmmasamAjagaNO yuSmAn namaskurutE|
 17 hE bhrAtarO yuSmAn vinayE'haM yuSmAbhi ryA zikSA
 labdhA tAm atikramya yE vicchEdAn vighnAMzca
 kurvvanti tAn nizcinuta tESAM saggaM varjayata ca| 18
 yatastAdRza lOkA asmAkaM prabhO ryIzukhrISTasya
 dAsa iti nahi kintu svOdarasyaiva dAsAH; aparaM

praNayavacanai rmadhuravAkyazca saralalOkAnAM
 manAMsi mOhayanti| 19 yuSmAkam AjnjAgrAhitvaM
 sarvvatra sarvvai rjnJAtaM tatO'haM yuSmAsu
 sAnandO'bhavaM tathApi yUyaM yat satjnjAnEna
 jnjAninaH kujnjAnE cAtatparA bhavEtEti mamAbhilASaH|
 20 adhikantu zAntidAyaka IzvaraH zaitAnam avilambaM
 yuSmAkaM padAnAm adhO marddiSyati| asmAkaM
 prabhu ryIzukhrISTO yuSmAsu prasAdaM kriyat| iti| 21
 mama sahakArI tmathiyO mama jnjAtayO lUkiyO yAsOn
 sOsipAtrazcEmE yuSmAn namaskurvvantE| 22
 aparam EtatpatralEkhakastarttiyanAmAhamapi
 prabhO rnAmnA yuSmAn namaskarOmi| 23 tathA
 kRtsnadharmmasamAjasya mama cAtithyakArI gAyO
 yuSmAn namaskarOti| aparam Etannagarasya
 dhanarakSaka irAstaH kkArttanAmakazcaikO
 bhrAtA tAvapi yuSmAn namaskurutaH| 24
 asmAkaM prabhu ryIzukhrISTA yuSmAsu sarvvESu
 prasAdaM kriyat| iti| 25 pUrvvakAlikayugESu
 pracchannA yA mantraNAdhunA prakAzitA bhUtva
 bhaviSyadvAdilikhitagranthagaNasya pramANAd
 vizvAsEna grahaNArthaM sadAtanasyEzvarasyAjnjayA
 sarvvadEzIyalOkAn jnjApyatE, (aiōnios g166) 26 tasyA
 mantraNAyA jnjAnaM labdhvA mayA yaH susaMvAdO
 yIzukhrISTamadhi pracAryyatE, tadanusArAd yuSmAn
 dharmmE susthirAn karttuM samarthO yO'dvitIyaH
 (aiōnios g166) 27 sarvvajnja Izvarastasya dhanyavAdO
 yIzukhrISTEna santataM bhUyAt| iti| (aiōn g165)

1 karinthinaH

1yAvantaH pavitrA lokaH svESAm asmAkanjca
vasatisthAnESvasmAkaM prabhO ryIzOH khrISTasya
nAmnA prArthayantE taiH sahAhUtAnAM
khrISTEna yIzunA pavitrIkRtAnAM lokaAnAM ya
IzvariyadharmmasamAjaH karinthanagarE vidyatE **2** taM
pratIzvarasyEcchayAhUtO yIzukhrISTasya prEritaH
paulaH sOsthininAmA bhrAtA ca patraM likhati| **3**
asmAkaM pitrEzvarENa prabhunA yIzukhrISTEna ca
prasAdaH zAntizca yuSmabhyaM diyatAM| **4**
IzvarO yIzukhrISTEna yuSmAn prati prasAdaM
prakAzitavAn, tasmAdahaM yuSmannimittaM
sarvvadA madIyEzvaraM dhanyaM vadAmi| **5**
khrISTasambandhIyaM sAkSyam yuSmAkaM madhyE
yEna prakArENa sapramANam abhavat **6** tEna
yUyaM khrISTAt sarvvavidhavaktRtAjnjAnAdIni
sarvvadhanAni labdhavantaH| **7** tatO'smatprabhO
ryIzukhrISTasya punarAgamanaM pratIkSamANAnAM
yuSmAkaM kasyApi varasyAbhAvO na bhavati| **8**
aparam asmAkaM prabhO ryIzukhrISTasya divasE
yUyaM yannirddOSA bhavEta tadarthaM saEva
yAvadantaM yuSmAn susthirAn kariSyati| **9** ya IzvaraH
svaputrasyAsmatprabhO ryIzukhrISTasyAMzinaH
karttuM yuSmAn AhUtavAn sa vizvasanIyaH| **10** hE
bhrAtaraH, asmAkaM prabhuyIzukhrISTasya nAmnA
yuSmAn vinayE'haM sarvvai ryuSmAbhirEkarUpAni
vAkyAni kathyantAM yuSmanmadhyE bhinnasagghAta
na bhavantu manOvicArayOraiKyEna yuSmAkaM
siddhatvaM bhavatu| **11** hE mama bhrAtarO

yuSmanmadhyE vivAdA jAtA iti vArttAmahaM klOyyAH
 parijanai rjnApitaH| 12 mamAbhiprEtamidaM
 yuSmAkaM kazcit kazcid vadati paulasya ziSyO'ham
 ApalloH ziSyO'haM kaiphAH ziSyO'haM khrISTasya
 ziSyO'hamiti ca| 13 khrISTasya kiM vibhEdaH kRtaH?
 paulaH kiM yuSmatkRtE kruzE hataH? paulasya nAmnA
 vA yUyaM kiM majjitAH? 14 kriSpagAyau vina
 yuSmAkaM madhyE'nyaH ko'pi mayA na majjita iti
 hEtOraham IzvaraM dhanyaM vadAmi| 15 EtEna mama
 nAmnA mAnavA mayA majjita iti vaktuM kEnApi na
 zakyatE| 16 aparaM stiphAnasya parijana mayA
 majjitAstadanyaH kazcid yanmayA majjitastadahaM na
 vEdmi| 17 khrISTEnAhaM majjanArthaM na prEritaH
 kintu susaMvAdasya pracArArthamEva; so'pi
 vAkpaTutayA mayA na pracAritavyaH, yatastathA
 pracAritE khrISTasya kruzE mRtyuH phalahInO
 bhaviSyati| 18 yatO hEtO ryE vinazyanti tE tAM kruzasya
 vArttAM pralApamiva manyantE kinjca paritrANaM
 labhamAnESvasmAsu sA IzvarIyazaktisvarUpA| 19
 tasmAdithaM likhitamAstE, jnjAnavatAntu yat jnjAnaM
 tanmayA nAzayiSyatE| vilOpayiSyatE tadvad buddhi
 rbaddhimatAM mayA|| 20 jnjAnI kutra? zAstrI vA kutra?
 ihalOkasya vicAratatparO vA kutra? ihalOkasya jnjAnaM
 kimIzvarENa mOhIkRtaM nahi? (aiōn g165) 21 Izvarasya
 jnjAnAd ihalOkasya mAnavAH svajnjAnEnEzvarasya
 tattvabOdhaM na prAptavantastasmAd IzvaraH
 pracArarUpiNA pralApEna vizvAsinaH paritrAtuM
 rOcitan| 22 yihUdIyalOkA lakSaNani didRkSanti
 bhinnadEzIyalOkAstu vidyAM mRgayantE, 23 vayanjca

kruZE hataM khrISTaM pracArayAmaH| tasya
 pracArO yihUdlyai rvighna iva bhinnadEzlyaizca
 pralApa iva manyatE, 24 kintu yihUdlyAnAM
 bhinnadEzlyAnAnjca madhyE yE AhUtAstESu sa khrISTa
 IzvarlyazaktirivEzvarlyajnjAnamiva ca prakAzatE| 25 yata
 IzvarE yaH pralApa ArOpyatE sa mAnavAtiriktaM
 jnjAnamEva yacca daurbbalyam Izvara ArOpyatE tat
 mAnavAtiriktaM balamEva| 26 hE bhrAtaraH,
 AhUtayuSmadgaNO yaSmAbhirAlOkyatAM tanmadhyE
 sAMsArikajnjAnEna jnjAnavantaH parAkramiNO vA
 kulInA vA bahavO na vidyantE| 27 yata IzvarO
 jnjAnavatastrapayituM mUrkhAlOkAn rOcitavAn balAni
 ca trapayitum IzvarO durbbalAn rOcitavAn| 28 tathA
 varttamAnalOkAn saMsthitibhraSTAn karttum IzvarO
 jagatO'pakRSTAn hEyAn avarttamAnAMzcAbhirOcitavAn|
 29 tata Izvarasya sAkSAt kEnApyAtmazlAghA na
 karttavyA| 30 yUyanjca tasmAt khrISTE yIzau saMsthiM
 prAptavantaH sa IzvarAd yuSmAkaM jnjAnaM puNyaM
 pavitratvaM muktizca jAtA| 31 ataEva yadvad
 likhitamAstE tadvat, yaH kazcit zlAghamAnaH syAt
 zlAghatAM prabhunA sa hi|

2 hE bhrAtarO yuSmatsamIpE mamAgamanakAlE'haM
 vaktRtAyA vidyAyA vA naipuNyEnEzvarasya sAkSyAM
 pracAritavAn tannahi; 2 yatO yIzukhrISTaM
 tasya kruZE hatatvanjca vinA nAnyat kimapi
 yuSmanmadhyE jnjApayituM vihitaM buddhavAn|
 3 aparancAtIva daurbbalyabhItikampayukTO
 yuSmAbhiH sArddhamAsaM| 4 aparaM yuSmAkaM
 vizvAsO yat mAnuSikajnjAnasya phalaM na bhavEt

kintvIzvarIyazakteEH phalaM bhavEt, 5 tadarthaM mama
 vaktRtA madIyapracArazca mAnuSikajnjAnasya
 madhuravAkyasambalitaU nAstAM kintvAtmanaH
 zaktEzca pramANayuktAvAstAM| 6 vayaM jnjAnaM
 bhASAmahE tacca siddhalOkai rjnjanamiva manyatE,
 tadihalOkasya jnjAnaM nahi, ihalOkasya nazvarANAm
 adhipatInAM vA jnjAnaM nahi; (aiōn g165) 7 kintu
 kAlAvasthAyAH pUrvvasmAd yat jnjAnam asmAkaM
 vibhavArtham IzvarENa nizcitya pracchannaM
 tannigUPham IzvarIyajnjAnaM prabhASAmahE| (aiōn g165)
 8 ihalOkasyAdhipatInAM kEnApi tat jnjAnaM na
 labdhaM, labdhE sati tE prabhAvaviziSTaM prabhuM
 kruzE nAhaniSyān| (aiōn g165) 9 tadvallikhitamAstE,
 nEtrENa kkApi nO dRSTaM karNEnApi ca na zrutaM|
 manOmadyE tu kasyApi na praviSTaM kadApi yat|IzvarE
 prIyamANAnAM kRtE tat tEna sanjcitaM| 10
 aparamIzvaraH svAtmanA tadasmAkaM sAkSAt
 prAkAzayat; yata AtmA sarvvamEvAnusandhatE
 tEna cEzvarasya marmmatattvamapi budhyatE|
 11 manujasyAntaHsthamAtmAnaM vinA kEna
 manujEna tasya manujasya tattvaM budhyatE?
 tadvadIzvarasyAtmAnaM vinA kEnApIzvarasya tattvaM
 na budhyatE| 12 vayanjcEhalOkasyAtmAnaM
 labdhavantastannahi kintvIzvarasyaivAtmAnaM
 labdhavantaH, tatO hEtOrIzvarENa svaprasAdAd
 asmabhyaM yad yad dattaM tatsarvvam asmAbhi
 rjnjanAtuM zakyatE| 13 taccAsmAbhi rmanuSikajnjAnasya
 vAkyAni zikSitvA kathyata iti nahi kintvAtmatO
 vAkyAni zikSitvAtmikai rvAkyairAtmikaM bhavaM

prakAzayadbhiH kathyatE| 14 prANI manuSya
IzvarYatmanaH zikSAM na gRhIAti yata AtmikavicArENa
sA vicAryyEti hEtOH sa tAM pralApamiva manyate
bOddhunJca na zaknOti| 15 AtmikO mAnavaH sarvvANi
vicArayati kintu svayaM kEnApi na vicAryyatE| 16 yata
Izvarasya manO jnjAtvA tamupadESTuM kaH zaknOti?
kintu khrISTasya manO'smAbhi rlabdhaM|

3 hE bhrAtaraH, ahamAtmikairiva yuSmAbhiH samaM
sambhASituM nAzaknavaM kintu zArIrikAcAribhiH
khrISTadharmME zizutulyaizca janairiva yuSmAbhiH
saha samabhASE| 2 yuSmAn kaThinabhakSyaM na
bhOjayan dugdham apAyayaM yatO yUyaM bhakSyaM
grahituM tadA nAzaknuta idAnImapi na zaknutha,
yatO hEtOradhunApi zArIrikAcAriNa AdhvE| 3
yuSmanmadhyE mAtsaryyavivAdabhEdA bhavanti tataH
kiM zArIrikAcAriNO nAdhvE mAnuSikamArgENa ca na
caratha? 4 paulasyAhamityApallOrahamiti vA
yadvAkyam yuSmAkaM kaizcit kaizcit kathyatE tasmAd
yUyaM zArIrikAcAriNa na bhavatha? 5 paulaH
kaH? Apallo rvA kaH? tau paricArakamAtrau
tayOrEkaikasmai ca prabhu ryAdRk phalamadadAt tadvat
tayOrdvArA yUyaM vizvAsinO jAtAH| 6 ahaM rOpitavAn
Apallozca niSiktavAn IzvarazcAvarddhayat| 7 atO
rOpayitRsEktArAvasArau varddhayitEzvara Eva sAraH|
8 rOpayitRsEktArau ca samau tayOrEkaikazca
svazramayOgyaM svavEtanaM lapsyatE| 9 AvAmIzvarENa
saha karmmakAriNau, Izvarasya yat kSEtram Izvarasya
yA nirmmitiH sA yUyamEva| 10 Izvarasya prasAdAt mayA
yat padaM labdhaM tasmAt jnjAninA gRhakAriNEva

mayA bhittimUlaM sthApitaM tadupari cAnyEna
 nicIyatE| kintu yEna yannicIyatE tat tEna vivicyatAM| **11**
 yatO yIzukhrISTarUpaM yad bhittimUlaM sthApitaM
 tadanyat kimapi bhittimUlaM sthApayituM kEnApi na
 zakyatE| **12** EtadbhittimUlasOpari yadi kEcit
 svarNarUpyamaNikASThatRNanalAn nicinvanti, **13**
 tarhyEkaikasya karmma prakAziSyatE yataH sa
 divasastat prakAzayiSyati| yatO hatOstana divasEna
 vahnimayEnOdEtavyaM tata Ekaikasya karmma
 kIdRzamEtasya parIkSA bahninA bhaviSyati| **14** yasya
 nicayanarUpaM karmma sthAsnu bhaviSyati sa vEtanaM
 lapsyatE| **15** yasya ca karmma dhakSyatE tasya kSati
 rbhaviSyati kintu vahnE rnirgatajana iva sa svayaM
 paritrANaM prApsyati| **16** yUyam Izvarasya mandiraM
 yuSmanmadhyE cEzvarasyAtmA nivasatIti kiM na
 jAnItha? **17** Izvarasya mandiraM yEna vinAzyatE
 so'pIzvarENa vinAzayiSyatE yata Izvarasya mandiraM
 pavitramEva yUyam tu tanmandiram AdhvE| **18**
 kOpi svaM na vanjcayatAM| yuSmAkaM kazcana
 cEdihalOkasya jnjAnEna jnjAnavAnahamiti budhyatE
 tarhi sa yat jnjAnI bhavEt tadarthaM mUPhO bhavatu|
 (aiōn g165) **19** yasmAdihalOkasya jnjAnam Izvarasya sAkSat
 mUPhatvamEva| Etasmin likhitamapyAstE, tikSNA yA
 jnjAninAM buddhistayA tAn dharatIzvaraH| **20** punazca|
 jnjAninAM kalpanA vEtti paramEzO nirarthakAH| **21**
 ataEva ko'pi manujairAtmAnaM na zlAghatAM yataH
 sarvvANi yuSmAkamEva, **22** paula vA Apallo rvA kaipHA
 vA jagad vA jIvanaM vA maraNaM vA varttamAnaM vA

bhaviSyadvA sarvvANyEva yuSmAkaM, 23 yUyanjca
khrISTasya, khrISTazcEzvarasya|

4loka asmAn khrISTasya paricArakAn Izvarasya
nigUThavAkyadhanasyAdhyakSAMzca manyantAM|
2 kinjca dhanAdhyakSENa vizvasanIyEna
bhavitavyamEtadEva lokai ryAcyatE| 3 atO vicArayadbhi
ryuSmAbhiranyaiH kaizcin manujai rvA mama
parIkSaNaM mayAtIva laghu manyatE 'hamapyAtmAnaM
na vicArayAmi| 4 mayA kimapyaparAddhamityahaM na
vEdmi kintvEtEna mama niraparAdhatvaM na nizcIyatE
prabhurEva mama vicArayitAsti| 5 ata upayuktasamayAt
pUrvvam arthataH prabhOrAgamanAt pUrvvaM
yuSmAbhi rvicArO na kriyatAM| prabhurAgatya
timirENa pracchannAni sarvvANi dIpayiSyati
manasAM mantraNAzca prakAzayiSyati tasmin
samaya IzvarAd Ekaikasya prazaMsA bhaviSyati| 6
hE bhrAtaraH sarvvANyEtAni mayAtmAnam
ApallavanjcOddizya kathitAni tasyaitat kAraNaM yuyaM
yathA zAstriyavidhimatikramya mAnavam atIva
nAdariSyadhba ItthanjcaikEna vaiparItyAd aparENa na
zLAghiSyadhba EtAdRzIM zikSAMAvayOrdRSTAntAt
lapsyadhvE| 7 aparAt kastvAM vizESayati? tubhyaM
yanna datta tAdRzaM kiM dhArayasi? adattEnEva
dattEna vastunA kutaH zLAghasE? 8 idAnImEva yUyaM
kiM tRptA labdhadhanA vA? asmAsvavidyamAnESu
yUyaM kiM rAjatvapadaM prAptAH? yuSmAkaM
rAjatvaM mayAbhilaSitaM yatastEna yuSmAbhiH saha
vayamapi rAjyAMzinO bhaviSyAmaH| 9 prEritA vayaM
zESA hantavyAzcEvEzvarENa nidarzitAH| yatO vayaM

sArvvalOkAnAm arthataH svargIyadUtAnAM
mAnavAnAnjca kautukAspadAni jAtAH| 10 khrISTasya
kRtE vayaM mUPhAH kintu yUyaM khrISTEna
jnjAninaH, vayaM durbbala yUyanjca sabalah,
yUyaM sammAnitA vayanjcApamAnitAH| 11
vayamadyApi kSudhArttAstRSNArttA vastrahInAstAPitA
AzramarahitAzca santaH 12 karmmaNi svakarAn
vyApArayantazca duHkhaiH kAlaM yApayAmaH|
garhitairasmAbhirAziH kathyatE dUrIkRtaiH sahyatE
ninditaiH prasAdyatE| 13 vayamadyApi jagataH
sammArjanlyOgyA avakarA iva sarvvai rmanyAmahE| 14
yuSmAn trapayitumahamEtAni likhAmIti nahi kintu
priyatmajAniva yuSmAn prabOdhayAmi| 15 yataH
khrISTadharmmE yadyapi yuSmAkaM dazasahasrAni
vinEtArO bhavanti tathApi bahavO janakA na bhavanti
yatO'hamEva susaMvAdEna yIzukhrISTE yuSmAn
ajanayam| 16 atO yuSmAn vinayE'haM yUyaM
madanugAminO bhavata| 17 ityartham sarvvESu
dharmaMasamAjESu sarvvatra khrISTadharmmayOgyA
yE vidhayO mayOpadizyantE tAn yO yuSmAn
smArayiSyatyEvambhUtaM prabhOH kRtE priyaM
vizvAsinanjca madIyatanayaM tImathiyam yuSmAkaM
samIpaM prESitavAnahaM| 18 aparamahaM yuSmAkaM
samIpaM na gamiSyAmIti buddhvA yuSmAkaM kiyantO
lOkA garvvanti| 19 kintu yadi prabhEricchA bhavati
tarhyahamavilambaM yuSmatsamIpamupasthAya tESAM
darpadhmAtAnAM lOkAnAM vAcAM jnjAsyAmIti nahi
sAmarthyamEva jnjAsyAmi| 20 yasmAdIzvarasya
rAjatvam vAgyuktaM nahi kintu sAmarthyayuktaM| 21

yuSmAkaM kA vAnjchA? yuSmatsamIpE mayA kiM
daNPapANinA gantavyamuta prEmanamratAtmayuktEna
vA?

5 aparaM yuSmAkaM madhyE vyabhicArO vidyatE sa ca
vyabhicArastAdRzO yad dEvapUjakAnAM madhyE'pi
tattulyO na vidyatE phalatO yuSmAkamEkO janO
vimAtRgamanaM kRruta iti vArtta sarvvatra
vyAptA| **2** tathAca yUyaM darpadhmatA AdhBE, tat
karmma yEna kRtaM sa yathA yuSmanmadhyAd
dUrIkriyatE tathA zOkO yuSmAbhi rna kriyatE kim
Etat? **3** avidyamAnE madiyazarIrE mamAtmA
yuSmanmadhyE vidyatE atO'haM vidyamAna iva
tatkarmmakAriNO vicAraM nizcitavAn, **4** asmatprabhO
ryIzukhrISTasya nAmna yuSmAkaM madIyAtmanazca
milanE jAtE 'smatprabhO ryIzukhrISTasya zakteH
sAhAyyEna **5** sa naraH zarIranAzArthamasmAbhiH
zayatAnO hastE samarpayitavyastatO'smAkaM
prabhO ryIzO rdivasE tasyAtmA rakSAM gantuM
zakSyati| **6** yuSmAkaM darpo na bhadrAya yUyaM
kimEtanna jAnitha, yathA, vikAraH kRtsnazaktUnAM
svalpakiNvEna jAyatE| **7** yUyaM yat navInazaktusvarUpA
bhavEta tadarthaM purAtanaM kiNvam avamArjjata
yatO yuSmAbhiH kiNvazUnyai rbhavitavyaM|
aparam asmAkaM nistArOtsavIyamESazAvakO yaH
khrISTaH so'smadarthaM balikRto 'bhavat| **8** ataH
purAtanakiNvEnArthatO duSTatAjighAMsArUpENa
kiNvEna tannahi kintu sAralyasatyatvarUpayA
kiNvazUnyatayAsmAbhirutsavaH karttavayaH| **9**
vyAbhicAriNAM saMsargo yuSmAbhi rvihAtavya iti

mayA patrE likhitaM| 10 kintvaihikalOkAnAM madhyE yE
vyabhicAriNO lObhina upadrAviNO dEvapUjaka vA
tESAM saMsargaH sarvvathA vihAtavya iti nahi,
vihAtavyE sati yuSmAbhi rjagato nirgantavyamEva| 11
kintu bhrAtRtvEna vikhyAtaH kazcijjanO yadi vyabhicArI
lObhI dEvapUjako nindakO madyapa upadrAvI vA bhavEt
tarhi tAdRzEna manavEna saha bhOjanapAnE'pi
yuSmAbhi rna karttavyE ityadhunA mayA likhitaM| 12
samAjabahiHsthitAnAM lOkAnAM vicArakaraNE
mama ko'dhikAraH? kintu tadantargatAnAM
vicAraNaM yuSmAbhiH kiM na karttavyaM bhavEt? 13
bahiHsthAnAM tu vicAra IzvarENa kAriSyate| atO
yuSmAbhiH sa pAtakI svamadhyAd bahiSkriyatAM|

6 yuSmAkamEkasya janasyAparENa saha vivAdE jAtE sa
pavitralOkai rvicAramakArayan kim adhArmmikalOkai
rvicArayituM prOtsahate? 2 jagato'pi vicAraNaM
pavitralOkaiH kAriSyata Etad yUyaM kiM na jAnItha?
atO jagad yadi yuSmAbhi rvicArayitavyaM tarhi
kSudratamavicArESu yUyaM kimasamarthAH? 3 dUtA
apyasmAbhi rvicArayiSyanta iti kiM na jAnItha? ata
aihikaviSayAH kim asmAbhi rna vicArayitavyA
bhavEyuH? 4 aihikaviSayasya vicArE yuSmAbhiH
karttavyE yE lOkAH samitau kSudratamAsta Eva
niyujyantAM| 5 ahaM yuSmAn trapayitumicchan
vadAmi yRSmanmadhyE kimEkO'pi manuSyastAdRg
buddhimAnnahi yo bhrAtRvividavicAraNE samarthaH
syAt? 6 kinjcaiko bhrAta bhrAtrAnyEna kimavizvAsinAM
vicArakanAM sAKSAd vivadate? yaSmanmadhyE vivAda
vidyanta Etadapi yuSmAkAM dOSaH| 7 yUyaM

kutO'nyAyasahanaM kSatisahanaM vA zrEyO
 na manyadhvE? 8 kintu yUyamapi bhrAtRnEva
 pratyanyAyaM kSatinjca kurutha kimEtat? 9
 Izvarasya rAjyE'nyAyakAriNAM lOkAnAmadhikArO
 nAstyEtad yUyaM kiM na jAnItha? mA vanjcyadhvaM,
 yE vyabhicAriNO dEvArccinaH pAradArikAH
 strIvadAcAriNaH puMmaithunakAriNastaskarA
 10 lObhinO madyapA nindakA upadrAviNO vA
 ta Izvarasya rAjyabhAginO na bhaviSyanti| 11
 yUyanjcaivaMvidhA lOkA Asta kintu prabhO
 ryIzO rnAmnAsmadIzvarasyAtmanA ca yUyaM
 prakSAlitAH pAvitAH sapuNyIkRtAzca| 12
 madarthaM sarvvaM dravyam apratiSiddhaM
 kintu na sarvvaM hitajanakaM|madarthaM
 sarvvamapratiSiddhaM tathApyahaM kasyApi
 dravyasya vazikRtO na bhaviSyAmi| 13 udarAya
 bhakSyANI bhakSyEbhyazcOdaraM, kintu
 bhakSyOdarE IzvarENa nAzayiSyEtE; aparaM
 dEhO na vyabhicArAya kintu prabhavE prabhuzca
 dEhAya| 14 yazcEzvaraH prabhumutthApitavAn sa
 svazaktyAsmAnapyutthApayiSyati| 15 yuSmAkaM yAni
 zarIraNI tAni khrISTasyAggAnIti kiM yUyaM na jAnItha?
 ataH khrISTasya yAnyaggAni tAni mayApahRtya
 vEzyAyA aggAni kiM kAriSyantE? tanna bhavatu| 16 yaH
 kazcid vEzyAyAm AsajyatE sa tayA sahaikadEhO bhavati
 kiM yUyamEtanna jAnItha? yatO likhitamAstE, yathA,
 tau dvau janAvEkAggau bhaviSyataH| 17 mAnava
 yAnyanyAni kaluSANi kurvvatE tAni vapu rna
 samAvizanti kintu vyabhicAriNA svavigrahasya

viruddhaM kalmaSaM kriyatE| 18 mAnavA yAnyanyAni
kaluSAni kurvvatE tAni vapu rna samAvizanti
kintu vyabhicAriNA svavigrahasya viruddhaM
kalmaSaM kriyatE| 19 yuSmAkaM yAni vapUMSi tAni
yuSmadantaHsthitasyEzvarAllabdhasya pavitrasyAtmanO
mandirANI yUyanjca svESAM svAminO nAdhvE kimEtad
yuSmAbhi rna jnjAyatE? 20 yUyaM mUlyEna krItA atO
vapurmanObhyAm IzvarO yuSmAbhiH pUjyatAM yata
Izvara Eva tayOH svAmI|

7 aparanjca yuSmAbhi rmAM prati yat patramalEkhi
tasyOttaramEtat, yOSitO'sparzanaM manujasya varaM;
2 kintu vyabhicArabhayAd Ekaikasya puMsaH
svakIyabhAryyA bhavatu tadvad EkaikasyA yOSitO 'pi
svakIyabhartTA bhavatu| 3 bhAryyAyai bhartrA
yadyad vitaraNIyaM tad vitIryyatAM tadvad
bhartrE'pi bhAryyayA vitaraNIyaM vitIryyatAM| 4
bhAryyAyAH svadEhE svatvaM nAsti bhartturEva, tadvad
bhartturapi svadEhE svatvaM nAsti bhAryyAyA Eva| 5
upOSaNaprArthanayOH sEvanArtham EkamantraNANAM
yuSmAkaM kiyatkAlaM yAvad yA pRthaksthiti rbhavati
tadanyO vicchEdO yuSmanmadhyE na bhavatu, tataH
param indriyANAm adhairyyAt zayatAn yad yuSmAn
parIkSAM na nayEt tadarthaM punarEkatra milata| 6
Etat AdEzatO nahi kintvanujnjAta Eva mayA kathyatE, 7
yatO mamAvasthEva sarvvamAnavAnAmavasthA
bhavatviti mama vAnjchA kintvIzvarAd EkEnaiko
varO'nyEna cAnyO vara itthamEkaikEna svakIyavarO
labdhaH| 8 aparam akRtavivAhAn vidhavAzca prati
mamaitannivEdanaM mamEva tESAMavasthiti rbhadrA;

9 kinjca yadi tairindriyANi niyantum na zakyantE tarhi
vivaHaH kriyatAM yataH kAmadhanAd vyUPhatvaM
bhadraM| **10** yE ca kRtavivAhAstE mayA nahi
prabhunaivaitad AjnjApyantE| **11** bhAryyA bharttRtaH
pRthak na bhavatu| yadi vA pRthagbhUtA syAt tarhi
nirvivaHa tiSThatu svIyapatina vA sandadhAtu
bharttApi bhAryyAM na tyajatu| **12** itarAn janAn prati
prabhu rna bravIti kintvahaM bravImi; kasyacid
bhrAturyOSid avizvAsinI satyapi yadi tEna sahavAsE
tuSyati tarhi sA tEna na tyajyatAM| **13** tadvat
kasyazcid yOSitaH patiravizvAsi sannapi yadi tayA
sahavAsE tuSyati tarhi sa tayA na tyajyatAM| **14**
yatO'vizvAsi bharttA bhAryyayA pavitrIbhUtAH,
tadvadavizvAsinI bhAryyA bhartrA pavitrIbhUtA; nOcEd
yuSmAkamapatyAnyazucInyabhaviSyant kintvadhuna
tAni pavitrANi santi| **15** avizvAsi janO yadi vA pRthag
bhavati tarhi pRthag bhavatu; EtEna bhrAtA bhaginI vA
na nibadhyatE tathApi vayamIzvarENa zAntayE
samAhUtAH| **16** hE nAri tava bharttuH paritrANaM
tvattO bhaviSyati na vEti tvayA kiM jnjAyatE? hE
nara tava jAyAyAH paritrANaM tvatte bhaviSyati
na vEti tvayA kiM jnjAyatE? **17** Ekaiko janaH
paramEzvarAllabdhaM yad bhajatE yasyAnjAvasthAyAm
IzvarENAhvAyI tadanusArENaivAcaratu tadahaM
sarvvasamAjasthAn AdizAmi| **18** chinnatvag bhRtvA ya
AhUtAH sa prakRStatvak na bhavatu, tadvad achinnatvag
bhUtva ya AhUtAH sa chinnatvak na bhavatu| **19**
tvakchEdaH sArO nahi tadvadatvakchEdO'pi sArO nahi
kintvIzvarasyAjnjAnAM pAlanamEva| **20** yo janO

yasyAmavasthAyAmAhvAyi sa tasyAmEvAvatiSThatAM|
 21 dAsaH san tvaM kimAhUtO'si? tanmA cintaya, tathAca
 yadi svatantrO bhavituM zaknuyAstarhi tadEva vRNu|
 22 yataH prabhunAhUtO yO dAsaH sa prabhO
 rmOcitajanaH| tadvad tEnAhUtaH svatantrO janO'pi
 khrISTasya dAsa Eva| 23 yUyaM mUlyEna krItA atO hEtO
 rmanavAnAM dAsa mA bhavata| 24 hE bhrAtarO
 yasyAmavasthAyAM yasyAhvAnamabhavat tayA sa
 Izvarasya sAKSat tiSThatu| 25 aparam akRtavivAhAn
 janAn prati prabhOH kO'pyAdEzO mayA na labdhaH
 kintu prabhOranukampayA vizvAsyO bhUtO'haM yad
 bhadraM manyE tad vadAmi| 26 varttamAnAt
 klEzasamayAt manuSyasyAnUPhatvaM bhadramiti mayA
 budhyatE| 27 tvaM kiM yOSiti nibaddhO'si tarhi
 mOcanaM prAptuM mA yatasva| kiM vA yOSitO
 mukto'si? tarhi jAyAM mA gavESaya| 28 vivAhaM
 kurvvata tvayA kimapi nApArAdhyatE tadvad
 vyUhyamAnayA yuvatyApi kimapi nAparAdhyatE
 tathAca tADrZau dvau janau zArIrikaM klEzaM lapsyEtE
 kintu yuSmAn prati mama karuNA vidyatE| 29 hE
 bhrAtarO'hamidaM bravImi, itaH paraM samayO'tiva
 saMkSiptaH, 30 ataH kRtadArairakRtadArairiva
 rudadbhizcArudadbhiriva sAnandaizca nirAnandairiva
 krEtRbhizcAbhAgibhirivAcaritavyaM 31 yE ca saMsArE
 caranti tai rnAticaritavyaM yata ihalEkasya kautuko
 vicalati| 32 kintu yUyaM yannizcintA bhavEtEti mama
 vAnjchA| akRtavivAhO janO yathA prabhuM paritOSayEt
 tathA prabhuM cintayati, 33 kintu kRtavivAhO janO
 yathA bhAryyAM paritOSayEt tathA saMsAraM cintayati|

34 tadvad UPHayOSitO 'nUPhA viziSyatE| yAnUPhA sA
yathA kAyamanasOH pavitrA bhavEt tathA prabhuM
cintayati yA cOPhA sA yathA bharttAraM paritOSayEt
tathA saMsAraM cintayati| **35** ahaM yad yuSmAn
mRgabandhinyA parikSipEyaM tadarthaM nahi kintu
yUyaM yadaninditA bhUtvA prabhOH sEvane'bAdham
AsaktA bhavEta tadarthamEtAni sarvvANi yuSmAkaM
hitAya mayA kathyantE| **36** kasyacit kanyAyAM
yauvanaprAptAyAM yadi sa tasyA anUPhatvaM
nindanIyaM vivAhazca sAdhayitavya iti manyatE tarhi
yathAbhilASaM karOtu, EtEna kimapi nAparAtsyati
vivAhaH kriyatAM| **37** kintu duHkhEnAkliSTaH kazcit
pitA yadi sthiramanOgataH svamanO'bhilASasAdhanE
samarthazca syAt mama kanya mayA rakSitavyEti
manasi nizcinOti ca tarhi sa bhadraM karmma karOti| **38**
atO yo vivAhaM karOti sa bhadraM karmma karOti yazca
vivAhaM na karOti sa bhadrataraM karmma karOti| **39**
yAvatkAlaM pati rjIvati tAvad bhAryyA vyavasthayA
nibaddhA tiSThati kintu patyau mahAnidrAM gatE sA
muktIbhUya yamabhilaSati tEna saha tasyA vivAhO
bhavituM zaknOti, kintvEtat kEvalaM prabhubhaktAnAM
madhyE| **40** tathAca sA yadi niSpatika tiSThati tarhi
tasyAH kSEmaM bhaviSyatIti mama bhAvaH| aparam
IzvarasyAtmA mamApyanta rvidyata iti mayA budhyatE|

8dEvaprasAdE sarvvESAm asmAkaM jnjAnamAstE
tadvayaM vidmaH| tathApi jnjAnaM garvvaM janayati
kintu prEmatO niSTha jAyatE| **2** ataH kazcana
yadi manyatE mama jnjAnamAsta iti tarhi tEna
yAdrzaM jnjAnaM cESTitavyaM tAdrzaM kimapi

jnjAnamadyApi na labdhaM| 3 kintu ya IzvarE prIyate sa
 IzvarENapi jnjAyate| 4 dEvatAbaliprasAdabhakSaNE
 vayamidaM vidmO yat jaganmadhyE ko'pi dEvO na
 vidyate, EkazcEzvarO dvitIyO nAstIti| 5 svargE
 pRthivyAM vA yadyapi kESucid Izvara iti nAmArOpyate
 tAdRzAzca bahava IzvarA bahavazca prabhavO
 vidyante 6 tathApyasmAkamadvitIya IzvaraH sa pitA
 yasmAt sarvvESAM yadarthanjcAsmAkaM sRSTi
 rjAtA, asmAkanjcAdvitIyaH prabhuH sa yIzuH
 khrISTO yEna sarvvavastUnAM yEnAsmAkamapi
 sRSTiH kRtA| 7 adhikantu jnjAnaM sarvvESAM
 nAsti yataH kEcidadyApi dEvatAM sammanya
 dEvaprasAdamiva tad bhakSyAM bhunjate tEna
 durbbalatayA tESAM svAntAni malimasAni bhavanti| 8
 kintu bhakSyadravyAd vayam IzvarENa grAhyA
 bhavAmastannahi yatO bhugktvA vayamutKRSTA na
 bhavAmastadvadabhugktvApyapakRSTA na bhavAmaH| 9
 atO yuSmAkaM yA kSamatA sA durbbalAnAm
 unmAthasvarUpA yanna bhavEt tadarthaM sAvadhAnA
 bhavata| 10 yatO jnjAnaviziStastvaM yadi dEvAlayE
 upaviStAH kEnApi dRzyasE tarhi tasya durbbalasya
 manasi kiM prasAdabhakSaNa utsAhO na janiSyate? 11
 tathA sati yasya kRte khrISTO mamAra tava sa durbbalo
 bhrAtA tava jnjAnAt kiM na vinaMkSyati? 12
 ityanEna prakArENa bhrAtRNAM viruddham
 aparAdhyadbhistESAM durbbalAni manAMsi
 vyAghAtayadbhizca yuSmAbhiH khrISTasya
 vaiparityEnAparAdhyate| 13 atO hEtOH pizitAzanaM yadi
 mama bhrAtu rvighnasvarUpaM bhavEt tarhyahaM yat

svabhrAtu rvighnajanakO na bhavEyaM tadarthaM
yAvajjIvanaM pizitaM na bhOkSyE| (aiōn g165)

9 ahaM kim EkaH prEritO nAsmi? kimahaM svatantrO
nAsmi? asmAkaM prabhu ryIzuH khrISTaH kiM
mayA nAdarzi? yUyamapi kiM prabhunA
madIyazramaphalasvarUpA na bhavatha? **2**
anyalOkAnAM kRtE yadyapyahaM prEritO na
bhavEyaM tathAca yuSmatkRtE prEritO'smi yataH
prabhunA mama prEritatvapadasya mudrAsvarUpA
yUyamEvAdhvE| **3** yE loka mayi dOSamArOpayanti tAn
prati mama pratyuttaramEtat| **4** bhOjanapAnayOH
kimasmAkaM kSamatA nAsti? **5** anyE prEritAH prabhO
rbhrAtarau kaiphAzca yat kurvvanti tadvat kAnjcit
dharmmabhaginIM vyUhya tayA sArddhaM paryyaTituM
vayaM kiM na zaknumaH? **6** sAMsArikazramasya
parityAgAt kiM kEvalamahaM barNabbAzca nivAritau? **7**
nijadhanavyayEna kaH saMgrAmaM karOti? ko vA
drAkSAkSEtraM kRtvA tatphalAni na bhugkte? ko
vA pazuvrajaM pAlayan tatpayO na pivati? **8**
kimahaM kEvalAM mAnuSikAM vAcAM vadAmi?
vyavasthAyAM kimEtAdRzaM vacanaM na vidyate?
9 mUsAvyavasthAgranthe likhitamAstE, tvaM
zasyamarddakavRSasyAsyaM na bhaMtsyasiti| IzvarENa
balIvarddAnAmEva cintA kiM kriyate? **10** kiM vA
sarvvathAsmAkaM kRtE tadvacanaM tEnOktaM?
asmAkamEva kRtE tallikhitaM| yaH kSEtraM
karSati tEna pratyAzAyuktEna karSTavyaM, yazca
zasyAni marddayati tEna lAbhapratyAzAyuktEna
mardditavyaM| **11** yuSmatkRtE'smAbhiH pAratrikANi

bljAni rOpitAni, atO yuSmAkamaihikaphalAnAM vayam
 aMzinO bhaviSyAmaH kimEtat mahat karmma? **12**
 yuSmAsu yO'dhikArastasya bhAginO yadyanyE
 bhavEyustarhyasmAbhistatO'dhikaM kiM tasya bhAgibhi
 rna bhavitavyaM? adhikantu vayaM tEnAdhikArENa na
 vyavahRtavantaH kintu khrISTiyasusaMvAdasya kO'pi
 vyAghAtO'smAbhiryanna jAyEta tadarthaM sarvvaM
 sahAmahE| **13** aparaM yE pavitravastUnAM paricaryyAM
 kurvvanti tE pavitravastutO bhakSyANi labhantE, yE ca
 vEdyAH paricaryyAM kurvvanti tE vEdisthavastUnAm
 aMzinO bhavantyEtad yUyaM kiM na vida? **14** tadvad yE
 susaMvAdaM ghOSayanti taiH susaMvAdEna
 jIvitavyamiti prabhunAdiSTaM| **15** ahamEtESAM
 sarvvESAM kimapi nAzritavAn mAM prati tadanusArAt
 AcaritavyamityAzayEnApi patramidaM mayA na likhyatE
 yataH kEnApi janEna mama yazasO mudhAkaraNAt
 mama maraNam varaM| **16** susaMvAdaghESaNaT mama
 yazO na jAyatE yatastadghOSaNaM mamAvazyakaM
 yadyahaM susaMvAdaM na ghOSayEyaM tarhi mAM
 dhik| **17** icchukEna tat kurvvatA mayA phalam lapsyatE
 kintvanicchukE'pi mayi tatkarmmaNO bhArO'rpitO'sti|
18 EtEna mayA labhyaM phalam kiM? susaMvAdEna
 mama yO'dhikAra AstE taM yadabhadrabhAvEna
 nAcarEyaM tadarthaM susaMvAdaghOSaNasamayE tasya
 khrISTiyasusaMvAdasya nirvyayIkaraNamEva mama
 phalam| **19** sarvvESAM anAyattO'haM yad bhUrizo lOkAn
 pratipadyE tadarthaM sarvvESAM dAsatvamaggIkRtavAn|
20 yihUdIyAn yat pratipadyE tadarthaM yihUdIyAnAM
 kRtE yihUdIyaivAbhavaM| yE ca vyavasthAyattAstAn yat

pratipadyE tadarthaM vyavasthAnAyattO yO'haM sO'haM
vyavasthAyattAnAM kRtE vyavasthAyattaivAbhavaM| 21
yE cAlabdhavyavasthAstAn yat pratipadyE tadartham
Izvarasya sAkSAd alabdhavyavasthO na bhUtVA
khrISTEna labdhavyavasthO yO'haM sO'ham
alabdhavyavasthAnAM kRtE'labdhavyavastha
ivAbhavaM| 22 durbbalAn yat pratipadyE tadarthamahaM
durbbalAnAM kRtE durbbalaivAbhavaM| itthaM kEnApi
prakArENa katipayA lOkA yanmayA paritrANaM
prApnuyustadarthaM yO yAdRza AsIt tasya kRtE 'haM
tAdRzaivAbhavaM| 23 idRza AcAraH susaMvAdArthaM
mayA kriyatE yatO'haM tasya phalAnAM sahabhAgI
bhavitumicchAmi| 24 paNyalAbhArthaM yE dhAvanti
dhAvatAM tESAM sarvvESAM kEvala EkaH paNyaM
labhatE yuSmAbhiH kimEtanna jnjAyatE? atO yUyaM
yathA paNyaM lapsyadhvE tathaiva dhAvata| 25 malla api
sarvvabhOge parimitabhOginO bhavanti tE tu mlAnAM
srajaM lipsantE kintu vayam amlAnAM lipsAmahE| 26
tasmAd ahamapi dhAvAmi kintu lakSyamanuddizya
dhAvAmi tannahi| ahaM mallaiva yudhyAmi ca kintu
chAyAmAghAtayanniva yudhyAmi tannahi| 27 itarAn
prati susaMvAdaM ghOSayitvAhaM yat svayamagrAhyO
na bhavAmi tadarthaM dEham Ahanmi vazIkurvve ca|

10 he bhrAtaraH, asmatpitRpuruSAnadhi yUyaM
yadajnjAtA na tiSThatEti mama vAnjchA, tE sarvve
mEghAdhaHsthitA babhUvuH sarvve samudramadhyEna
vavrajuH, 2 sarvve mUsAmuddizya mEghasamudrayO
rmajjitA babhUvuH 3 sarvva Ekam AtmikaM
bhakSyAM bubhujira Ekam AtmikaM pEyaM papuzca 4

yastE'nucarata AtmikAd acalAt labdhaM tOyaM papuH
so'calaH khrISTaEva| 5 tathA satyapi tESAM
madhyE'dhikESu lokESvIzvarO na santutOSEti
hEtOstE prantarE nipAtitAH| 6 Etasmin tE
'smAkaM nidarzanavarUpA babhUvuH; ataste
yathA kutsitAbhilASiNO babhUvurasmAbhistathA
kutsitAbhilASibhi rna bhavitavyaM| 7 likhitamAstE, loka
bhOktuM pAtunjOpavivizustataH krIPitumutthita
itayanEna prakArENa tESAM kaizcid yadvad dEvapUjA
kRtA yuSmAbhistadvat na kriyatAM| 8 aparaM tESAM
kaizcid yadvad vyabhicAraH kRtastEna caikasmin dinE
trayOviMzatisahasrANi loka nipAtitAstadvad asmAbhi
rvyabhicArO na karttavyaH| 9 tESAM kECid yadvat
khrISTaM parIkSitavantastasmAd bhujaggai rnaSTAzca
tadvad asmAbhiH khrISTO na parIkSitavyaH| 10 tESAM
kECid yathA vAkkalahaM kRtavantastatkAraNAt hantra
vinAzitAzca yuSmAbhistadvad vAkkalaho na kriyatAM|
11 tAn prati yAnyEtAni jaghaTirE tAnyasmAkaM
nidarzanAni jagataH zESayugE varttamAnAnAm
asmAkaM zikSArthaM likhitAni ca babhUvuH| (aiōn g165)
12 ataEva yaH kazcid susthiraMmanyaH sa yanna patEt
tatra sAvadhAnO bhavatu| 13 mAnuSikaparIkSATirikTA
kApi parIkSA yuSmAn nAkrAmat, Izvarazca vizvAsyaH
so'tizaktyAM parIkSAyAM patanAt yuSmAn rakSiSyati,
parIkSA ca yad yuSmAbhiH sOPhuM zakyatE tadarthaM
tayA saha nistArasya panthAnaM nirUpayiSyati| 14 hE
priyabhrAtaraH, dEvapUjAtO dUram apasarata| 15 ahaM
yuSmAn vijnjAn matva prabhASE mayA yat kathyatE tad
yuSmAbhi rvivicyatAM| 16 yad dhanyavAdapAtram

asmAbhi rdhanyaM gadyatE tat kiM khrISTasya
zONitasya sahabhAgitvaM nahi? yazca pUpO'smAbhi
rbhajatE sa kiM khrISTasya vapuSaH sahabhAgitvaM
nahi? 17 vyaM bahavaH santO'pyEkapUpasvarUpA
EkavapuHsvarUpAzca bhavAmaH, yatO vyaM
sarvva EkapUpasya sahabhAghaH| 18 yUyaM
zarIrikam isrAyElIyavaMzaM nirIkSadhvaM| yE
balInAM mAMsAni bhunjjatE tE kiM yajnJavEdyAH
sahabhAghinO na bhavanti? 19 ityanEna mayA kiM
kathyatE? dEvata vAstaviki dEvatayai balidAnaM
va vAstavikaM kiM bhavEt? 20 tannahi kintu
bhinnajAtibhi ryE balayO diyantE ta IzvarAya tannahi
bhUtEbhyaEva diyantE tasmAd yUyaM yad bhUtAnAM
sahabhAghinO bhavathEtyahaM nAbhilaSAmi| 21
prabhOH kaMsEna bhUtAnAmapi kaMsEna pAnaM
yuSmAbhirasAdhyaM; yUyaM prabhO rbhOjyasya
bhUtAnAmapi bhOjyasya sahabhAghinO bhavituM na
zaknutha| 22 vyaM kiM prabhuM sparddhiSyAmahE?
vyaM kiM tasmAd balavantaH? 23 mAM prati
sarvvaM karmApratiSiddhaM kintu na sarvvaM
hitajanakaM sarvvam apratiSiddhaM kintu na sarvvaM
niSThAjanakaM| 24 AtmahitaH kEnApi na cESTitavyaH
kintu sarvvaiH parahitazcESTitavyaH| 25 ApaNE yat
krayyaM tad yuSmAbhiH saMvEdasyArthaM kimapi na
pRSTva bhujyatAM 26 yataH pRthivi tanmadhyasthanja
sarvvaM paramEzvarasya| 27 aparam avizvAsilOkAnAM
kEnacit nimantrita yUyaM yadi tatra jigamiSatha
tarhi tEna yad yad upasthApyatE tad yuSmAbhiH
saMvEdasyArthaM kimapi na pRSTva bhujyatAM| 28

kintu tatra yadi kazcid yuSmAn vadEt bhakSyamEtad
dEvatAyAH prasAda iti tarhi tasya jnjApayituranurOdhAt
saMvEdasyArthanjca tad yuSmAbhi rna bhOktavyaM|
pRthivi tanmadhyasthanjca sarvvaM paramEzvarasya, **29**
satyamEtat, kintu mayA yaH saMvEdO nirddizyatE sa
tava nahi parasyaiva| **30** anugrahapAtrENa mayA
dhanyavAdaM kRtvA yad bhujyatE tatKArANAd ahaM
kutO nindiSyE? **31** tasmAd bhOjanaM pAnam anyadvA
karmma kurvvadbhi ryuSmAbhiH sarvvamEvEzvarasya
mahimnaH prakAzArthaM kriyatAM| **32** yihUdlyAnAM
bhinnajAtlyAnAm Izvarasya samAjasya vA vighnajanakai
ryuSmAbhi rna bhavitavyaM| **33** ahamapyAtmahitam
acESTamAnO bahUnAM paritrANArthaM tESAM hitaM
cESTamAnaH sarvvaviSayE sarvvESAM tuSTikarO
bhavAmItyanEnAhaM yadvat khrISTasyAnugAmI tadvad
yUyaM mamAnugAminO bhavata|

11 hE bhrAtaraH, yUyaM sarvvasmin
kAryyE mAM smaratha mayA ca
yAdRgupadiSTastAdRgAcarathaitatkArANat mayA
prazaMsanlyA AdhbE| **2** tathApi mamaiSA
vAnjchA yad yUyamidam avagatA bhavatha, **3**
Ekaikasya puruSasyOttamAggasvarUpaH
khrISTaH, yOSitazcOttamAggasvarUpaH pumAn,
khrISTasya cOttamAggasvarUpa IzvaraH| **4** aparam
AcchAditOttamAggEna yEna puMsA prArthanA kriyata
IzvarIyavANI kathyatE vA tEna svIyOttamAggam
avajnjAyatE| **5** anAcchAditOttamAggayA yayA yOSitA ca
prArthanA kriyata IzvarIyavANI kathyatE vA
tayApi svIyOttamAggam avajnjAyatE yataH sA

muNPitaziraHsadRzA| 6 anAcchAditamastakA yA yOSit
 tasyAH ziraH muNPanIyamEva kintu yOSitaH
 kEzacchEdanaM zirOmuNPanaM vA yadi lajjAjanakaM
 bhavEt tarhi tayA svazira AcchAdyatAM| 7 pumAn
 Izvarasya pratimUrttiH pratiteJaHsvarUpazca tasmAt
 tEna zirO nAcchAdanIyaM kintu sImantInI puMsaH
 pratibimbasvarUpA| 8 yatO yOSataH pumAn nOdapAdi
 kintu puMsO yOSid udapAdi| 9 adhikantu yOSitaH kRtE
 puMsaH sRSTi rna babhUva kintu puMsaH kRtE yOSitaH
 sRSTi rbabhUva| 10 iti hEtO rdUtAnAm AdarAd yOSita
 zirasyadhInatAsUcakam AvaraNaM dharttavyaM| 11
 tathApi prabhO rvidhinA pumAMsaM vinA yOSinna
 jAyatE yOSitanjca vinA pumAn na jAyatE| 12 yatO yathA
 puMsO yOSid udapAdi tathA yOSitaH pumAn
 jAyatE, sarvvavastUni cEzvarAd utpadyantE| 13
 yuSmAbhirEvaitad vivicyatAM, anAvRtayA yOSita
 prArthanaM kiM sudRzyaM bhavEt? 14 puruSasya
 dIrghakEzatvaM tasya lajjAjanakaM, kintu yOSitO
 dIrghakEzatvaM tasyA gauravajanakaM 15 yata
 AcchAdanAya tasyai kEzA dattA iti kiM yuSmAbhiH
 svabhAvatO na zikSyatE? 16 atra yadi kazcid vivaditum
 icchEt tarhyasmAkam IzvarIyasamitInAnjca tAdRzI rIti
 rna vidyatE| 17 yuSmAbhi rna bhadrAya kintu kutsitAya
 samAgamyatE tasmAd EtAni bhASamANEna mayA
 yUyaM na prazaMsanIyAH| 18 prathamataH samitau
 samAgatAnAM yuSmAkaM madhyE bhEdAH santIti
 vArttA mayA zrUyatE tanmadhyE kinjcit satyaM
 manyatE ca| 19 yatO hEtO ryuSmanmadhyE yE
 parikSitAstE yat prakAzyantE tadarthaM bhEdai

rbhavitavyamEva| 20 Ekatra samAgatai ryuSmAbhiH
 prabhAvaM bhEjyaM bhujyata iti nahi; 21 yatO
 bhOjanakAlE yuSmAkamEkaikEna svakiyaM bhakSyaM
 tUrNaM grasyatE tasmAd EkO janO bubhukSitastiSThati,
 anyazca paritRptO bhavati| 22 bhOjanapAnArthaM
 yuSmAkaM kiM vEzmAni na santi? yuSmAbhi rVA kim
 Izvarasya samitiM tucchIkRtya dInA loka avajnjAyantE?
 ityanEna mayA kiM vaktavyaM? yUyaM kiM mayA
 prazaMsanIyAH? Etasmin yUyaM na prazaMsanIyAH| 23
 prabhutO ya upadEzO mayA labdhO yuSmAsu
 samarpitazca sa ESaH| 24 parakarasamarpaNakSapAyAM
 prabhu ryIzuH pUpamAdAyEzvaraM dhanyaM vyAhRtya
 taM bhagktvA bhASitavAn yuSmAbhirEtat gRhyatAM
 bhujyatAnjca tad yuSmatkRtE bhagnaM mama zarIraM;
 mama smaraNArthaM yuSmAbhirEtat kriyatAM| 25
 punazca bhEjanAt paraM tathaiva kaMsam AdAya
 tEnOktaM kaMsO'yaM mama zONitEna sthApitO
 nUtananiyamaH; yativAraM yuSmAbhirEtat pIyatE
 tativAraM mama smaraNArthaM pIyatAM| 26 yativAraM
 yuSmAbhirESa pUpO bhujyatE bhAjanEnAnEna pIyatE ca
 tativAraM prabhOrAgamanaM yAvat tasya mRtyuH
 prakAzyatE| 27 aparanjca yaH kazcid ayOgyatvEna
 prabhOrimaM pUpam aznAti tasyAnEna bhAjanEna
 pivati ca sa prabhOH kAyarudhirayO rdaNPadAyI
 bhaviSyati| 28 tasmAt mAnavEnAgra AtmAna parIkSya
 pazcAd ESa pUpO bhujyatAM kaMsEnAnEna ca pIyatAM|
 29 yEna cAnarhatvEna bhujyatE pIyatE ca prabhOH
 kAyam avimRzatA tEna daNPaprAptayE bhujyatE pIyatE
 ca| 30 EtatkAraNAd yuSmAkaM bhUrizo loka durbbala

rOgiNazca santi bahavazca mahAnidrAM gatAH| 31
asmAbhi ryadyAtmavicArO'kAriSyata tarhi danPO
nAlapsyata; 32 kintu yadAsmAkaM vicArO bhavati tAdA
vayaM jagatO janaiH samaM yad danPaM na labhAmahE
tadarthaM prabhunA zAstiM bhUMjmaHE| 33 hE mama
bhrAtaraH, bhOjanArthaM militAnAM yuSmAkam
EkEnEtarO'nugRhyatAM| 34 yazca bubhukSitaH sa
svagRhe bhugktAM| danPaprAptayE yuSmAbhi rna
samAgamyatAM| EtadbhinnaM yad AdESTavyaM tad
yuSmatsamIpAgamanakAlE mayAdEkSyatE|

12 hE bhrAtaraH, yUyaM yad AtmikAn dAyAn
anavagatAstiSThatha tadahaM nAbhilaSAmi| 2
pUrvvaM bhinnajAtIyA yUyaM yadvad vinitAstadvad
avAkpratimAnAm anugAmina Adhbam iti jAnItha| 3 iti
hEtOrahaM yuSmabhyaM nivEdayAmi, IzvarasyAtmanA
bhASamANaH kO'pi yIzuM zapta iti na vyAharati,
punazca pavitrENAtmanA vinitaM vinAnyah kO'pi yIzuM
prabhuriti vyAharttuM na zaknOti| 4 dAyA bahuvidhAH
kintvEka AtmA 5 paricaryyAzca bahuvidhAH
kintvEkaH prabhuH| 6 sAdhanAni bahuvidhAni kintu
sarvvESu sarvvasAdhaka Izvara EkaH| 7 Ekaikasmai
tasyAtmanO darzanaM parahitArthaM diyatE|
8 Ekasmai tEnAtmanA jnjAnavAkyam diyatE,
anyasmai tEnaivAtmanAdiSTaM vidyAvAkyam, 9
anyasmai tEnaivAtmanA vizvAsaH, anyasmai
tEnaivAtmanA svAsthyadAnazaktiH, 10 anyasmai
duHsAdhyasAdhanazaktiranyasmai cEzvarIyAdEzaH,
anyasmai cAtimAnuSikasyAdEzasya vicArasAmarthyam,
anyasmai parabhASAbhASaNazaktiranyasmai ca

bhASArthabhASaNasAmaryaM dIyatE| 11
 EkEnAdvitIyEnAtmanA yathAbhilASam Ekaikasmai
 janAyaikaikaM dAnaM vitaratA tAni sarvvANi sAdhyantE|
 12 dEha EkaH sannapi yadvad bahvaggayuktO bhavati,
 tasyaikasya vapuSO 'ggAnAM bahutvEna yadvad
 EkaM vapu rbhavati, tadvat khriSTaH| 13 yatO
 hEtO ryihUdibhinnajAtIyadAsasvatantra vayaM
 sarvve majjanEnaikEnAtmanaikadEhIkRtAH sarvve
 caikAtmabhuktA abhavAma| 14 EkEnAggEna vapu rna
 bhavati kintu bahubhiH| 15 tatra caraNaM yadi vadEt
 nAhaM hastastasmAt zarIrasya bhAgO nAsmIti
 tarhyanEna zarIrAt tasya viyOgO na bhavati| 16 zrOtraM
 vA yadi vadEt nAhaM nayanaM tasmAt zarIrasyaMzO
 nAsmIti tarhyanEna zarIrAt tasya viyOgO na bhavati| 17
 kRtsnaM zarIraM yadi darzanEndriyaM bhavEt tarhi
 zravanEndriyaM kutra sthAsyati? tat kRtsnaM yadi vA
 zravanEndriyaM bhavEt tarhi ghraNEndriyaM kutra
 sthAsyati? 18 kintvidAnIm IzvarENa yathAbhilaSitaM
 tathaivAggapratyaggAnAm EkaikaM zarIrE sthApitaM|
 19 tat kRtsnaM yadyEkAggarUpi bhavEt tarhi
 zarIrE kutra sthAsyati? 20 tasmAd aggAni bahUni
 santi zarIraM tvEkamEva| 21 ataEva tvayA mama
 prayOjanaM nAstIti vAcAM pANiM vadituM nayanaM na
 zaknOti, tathA yuvAbhyAM mama prayOjanaM
 nAstIti mUrddhA caraNau vadituM na zaknOtiH;
 22 vastutastu vighrahasya yAnyaggAnyasmAbhi
 rdurbbalAni budhyantE tAnyEva saprayOjanAni santi|
 23 yAni ca zarIramadhyE'vamanyAni budhyatE
 tAnyasmAbhiradhikaM zObhyantE| yAni ca kudRzyAni

tAni sudRzyatarANi kriyantE 24 kintu yAni svayaM
 sudRzyAni tESAM zObhanam niSprayOjanaM|
 25 zarIramadhyE yad bhEdO na bhavEt kintu
 sarvvANyaggAni yad aikyabhAvEna sarvvESAM hitaM
 cintayanti tadartham IzvarENApradhAnam AdaraNIyaM
 kRtvA zarIraM viracitaM| 26 tasmAd EkasyAggasya
 pIPAyAM jAtAyAM sarvvANyaggAni tEna saha pIPyantE,
 Ekasya samAdarE jAtE ca sarvvANi tEna saha
 saMhRSyanti| 27 yUyanjca khrISTasya zarIraM,
 yuSmAkam Ekaikazca tasyaikaikam aggaM| 28 kEcit kEcit
 samitAvIzvarENa prathamataH prEritA dvitIyata
 IzvarIyAdEzavaktArastRtIyata upadESTArO niyuktAH,
 tataH paraM kEbhyO'pi citrakAryyasAdhanasAmarthyam
 anAmayakaraNazaktirupakRtau lOkazAsanE vA
 naipuNyAM nAnAbhASAbhASaNasAmarthyAM vA tEna
 vyatAri| 29 sarvvE kiM prEritAH? sarvvE kim
 IzvarIyAdEzavaktAraH? sarvvE kim upadESTAraH?
 sarvvE kiM citrakAryyasAdhakAH? 30 sarvvE
 kim anAmayakaraNazaktiyuktAH? sarvvE
 kiM parabhASAvAdinaH? sarvvE vA kiM
 parabhASArthaprakAzakAH? 31 yUyaM zrESThadAyAn
 labdhUM yatadhvaM| anEna yUyaM mayA
 sarvvOttamamArgaM darzayitavyAH|

13 martyasvarglyANAM bhASA bhASamANO'haM yadi
 prEmahInO bhavEyaM tarhi vAdakatAlasvarUpO
 ninAdakAribhErIsvarUpazca bhavAmi| 2 aparanjca
 yadyaham IzvarIyAdEzAPhyaH syAM sarvvANi
 guptavAkyAni sarvvavidyAnjca jAnIyAM pUrNavizvAsaH
 san zailAn sthAnAntarIkarttuM zaknuyAnjca kintu yadi

prEmahInO bhavEyaM tarhyagaNanIya Eva bhavAmi| 3
 aparaM yadyaham annadAnEna sarvvasvaM tyajEyaM
 dAhanAya svazarIraM samarpayEyanjca kintu yadi
 prEmahInO bhavEyaM tarhi tatsarvvaM madarthaM
 niSphalaM bhavati| 4 prEma cirasahiSNu hitaiSi
 ca, prEma nirdvESam azaThaM nirgarvvanjca| 5
 aparaM tat kutsitaM nAcarati, AtmacESTAM na kurute
 sahasA na krudhyati parAniSTaM na cintayati, 6
 adharmmE na tuSyati satya Eva santuSyati| 7 tat
 sarvvaM titikSatE sarvvatra vizvasiti sarvvatra bhadraM
 pratIkSatE sarvvaM sahatE ca| 8 prEmnO lOpah
 kadApi na bhaviSyati, IzvarIyAdEzakathanaM
 lOpsyatE parabhASAbhASaNaM nivarttiSyatE
 jnjAnamapi lOpam yAsyati| 9 yatO'smAkam
 jnjAnaM khaNPamAtram IzvarIyAdEzakathanamapi
 khaNPamAtraM| 10 kintvasmAsu siddhatAM gatESu tAni
 khaNPamAtrAni lOpam yAsyantE| 11 bAlyakAlE'haM
 bAla ivAbhASE bAla ivAcintayanjca kintu yauvanE
 jAtE tatsarvvaM bAlyAcaraNaM parityaktavAn| 12
 idAnIm abhramadhyEnAspaSTaM darzanam asmAbhi
 rlabhyatE kintu tadA sAkSat darzanaM lapsyatE|
 adhuna mama jnjAnam alpiSThaM kintu tadAhaM
 yathAvagamyastathaivAvagato bhaviSyAmi| 13 idAnIM
 pratyayaH pratyaza prEma ca trINyEtAni tiSThanti
 tESAM madhyE ca prEma zrESThaM|

14 yUyaM prEmAcaraNE prayatadhvam AtmikAn
 dAyAnapi vizESata IzvarIyAdEzakathanasAmarthyaM
 prAptuM cESTadhvam| 2 yo janaH parabhASAM bhASatE
 sa mAnuSan na sambhASatE kintvIzvaramEva yataH

kEnApi kimapi na budhyatE sa cAtmanA nigUPhavAkyAni
 kathayati; **3** kintu yO jana IzvarIyAdEzaM kathayati sa
 parESAM niSThAyai hitOpadEzAya sAntvanAyai ca
 bhASatE| **4** parabhASAvAdyAtmana Eva niSThAM
 janayati kintvIzvarIyAdEzavAdI samitE rniSThAM
 janayati| **5** yuSmAkaM sarvVESAM parabhASAbhASaNam
 icchAmyahaM kintvIzvarIyAdEzakathanam
 adhikamapIcchAmi| yataH samitE rniSThAyai yEna
 svavAkyAnAm arthO na kriyatE tasmAt parabhASAvAdita
 IzvarIyAdEzavAdI zrEyAn| **6** hE bhrAtaraH, idAnIM mayA
 yadi yuSmatsamIpaM gamyatE tarhIzvarIyadarzanasya
 jnjAnasya vEzvarIyAdEzasya vA zikSAYa vA vAkyAni na
 bhASitvA parabhASAM bhASamANena mayA yUyaM
 kimupakAriSyadhvE? **7** aparaM vaMzIvallakyAdiSu
 niSprANiSu vAdyantrESu vAditESu yadi kkaNA na
 viziSyantE tarhi kiM vAdyaM kiM vA gAnaM bhavati tat
 kEna bOddhuM zakyatE? **8** aparaM raNatUryyA nisvaNO
 yadyavyaktO bhavEt tarhi yuddhAya kaH sajjisyatE? **9**
 tadvat jihvAbhi ryadi sugamyA vAk yuSmAbhi rna
 gadyEta tarhi yad gadyatE tat kEna bhOtsyatE? vastuto
 yUyaM digAlApina iva bhaviSyatha| **10** jagati katiprakArA
 uktayO vidyantE? tAsAmEkApi nirarthika nahi; **11**
 kintUktErarthO yadi mayA na budhyatE tarhyahaM
 vaktrA mlEccha iva maMsyE vaktApi mayA mlEccha iva
 maMsyate| **12** tasmAd AtmikadAyalipsavO yUyaM samitE
 rniSThArthaM prAptabahuvarA bhavituM yatadhvaM, **13**
 ataEva parabhASAvAdI yad arthakarO'pi bhavEt tat
 prArthayatAM| **14** yadyahaM parabhASayA prarthanAM
 kuryyAM tarhi madIya AtmA prArthayatE, kintu mama

buddhi rniSphala tiSThati| 15 ityanEna kiM karaNIyam?
 aham AtmanA prArthayiSyE buddhyApi prArthayiSyE;
 aparaM AtmanA gAsyAmi buddhyApi gAsyAmi| 16 tvaM
 yadAtmanA dhanyavAdaM karOSi tadA yad vadasi tad
 yadi ziSyEnEvOpasthitEna janEna na buddhyatE tarhi
 tava dhanyavAdasyAntE tathAstviti tEna vaktam katham
 zakyatE? 17 tvaM samyag IzvaraM dhanyaM vadasIti
 satyam tathApi tatra parasya niSTha na bhavati| 18
 yuSmAkAM sarvvEbhyO'ham parabhASabhASaNE
 samarthO'smIti kArANAd IzvaraM dhanyaM vadAmi; 19
 tathApi samitau parOpadEzArthAM mayA kathitAni
 panjca vAkyAni varaM na ca lakSaM parabhASiYAni
 vAkyAni| 20 hE bhrAtaraH, yUyaM buddhyA bAlakAiva
 mA bhUta parantu duSTatayA zizavaiva bhUtva buddhyA
 siddhA bhavata| 21 zAstra idaM likhitamAstE, yathA,
 ityavOcat parEzO'ham AbhASiSya imAn janAn|
 bhASAbhiH parakIyAbhi rvakraizca paradEzibhiH| tathA
 mayA kRtE'pImE na grahISyanti madvacah|| 22
 ataEva tat parabhASabhASaNAM avizcAsinaH prati
 cihnarUpaM bhavati na ca vizvAsinaH prati;
 kintvIzvarIyAdEzakathanaM nAvizvAsinaH prati
 tad vizvAsinaH pratyEva| 23 samitibhukTESu
 sarvvESu Ekasmin sthAnE militva parabhASAM
 bhASamANESu yadi jnjAnAkAgkSiNO'vizvAsinO vA
 tatrAgacchEyustarhi yuSmAn unmattAn kiM na
 vadiSyanti? 24 kintu sarvvESvIzvarIyAdEzaM
 prakAzayatsu yadyavizvAsi jnjAnAkAgkSI vA kazcit
 tatrAgacchati tarhi sarvvairEva tasya pApajnjAnaM
 parikSA ca jAyatE, 25 tatastasyAntaHkaraNasya

guptakalpanAsu vyaktibhUtAsu sO'dhOmukhaH
 patan IzvaramArAdhya yuSmanmadhya IzvarO
 vidyate iti satyaM kathAmEtAM kathayiSyati| 26 he
 bhrAtaraH, sammilitAnAM yuSmAkam EkEna
 gItam anyEnOpadEzO'nyEna parabhASAnyEna
 aizvarikadarzanam anyEnArthabOdhakaM vAkyam
 labhyate kimEtat? sarvvamEva paraniSThArthaM
 yuSmAbhiH kriyatAM| 27 yadi kazcid bhASAntaram
 vivakSati tarhyEkasmin dinE dvijanEna trijanEna vA
 parabhASA kathyatAM tadadhikairna kathyatAM tairapi
 paryyAyAnusArAt kathyatAM, EkEna ca tadarthO
 bOdhayatAM| 28 kintvarthAbhidhAyakaH kO'pi
 yadi na vidyate tarhi sa samitau vAcaMyamaH
 sthitvEzvarAyAtmanE ca kathAM kathayatu| 29 aparaM
 dvau trayO vEzvarIyAdEzavaktAraH svaM svamAdEzaM
 kathayantu tadanyE ca taM vicArayantu| 30 kintu
 tatrAparENa kEnacit janEnEzvarIyAdEze labdhe
 prathamEna kathanAt nivarttitavyaM| 31 sarvve yat
 zikSAM sAntvanAnjca labhante tadarthaM yUyaM sarvve
 paryyAyENEzvarIyAdEzaM kathayituM zaknutha| 32
 IzvarIyAdEzavaktRNAM manAMsi tESAm adhInAni
 bhavanti| 33 yata IzvaraH kuzAsanajanako nahi
 suzAsanajanaka EvEti pavitralOkAnAM sarvvasamitiSu
 prakAzate| 34 aparanjca yuSmAkaM vanitAH samitiSu
 tUSNImbhUtAstiSThantu yataH zAstralikhitEna
 vidhinA tAH kathApracAraNAt nivAritAstAbhi
 rnighrAbhi rbhavitavyaM| 35 atasta yadi kimapi
 jijnjAsante tarhi gEhESu patIn pRcchantu yataH
 samitimadhye yOSitAM kathAkathanaM nindaniyaM| 36

aizvaraM vacaH kiM yuSmattO niragamata? kEvalaM
yuSmAn vA tat kim upAgataM? 37 yaH kazcid
AtmAnam IzvarIyAdEzavaktAram AtmanAviSTaM vA
manyatE sa yuSmAn prati mayA yad yat likhyatE
tatprabhunAjnjApitam ItyurarI karOtu| 38 kintu yaH
kazcit ajnjO bhavati sO'jnja Eva tiSThatu| 39 ataEva hE
bhrAtaraH, yUyam IzvarIyAdEzakathanasAmarthyaM
labdhuM yatadhvaM parabhASAbhASaNamapi
yuSmAbhi rna nivAryyatAM| 40 sarvvakarmmANi ca
vidhyanusArataH superipATyA kriyantAM|

15 hE bhrAtaraH, yaH susaMvAdO mayA yuSmatsamIpe
nivEditO yUyanjca yaM gRhItavanta Azritavantazca taM
puna ryuSmAn vijnjApayAmi| 2 yuSmAkaM vizvAsO yadi
vitathO na bhavEt tarhi susaMvAdayuktAni mama
vAkyAni smaratAM yuSmAkaM tEna susaMvAdEna
paritrANaM jAyatE| 3 yatO'haM yad yat
jnjApitastadanusArAt yuSmAsu mukhyaM yAM zikSAM
samArpayam sEyaM, zAstrAnusArAt khrISTO'smAkaM
pApamOcanArthaM prANAn tyaktavAn, 4
zmazAnE sthApitazca tRtIyadinE zAstrAnusArAt
punarutthApitaH| 5 sa cAgrE kaiphai tataH paraM
dvAdazaziSyEbhyO darzanaM dattavAn| 6 tataH paraM
panjcazatAdhikasaMkhyakEbhyO bhrAtRbhyO yugapad
darzanaM dattavAn tESAM kEcit mahAnidrAM gata
bahutarAzcAdyApi varttantE| 7 tadanantaraM
yAkUbAya tatpazcAt sarvvEbhyaH prEritEbhyO
darzanaM dattavAn| 8 sarvvazESE'kAlajAtatulyO
yO'haM, sO'hamapi tasya darzanaM prAptavAn| 9
Izvarasya samitiM prati daurAtmyAcaraNAd ahaM

prEritanAma dharttum ayOgyastasmAt prEritAnAM
 madhyE kSudratamazcAsmi| 10 yAdRzO'smi tAdRza
 IzvarasyAnugrahENaivAsmi; aparaM mAM prati
 tasyAnugrahO niSphalO nAbhavat, anyEbhyaH
 sarvvEbhyO mayAdhikaH zramaH kRtaH, kintu sa mayA
 kRtastannahi matsahakAriNEzvarasyAnugrahENaiva| 11
 ataEva mayA bhavEt tai rva bhavEt asmAbhistAdRzi
 vArttA ghOSyatE saiva ca yuSmAbhi rvizvAsEna gRhItA|
 12 mRtyudazAtaH khrISTa utthApita iti vArttA yadi
 tamadhi ghOSyatE tarhi mRtalOkAnAm utthiti rnAstIti
 vAg yuSmAkaM madhyE kaizcit kutaH kathyatE? 13
 mRtAnAm utthiti ryadi na bhavEt tarhi khrISTO'pi
 nOthApitaH 14 khrISTazca yadyanutthApitaH syAt
 tarhyasmAkaM ghOSaNaM vitathaM yuSmAkaM
 vizvAsO'pi vitathaH| 15 vayanjcEzvarasya mRSAsAkSiNO
 bhavAmaH, yataH khrISTa stEnOthApitaH iti
 sAkSyam asmAbhirIzvaramadhi dattaM kintu
 mRtAnAmutthiti ryadi na bhavEt tarhi sa tEna
 nOthApitaH| 16 yatO mRtAnAmutthiti ryati na bhavEt
 tarhi khrISTO'pyutthApitatvaM na gataH| 17
 khrISTasya yadyanutthApitaH syAt tarhi yuSmAkaM
 vizvAsO vitathaH, yUyam adyApi svapApESu
 magnAstiSThatha| 18 aparaM khrISTAzrita yE mAnava
 mahAnidrAM gatAstE'pi nAzaM gataH| 19 khrISTO yadi
 kEvalamihalOkE 'smAkaM pratyAzAbhUmiH syAt tarhi
 sarvvamartyEbhyO vayamEva durbhAgyAH| 20 idAnIM
 khrISTO mRtyudazAta utthApitO mahAnidrAgatAnAM
 madhyE prathamaphalasvarUpO jAtazca| 21 yatO yadvat
 mAnuSadvArA mRtyuH prAdurbhUtastadvat

mAnuSadvArA mRtAnAM punarutthitirapi pradurbhUtA|
 22 AdamA yathA sarvvE maraNAdhInA jAtAstathA
 khrISTEna sarvvE jIvayiSyantE| 23 kintvEkaikEna janEna
 nijE nijE paryyAya utthAtavyaM prathamataH
 prathamajAtaphalasvarUpEna khrISTEna,
 dvitIyatastasyAgamanasamayE khrISTasya lOkaiH| 24
 tataH param antO bhaviSyati tadAnIM sa sarvvaM
 zAsanam adhipatitvaM parAkramanjca luptvA
 svapitarIzvarE rAjatvaM samarpayisyati| 25 yataH
 khrISTasya ripavaH sarvvE yAvat tEna svapAdayOradhO
 na nipAtayisyantE tAvat tEnaiva rAjatvaM karttavyaM|
 26 tEna vijEtavyO yaH zESaripuH sa mRtyurEva| 27
 likhitamAstE sarvvANi tasya pAdayO rvazIkRtAni| kintu
 sarvvANyEva tasya vazIkRtAnItyuktE sati sarvvANi yEna
 tasya vazIkRtAni sa svayaM tasya vazIbhUtO na jAta iti
 vyaktaM| 28 sarvvESu tasya vazIbhUtESu sarvvANi yEna
 putrasya vazIkRtAni svayaM putrO'pi tasya vazIbhUtO
 bhaviSyati tata IzvaraH sarvvESu sarvva Eva bhaviSyati|
 29 aparaM parEtalOkAnAM vinimayEna yE majjyantE taiH
 kiM lapsyate? yESAM parEtalOkAnAm utthitiH kEnApi
 prakArENa na bhaviSyati tESAM vinimayEna kutO
 majjanamapi tairaggIkriyate? 30 vayamapi kutaH
 pratidANPaM prANabhItim aggIkurmmahE? 31
 asmatprabhunA yIzukhrISTEna yuSmattO mama yA
 zIghAstE tasyAH zapathaM kRtvA kathayAmi dinE
 dinE'haM mRtyuM gacchAmi| 32 iphiSanagarE
 vanyapazubhiH sArddhaM yadi laukikabhAvAt mayA
 yuddhaM kRtaM tarhi tEna mama kO lAbhaH? mRtAnAm
 utthiti ryadi na bhavEt tarhi, kurmmO bhOjanapAnE'dya

zvastu mRtyu rbhaviSyati| 33 ityanEna dharmmAt mA
 bhraMzadhvaM| kusaMsargENa lOkAnAM sadAcArO
 vinazyati| 34 yUyaM yathOcitaM sacaitanyAstiSThata,
 pApaM mA kurudhvaM, yatO yuSmAkaM madhya
 IzvarIyajnjAnahInAH ke'pi vidyantE yuSmAkaM
 trapAyai mayEdaM gadyatE| 35 aparaM mRtalOkAH
 katham utthAsyanti? kIdRzaM vA zarIraM labdhvA
 punarESyantIti vAkyaM kazcit prakSyati| 36 hE ajnja
 tvayA yad bIjam upyatE tad yadi na mriyEta tarhi na
 jIvayiSyatE| 37 yayA mUrtyyA nirgantavyaM sA
 tvayA nOpyatE kintu zuSkaM bIjamEva; tacca
 gOdhumAdInAM kimapi bIjaM bhavituM zaknOti|
 38 IzvarENEva yathAbhilASaM tasmai mUrtti
 rdIyatE, Ekaikasmai bIjAya svA svA mUrttirEva
 dIyatE| 39 sarvvANi palalAni naikavidhAni santi,
 manuSyapazupakSimatsyAdInAM bhinnarUpANi
 palalAni santi| 40 aparaM svargIyA mUrttayaH
 pArthivA mUrttayazca vidyantE kintu svargIyAnAm
 EkarUpaM tEjaH pArthivAnAnjca tadanyarUpaM
 tEjO'sti| 41 sUryasya tEja EkavidhaM candrasya
 tEjastadanyavidhaM tArANAnjca tEjO'nyavidhaM,
 tArANAM madhyE'pi tEjasastAratamyAM vidyatE|
 42 tatra likhitamAstE yathA, 'AdipuruSa Adam
 jIvatprANI babhUva, ` kintvantima Adam (khrISTO)
 jIvanadAyaka AtmA babhUva| 43 yad upyatE tat tucchaM
 yaccOtthAsyati tad gauravAnvitaM; yad upyatE
 tannirbbalaM yaccOtthAsyati tat zaktiyuktaM| 44 yat
 zarIram upyatE tat prANAnAM sadma, yacca zarIram
 utthAsyati tad AtmanaH sadma| prANasadmasvarUpaM

zarIraM vidyatE, AtmasadmasvarUpamapi zarIraM
 vidyatE| 45 tatra likhitamAstE yathA, Adipurusa Adam
 jIvatprANI babhUva, kintvantima Adam (khrISTO)
 jIvanadAyaka AtmA babhUva| 46 Atmasadma na
 prathamaM kintu prANasadmaiva tatpazcAd Atmasadma|
 47 AdyaH puruSE mRda utpannatvAt mRNmayO
 dvitIyazca puruSaH svargAd AgataH prabhuH| 48
 mRNmayO yAdRza AsIt mRNmayAH sarvvE tAdRza
 bhavanti svargIyazca yAdRzo'sti svargIyAH sarvvE
 tAdRza bhavanti| 49 mRNmayasya rUpaM yadvad
 asmAbhi rdhAritaM tadvat svargIyasya rUpamapi
 dhArayiSyatE| 50 hE bhrAtaraH, yuSmAn prati
 vyAharAmi, Izvarasya rAjyE raktamAMsayOradhikArO
 bhavituM na zaknOti, akSayatvE ca kSayasyAdhikArO
 na bhaviSyati| 51 pazyatAhaM yuSmabhyaM
 nigUPhAM kathAM nivEdayAmi| 52 sarvvairasmAbhi
 rmahAnidra na gamiSyatE kintvantimadinE tUryyAM
 vAditAyAm Ekasmin vipalE nimiSaikamadhyE sarvvai
 rUpAntaraM gamiSyatE, yatastUrI vAdiSyatE,
 mRtalOkazcAkSayIbhUtA utthAsyanti vayanjca
 rUpAntaraM gamiSyAmaH| 53 yataH kSayanIyEnaitEna
 zarIrENakSayatvaM parihitavyaM, maraNadhInEnaitEna
 dEhEna cAmaratvaM parihitavyaM| 54 Etasmin
 kSayanIyE zarIrE 'kSayatvaM gatE, Etasman
 maraNadhInE dEhE cAmaratvaM gatE zAstrE likhitaM
 vacanamidaM sEtsyati, yathA, jayEna grasyatE mRtyuH|
 55 mRtyO tE kaNTakaM kutra paraloka jayaH kka tE||
 (Hadēs g86) 56 mRtyOH kaNTakaM pApamEva pApasya ca
 balaM vyavastha| 57 Izvarazca dhanyO bhavatu yataH

so'smAkaM prabhunA yIzukhrISTEnAsmAn jayayuktAn
vidhApayati| 58 atO hE mama priyabhrAtaraH; yUyaM
susthirA nizcalAzca bhavata prabhOH sEvAyAM
yuSmAkaM parizramO niSphalO na bhaviSyatIti jnjAtvA
prabhOH kAryyE sadA tatparA bhavata|

16 pavitralOkAnAM kRtE yo'rthasaMgrahastamadhi
gAlAtIyadEzasya samAja mayA yad AdiSTastad
yuSmAbhirapi kriyatAM| 2 mamAgamanakALE
yad arthasaMgrahO na bhavEt tannimittaM
yuSmAkamEkaikEna svasampadAnusArAt sanjcayaM
kRtvA saptAhasya prathamadivasE svasamIpE kinjcit
nikSipyatAM| 3 tatO mamAgamanasamayE yUyaM
yAnEva vizvAsyA iti vEdiSyatha tEbhyO'haM patrAni
dattvA yuSmAkaM taddAnasya yirUzAlamaM
nayanArthaM tAn prESayiSyAmi| 4 kintu
yadi tatra mamApi gamanam ucitaM bhavEt
tarhi tE mayA saha yAsyanti| 5 sAmprataM
mAkidaniyAdEzamahaM paryyaTAmi taM paryyaTya
yuSmatsamIpam AgamiSyAmi| 6 anantaraM kiM
jAnAmi yuSmatsannidhim avasthAsyE zItakAlamapi
yApayiSyAmi ca pazcAt mama yat sthAnaM gantavyaM
tatraiva yuSmAbhirahaM prErayitavyaH| 7 yatO'haM
yAtrAkALE kSaNamAtraM yuSmAn draSTuM
nEcchAmi kintu prabhu ryadyanujAnIyAt tarhi kinjcid
dirghakAlaM yuSmatsamIpE pravastum icchAmi| 8
tathApi nistArOtsavAt paraM panjcAzattamadinaM
yAvad iphiSapuryyAM sthAsyAmi| 9 yasmAd atra
kAryyasAdhanArthaM mamAntike bRhad dvAraM
muktaM bahavo vipakSA api vidyantE| 10 timathi ryadi

yuSmAkaM samIpam AgacchEt tarhi yEna nirbhayaM
 yuSmanmadhyE varttEta tatra yuSmAbhi rmanO
 nidhlyatAM yasmAd ahaM yAdRk sO'pi tAdRk prabhOH
 karmmaNE yatatE| 11 kO'pi taM pratyAnAdaraM na
 karOtu kintu sa mamAntikaM yad AgantuM zaknuyAt
 tadarthaM yuSmAbhiH sakuzalaM prESyatAM|
 bhrAtRbhiH sArddhamahaM taM pratIkSE| 12 ApalluM
 bhrAtaramadhyahaM nivEdayAmi bhrAtRbhiH sAkaM
 sO'pi yad yuSmAkaM samIpaM vrajEt tadarthaM mayA sa
 punaH punaryAcitaH kintvidAnIM gamanaM
 sarvvathA tasmai nArOcata, itaHparaM susamayaM
 prApya sa gamiSyati| 13 yUyaM jAgRta vizvAsE
 susthirA bhavata pauruSaM prakAzayata balavantO
 bhavata| 14 yuSmAbhiH sarvvANi karmmANi
 prEmna niSpAdyantAM| 15 hE bhrAtaraH, ahaM
 yuSmAn idam abhiyAcE stiphAnasya parijana
 AkhAyAdEzasya prathamajAtaphalasvarUpAH,
 pavitralOkAnAM paricaryyAyai ca ta AtmanO
 nyavEdayan iti yuSmAbhi rjnAyatE| 16 atO yUyamapi
 tAdRzalOkAnAm asmatsahAyAnAM zramakAriNanjca
 sarvvESAM vazya bhavata| 17 stiphAnaH pharttUnAta
 AkhAyikazca yad atrAgaman tEnAham AnandAmi yatO
 yuSmAbhiryat nyUnitaM tat taiH sampUritaM| 18 tai
 ryuSmAkaM mama ca manAMsyApyAyitAni| tasmAt
 tAdRza lOkA yuSmAbhiH sammantavyAH| 19
 yuSmabhyam AziyAdEzasthasamAjAnAM namaskRtim
 AkkilapriskillayOstanmaNPapasthasamitEzca
 bahunamaskRtim prajAnIta| 20 sarvvE bhrAtarO yuSmAn
 namaskurvvantE| yUyaM pavitracumbanEna mithO

namata| 21 paulO'haM svakaralikhitaM namaskRtiM
yuSmAn vEdayE| 22 yadi kazcid yIzukhrISTE na prIyatE
tarhi sa zApagrastO bhavEt prabhurAyAti| 23 asmAkaM
prabhO ryIzukhrISTasyAnugrahO yuSmAn prati bhUyAt|
24 khrISTaM yIzum AzritAn yuSmAn prati mama prEma
tiSThatu| iti||

2 karinthinaH

1 IzvarasyEcchayA yIzukhrISTasya
prEritaH paulastimathirbhrAtA ca dvAvEtau
karinthanagarasthAyai IzvarIyasamitaya
AkhAyAdEzasthEbhyaH sarvvEbhyaH pavitralOkEbhyazca
patraM likhataH| **2** asmAkaM tAtasyEzvarasya
prabhOryIzukhrISTasya cAnugrahaH zAntizca yuSmAsu
varttatAM| **3** kRpAluH pitA sarvvasAntvanAkArIzvarazca
yO'smatprabhOryIzukhrISTasya tAta IzvaraH sa dhanyO
bhavatu| **4** yatO vayam IzvarAt sAntvanAM prApya
tayA sAntvanayA yat sarvvavidhakliSTAn lOkAn
sAntvayituM zaknuyAma tadarthaM sO'smAkaM
sarvvaklEzasamayE'smAn sAntvayati| **5** yataH
khrISTasya klEzA yadvad bAhulyEnAsmAsu varttante
tadvad vayaM khrISTEna bahuAntvanAPhyA
api bhavAmaH| **6** vayaM yadi klizyAmahE tarhi
yuSmAkaM sAntvanAparitrANayOH kRtE klizyAmahE
yatO'smAbhi ryAdRzAni duHkhAni sahyantE yuSmAkaM
tAdRzaduHkhAnAM sahanEna tau sAdhayiSyEtE ityasmin
yuSmAnadhi mama dRPhA pratyAZA bhavati| **7** yadi vA
vayaM sAntvanAM labhAmahE tarhi yuSmAkaM
sAntvanAparitrANayOH kRtE tAmapi labhAmahE| yatO
yUyaM yAdRg duHkhAnAM bhAginO'bhavata tAdRk
sAntvanAyA api bhAginO bhaviSyathEti vayaM jAnImaH|
8 hE bhrAtaraH, AziyAdEzE yaH klEzO'smAn AkRamyat
taM yUyaM yad anavagatAstiSThata tanmayA
bhadraM na manyate| tEnAtizaktiklEzEna vayamatIva
pIPitAstasmAt jIvanarakSaNE nirupAyA jAtAzca, **9**
atO vayaM svESu na vizvasya mRtalOkAnAm

utthApayitarIzvarE yad vizvAsaM kurmmastadartham
 asmAbhiH prANadanPO bhOktavya iti svamanasi
 nizcitaM| 10 EtAdRzabhayagkarAt mRtyO ryO
 'smAn atrAyatEdAnImapi trAyate sa itaH
 paramapyasmAn trAsyate 'smAkam EtAdRzI pratyAzA
 vidyatE| 11 EtadarthamasmatkRtE prArthanayA
 vayaM yuSmAbhirupakarttavAstathA kRtE
 bahubhi ryAcitO yO'nugrahO'smAsu varttiSyate
 tatKrtE bahubhirIzvarasya dhanyavAdO'pi
 kAriSyate| 12 aparanjca saMsAramadhyE
 vizESatO yuSmanmadhyE vayaM sAMsArikyA
 dhiyA nahi kintvIzvarasyAnugrahENakuTilatAm
 IzvarIyasAralyanjcAcaritavantO'trAsmAkaM manO yat
 pramANaM dadAti tEna vayaM zLAghAmahE| 13
 yuSmAbhi ryad yat paThyatE gRhyatE ca tadanyat
 kimapi yuSmabhyam asmAbhi rna likhyatE taccAntaM
 yAvad yuSmAbhi rgrahISyata ityasmAkam AzA|
 14 yUyamitaH pUrvvamapyasmAn aMzatO
 gRhitavantaH, yataH prabhO ryIzukhrISTasya dinE
 yadvad yuSmAsvasmAkaM zLAghA tadvad asmAsu
 yuSmAkamapi zLAghA bhaviSyati| 15 aparaM yUyaM yad
 dvitIyaM varaM labhadhvE tadarthamitaH pUrvvaM
 tayA pratyAzayA yuSmatsamIpaM gamiSyAmi 16
 yuSmaddEzEna mAkidaniyAdEzaM vrajitvA punastasmAt
 mAkidaniyAdEzAt yuSmatsamIpam Etya yuSmAbhi
 ryihUdAdEzaM prESayiSyE cEti mama vAnjchAsIt| 17
 EtAdRzI mantraNA mayA kiM cAnjcalyEna kRtA? yad yad
 ahaM mantrayE tat kiM viSayilOkaiVa mantrayANa Adau
 svIkRtya pazcAd asvIkurvve? 18 yuSmAn prati mayA

kathitAni vAkyAnyagrE svIkRtAni zESE'svIkRtAni
 nAbhavan EtEnEzvarasya vizvastatA prakAzatE| 19
 mayA silvAnEna timathinA cEzvarasya putrO yO
 yIzukhrISTO yuSmanmadhyE ghOSitaH sa tEna
 svIkRtaH punarasvIkRtazca tannahi kintu sa tasya
 svIkArasvarUpaEva| 20 Izvarasya mahimA yad asmAbhiH
 prakAzEta tadartham IzvarENa yad yat pratijnjAtaM
 tatsarvvaM khrISTEna svIkRtaM satyIbhUtanjca| 21
 yuSmAn asmAMzcAbhiSicya yaH khrISTE sthAsnUn
 karOti sa Izvara Eva| 22 sa cAsmAn mudrAgkitAn akArSit
 satyAgkArasya paNakharUpam AtmAnaM asmAkam
 antaHkaraNESu nirakSipacca| 23 aparaM yuSmAsu
 karuNAM kurvvan aham EtAvatkAlaM yAvat
 karinthanagaraM na gatavAn iti satyamEtasmin IzvaraM
 sAkSiNaM kRtvA mayA svaprANAnAM zopathaH kriyatE|
 24 vayaM yuSmAkaM vizvAsasya niyantArO na
 bhavAmaH kintu yuSmAkam Anandasya sahAyA
 bhavAmaH, yasmAd vizvAsE yuSmAkaM sthiti rbhavati|
2 aparanjAhaM punaH zOkAya yuSmatsannidhiM na
 gamiSyAmIti manasi niracaiSaM| 2 yasmAd ahaM yadi
 yuSmAn zOkayuktAn karOmi tarhi mayA yaH
 zOkayuktikRtastaM vinA kEnAparENahaM harSayiSyE? 3
 mama yO harSaH sa yuSmAkaM sarvvESAM harSa
 EvEti nizcitaM mayAbOdhi; ataEva yairahaM
 harSayitavyastai rmadupasthitisamayE yanmama zOkO
 na jAyEta tadarthamEva yuSmabhyam EtAdRzaM
 patraM mayA likhitaM| 4 vastutastu bahuklEzasya
 manaHpIPAyAzca samayE'haM bahvazrupAtEna
 patramEkaM likhitavAn yuSmAkaM zOkArthaM

tannahi kintu yuSmAsu madlyaprEmabAhulyasya
 jnjApanArthaM| 5 yEnAhaM zOkayuktIkRtastEna
 kEvalamahaM zOkayuktIkRtastannahi kintvaMzatO
 yUyaM sarvvE'pi yatO'hamatra kasmiMzcid
 dOSamArOpayitUM nEcchAmi| 6 bahUnAM yat tarjjanaM
 tEna janEnAlambhi tat tadarthaM pracuraM| 7 ataH sa
 duHkhasAgarE yanna nimajjati tadarthaM yuSmAbhiH
 sa kSantavyaH sAntvayitavyazca| 8 iti hEtOH
 prarthayE'haM yuSmAbhistasmin dayA kriyatAM| 9
 yUyaM sarvvakarmmaNi mamAdEzaM gRhItha na vEti
 parikSitum ahaM yuSmAn prati likhitavAn| 10 yasya
 yO dOSO yuSmAbhiH kSamyatE tasya sa dOSO
 mayApi kSamyatE yazca dOSO mayA kSamyatE sa
 yuSmAkaM kRtE khrISTasya sAKSat kSamyatE| 11
 zayatAnaH kalpanAsmAbhirajnjAtA nahi, atO vayaM
 yat tEna na vanjcyAmahE tadartham asmAbhiH
 sAvadhAnai rbhavitavyaM| 12 aparanjca khrISTasya
 susaMvAdaghOSaNArthaM mayi trOyAnagaramAgatE
 prabhOH karmmaNE ca madarthaM dvArE muktE 13
 satyapi svabhrAtustItasyAvidyamAnatvAt
 madlyAtmanaH kApi zAnti rna babhUva, tasmAd
 ahaM tAn visarjjanaM yAcitvA mAkidaniyAdEzaM
 gantuM prasthAnam akaravaM| 14 ya IzvaraH
 sarvvadA khrISTEnAsmAn jayinaH karOti sarvvatra
 cAsmAbhistadIyajnjAnasya gandhaM prakAzayati sa
 dhanyaH| 15 yasmAd yE trANaM lapsyantE yE ca
 vinAzaM gamiSyanti tAn prati vayam IzvarENa
 khrISTasya saugandhyaM bhavAmaH| 16 vayam EkESAM
 mRtyavE mRtyugandhA aparESAnjca jIvanAya

jIvanagandhA bhavAmaH, kintvEtAdRzakarmmasAdhanE
kaH samarthO'sti? 17 anyE bahavO lOkA yadvad Izvarasya
vAkyAM mRSazikSayA mizrayanti vayaM tadvat tanna
mizrayantaH saralabhAvEnEzvarasya sAkSAd
IzvarasyAdEzAt khrISTEna kathAM bhASAmahE|

3 vayaM kim AtmaprazaMsanaM punarArabhamahE?
yuSmAn prati yuSmattO vA parESAM kESAnjcid
ivAsmAkamapi kiM prazaMsApatrESu prayOjanam AstE?
2 yUyamEvAsmAkAM prazaMsApatraM taccAsmAkam
antaHkaraNESu likhitaM sarvvamAnavaizca
jnjEyaM paThanIyanjca| **3** yatO 'smAbhiH
sEvitaM khrISTasya patraM yUyapEva, tacca na
masyA kintvamarasyEzvarasyAtmanA likhitaM
pASANapatrESu tannahi kintu kravyamayESu
hRtpatrESu likhitamiti suspaSTaM| **4** khrISTEnEzvaraM
pratyasmAkam IdRzO dRPhavizvAsO vidyatE; **5** vayaM
nijaguNEna kimapi kalpayituM samartha iti nahi
kintvIzvarAdasmAkAM sAmarthyaM jAyatE| **6** tEna
vayaM nUtananiyamasyArthatO 'kSarasaMsthAnasya
tannahi kintvAtmana Eva sEvanasAmarthyaM prAptAH|
akSarasaMsthAnaM mRtyujanakaM kintvAtma
jIvanadAyakaH| **7** akSarai rvilikhitapASANarUpiNI yA
mRtyOH sEvA sA yadIdRk tEjasvinI jAta
yattasyAcirasthAyinastEjasaH kAraNat mUsasO
mukham isrAyElIyalOkaiH saMdraSTuM nAzakyata, **8**
tarhyAtmanaH sEvA kiM tatO'pi bahutEjasvinI na
bhavEt? **9** danPajanika sEvA yadi tEjOyuktA bhavEt tarhi
puNyajanika sEvA tatO'dhikaM bahutEjOyuktA
bhaviSyati| **10** ubhayOstulanAyAM kRtAyAm

EkasyAstEjO dviTyAyAH prakharatarENa tEjasA
hInatEjO bhavati| 11 yasmAd yat lOpanIyaM tad
yadi tEjOyuktaM bhavEt tarhi yat cirasthAyi tad
bahutaratEjOyuktamEva bhaviSyati| 12 IdRzIM
pratyAzAM labdhvA vayaM mahatIM pragalbhatAM
prakAzayAmaH| 13 isrAyElIyalOkA yat tasya lOpanIyasya
tEjasaH zESaM na vilOkayEyustadarthaM mUsA yAdRg
AvaraNEna svamukham AcchAdayat vayaM tAdRk na
kurmmaH| 14 tESAM manAMsi kaThinIbhUtAni
yatastESAM paThanasamayE sa purAtanO
nyamastEnAvaraNEndyApi pracchannastiSThati| 15
tacca na dUrIbhavati yataH khrISTENaiva tat lupyatE|
mUsasaH zAstrasya pATHasamayE'dyApi tESAM manAMsi
tEnAvaraNEna pracchAdyantE| 16 kintu prabhuM prati
manasi parAvRtTE tad AvaraNaM dUrIkAriSyatE| 17 yaH
prabhuH sa Eva sa AtmA yatra ca prabhOrAtmA tatraiva
muktiH| 18 vayanjca sarvve'nAcchAditEnAsyEna
prabhOstEjasaH pratibimbaM gRhanta AtmasvarUpENa
prabhuna rUpAntarIkRtA varddhamAnatEjOyuktAM
tAmEva pratimUrttiM prApnumaH|

4aparanjca vayaM karuNAbhAjO bhUtva yad Etat
paricArakapadam alabhAmahi nAtra klAmyAmaH, 2
kintu trapAyuktAni pracchannakarmmANi vihAya
kuTilatAcaraNamakurvanta IzvarIyavAkyAM
mithyAvAkyairamizrayantaH satyadharmmasya
prakAzanEnEzvarasya sAkSat sarvvamAnavAnAM
saMvEdagOcarE svAn prazaMsanIyAn darzayAmaH| 3
asmAbhi rghOSitaH susaMvAdO yadi pracchannaH; syAt
tarhi yE vinaMkSyanti tESAMeva dRSTitaH sa

pracchannaH; 4 yata Izvarasya pratimUrtti ryaH
 khrISTastasya tEjasaH susaMvAdasya prabhA yat tAn na
 dIpayEt tadartham iha lOkasya dEvO'vizvAsinAM
 jnjAnanayanam andhIkRtavAn EtasyOdAharaNaM tE
 bhavanti| (aiōn g165) 5 vayaM svAn ghOSayAma iti nahi
 kintu khrISTaM yIzuM prabhumEvAsmAMzca yIzOH kRtE
 yuSmAkaM paricArakAn ghOSayAmaH| 6 ya
 IzvarO madhyEtimiraM prabhAM dIpanAyAdizat sa
 yIzukhrISTasyAsya IzvarIyatEjasO jnjAnaprabhAyA
 udayArtham asmAkam antaHkaraNESu dIpitavAn| 7
 aparaM tad dhanam asmAbhi rmRNmayESu bhAjanESu
 dhAryyatE yataH sAdbhutA zakti rnAsmAkaM
 kintvIzvarasyaivEti jnjAtavyaM| 8 vayaM padE
 padE piPyAmahE kintu nAvasIdAmaH, vayaM
 vyAkulAH santO'pi nirupAyA na bhavAmaH; 9 vayaM
 pradrAvyamAna api na klAmyAmaH, nipAtita api na
 vinazyAmaH| 10 asmAkaM zarIrE khrISTasya jIvanaM yat
 prakAzEta tadarthaM tasmin zarIrE yIzO rmaraNamapi
 dhArayAmaH| 11 yIzO rjIvanaM yad asmAkaM
 marttyadEhE prakAzEta tadarthaM jIvantO vayaM yIzOH
 kRtE nityaM mRtyau samarpyAmahE| 12 itthaM
 vayaM mRtyAkrAntA yUyanjca jIvanAkrAntAH| 13
 vizvAsakAraNAdEva samabhASi mayA vacaH| iti yathA
 zAstrE likhitaM tathaivAsmAbhirapi vizvAsajanakam
 AtmAnaM prApya vizvAsaH kriyatE tasmAcca vacAMsi
 bhASyantE| 14 prabhu ryIzu ryEnOtthApitaH sa
 yIzunAsmAnapyutthApayiSyati yuSmAbhiH sArddhaM
 svasamIpa upasthApayiSyati ca, vayam Etat jAnImaH| 15
 ataEva yuSmAkaM hitAya sarvvamEva bhavati tasmAd

bahUnAM praturAnugrahaprAptE rbahulOkAnAM
dhanyavAdEnEzvarasya mahimA samyak prakAziSyatE|
16 tato hEtO rvayaM na klAmyAmaH kintu bAhyapuruSO
yadyapi kSiyatE tathApyAntarikaH puruSO dinE dinE
nUtanAyatE| 17 kSaNamAtrasthAyi yadEtat laghiSThaM
duHkhaM tad atibAhulyEnAsmAkam anantakAlasthAyi
gariSThasukhaM sAdhayati, (aiōnios g166) 18 yatO vayaM
pratyakSAn viSayAn anuddizyApratyakSAn uddizAmaH|
yatO hEtOH pratyakSaviSayAH kSaNamAtrasthAyinaH
kintvapratyakSA anantakAlasthAyinaH| (aiōnios g166)

5 aparam asmAkam Etasmin pArthivE dUSyarUpE
vEzmani jIrNE satIzvarENa nirmmitam akarakRtam
asmAkam anantakAlasthAyi vEzmaikaM svargE vidyata
iti vayaM jAnImaH| (aiōnios g166) 2 yatO hEtOrEtasmin
vEzmani tiSThantO vayaM taM svargIyaM vAsaM
paridhAtum AkAgkSyamANA niHzvasAmaH| 3
tathApIdAnImapi vayaM tEna na nagnAH kintu
parihitavasana manyAmahE| 4 Etasmin dUSyE
tiSThanatO vayaM klizyamAna niHzvasAmaH, yatO
vayaM vAsaM tyaktum icchAmastannahi kintu taM
dvitIyaM vAsaM paridhAtum icchAmaH, yatastathA kRTE
jIvanEna martyaM grasiSyatE| 5 EtadartHaM vayaM yEna
sRSTAH sa Izvara Eva sa cAsmabhyaM satyagkArasya
paNasvarUpam AtmAnaM dattavAn| 6 ataEva vayaM
sarvvadOtsuka bhavAmaH kinjca zarIrE yAvad asmAbhi
rnyuSyatE tAvat prabhutO dUrE prOSyata iti jAnImaH,
7 yatO vayaM dRSTimArgE na carAmaH kintu
vizvAsamArgE| 8 aparanjca zarIrAd dUrE pravastuM
prabhOH sannidhau nivastunjcAkAgkSyamANA utsuka

bhavAmaH| 9 tasmAdEva kArANAd vayaM tasya
 sannidhau nivasantastasmAd dUrE pravasantO
 vA tasmai rOcituM yatAmahE| 10 yasmAt
 zarIrAvasthAyAm EkaikEna kRtAnAM karmmaNAM
 zubhAzubhaphalaprAptayE sarvvaismAbhiH khrISTasya
 vicArAsanasammukha upasthAtavyaM| 11 ataEva prabhO
 rbhayAnakatvaM vijnjAya vayaM manujAn anunayAmaH
 kinjcEzvarasya gOcarE saprakAzA bhavAmaH, yuSmAkaM
 saMvEdagOcarE'pi saprakAzA bhavAma ityAzaMsAmahE|
 12 anEna vayaM yuSmAkaM sannidhau punaH svAn
 prazaMsAma iti nahi kintu yE manO vinA mukhaiH
 zlAghantE tEbhyaH pratyuttaradAnAya yUyaM
 yathAsmAbhiH zlAghituM zaknutha tAdRzam upAyaM
 yuSmabhyam vitarAmaH| 13 yadi vayaM hatajnjAnA
 bhavAmastarhi tad IzvarArthakaM yadi ca sajnAnA
 bhavAmastarhi tad yuSmadarthakaM| 14 vayaM
 khrISTasya prEmna samAkRSyAmahE yataH sarvvESAM
 vinimayEna yadyEkO janO'mriyata tarhi tE sarvvE mRta
 ityAsmAbhi rbudhyatE| 15 aparanjca yE jIvanti tE yat
 svArthaM na jIvanti kintu tESAM kRtE yo janO
 mRtaH punarutthApitazca tamuddizya yat jIvanti
 tadarthamEva sa sarvvESAM kRtE mRtavAn|
 16 atO hEtOritaH paraM ko'pyasmAbhi rjAtitO
 na pratijnjAtavyaH|yadyapi pUrvvaM khrISTO
 jAtitO'smAbhiH pratijnjAtastathApIdAnIM jAtitaH puna
 rna pratijnjAyatE| 17 kEnacit khrISTa AzritE nUtana
 sRSTi rbhavati purAtanAni lupyantE pazya nikhilAni
 navInAni bhavanti| 18 sarvvanjcaitad Izvarasya karmma
 yatO yIzukhrISTEna sa EvAsmAn svEna sArddhaM

saMhitavAn sandhAnasambandhIyAM paricaryyAm
asmAsu samarpitavAMzca| 19 yataH IzvaraH khrISTam
adhiSThAya jagatO janAnAm AgAMsi tESAm RNamiva
na gaNayan svEna sArddhaM tAn saMhitavAn
sandhivArttAm asmAsu samarpitavAMzca| 20 atO
vayaM khrISTasya vinimayEna daulyaM karma
sampaDayAmahE, IzvarazcAsmAbhi ryuSmAn yAyAcyatE
tataH khrISTasya vinimayEna vayaM yuSmAn
prArthayAmahE yUyamIzvarENa sandhatta| 21 yatO
vayaM tEna yad IzvarIyapuNyaM bhavAmastadarthaM
pApEna saha yasya jnjAtEyaM nAsIt sa Eva tEnAsmAkAM
vinimayEna pApaH kRtaH|

6 tasya sahaYaya vayaM yuSmAn prArthayAmahE,
IzvarasyAnugrahO yuSmAbhi rvRthA na gRhyatAM| 2
tEnOktamEtat, saMzrOSyAmi zubhE kaIE tvadiyAM
prArthanAm ahaM| upakArAM kariSyAmi paritrANadinE
tava| pazyatAyAM zubhakAlaH pazyatEdaM trANadinaM|
3 asmAkAM paricaryyA yanniSkalagka bhavEt tadarthaM
vayaM kutrApi vighnaM na janayAmah, **4** kintu
pracurasahiSNuta kleZO dainyaM vipat tAPanA
kArAbandhanaM nivAsahInatvaM parizramO jAgaraNam
upavasanaM **5** nirmmalatvaM jnjAnaM mRduzIlata
hitaiSita **6** pavitra Atma niSkapaTaM prEma
satyAlapa IzvarIyazakti **7** rdakSiNavAmAbhyAM
karAbhyAM dharmmAstradhAranaM **8**
manApamAnayOrakhyAtisukhyAtyO rbhAgitvam EtaIH
sarvvairIzvarasya prazaMsyan paricArakan svAn
prakAzayAmah| **9** bhramakasama vayaM satyavAdinO
bhavAmah, aparicitasama vayaM supericita

bhavAmaH, mRtakalpA vayaM jIvAmaH, daNPyamAnA
 vayaM na hanyAmahE, 10 zOkayuktAzca vayaM
 sadAnandAmaH, daridrA vayaM bahUn dhaninaH
 kurmmaH, akinjcanAzca vayaM sarvvaM dhArayAmaH|
 11 hE karinthinaH, yuSmAkaM prati mamAsyaM muktaM
 mamAntaHkaraNAnjca vikasitaM| 12 yUyaM mamAntarE
 na sagkOcitAH kinjca yUyamEva sagkOcitacittAH| 13
 kintu mahyaM nyAyyaphaladAnArthaM yuSmAbhirapi
 vikasitai rbhavitavyam ityahaM nijabAlakAniva yuSmAn
 vadAmi| 14 aparam apratyayibhiH sArddhaM
 yUyam EkayugE baddhA mA bhUta, yasmAd
 dharmmAdharmmayOH kaH sambandhO'sti? timirENa
 sarddhaM prabhAyA vA kA tulanAsti? 15 bilyAladEvEna
 sAkaM khrISTasya vA kA sandhiH? avizvAsinA sArddhaM
 vA vizvAsilOkasyAMzaH kaH? 16 Izvarasya mandirENa
 saha vA dEvapratimAnAM kA tulanA? amarasyEzvarasya
 mandiraM yUyamEva| IzvarENa taduktaM yathA, tESAM
 madhyE'haM svAvAsaM nidhAsyAmi tESAM madhyE ca
 yAtAyAtaM kurvvan tESAM IzvarO bhaviSyAmi tE ca
 mallOkA bhaviSyanti| 17 atO hEtOH paramEzvaraH
 kathayati yUyaM tESAM madhyAd bahirbhUya pRthag
 bhavata, kimapyamEdhyaM na spRzata; tEnAhaM
 yuSmAn grahiSyAmi, 18 yuSmAkaM pitA bhaviSyAmi
 ca, yUyanjca mama kanyAputrA bhaviSyathEti
 sarvvazaktimatA paramEzvarENOktaM|

7 ataEva hE priyatamaH, EtAdRziH pratijnjAH
 prAptairasmAbhiH zarIratmanOH sarvvamAlinyam
 apamRjyEzvarasya bhaktyA pavitrAcAraH sAdhyatAM| 2
 yUyam asmAn gRhIta| asmAbhiH kasyApyanyAyO na

kRtaH kO'pi na vanjcitaH| 3 yuSmAn dOSiNaH
karttamahaM vAkyamEtad vadAmIti nahi yuSmAbhiH
saha jIvanAya maraNaya vA vayaM yuSmAn
svAntaHkaraNai rdhArayAma iti pUrvvaM mayOktaM| 4
yuSmAn prati mama mahEtsAhO jAyatE yuSmAn
adhyahaM bahu zLaghE ca tEna sarvvaklEzasamayE'haM
sAntvanayA pUrNO harSENa praphullitazca bhavAmi| 5
asmAsu mAkidaniyAdEzam AgatESvasmAkAM zarIrasya
kAcidapi zAnti mAbhavat kintu sarvvatO bahi
rvirOdhEnAntazca bhItYA vayam apIPyAmahi|
6 kintu namrANAM sAntvayitA ya IzvaraH sa
titasyAgamanEnAsmAn asAntvayat| 7 kEvalaM
tasyAgamanEna tannahi kintu yuSmattO jAtayA
tasya sAntvanayApi, yatO'smAsu yuSmAkAM
hArddavilApAsaktatvESvasmAkAM samIpE varNitESu
mama mahAnando jAtaH| 8 ahaM patrENa yuSmAn
zOkayuktAn kRtavAn ityasmAd anvatapyE kintvadhuna
nAnutapyE| tEna patrENa yUyaM kSaNamAtraM
zOkayuktIbhUtA iti mayA dRzyatE| 9 ityasmin
yuSmAkAM zOkEnAhaM hRSyAmi tannahi kintu
manaHparivarttanAya yuSmAkAM zOkO'bhavad ityanEna
hRSyAmi yatO'smattO yuSmAkAM kApi hAni ryanna
bhavEt tadarthaM yuSmAkAM IzvarIyaH zOkO jAtaH| 10
sa IzvarIyaH zOkah paritrANajanakaM niranutApaM
manaHparivarttanaM sAdhayati kintu sAMsArikaH zOkO
mRtyuM sAdhayati| 11 pazyata tEnEzvarIyENa
zOkEna yuSmAkAM kiM na sAdhitaM? yatnO
dOSaprakSAlanam asantuSTatvaM hArddam AsaktatvaM
phaladAnanjaitAni sarvvANi| tasmin karmmaNi yUyaM

nirmmalA iti pramANaM sarvvENa prakArENa
 yuSmAbhi rdattaM| 12 yEnAparAddhaM tasya
 kRtE kiMvA yasyAparAddhaM tasya kRtE mayA
 patram alEkhi tannahi kintu yuSmAnadhyasmAkaM
 yatnO yad Izvarasya sAkSAd yuSmatsamIpE
 prakAzEta tadarthamEva| 13 uktakArANAd vayaM
 sAntvanAM prAptAH; tAnjca sAntvanAM vinAvarO
 mahAhlAdastItasyAhlAdAdasmAbhi rlabdhaH,
 yatastasyAtmA sarvvai ryuSmAbhistRptaH| 14 pUrvvaM
 tasya samIpE'haM yuSmAbhiryad azlAghE tEna nAlajjE
 kintu vayaM yadvad yuSmAn prati satyabhAvEna
 sakalam abhASAmahi tadvat tItasya samIpE'smAkaM
 zlAghanamapi satyaM jAtaM| 15 yUyaM kIdRk tasyAjnjA
 apAlayata bhayakampAbhyAM taM gRhItavantazcaitanya
 smaraNAd yuSmAsu tasya snEhO bAhulyEna varttatE| 16
 yuSmAsvahaM sarvvamAzaMsE, ityasmin mamAhlAdO
 jAyatE|

8hE bhrAtaraH, mAkidaniyAdEzasthAsu samitiSu
 prakAzitO ya IzvarasyAnugrahastamahaM yuSmAn
 jnjApayAmi| 2 vastutO bahuklEzaparIkSAsamayE
 tESAM mahAnandO'tIvadInata ca vadAnyatAyAH
 pracuraphalam aphalayataM| 3 tE svEcchayA yathAzakti
 kinjcAtizakti dAna udyukta abhavan iti mayA
 pramANIkriyatE| 4 vayanjca yat pavitralOkEbhyastESAM
 dAnam upakArArthakam aMzananjca gRhIAmastad
 bahununayEnAsmAn prArthitavantaH| 5 vayaM yAdRk
 pratyaiQkSAmahi tAdRg akRtvA tE'grE prabhavE
 tataH param IzvarasyEcchayAsmabhyamapi svAn
 nyavEdayan| 6 atO hEtOstvAM yathArabdhavAn tathaiva

karinthinAM madhyE'pi tad dAnagrahaNaM sAdhayEti
 yuSmAn adhi vayaM tItaM prArthayAmahi| 7
 atO vizvAsO vAkpaTutA jnjAnaM sarvvOtsAhO
 'smAsu prEma caitai rguNai ryUyaM yathAparAn
 atizEdhvE tathaivaitEna guNEnApyatizEdhvaM| 8 Etad
 aham Ajnjaya kathayAmIti nahi kintvanyESAm
 utsAhakAraNAd yuSmAkamapi prEmnaH sAralyaM
 parIkSitumicchata mayaitat kathyatE| 9
 yUyanjAsmatprabhO ryIzukhrISTasyAnugrahaM jAnItha
 yatastasya nirdhanatvEna yUyaM yad dhaninO
 bhavatha tadarthaM sa dhanI sannapi yuSmatkRtE
 nirdhanO'bhavat| 10 Etasmin ahaM yuSmAn svavicAraM
 jnjApayAmi| gataM saMvatsaram Arabhya yUyaM
 kEvalaM karma karttaM tannahi kintvicchukatAM
 prakAzayitumapyupAkrAbhyadhvaM tato hEtO
 ryuSmatkRtE mama mantraNA bhadrA| 11 atO 'dhuna
 tatkarmmasAdhanaM yuSmAbhiH kriyatAM tEna
 yadvad icchukatAyAm utsAhastadvad Ekaikasya
 sampadanusArENA karmmasAdhanam api janiSyatE| 12
 yasmin icchukata vidyatE tEna yanna dhAryyatE
 tasmAt sO'nugRhyata iti nahi kintu yad dhAryyatE
 tasmAdEva| 13 yata itarESAM virAmENa yuSmAkanjca
 klEzEna bhavitavyaM tannahi kintu samatayaiva| 14
 varttamAnasamayE yuSmAkaM dhanAdhikyEna tESAM
 dhananyUnata pUrayitavyA tasmAt tESAmapyAdhikyEna
 yuSmAkaM nyUnata pUrayiSyatE tEna samatA janiSyatE|
 15 tadEva zAstrE'pi likhitam AstE yathA, yEnAdhikaM
 saMgRhItaM tasyAdhikaM nAbhavat yEna cAlpaM
 saMgRhItaM tasyAlpaM nAbhavat| 16 yuSmAkaM hitAya

titasya manasi ya Izvara imam udyOgaM janitavAn sa
 dhanyO bhavatu| 17 titO'smAkaM prArthanAM
 gRhItavAn kinjca svayam udyuktaH san svEcchayA
 yuSmatsamIpaM gatavAn| 18 tEna saha yO'para EkO
 bhrAtAsmAbhiH prESitaH susaMvAdAt tasya sukhyAtyA
 sarvvAH samitayO vyAptAH| 19 prabhO rgauravAya
 yuSmAkam icchukatAyai ca sa samitibhirEtasyai
 dAnasEvAyai asmAkaM saggitvE nyayOjyata| 20 yatO yA
 mahOpAyanasEvAsmAbhi rvidhIyatE tAmadhi vayaM yat
 kEnApi na nindyAmahE tadarthaM yatAmahE| 21 yataH
 kEvalaM prabhOH sAkSAT tannahi kintu mAnavAnAmapi
 sAkSAT sadAcAraM karttum AlOcAmahE| 22 tAbhyAM
 sahApara EkO yO bhrAtAsmAbhiH prESitaH sO'smAbhi
 rbahuviSayESu bahavArAn parIkSita udyOgiva
 prakAzitazca kintvadhunA yuSmAsu dRPhavizvAsAt
 tasyOtsAhO bahu vavRdhE| 23 yadi kazcit titasya tattvaM
 jijnjAsatE tarhi sa mama sahabhAgI yuSmanmadhyE
 sahakArI ca, aparayO rbhrAtrOstattvaM vA yadi jijnjAsatE
 tarhi tau samitInAM dUtau khrISTasya pratibimbau cEti
 tEna jnjAyatAM| 24 atO hEtOH samitInAM samakSaM
 yuSmatprEmnO'smAkaM zLAghAyAzca prAmANyaM tAn
 prati yuSmAbhiH prakAzayitavyaM|

9 pavitralOkAnAm upakArArthakasEvAmadhi yuSmAn
 prati mama likhanaM niSprayOjanaM| 2 yata
 AkhAyAdEzasthA lOkA gatavarSam Arabhya tatKaryya
 udyatAH santIti vAkyEnAhaM mAkidanIyalOkAnAM
 samIpe yuSmAkaM yAm icchukatAmadhi zLAghE tAm
 avagato'smi yuSmAkaM tasmAd utsAhAccAparESAM
 bahUnAm udyOgo jAtaH| 3 kinjcaitasmin yuSmAn

adhyasmAkAM zLAghA yad atathyA na bhavEt
 yUyanjca mama vAkyAnusArAd yad udyatAstiSThEta
 tadarthamEva tE bhrAtarO mayA prESitAH| 4 yasmAt
 mayA sArddhaM kaizcit mAkidanIyabhrAtRbhirAgatya
 yUyamanudyatA iti yadi dRzyatE tarhi tasmAd
 dRPhavizvAsAd yuSmAkAM lajJA janiSyata ityasmAbhi
 rna vaktavyaM kintvasmAkamEva lajJA janiSyatE|
 5 ataH prAk pratijnjAtaM yuSmAkAM dAnaM yat
 sanjcitaM bhavEt tacca yad grAhakatAyAH phalam
 abhUtva dAnazIlatAyA Eva phalaM bhavEt tadarthaM
 mamAgrE gamanAya tatsanjcayanAya ca tAn bhrAtRn
 AdESTumahaM prayOjanam amanyE| 6 aparamapi
 vyAharAmi kEnacit kSudrabhAvEna bIjESUptESu svalpAni
 zasyAni karttiSyantE, kinjca kEnacid bahudabhavEna
 bIjESUptESu bahUni zasyAni karttiSyantE| 7 EkaikEna
 svamanasi yathA nizcIyatE tathaiva dIyatAM kEnApi
 kAtarENa bhItEna vA na dIyatAM yata IzvarO
 hRSTamAnasE dAtari prIyatE| 8 aparam IzvarO yuSmAn
 prati sarvvavidhaM bahupradaM prasAdaM prakAzayitum
 arhati tEna yUyaM sarvvaviSayE yathESTaM prApya
 sarvvENa satkarmmaNA bahuphalavantO bhaviSyatha|
 9 Etasmin likhitamAstE, yathA, vyayatE sa janO
 rAyaM durgatEbhyO dadAti ca| nityasthAyI ca
 taddharmmaH (aiōn g165) 10 bIjaM bhEjanIyam annanjca
 vaptrE yEna vizrANyate sa yuSmabhyam api bIjaM
 vizrANya bahulIkariSyati yuSmAkAM dharmmaphalAni
 varddhayiSyati ca| 11 tEna sarvvaviSayE sadhanIbhUtai
 ryuSmAbhiH sarvvaviSayE dAnazIlatAyAM prakAzitAyAm
 asmAbhirIzvarasya dhanyavAdaH sAdhayiSyatE| 12

EtayOpakArasEvayA pavitralOkAnAm arthAbhAvasya
 pratIkArO jAyata iti kEvalaM nahi kintvIzcarasya
 dhanyavAdO'pi bAhulyEnOtpAdyatE| 13 yata EtasmAd
 upakArakaraNAd yuSmAkaM parIkSitatvaM buddhvA
 bahubhiH khrISTasusaMvAdAggikaraNE yuSmAkam
 AjnjAgrAhitvAt tadbhAgitvE ca tAn aparAMzca
 prati yuSmAkaM dAtRtvAd Izvarasya dhanyavAdaH
 kAriSyatE, 14 yuSmadarthaM prArthanAM kRtvA ca
 yuSmAsvIzvarasya gariSThAnugrahAd yuSmAsu taiH
 prEma kAriSyatE| 15 aparam IzvarasyAnirvvacanIyadAnAt
 sa dhanyO bhUyAt|

10 yuSmatpratyakSE namraH kintu parOkSE pragalbhaH
 paulO'haM khrISTasya kSAntyA vinItYA ca yuSmAn
 prArthayE| 2 mama prArthanIyamidaM vayaM
 yaiH zArIrikAcAriNO manyAmahE tAn prati yAM
 pragalbhatAM prakAzayituM nizcinOmi sA pragalbhatA
 samAgatEna mayAcaritavyA na bhavatu| 3 yataH
 zarIrE carantO'pi vayaM zArIrikaM yuddhaM na
 kurmmaH| 4 asmAkaM yuddhAstrANi ca na zArIrikAni
 kintvIzvarENA durgabhanjjanAya prabalAni bhavanti, 5
 taizca vayaM vitarkAn IzvarIyatattvAjnjAnasya
 pratibandhikAM sarvvAM cittasamunnatinjca
 nipAtayAmaH sarvvasagkalpanjca bandinaM kRtvA
 khrISTasyAjnjAgrAhiNaM kurmmaH, 6 yuSmAkam
 AjnjAgrAhitvE siddhE sati sarvvasyAjnjAlagghanasya
 pratIkAraM karttum udyatA AsmahE ca| 7 yad
 dRSTigOcaraM tad yuSmAbhi rdRzyatAM| ahaM
 khrISTasya loka iti svamanasi yEna vijnjAyatE sa yathA
 khrISTasya bhavati vayam api tathA khrISTasya bhavAma

iti punarvivicya tEna budhyatAM| 8 yuSmAkaM
 nipAtAya tannahi kintu niSThAyai prabhunA dattaM
 yadasmAkaM sAmarthyAM tEna yadyapi kinjcid
 adhikaM zLAghE tathApi tasmAnna trapiSyE| 9
 ahaM patrai ryuSmAn trAsayAmi yuSmAbhirEtanna
 manyatAM| 10 tasya patrANi gurutarANi prabalAni ca
 bhavanti kintu tasya zArIrasAkSATkArO durbbala
 AlApazca tucchanIya iti kaizcid ucyatE| 11 kintu
 parOkSE patrai rbhASamANA vayaM yAdRzAH
 prakAzAmahE pratyakSE karmma kurvvantO'pi tAdRzA
 Eva prakAziSyAmahE tat tAdRzEna vAcAlEna jnjAyatAM|
 12 svaprazaMsakAnAM kESAnjcinmadhyE svAn
 gaNayituM taiH svAn upamAtuM vA vayaM pragalbha na
 bhavAmah, yataste svaparimANEna svAn parimimatE
 svaizca svAn upamibhatE tasmAt nirbbOdha bhavanti ca|
 13 vayam aparimitEna na zLAghiSyAmahE kintvIzvarENa
 svarajjvA yuSmaddEzagAmi yat parimANam
 asmadarthaM nirUpitaM tEnaiva zLAghiSyAmahE|
 14 yuSmAkaM dEzO'smAbhiragantavyastasmAd
 vayaM svasImAm ullagghAmahE tannahi yataH
 khrISTasya susaMvAdEnAparESAM prAg vayamEva
 yuSmAn prAptavantaH| 15 vayaM svasImAm ullagghya
 parakSEtrENa zLAghAmahE tannahi, kinjca yuSmAkaM
 vizvAsE vRddhiM gatE yuSmaddEzE'smAkaM sImA
 yuSmAbhirdIrghaM vistArayiSyatE, 16 tEna vayaM
 yuSmAkaM pazcimadiksthESu sthAnESu susaMvAdaM
 ghOSayiSyAmah, itthaM parasImAyAM parENa yat
 pariSkRtaM tEna na zLAghiSyAmahE| 17 yaH kazcit
 zLAghamAnaH syAt zLAghatAM prabhunA sa hi| 18 svEna

yaH prazaMsyatE sa parIkSitO nahi kintu prabhunA yaH
prazaMsyatE sa Eva parIkSitaH|

11 yUyaM mamAjnjAnatAM kSaNaM yAvat sOPhum
arhatha, ataH sA yuSmAbhiH sahyatAM| **2** IzvarE
mamAsaktatvAd ahaM yuSmAnadhi tapE yasmAt satIM
kanyAmiva yuSmAn Ekasmin varE'rthataH khrISTE
samarpayitum ahaM vAgdAnam akArSaM| **3** kintu
sarpENa svakhalatayA yadvad havA vanjcayAnjcakE
tadvat khrISTaM prati satItvAd yuSmAkaM bhraMzaH
sambhaviSyatIti bibhEmi| **4** asmAbhiraNakhyApitO'paraH
kazcid yIzu ryadi kEnacid AgantukEnAkhyApyatE
yuSmAbhiH prAgalabdha AtmA vA yadi labhyatE
prAgagRhItaH susaMvAdO vA yadi gRhyatE tarhi manyE
yUyaM samyak sahiSyadhvE| **5** kintu mukhyEbhyaH
prEritEbhyO'haM kEnacit prakArENa nyUnO nAsmIti
budhyE| **6** mama vAkpaTutAyA nyUnatvE satyapi
jnjAnasya nyUnatvaM nAsti kintu sarvvaviSayE vayaM
yuSmadgOcarE prakAzAmahE| **7** yuSmAkam unnatyai
mayA namratAM svIkRtyEzvarasya susaMvAdO vinA
vEtanaM yuSmAkaM madhyE yad aghOSyata tEna mayA
kiM pApam akAri? **8** yuSmAkaM sEvanAyAham
anyasamitibhyO bhRti gRhlan dhanamapahRtavAn, **9**
yadA ca yuSmanmadhyE'va'rttE tadA mamArthAbhAvE
jAtE yuSmAkaM ko'pi mayA na pIPitaH; yatO mama
so'rthAbhAvO mAkidaniyAdEzAd Agatai bhrAtRbhi
nyavAryyata, itthamahaM kKapi viSayE yathA yuSmAsu
bhArO na bhavAmi tathA mayAtmarakSA kRtA karttavYA
ca| **10** khrISTasya satyatA yadi mayi tiSThati tarhi
mamaiSA zLagha nikhilAkhAyAdEzE kEnApi na rOtsyatE|

11 Etasya kAraNaM kiM? yuSmAsu mama prEma
nAstyEtat kiM tatkAraNaM? tad IzvarO vEtti| **12** yE
chidramanviSyanti tE yat kimapi chidraM na labhantE
tadarthamEva tat karmma mayA kriyatE kAriSyatE ca
tasmAt tE yEna zLAghantE tEnAsmAkaM samAna
bhaviSyanti| **13** tAdRzA bhAktaprEritAH pravanjcaAH
kAravO bhUtva khriSTasya prEritAnAM vEzaM
dhArayanti| **14** taccAz CaryyaM nahi; yataH svayaM
zayatAnapi tEjasvidUtasya vEzaM dhArayati, **15**
tatastasya paricArakA api dharmmaparicArakanAM
vEzaM dhArayantityadbhutaM nahi; kintu tESAM
karmmani yAdRzAni phalAnyapi tAdRzAni bhaviSyanti|
16 ahaM puna rvadAmi ko'pi mAM nirbbOdham na
manyatAM kinjca yadyapi nirbbOdho bhavEyaM tathApi
yUyaM nirbbOdhamiva mAmanugRhya kSaNaikaM yAvat
mamAtmazLAghAm anujAnIta| **17** EtasyAH zLAghAya
nimittaM mayA yat kathitavyaM tat prabhunAdiSTEnEva
kathyatE tannahi kintu nirbbOdhenEva| **18** aparE
bahavaH zArIrikazLAghAM kurvvatE tasmAd ahamapi
zLAghiSyE| **19** buddhimantO yUyaM sukhEna
nirbbOdhanAm AcAraM sahadhvE| **20** ko'pi yadi yuSmAn
dAsAn karOti yadi vA yuSmAkaM sarvvasvaM grasati
yadi vA yuSmAn harati yadi vAtmAbhimAnI bhavati yadi
vA yuSmAkaM kapOlam Ahanti tarhi tadapi yUyaM
sahadvE| **21** daurbalyAd yuSmAbhiravamanIta iva
vayaM bhASamahE, kintvaparasya kasyacid yEna
pragalbhata jAyatE tEna mamApi pragalbhata jAyata iti
nirbbOdhenEva mayA vaktavyaM| **22** tE kim ibrilOkAH?
ahamapIbri| tE kim isrAyElIyAH? ahamapIsrAyElIyaH| tE

kim ibrAhImO vaMzAH? ahamapIbrAhImO vaMzaH| 23 tE
 kiM khrISTasya paricArakAH? ahaM tEbhyO'pi tasya
 mahAparicArakaH; kintu nirbbOdha iva bhASE,
 tEbhyO'pyahaM bahuparizramE bahuprahArE
 bahuvAraM kArAyAM bahuvAraM prANanAzasaMzayE
 ca patitavAn| 24 yihUdlyairahaM panjacakRtva
 UnacatvAriMzatprahArairAhatastrirvEtrAghAtam
 EkakRtvaH prastarAghAtanjca praptavAn| 25 vAratrayaM
 pOtabhanjjanEna kliSTO'ham agAdhasalile dinamEkaM
 rAtrimEkAnjca yApitavAn| 26 bahuvAraM yAtrAbhi
 rnadInAM sagkaTai rdasyUnAM sagkaTaiH svajAtIyAnAM
 sagkaTai rbhinnajAtIyAnAM sagkaTai rnagarasya
 sagkaTai rmarubhUmEH sagkaTai sAgarasya
 sagkaTai rbhAktabhRatRNAM sagkaTaizca 27
 parizramakIEzAbhyAM vAraM vAraM jAgaraNEna
 kSudhAtRSNAbhyAM bahuvAraM nirAhArENa
 zitanagnatAbhyAnjcaAhaM kAlaM yApitavAn| 28 tAdRzaM
 naimittikaM duHkhaM vinAhaM pratidinam Akulo
 bhavAmi sarvvAsAM samitInAM cinta ca mayi varttatE|
 29 yEnAhaM na durbbalIbhavAmi tAdRzaM daurbbalyaM
 kaH pApnOti? 30 yadi mayA zLaghitavyaM tarhi
 svadurbbalatAmadhi zLaghiSyE| 31 mayA mRSaVAkyaM
 na kathyata iti nityaM prazaMsanIyO'smAkaM prabhO
 ryIzukhrISTasya tAta IzvarO jAnAti| (aiōn g165) 32
 dammESakanagarE'ritArAjasya kAryyAdhyakSO mAM
 dharttum icchan yadA sainyaistad dammESakanagaram
 arakSayat 33 tadAhaM lokaiH piTakamadhyE
 prAcIragavAkSENAvarOhitastasya karAt trANaM
 prApaM|

12 AtmazlAghA mamAnupayukTA kintvahaM prabhO
rdarzanAdEzAnAm AkhyAnaM kathayituM pravartTE| 2
itazcaturdazavatsarEbhyaH pUrvvaM mayA paricita EkO
janastRtIyaM svargamanIyata, sa sazarIrENa niHzarIrENa
vA tat sthAnamanIyata tadahaM na jAnAmi kintvIzvarO
jAnAti| 3 sa mAnavaH svargaM nItaH san akathyAni
marttyavAgatItAni ca vAkyAni zrUtavAn| 4 kintu
tadAnIM sa sazarIrO niHzarIrO vAsIt tanmayA na
jnJAyatE tad IzvarENaiva jnJAyatE| 5 tamadhyahaM
zLAghiSyE mAmadhi nAnyEna kEnacid viSayENa
zLAghiSyE kEvalaM svadaurbalyEna zLAghiSyE| 6
yadyaham AtmazlAghAM karttum icchEyaM tathApi
nirbbOdha iva na bhaviSyAmi yataH satyamEva
kathayiSyAmi, kintu lOkA mAM yAdRzaM pazyanti mama
vAkyAM zrUtVA vA yAdRzaM mAM manyatE tasmAt
zrESThaM mAM yanna gaNayanti tadarthamahaM tato
viraMsyAmi| 7 aparam utkRSTadarzanaprAptitO
yadaham AtmAbhimAnI na bhavAmi tadarthaM
zarIravEdhakam EkaM zUlaM mahyam adAyi tat
madIyAtmAbhimAnanivAraNArthaM mama tAPayitA
zayatAnO dUtaH| 8 mattastasya prasthAnaM
yAcitumahaM tristamadhi prabhumuddizya prArthanAM
kRtavAn| 9 tataH sa mAmuktavAn mamAnugrahastava
sarvvasAdhakaH, yatO daurbalyAt mama zaktiH
pUrNatAM gacchatIti| ataH khrISTasya zakti
ryanmAm Azrayati tadarthaM svadaurbalyEna mama
zLAghanaM sukhadaM| 10 tasmAt khrISTahEtO
rdaurbalyanindAdaridratAvipakSatAkaSTAdiSu
santuSyAmyahaM| yadAhaM durbbalo'smi tadaiva

sabalO bhavAmi| 11 EtEnAtmazlAghanEnAhaM
 nirbbOdha ivAbhavaM kintu yUyaM tasya kAraNaM yatO
 mama prazaMsA yuSmAbhirEva karttavAsIt| yadyapyam
 agaNyO bhavEyaM tathApi mukhyatamEbhyaH
 prEritEbhyaH kEnApi prakArENa nAhaM nyUnO'smi| 12
 sarvvathAdbhutakriyAzaktilakSaNaiH prEritasya cihnAni
 yuSmAkaM madhyE sadhairyyaM mayA prakAzitAni| 13
 mama pAlanArthaM yUyaM mayA bhArAkrAntA
 nAbhavataitad EkaM nyUnatvaM vinAparAbhyaH
 samitibhyO yuSmAkaM kiM nyUnatvaM jAtaM?
 anEna mama dOSaM kSamadhvaM| 14 pazyata
 tRtIyavAraM yuSmatsamIpaM gantumudyatO'smi
 tatrApyahaM yuSmAn bhArAkrAntAn na kariSyAmi|
 yuSmAkaM sampattimahaM na mRgayE kintu
 yuSmAnEva, yataH pitroH kRtE santAnAnAM
 dhanasanjcayo'nupayuktaH kintu santAnAnAM kRtE
 pitro rdhanasanjcaya upayuktaH| 15 aparanjca yuSmAsu
 bahu prIyamANO'pyahaM yadi yuSmattO'lpaM prama
 labhE tathApi yuSmAkaM prANarakSArthaM sAnandaM
 bahu vyayaM sarvvavyayanjca kariSyAmi| 16 yUyaM
 mayA kinjcidapi na bhArAkrAntA iti satyaM, kintvahaM
 dhUrttaH san chalEna yuSmAn vanjcitavAn Etat
 kiM kEnacid vaktavyaM? 17 yuSmatsamIpaM
 mayA yE lokaH prahitAstESAmEkEna kiM mama
 ko'pyarthalAbho jAtaH? 18 ahaM titaM viniya
 tEna sArddhaM bhrAtaramEkaM prESitavAn
 yuSmattastitEna kim arthO labdhaH? Ekasmin bhAva
 Ekasya padacihnESu cAvAM kiM na caritavantau? 19
 yuSmAkaM samIpe vayaM puna rdOSakSAlanakathAM

kathayAma iti kiM budhyadhve? hE priyatamaH,
 yuSmAkaM niSThArthaM vayamIzvarasya samakSaM
 khrISTEna sarvvANyEtAni kathayAmaH| 20 ahaM
 yadAgamiSyAmi, tAdA yuSmAn yAdRzAn draSTuM
 nEcchAmi tAdRzAn drakSyAmi, yUyamapi mAM
 yAdRzaM draSTuM nEcchatha tAdRzaM drakSyatha,
 yuSmanmadhyE vivAda IrSyA krOdho vipakSata
 parApavAdaH karNEjapanaM darpaH kalahazcaite
 bhaviSyanti; 21 tEnAhaM yuSmatsamIpaM punarAgatya
 madIyEzvarENa namayiSyE, pUrvvaM kRtapApAn lOkAn
 svIyAzucitAvEzyAgamanalampaTatAcaraNAd anutApam
 akRtavantO dRSTvA ca tAnadhi mama zOkO janiSyata iti
 bibhEmi|

13 EtattRtIyavAram ahaM yuSmatsamIpaM gacchAmi
 tEna sarvva katha dvayOstrayANAM vA
 sAkSiNAM mukhEna nizcESyate| 2 pUrvvaM yE
 kRtapApAstEbhyO'nyEbhyazca sarvvEbhyO mayA
 pUrvvaM kathitaM, punarapi vidyamAnEnEvEdAnIm
 avidyamAnEna mayA kathyate, yadA punarAgamiSyAmi
 tadAhaM na kSamiSyE| 3 khrISTO mayA kathAM
 kathayatyEtasya pramANaM yUyaM mRgayadhve, sa tu
 yuSmAn prati durbbalo nahi kintu sabala Eva| 4 yadyapi
 sa durbbalataya kruza ArOpyata tathApIzvarIyazaktayA
 jIvati; vayamapi tasmin durbbala bhavAmaH, tathApi
 yuSmAn prati prakAzitayEzvarIyazaktyA tEna
 saha jIviSyAmaH| 5 atO yUyaM vizvAsayukta
 Adhve na vEti jnjAtumAtmaparIkSAM kurudhvaM
 svAnEvAnusandhatta| yIzuH khrISTO yuSmanmadhyE
 vidyate svAnadhi tat kiM na pratijAnitha? tasmin

avidyamAnE yUyaM niSpramANA bhavatha| 6 kintu
vayaM niSpramANA na bhavAma iti yuSmAbhi
rbhOtsyatE tatra mama pratyAZA jAyatE| 7 yUyaM
kimapi kuitsitaM karmma yanna kurutha tadaham
Izvaramuddizya prArthayE| vayaM yat prAmANika iva
prakAzAmahE tadarthaM tat prArthayAmaha
iti nahi, kintu yUyaM yat sadAcAraM kurutha
vayanja niSpramANA iva bhavAmastadarthaM| 8
yataH satyatAyA vipakSatAM karttuM vayaM na
samarthAH kintu satyatAyAH sAhAyyaM karttumEva| 9
vayaM yadA durbbala bhavAmastada yuSmAn
sabalAn dRSTvAnandAmO yuSmAkaM siddhatvaM
prArthayAmahE ca| 10 atO hEtOH prabhu ryuSmAkaM
vinAzAya nahi kintu niSThAyai yat sAmarthyam
asmabhyaM dattavAn tEna yad upasthitikALE kATHinyaM
mayAcaritavyaM na bhavEt tadartham anupasthitEna
mayA sarvvANyEtAni likhyantE| 11 hE bhrAtaraH, zESE
vadAmi yUyam Anandata siddhA bhavata parasparaM
prabOdhayata, EkamanasO bhavata praNayabhAvam
Acarata| prEmazAntyOrAkara IzvarO yuSmAkaM sahAyO
bhUyAt| 12 yUyaM pavitracumbanEna parasparaM
namaskurudhvaM| 13 pavitralOkAH sarvvE yuSmAn
namanti| 14 prabhO ryIzukhrISTasyAnugraha Izvarasya
prEma pavitrasyaAtmanO bhAgitvanja sarvvAn yuSmAn
prati bhUyAt| tathAstu|

gAlAtinaH

1 manuSyEbhyO nahi manuSyairapi nahi kintu
yIzukhrISTEna mRtagaNamadhyAt tasyOtthApayitrA
pitrEzvarENa ca prEritO yO'haM paulaH
sO'haM **2** matsahavarttinO bhrAtarazca vayaM
gAlAtIyadEzasthAH samitIH prati patraM likhAmaH| **3**
pitrEzvarENAsmAMka prabhunA yIzunA khrISTEna ca
yuSmabhyam anugrahaH zAntizca dIyatAM| **4**
asmAKaM tAtEzvarEsyEcchAnusArENa varttamAnAt
kutsitasaMsArAd asmAn nistArayituM yO (aiōn
g165) **5** yIzurasmAKaM pApahEtOrAtmOtsargaM
kRtavAn sa sarvvadA dhanyO bhUyAt| tathAstu|
(aiōn g165) **6** khrISTasyAnugrahENa yO yuSmAn
AhUtavAn tasmAnnivRtya yUyam atitUrNam anyam
susaMvAdam anvavarttata tatrAhaM vismayaM
manyE| **7** sO'nyasusaMvAdaH susaMvAdO nahi
kintu kECit mAnavA yuSmAn canjcalikurvanti
khrISTIyasusaMvAdasya viparyyayaM karttuM cESTantE
ca| **8** yuSmAKaM sannidhau yaH susaMvAdO'smAbhi
rghOSitastasmAd anyaH susaMvAdO'smAKaM
svargIyadUtAnAM vA madhyE kEnacid yadi ghOSyatE
tarhi sa zaptO bhavatu| **9** pUrvvaM yadvad akathayAma,
idAnImahaM punastadvat kathayAmi yUYaM yaM
susaMvAdaM gRhItavantastasmAd anyO yEna kEnacid
yuSmatsannidhau ghOSyatE sa zaptO bhavatu| **10**
sAmprataM kamaham anunayAmi? IzvaraM kiMvA
mAnavAn? ahaM kiM mAnuSEbhyO rOcituM yatE?
yadyaham idAnImapi mAnuSEbhyO ruruciSEya
tarhi khrISTasya paricArakO na bhavAmi| **11** hE

bhrAtaraH, mayA yaH susaMvAdO ghOSitaH sa
mAnuSAnna labdhastadahaM yuSmAn jnjApayAmi| 12
ahaM kasmAccit manuSyAt taM na gRhItavAn
na vA zikSitavAn kEvalaM yIzOH khriSTasya
prakAzanAdEva| 13 purA yihUdimatAcArI yadAham
AsaM tadA yAdRzam AcaraNam akaravam Izvarasya
samitiM pratyatiVopadravaM kurvvan yAdRk tAM
vyanAzayaM tadavazyaM zrutaM yuSmAbhiH|
14 aparanjca pUrvvapuruSaparamparAgatESu
vAkyESvanyApEkSAtIvAsaktaH san ahaM
yihUdidharmmatE mama samavayaskAn
bahUn svajAtIyAn atyazayi| 15 kinjca ya
IzvarO mAtRgarbhasthaM mAM pRthak kRtvA
svIyAnugrahENAhUtavAn 16 sa yadA mayi svaputraM
prakAzituM bhinnadEzlyAnAM samIpE bhaya taM
ghOSayitunjAbhyalaSat tadAhaM kravyazONitAbhyAM
saha na mantrayitvA 17 pUrvvaniyuktAnAM
prEritAnAM samIpaM yirUzAlamaM na gatvAravadEzaM
gatavAn pazcAt tatsthAnAd dammESakanagaraM
parAvRtyAgatavAn| 18 tataH paraM varSatrayE
vyatItE'haM pitaraM sambhASituM yirUzAlamaM gatvA
panjadazadinAni tEna sArddham atiSThaM| 19 kintu
taM prabhO rbhrAtaraM yAkUbanjca vinA prEritAnAM
nAnyAM kamapyapazyaM| 20 yAnyEtAni vAkyAni mayA
likhyantE tAnyanRtAni na santi tad IzvarO jAnAti| 21
tataH param ahaM suriyAM kilikiyAnjca dEzau gatavAn|
22 tadAnIM yihUdAdEzasthAnAM khriSTasya samitInAM
lOKAH sAKSat mama paricayamaprApya kEvalaM
janazrutimimAM labdhavantaH, 23 yO janaH

pUrvvam asmAn pratyupadravamakarOt sa tadA yaM
dharmmamanAzayat tamEvEdAnIM pracArayatIti| 24
tasmAt tE mAmadhIzvaraM dhanyamavadan|

2anantaraM caturdazasu vatsarESu gatESvahaM
barNabbA saha yirUZAlamanagaraM punaragacchaM,
tadAnOM titamapi svasagginam akaravaM| 2
tatkAlE'ham IzvaradarzanAd yAtrAm akaravaM mayA
yaH parizramO'kAri kAriSyatE vA sa yanniSphalO na
bhavEt tadarthaM bhinnajAtIyAnAM madhyE mayA
ghOSyamANaH susaMvAdastatratyEbhyO lOkEbhyO
vizESatO mAnyEbhyO narEbhyO mayA nyavEdyata|
3 tatO mama saharastItO yadyapi yUnAnIya AsIt
tathApi tasya tvakchEdO'pyAvazyakO na babhUva| 4
yatazchalEnAgata asmAn dAsAn karttum icchavaH
katipayA bhAktabhAtaraH khrISTEna yIzunAsmabhyaM
dattaM svAtantryam anusandhAtuM cArA iva samAjaM
prAvizan| 5 ataH prakRtE susaMvAdE yuSmAkam
adhikArO yat tiSThEt tadarthaM vayaM danPaikamapi
yAvad AjnjAgrahaNena tESAM vazya nAbhavAma| 6
parantu yE lOkA mAnyAstE yE kECid bhavEyustAnahaM
na gaNayAmi yata IzvaraH kasyApi mAnavasya
pakSapAtaM na karOti, yE ca mAnyAstE mAM
kimapi navInaM nAjnjApayan| 7 kintu chinnatvacAM
madhyE susaMvAdapracAraNasya bhAraH pitari
yathA samarpitastathaivAcchinnatvacAM madhyE
susaMvAdapracAraNasya bhArO mayi samarpita
iti tai rbubudhe| 8 yatazchinnatvacAM madhyE
prEritatvakarmmaNE yasya ya zaktiH pitaramAzritavati
tasyaiva sa zakti rbhinnajAtIyAnAM madhyE tasmai

karmmaNE mAmapyAzritavati| 9 atO mahyaM
 dattam anugrahaM pratijnjAya stambhA iva gaNita
 yE yAkUb kaiphA yOhan caitE sahAyatAsUcakaM
 dakSiNahastagrahaMNa vidhAya mAM barNabbAnjca
 jagaduH, yuvAM bhinnajAtIyAnAM sannidhiM gacchataM
 vayaM chinnatvacA sannidhiM gacchAmaH, 10 kEvalaM
 daridra yuvAbhyAM smaraNIyA iti| atastadEva karttum
 ahaM yatE sma| 11 aparam AntiyakhiyAnagaraM pitara
 AgatE'haM tasya dOSitvAt samakSaM tam abhartsayaM| 12
 yataH sa pUrvvam anyajAtIyaiH sArddham AhAramakarOt
 tataH paraM yAkUbaH samIpAt katipayajanESvAgatESu
 sa chinnatvagmanuSyEbhyO bhayEna nivRtya pRthag
 abhavat| 13 tatO'parE sarvvE yihUdinO'pi tEna sArddhaM
 kapaTAcAram akurvvan barNabbA api tESAM kApATyEna
 vipathagAmyabhavat| 14 tatastE prakRtasusaMvAdarUpE
 saralapatHE na carantIti dRSTvAhaM sarvvESAM sAKSat
 pitaram uktavAn tvaM yihUDI san yadi yihUdimataM
 vihAya bhinnajAtIya ivAcarasi tarhi yihUdimatAcaraNaya
 bhinnajAtIyAn kutaH pravarttayasi? 15 AvAM janmanA
 yihUdinau bhavAvO bhinnajAtIyau pApinau na bhavAvaH
 16 kintu vyavasthApAlanEna manuSyaH sapuNyO na
 bhavati kEvalaM yIzau khrISTE yO vizvAsastEnaiva
 sapuNyO bhavatIti buddhvAvAmapi vyavasthApAlanaM
 vinA kEvalaM khrISTE vizvAsEna puNyaprAptayE khrISTE
 yIzau vyazvasiva yatO vyavasthApAlanEna ko'pi mAnavaH
 puNyAM prAptuM na zaknOti| 17 parantu yIzuna
 puNyaprAptayE yatamAnAvapyAvAM yadi pApinau
 bhavAvastarhi kiM vaktavyaM? khrISTaH pApasya
 paricAraka iti? tanna bhavatu| 18 mayA yad bhagnaM tad

yadi mayA punarnirmmlyatE tarhi mayaivAtmadOSaH
prakAzyatE| 19 ahaM yad IzvarAya jIvAmi tadarthaM
vyavasthayA vyavasthAyai amriyE| 20 khrISTEna
sArddhaM kruzE hatO'smi tathApi jIvAmi kintvahaM
jIvAmIti nahi khrISTa Eva madanta rjIvati| sAmprataM
sazarIrENa mayA yajjIvitaM dhAryyatE tat mama
dayAkAriNi madarthaM svIyaprANatyAgini cEzvaraputrE
vizvasatA mayA dhAryyatE| 21 ahamIzvarasyAnugrahaM
nAvajAnAmi yasmAd vyavasthayA yadi puNyaM bhavati
tarhi khrISTO nirarthakamamriyata|

3he nirbbOdha gAlAtilOkAH, yuSmAkaM madhyE kruzE
hata iva yIzuH khrISTO yuSmAkaM samakSaM prakAzita
AsIt atO yUyaM yathA satyaM vAkyam na gRhItha tathA
kEnAmuhyata? 2 ahaM yuSmattaH kathAmEkAM jijnjAsE
yUyam AtmAnaM kEnAlabhadhvaM? vyavasthApAlanEna
kiM vA vizvAsavAkyasya zravanEna? 3 yUyaM kim IdRg
abOdha yad AtmanA karmmArabhya zarIrENa tat
sAdhayituM yatadhvE? 4 tarhi yuSmAkaM gurutarO
duHkhabhOgaH kiM niSphalO bhaviSyati? kuphalayukto
vA kiM bhaviSyati? 5 yo yuSmabhyam AtmAnaM
dattavAn yuSmanmadhya AzcaryyANi karmmANi ca
sAdhitavAn sa kiM vyavasthApAlanEna vizvAsavAkyasya
zravanEna vA tat kRtavAn? 6 likhitamAstE, ibrAhIma
IzvarE vyazvasIt sa ca vizvAsastasmai puNyArthaM
gaNitO babhUva, 7 atO yE vizvAsAzritAsta EvEbrAhImaH
santAnA iti yuSmAbhi rjnAyatAM| 8 IzvarO
bhinnajAtIyAn vizvAsEna sapuNyIkariSyatIti pUrvvaM
jnjAtvA zAstradAtA pUrvvam ibrAhImaM susaMvAdaM
zrAvayana jagAda, tvatto bhinnajAtIyAH sarvva

AziSaM prApsyantIti| 9 atO yE vizvAsAzritAstE
 vizvAsinEbrAhImA sArddham AziSaM labhantE| 10
 yAvantO lOkA vyavasthAyAH karmmaNyAzrayanti tE
 sarvvE zApAdhInA bhavanti yatO likhitamAstE, yathA,
 "yaH kazcid Etasya vyavasthAgranthasya sarvvavAkyAni
 nizcidraM na pAlayati sa zapta iti|" 11 Izvarasya sAKSat
 ko'pi vyavasthayA sapuNyO na bhavati tada vyaktaM
 yataH "puNyavAn mAnavO vizvAsEna jIviSyatIti"
 zAstrIyaM vacaH| 12 vyavasthA tu vizvAsasambandhinI
 na bhavati kintvEtAni yaH pAlayiSyati sa Eva tai
 rjIviSyatItiniyamasambandhinI| 13 khrISTO'smAn
 parikriya vyavasthAyAH zApAt mOcitavAn yatO'smAkAM
 vinimayEna sa svayaM zApAspadamabhavat tadadhi
 likhitamAstE, yathA, "yaH kazcit tarAvullambyatE
 so'bhizapta iti|" 14 tasmAd khrISTEna yIzunEvrAhIma
 Azi rbhinnajAtIyalOkESu varttatE tEna vayaM
 pratijnjAtam AtmAnaM vizvAsEna labdhuM zaknumaH|
 15 hE bhrAtRgaNa mAnuSANAM rItyanusArENaHaM
 kathayAmi kEnacit mAnavEna yO niyamo niracAyi
 tasya vikRti rvRddhi rvA kEnApi na kriyatE| 16
 parantvibrAhImE tasya santAnAya ca pratijnjAH prati
 zuzruvirE tatra santAnazabdaM bahuvacanAntam
 abhUtvA tava santAnAyEtyEkavacanAntaM babhUva sa
 ca santAnaH khrISTa Eva| 17 ataEvAhaM vadAmi,
 IzvarEna yO niyamaH purA khrISTamadhi niracAyi tataH
 paraM triMzadadhikacatuHzatavatsarESu gatESu
 sthApita vyavasthA taM niyamaM nirarthakIkRtya
 tadIyapratijnjA lOptuM na zaknOti| 18 yasmAt
 sampadadhikArO yadi vyavasthayA bhavati tarhi

pratijnjayA na bhavati kintvIzvaraH pratijnjayA
 tadadhikAritvam ibrAhImE 'dadAt| 19 tarhi vyavasthA
 kimbhUtA? pratijnjA yasmai pratizrutA tasya
 santAnasyAgamanaM yAvad vyabhicAranivAraNArthaM
 vyavasthApi dattA, sA ca dUtairAjnjApitA madhyasthasya
 karE samarpitA ca| 20 naikasya madhyasthO vidyatE
 kintvIzvara Eka Eva| 21 tarhi vyavasthA kim Izvarasya
 pratijnjAnAM viruddhA? tanna bhavatu| yasmAd yadi
 sA vyavasthA jIvanadAnEsamarthAbhaviSyat
 tarhi vyavasthayaiva puNyalAbhO'bhaviSyat| 22
 kintu yIzukhrISTE yO vizvAsastatsambandhiyAH
 pratijnjAyAH phalaM yad vizvAsilOkEbhyO diyatE
 tadarthaM zAstradAtA sarvvAn pApAdhInAn
 gaNayati| 23 ataEva vizvAsasyAnAgatasamayE vyaM
 vyavasthAdhInAH santO vizvAsasyOdayaM yAvad
 ruddhA ivArakSyAmahE| 24 itthaM vyaM yad vizvAsEna
 sapuNyibhavAmastadarthaM khrISTasya samIpam
 asmAn nEtum vyavasthAgrathO'smAkAM vinEtA
 babhUva| 25 kintvadhunAgatE vizvAsE vyaM tasya
 vinEturanadhInA abhavAma| 26 khrISTE yIzau
 vizvasanAt sarvvE yUyam Izvarasya santAnA jAtAH| 27
 yUyaM yAvantO lOkAH khrISTE majjitA abhavata sarvvE
 khrISTaM parihitavantaH| 28 atO yuSmanmadhyE
 yihUdiyUnAninO rdAsasvatantrayO ryOSApuruSayOzca
 ko'pi vizESO nAsti; sarvvE yUyaM khrISTE yIzAvEka
 Eva| 29 kinjca yUyaM yadi khrISTasya bhavatha
 tarhi sutarAm ibrAhImaH santAnAH pratijnjayA
 sampadadhikAriNazcAdhvE|

4 ahaM vadAmi sampadadhikArI yAvad bAlastiSThati
tAvat sarvvasvasyAdhipatiH sannapi sa dAsAt kEnApi
viSayENa na viziSyatE **2** kintu pitra nirUpitaM
samayaM yAvat pAlakAnAM dhanAdhyakSANAnjca
nighnastiSThati| **3** tadvad vayamapi bAlyakAlE dAsA
iva saMsArasyAkSaramAlAyA adhInA AsmahE|
4 anantaraM samayE sampUrNatAM gatavati
vyavasthAdhInAnAM mOcanArtham **5** asmAkAM
putratvaprAptyarthanjcEzvaraH striyA jAtaM
vyavasthAyA adhinIbhUtanjca svaputraM prESitavAn| **6**
yUyaM santAna abhavata tatkAraNAd IzvaraH
svaputrasyAtmAnAM yuSmAkam antaHkaraNani
prahitavAn sa cAtmA pitaH pitarityAhvAnaM
kArayati| **7** ata idAnIM yUyaM na dAsAH
kintuH santAna Eva tasmAt santAnatvAcca
khrISTEnEzvarIyasampadadhikAriNO'pyAdhvE| **8**
aparanjca pUrvvaM yUyam IzvaraM na jnjAtvA yE
svabhAvato'nIzvarAstESAM dAsatvE'tiSThata| **9** idAnIm
IzvaraM jnjAtvA yadi vEzvarENa jnjAtA yUyaM kathaM
punastAni viphalAni tucchAni cAkSarAni prati
parAvarttituM zaknutha? yUyaM kiM punastESAM dAsA
bhavitumicchatha? **10** yUyaM divasAn mAsAn tithIn
saMvatsarAMzca sammanyadhvE| **11** yuSmadartHaM
mayA yaH parizramO'kAri sa viphalO jAta iti
yuSmAnadhyahaM bibhEmi| **12** hE bhrAtaraH, ahaM
yAdRzO'smi yUyamapi tAdRzA bhavatEti prArthayE
yatO'hamapi yuSmattulyO'bhavaM yuSmAbhi rmama
kimapi nAparAddhaM| **13** pUrvvamahaM kalEvarasya
daurbbalyEna yuSmAn susaMvAdam ajnjApayamiti

yUyaM jAnItha| 14 tadAnIM mama parIkSakaM
zArIrakIEzaM dRSTvA yUyaM mAma avajnjAya
RtIyitavantastannahi kintvIzvarasya dUtamiva sAkSAt
khrISTa yIzumiva vA mAma gRhItavantaH| 15
atastadAnIM yuSmAkaM yA dhanyatAbhavat sA kka
gatA? tadAnIM yUyaM yadi svESAM nayanAnyutpATya
mahyaM dAtum azakSyata tarhi tadapyakariSyatEti
pramANam ahaM dadAmi| 16 sAmpratamahaM
satyavAditvAt kiM yuSmAkaM ripu rjAtO'smi? 17 tE
yuSmatkRtE sparddhantE kintu sA sparddhA kutsitA yatO
yUyaM tAnadhi yat sparddhadhvaM tadarthaM tE
yuSmAn pRthak karttum icchanti| 18 kEvalaM
yuSmatsamIpE mamOpasthitisamayE tannahi, kintu
sarvvadaiva bhadramadhi sparddhanaM bhadraM| 19 hE
mama bAlakAH, yuSmadanta ryAvat khrISTO
mUrtimAn na bhavati tAvad yuSmatkArANat punaH
prasavavEdanEva mama vEdanA jAyatE| 20 ahamidAnIM
yuSmAkaM sannidhiM gatvA svarAntarENa yuSmAn
sambhASituM kAmayE yatO yuSmAnadhi vyAkulo'smi|
21 hE vyavasthAdhInatAkAgkSiNaH yUyaM kiM
vyavasthAyA vacanaM na gRhItha? 22 tanmAM
vadata| likhitamAstE, ibrAhImO dvau putrAvAsAtE
tayOrEkO dAsyAM dvitIyazca patnyAM jAtaH| 23
tayO ryO dAsyAM jAtaH sa zArIrIkaniyamEna
jajnJE yazca patnyAM jAtaH sa pratijnjayA jajnjE|
24 idamAkhyAnaM dRSTantasvarUpaM| tE dvE
yOSitAvIzvarIyasandhi tayOrEkA sInayaparvvatAd
utpanna dAsajanayitri ca sA tu hAjirA| 25 yasmAd
hAjirAzabdEnAravadEzasthasInayaparvvatO bodhyatE,

sA ca varttamAnAyA yirUzAlampuryyAH sadRzI| yataH
 svabAlaiH sahitA sA dAsatva AstE| 26 kintu svargIyA
 yirUzAlampurI patnI sarvvESAm asmAkaM mAtA cAstE|
 27 yAdRzaM likhitam AstE, "vandhyE santAnahInE tvaM
 svaram jayajayaM kuru| aprasUtE tvayOllAsO
 jayAzabdazca gIyatAM| yata Eva sanAthAyA yOSitaH
 santatE rgaNAt| anAthA yA bhavEnnArI tadapatyAni
 bhUrizaH||" 28 hE bhrAtRgaNa, imhAk iva vayaM
 pratijnjaya jAtAH santAnAH| 29 kintu tadAnIM
 zArIrikaniyamEna jAtaH putrO yadvad AtmikaniyamEna
 jAtaM putram upAdravat tathAdhunApi| 30 kintu
 zAstrE kiM likhitaM? "tvam imAM dAsIM tasyAH
 putranjCapasAraya yata ESa dAsIputraH patnIputrENa
 samaM nOttarAdhikArI bhaviyyatIti|" 31 ataEva hE
 bhrAtaraH, vayaM dAsyAH santAna na bhUtva pAtnyAH
 santAna bhavAmaH|

5 khrISTO'smabhyaM yat svAtantryaM dattavAn yUyaM
 tatra sthirAstiSThata dAsatvayugEna puna rna
 nibadhyadhvaM| 2 pazyatAhaM paulO yuSmAn vadAmi
 yadi chinnatvacO bhavatha tarhi khrISTEna kimapi
 nOpakAriSyadhvE| 3 aparaM yaH kazcit chinnatvag
 bhavati sa kRtsnavyavasthAyAH pAlanam IzvarAya
 dhArayatIti pramANaM dadAmi| 4 yuSmAkaM yAvantO
 loka vyavasthayA sapuNyIbhavituM cESTantE tE sarvve
 khrISTAd bhraSTA anugrahAt patitAzca| 5 yatO vayam
 AtmanA vizvAsAt puNyalAbhAzAsiddhaM pratikSamahE|
6 khrISTE yIzau tvakchEdAtvakchEdayOH kimapi guNaM
 nAsti kintu prEmna saphalO vizvAsa Eva guNayuktaH| 7
 pUrvvaM yUyaM sundaram adhAvata kintvidAnIM kEna

bAdhAM prApya satyatAM na gRhIitha? 8 yuSmAkaM sA
 mati ryuSmadAhvAnakAriNa IzvarAnna jAtA| 9 vikAraH
 kRtsnazaktUnAM svalpakiNvEna jasayatE| 10 yuSmAkaM
 mati rvikAraM na gamiSyatItyahaM yuSmAnadhi
 prabhunAzaMSE; kintu yO yuSmAn vicAralayati sa yaH
 kazcid bhavEt samucitaM daNPaM prApsyati| 11 parantu
 hE bhrAtaraH, yadyaham idAnIm api tvakchEdaM
 pracArayEyaM tarhi kuta upadravaM bhunjiya?
 tatkrTE kruzaM nirbbAdham abhaviSyat| 12 yE
 janA yuSmAkaM cAnjalyaM janayanti tESAM
 chEdanamEva mayAbhilaSyatE| 13 hE bhrAtaraH,
 yUyaM svAtantryArtham AhUtA AdhvE kintu
 tatsvAtantryadvArENa zAririkabhAvO yuSmAn na
 pravizatu| yUyaM prEmna parasparaM paricaryyAM
 kurudhvaM| 14 yasmAt tvaM samIpavAsini svavat
 prEma kuryyA ityEkAjnjA kRtsnAyA vyavasthAyAH
 sArasAMgrahaH| 15 kintu yUyaM yadi parasparaM
 daMdazyadhvE 'zAzyadhvE ca tarhi yuSmAkam
 EkO'nyEna yanna grasyatE tatra yuSmAbhiH
 sAvadhAnai rbhavitavyaM| 16 ahaM bravImi
 yUyam AtmikAcAraM kuruta zAririkAbhilASaM mA
 pUrayata| 17 yataH zAririkAbhilASa AtmanO
 viparItaH, AtmikAbhilASazca zarIrasya viparItaH,
 anayOrubhayOH parasparaM virOdho vidyatE tEna
 yuSmAbhi ryad abhilaSyatE tanna karttavyaM| 18
 yUyaM yadyAtmanA vinIyadhvE tarhi vyavasthAyA
 adhIna na bhavatha| 19 aparaM paradAragamanaM
 vEzyAgamanam azucitA kAmukatA pratimApUjanam 20
 indrajAlaM zatrutvaM vivAdO'ntarjvalanaM krOdhaH

kalahO'naikyAM 21 pArthakyam IrSyA vadhO mattatvaM
 lampaTatvamityAdIni spaStatvEna zArIrikabhAvasya
 karmmANi santi| pUrvvaM yadvat mayA kathitaM
 tadvat punarapi kathyatE yE janA EtAdRzAni
 karmmANyAcaranti tairIzvarasya rAjyE'dhikAraH
 kadAca na lapsyatE| 22 kinjca prEmAnandaH
 zAntizcirasahiSNutA hitaiSitA bhadratvaM vizvAsyata
 titikSA 23 parimitabhOjivamityAdInyAtmanaH phalAni
 santi tESAM viruddha kApi vyavastha nahi| 24 yE tu
 khrISTasya lOkAstE ripubhirabhilASaizca sahitaM
 zArIrikabhAvAM kruzE nihatavantaH| 25 yadi vayam
 AtmanA jIvAmastarhyAtmikAcArO'smAbhiH karttavyaH,
 26 darpaH parasparaM nirbhartsanaM dvESazcAsmAbhi
 rna karttavYAni|

6hE bhrAtaraH, yuSmAkaM kazcid yadi
 kasmiMzcit pApE patati tarhyAtmikabhAvayuktai
 ryuSmAbhistitikSabhAvAM vidhAya sa
 punarutthApyatAM yUyamapi yathA tAdRkparIkSAyAM
 na patatha tathA sAvadhAna bhavata| 2 yuSmAkam
 EkaikO janaH parasya bhAraM vahatvanEna prakArENa
 khrISTasya vidhiM pAlayata| 3 yadi kazcana
 kSudraH san svaM mahAntaM manyatE tarhi
 tasyAtmavanjcanA jAyatE| 4 ata EkaikEna janEna
 svakIyakarmmaNaH parIkSA kriyatAM tEna paraM
 nAlOkya kEvalam AtmAlOkanAt tasya zlagha
 sambhaviSyati| 5 yata EkaikO janaH svakIyaM bhAraM
 vakSyati| 6 yO janO dharmmOpadEzaM labhatE sa
 upadESTARA M svIyasarvvasampattE rbhAginaM
 karOtu| 7 yuSmAkaM bhrAnti rna bhavatu, IzvarO

nOpahasitavyaH, yEna yad bIjam upyatE tEna
 tajjAtaM zasyaM karttiSyatE| 8 svazarIrArthaM yEna
 bIjam upyatE tEna zarIrAd vinAzarUpaM zasyaM
 lapsyatE kintvAtmanaH kRtE yEna bIjam upyatE
 tEnAtmatO'nantajIvitarUpaM zasyaM lapsyatE| (aiōnios
 g166) 9 satkarmmakaraNE'smAbhirazrAntai rbhavitavyaM
 yatO'klAntaustiSThadbhirasmAbhirupayuktasamayE tat
 phalAni lapsyantE| 10 atO yAvat samayastiSThati tAvat
 sarvvAn prati vizESatO vizvAsavEzmavAsinaH
 pratyasmAbhi rhitAcAraH karttavyaH| 11 hE
 bhrAtaraH, ahaM svahastEna yuSmAn prati kiyadvRhat
 patraM likhitavAn tad yuSmAbhi rdRzyatAM| 12 yE
 zAririkaviSayE sudRzyA bhavitumicchanti tE
 yat khrISTasya kruzasya kAraNAdupadravasya
 bhAginO na bhavanti kEvalaM tadarthaM tvakchEdE
 yuSmAn pravarttayanti| 13 tE tvakchEdagrAhiNO'pi
 vyavasthAM na pAlayanti kintu yuSmaccharIrAt
 zLaghAlAbhArthaM yuSmAkaM tvakchEdam icchanti| 14
 kintu yEnAhaM saMsArAya hataH saMsArO'pi mahyaM
 hatastadasmatprabhO ryIzukhrISTasya kruzaM
 vinAnyatra kutrApi mama zLaghanaM kadApi na
 bhavatu| 15 khrISTE yIzau tvakchEdAtvakchEdayOH
 kimapi guNaM nAsti kintu navInA sRSTirEva guNayuktA|
 16 aparaM yAvantO loka Etasmin mArgE caranti tESAm
 IzvarIyasya kRtsnasyEsrAyElazca zAnti rdayAlAbhazca
 bhUyAt| 17 itaH paraM ko'pi mAM na kliznAtu yasmAd
 ahaM svagAtrE prabhO ryIzukhrISTasya cihnAni
 dhArayE| 18 hE bhrAtaraH asmAkaM prabhO

ryIzukhrISTasya prasAdO yuSmAkam Atmani sthEyAt|
tathAstu|

iphiSiNaH

1 IzvarasyEcchayA yIzukhrISTasya prEritaH paula
iphiSanagarasthAn pavitrAn khrISTayIzau vizvAsinO
lOkAn prati patraM likhati| **2** asmAkaM tAtasyEzvarasya
prabhO ryIzukhrISTasya cAnugrahaH zAntizca
yuSmAsu varttatAM| **3** asmAkaM prabhO ryIzOH
khrISTasya tAta IzvarO dhanyO bhavatu; yataH sa
khrISTEnAsmabhyaM sarvvam AdhyAtmikaM
svargIyavaraM dattavAn| **4** vayaM yat tasya samakSaM
prEmnA pavitrA niSkalagkAzca bhavAmastadarthaM sa
jagataH sRSTE pUrvvaM tEnAsmAn abhirOcitavAn,
nijAbhilaSitAnurOdhaCa **5** yIzunA khrISTEna svasya
nimittaM putratvapade'smAn svakIyAnugrahasya
mahattvasya prazaMsArthaM pUrvvaM niyuktavAn| **6**
tasmAd anugrahAt sa yEna priyatamEna putrENAsmAn
anugRhItavAn, **7** vayaM tasya zONitEna muktim
arthataH pApakSamAM labdhavantaH| **8** tasya ya
IdRzO'nugrahanidhistasmAt so'smabhyaM sarvvavidhaM
jnjAnaM buddhinjca bAhulyarUpENa vitaritavAn| **9**
svargapRthivyO ryadyad vidyate tatsarvvam sa
khrISTE saMgrahISyatIti hitaiSiNA **10** tEna kRtO yO
manOrathaH sampUrNatAM gatavatsu samayESu
sAdhayitavyastamadhi sa svakIyAbhilASasya nigUPhaM
bhAvam asmAn jnjApitavAn| **11** pUrvvaM khrISTE
vizvAsinO yE vayam asmattO yat tasya mahimnaH
prazaMsA jAyate, **12** tadarthaM yaH svakIyEcchAyAH
mantraNataH sarvvANI sAdhayati tasya manOrathAd
vayaM khrISTEna pUrvvaM nirUpitAH santO'dhikAriNO
jAtAH| **13** yUyamapi satyaM vAkyam arthatO

yuSmatparitrANasya susaMvAdaM nizamya tasminnEva
 khrISTE vizvasitavantaH pratijnjAtEna pavitrENAtmanA
 mudrayEvAgkitAzca| 14 yatastasya mahimnaH prakAzAya
 tEna krItAnAM lOkAnAM mukti ryAvanna bhaviSyati
 tAvat sa AtmAsmAkam adhikAritvasya satyagkArasya
 paNasvarUpO bhavati| 15 prabhau yIzau yuSmAkaM
 vizvAsaH sarvvESu pavitralOkESu prEma cAsta iti
 vArttAM zruttvAhamapi 16 yuSmAnadhi niranantaram
 IzvaraM dhanyaM vadan prArthanAsamayE ca yuSmAn
 smaran varamimaM yAcAmi| 17 asmAkaM prabhO
 ryIzukhrISTasya tAtO yaH prabhAvAkara IzvaraH sa
 svakIyatattvijnjAnAya yuSmabhyam jnjAnajanakam
 prakAzitavAkyabOdhakanjcAtmAnaM dEyAt| 18
 yuSmAkaM jnjAnacakSUMSi ca dIptiyuktAni kRtvA
 tasyAhvAnaM kIdRzyA pratyAzaya sambalitaM
 pavitralOkAnAM madhyE tEna dattO'dhikAraH kIdRzaH
 prabhAvanidhi rvizvAsiSu cAsmAsu prakAzamAnasya
 19 tadIyamahAparAkramasya mahatvaM kIdRg
 anupamaM tat sarvvaM yuSmAn jnjApayatu| 20
 yataH sa yasyAH zakteH prabalatAM khrISTE
 prakAzayan mRtagaNamadhyAt tam utthApatavAn, 21
 adhipatitvapadaM zAsanapadaM parAkramO
 rAjatvanjcEtinAmAni yAvanti padAniha lOkE paralOkE ca
 vidyante tESAM sarvvESAM UrddhvE svargE
 nijadakSiNapArzvE tam upavEzitavAn, (aiōn g165) 22
 sarvvANi tasya caraNayOradhO nihitavAn ya
 samitistasya zarIraM sarvvatra sarvvESAM pUrayituH
 pUrajanca bhavati taM tasyA mUrddhAnaM kRtvA 23

sarvvESAm uparyyupari niyuktavAMzca saiva
zaktirasmAsvapi tEna prakAzyatE|

2 purA yUyam aparAdhaiH pApaizca
mRtAH santastAnyAcaranta ihalOkasya
saMsArAnusArENakAzarAjyasyAdhipatim (aiōn

g165) 2 arthataH sAmpratam AjnjAlagghivaMzESu
karmmakAriNam AtmAnam anvavrajata| 3 tESAM
madhyE sarvve vayamapi pUrvvaM zarIrasya
manaskAmanAyAnjcEhAM sAdhayantaH
svazarIrasyaAbhilASAn AcarAma sarvve'nya iva ca
svabhAvataH krOdhabhajanAnyabhavAma| 4 kintu
karuNANidhirIzvarO yEna mahAprEmnAsmAn
dayitavAn 5 tasya svaprEmnO bAhulyAd aparAdhai
rmRtAnapyasmAn khrISTEna saha jIvitavAn
yatO'nugrahAd yUyaM paritrANaM prAptAH| 6 sa ca
khrISTEna yIzunAsmAn tEna sArddham utthApitavAn
svarga upavEzitaMzca| 7 itthaM sa khrISTEna
yIzunAsmAn prati svahitaiSitayA bhAviyugESu
svakIyAnugrahasyAnupamaM nidhiM prakAzayitum
icchatI| (aiōn **g165)** 8 yUyam anugrahAd vizvAsEna
paritrANaM prAptAH, tacca yuSmanmUlakaM nahi
kintvIzvarasyaiva dAnaM, 9 tat karmaNAM phalam api
nahi, ataH kEnApi na zIghitavyaM| 10 yatO vayaM tasya
kAryyaM prAg IzvarENa nirUpitAbhiH satkriyAbhiH
kAlayApanAya khrISTE yIzau tEna mRSTAzca| 11 purA
janmanA bhinnajAtIyA hastakRtaM tvakchEdaM prAptai
rIokaizcAcchinnatvaca itinAmna khyAtA yE yUyaM tai
ryuSmAbhiridaM smarttavayaM 12 yat tasmin samayE
yUyaM khrISTAd bhinna isrAyElalOkAnAM sahavAsAd

dUrasthAH pratijnjAsambalitaniamAnAM bahiH sthitAH
santO nirAzA nirIzvarAzca jagatyAdhvam iti| 13
kintvadhunA khrISTE yIzAvAzrayaM prApya
purA dUravarttinO yUyaM khrISTasya zONitEna
nikaTavarttinO'bhavata| 14 yataH sa EvAsmAkAM
sandhiH sa dvayam EkIkRtavAn zatrutArUpiNIM
madhyavarttinIM prabhEdakabhittiM bhagnavAn
daNPAjnjAyuktaM vidhizAstraM svazarIrENa
luptavAMzca| 15 yataH sa sandhiM vidhAya tau dvau
svasmin EkaM nutanaM mAnavaM karttuM 16
svakIyakruze zatrutAM nihatya tEnaivaikasmin
zarIrE tayO rdvayOrIzvarENa sandhiM kArayituM
nizcatavAn| 17 sa cAgatya dUravarttinO yuSmAn
nikaTavarttinO 'smAMzca sandhE rmaggalavArttAM
jnjApitavAn| 18 yatastasmAd ubhayapakSIyA vayam
EkEnAtmanA pituH samIpaM gamanAya sAmarthyaM
prAptavantaH| 19 ata idAnIM yUyam asamparkIyA
vidEzinazca na tiSThanataH pavitralOkaiH sahavAsina
Izvarasya vEzmavAsinazcAdhvE| 20 aparaM prEritA
bhaviSyadvAdinazca yatra bhittimUlasvarUpAstatra
yUyaM tasmin mULE nicIyadhvE tatra ca svayaM yIzuH
khrISTaH pradhAnaH kONasthaprastaraH| 21 tEna
kRtsnA nirmmitiH saMgrathyamAnA prabhOH pavitraM
mandiraM bhavituM varddhatE| 22 yUyamapi tatra
saMgrathyamAnA AtmanEzvarasya vAsasthAnaM
bhavatha|

3 atO hEtO rbhinnajAtIyAnAM yuSmAkAM nimittaM
yIzukhrISTasya bandI yaH sO'haM paulO bravImi| 2
yuSmadartham IzvarENa mahyaM dattasya varasya

niyamaH kIdRzastad yuSmAbhirazrAvIti manyE| 3
 arthataH pUrvvaM mayA saMkSEpENa yathA likhitaM
 tathAhaM prakAzitavAkyEnEzvarasya nigUPhaM
 bhAvaM jnjApitO'bhavaM| 4 atO yuSmAbhistat
 paThitvA khrISTamadhi tasminnigUPhE bhAvE mama
 jnjAnaM kIdRzaM tad bhOtsyatE| 5 pUrvvayugESu
 mAnavasantAnAstaM jnjApitA nAsan kintvadhuna sa
 bhAvastasya pavitrAn prEritAn bhaviSyadvAdinazca
 pratyAtmanA prakAzitO'bhavat; 6 arthata Izvarasya
 zakteH prakAzAt tasyAnugrahENa yO varO mahyam
 adAyi tEnAhaM yasya susaMvAdasya paricArako'bhavaM,
 7 tadvArA khrISTEna bhinnajAtIyA anyaiH sArddham
 EkAdhikArA EkazarIrA EkasyAH pratijnjAyA aMzinazca
 bhaviSyantIti| 8 sarvvESAM pavitralOkAnAM
 kSudratamAya mahyaM varO'yam adAyi yad
 bhinnajAtIyAnAM madhyE bOdhAgayasya guNanidhEH
 khrISTasya maggalavArttAM pracArayAmi, 9
 kAlAvasthAtaH pUrvvasmAcca yO nigUPhabhAva IzvarE
 gupta AsIt tadIyaniyamaM sarvvAn jnjApayAmi| (aiOn g165)
 10 yata Izvarasya nAnArUpaM jnjAnaM yat sAmprataM
 samityA svargE prAdhAnyaparAkramayuktAnAM
 dUtAnAM nikaTE prakAzyatE tadarthaM sa yIzuna
 khrISTEna sarvvANI sRSTavAn| 11 yatO vayaM yasmin
 vizvasya dRPhabhaktyA nirbhayatAm Izvarasya
 samAgamE sAmarthyanjca 12 prAptavantastamasmAkaM
 prabhuM yIzuM khrISTamadhi sa kAlAvasthAyAH
 pUrvvaM taM manOrathaM kRtavAn| (aiOn g165) 13
 atO'haM yuSmannimittaM duHkhabhOgEna klAntiM
 yanna gacchAmIti prArthayE yatastadEva yuSmAkaM

gauravaM| 14 atO hEtOH svargapRthivyOH sthitaH
 kRtsnO vaMzO yasya nAmnA vikhyAtastam 15
 asmatprabhO ryIzukhrISTasya pitaramuddizyAhaM
 jAnunI pAtayitvA tasya prabhAvanidhitO
 varamimaM prArthayE| 16 tasyAtmanA yuSmAkam
 AntarikapuruSasya zaktE rvRddhiH kriyatAM| 17
 khrISTastu vizvAsEna yuSmAkaM hRdayESu nivasatu|
 prEmaNi yuSmAkaM baddhamUlatvaM susthiratvanjca
 bhavatu| 18 itthaM prasthatAyA dIrghatAyA gabhIratAyA
 uccatAyAzca bOdhAya sarvvaiH pavitralOkaiH
 prApyaM sAmarthyaM yuSmAbhi rlabhyatAM, 19
 jnjAnAtiriktaM khrISTasya prEma jnjAyatAm Izvarasya
 sampUrNavRddhiparyyantaM yuSmAkaM vRddhi
 rbhavatu ca| 20 asmAkam antarE yA zaktiH prakAzatE
 tayA sarvvAtiriktaM karmma kurvvan asmAkaM
 prArthanAM kalpanAnjcAtikramituM yaH zaknOti 21
 khrISTayIzunA samitE rmadhyE sarvvESu yugESu tasya
 dhanyavAdO bhavatu| iti| (aiōn g165)

4atO bandirahaM prabhO rnAmnA yuSmAn vinayE
 yUyaM yEnAhvAnEnAhUtAstadupayuktarUpENa 2
 sarvvathA namratAM mRdutAM titikSAM parasparaM
 pramna sahiSNutAnjcAcarata| 3 praNayabandhanEna
 cAtmana EkyaM rakSituM yatadhvaM| 4 yUyam
 EkazarIrA EkAtmAnazca tadvad AhvAnEna yUyam
 EkapratyAzAprAptayE samAhUtAH| 5 yuSmAkam EkaH
 prabhurEkO vizvAsa EkaM majjanaM, sarvvESAM tAtaH 6
 sarvvOparisthaH sarvvavyApI sarvvESAM yuSmAkaM
 madhyavartTI caika Izvara AstE| 7 kintu khrISTasya
 dAnaparimANANusArAd asmAkam Ekaikasmai vizESO

varO'dAyI| 8 yathA likhitam AstE, "Urddhvam
 Aruhya jEtRn sa vijitya bandinO'karOt| tataH sa
 manujEbhyO'pi svIyAn vyazrANayad varAn||" 9
 Urddhvam AruhyEtivAkyasyAyamarthaH sa pUrvvaM
 pRthivIrUpaM sarvvAdhaHsthitaM sthAnam
 avatIrNavAn; 10 yazcAvatIrNavAn sa Eva svargANAM
 uparyyuparyyArUPhavAn yataH sarvvANi tEna
 pUrayitavyAni| 11 sa Eva ca kAMzcana prEritAn aparAn
 bhaviSyadvAdinO'parAn susaMvAdapracArakAn aparAn
 pAlakAn upadEzakAMzca niyuktavAn| 12 yAvad vayaM
 sarvvE vizvAsasyEzvaraputraviSayakasya tattvajnjAnasya
 caikyaM sampUrNaM puruSarthanjcArthataH khrISTasya
 sampUrNaparimANasya samaM parimANaM na
 prApnumastAvat 13 sa paricaryyAkarmmasAdhanAya
 khrISTasya zarIrasya niSThAyai ca pavitralOkANAM
 siddhatAyAstAdRzam upAyaM nizcitavAn| 14 ataEva
 mAnuSANAM cAturItO bhramakadhUrttatAyAzchalAcca
 jAtEna sarvvENa zikSAvAyunA vayaM yad bAlakA iva
 dOlAyamAna na bhrAmyAma ityasmAbhi ryatitavyaM,
 15 prEmnA satyatAm AcaradbhiH sarvvaviSayE khrISTam
 uddizya varddhitavyanjca, yataH sa mUrddhA, 16
 tasmAccaikaikasyAggasya svasvaparimANANusArENa
 sAhAyyakaraNAd upakArakaiH sarvvaiH sandhibhiH
 kRtsnasya zarIrasya saMyOgE sammilanE ca jAtE
 prEmnA niSThAM labhamAnaM kRtsnaM zarIraM
 vRddhiM prApnOti| 17 yuSmAn ahaM prabhunEdaM
 bravImyAdizAmi ca, anyE bhinnajAtIyA iva yUYaM
 pUna rmAcarata| 18 yatastE svamanOmAyAm
 AcarantyAntarikAjnjAnAt mAnasikakATHinyAcca

timirAvRtabuddhaya IzvarIyajIvanasya bagIrbhUtAzca
 bhavanti, 19 svAn caitanyazUnyAn kRtvA ca lObhEna
 sarvvavidhAzaucAcaraNAya lampaTatAyAM svAn
 samarpitavantaH| 20 kintu yUyaM khrISTaM na
 tAdRzaM paricitavantaH, 21 yatO yUyaM taM
 zrutavanto yA satyA zikSA yIzuto labhyA tadanusArAt
 tadIyOpadEzaM prAptavantazcEti manyE| 22 tasmAt
 pUrvvakAlIkAcArakArI yaH purAtanapuruso
 mAyAbhilASai rnazyati taM tyaktvA yuSmAbhi
 rmAnasikabhAvO nUtaniKarttavyaH, 23 yo navapurusa
 IzvarAnurUpENa puNyEna satyatAsahitEna 24
 dhArmmikatvEna ca sRSTaH sa Eva paridhAtavyazca| 25
 atO yUyaM sarvvE mithyAkathanaM parityajya
 samIpavAsibhiH saha satyAlApaM kuruta yatO vyaM
 parasparam aggapratyagga bhavAmaH| 26 aparaM
 krOdhe jAtE pApaM mA kurudhvam, azAntE yuSmAkaM
 rOSEsUryyO'staM na gacchatu| 27 aparaM zayatAnE
 sthAnaM mA datta| 28 cOraH punazcairyayAM na karOtu
 kintu dInAya dAnE sAmarthyayajjAyatE tadarthaM
 svakarAbhyAM sadvRttyA parizramaM karOtu| 29
 aparaM yuSmAkaM vadanEbhyaH ko'pi kadAlApO na
 nirgacchatu, kintu yEna zrOturupakArO jAyatE tAdRzaH
 prayOjanIyaniSThAyai phaladAyaka AlApO yuSmAkaM
 bhavatu| 30 aparanjca yUyaM muktidinaparyyantam
 Izvarasya yEna pavitrENAtmanA mudrayAgkitA abhavata
 taM zOkAnvitaM mA kuruta| 31 aparaM kaTuvAkyam
 rOSaH kOSaH kalahO ninda sarvvavidhadvESazcaitAni
 yuSmAkaM madhyAd dUrIbhavantu| 32 yUyaM
 parasparam hitaiSiNaH kOmalaNtaHkaraNAzca bhavata|

aparam IzvaraH khrISTE na yadvad yuSmAkaM dOSAn
kSमितavAn tadvad yUyamapi parasparaM kSamadhvaM|

5 atO yUyaM priyabAlakA ivEzvarasyAnukAriNO
bhavata, **2** khrISTa iva prEmAcAraM kuruta ca, yataH
sO'smAsu prEma kRtavAn asmAkaM vinimayE na
cAtmanivEdanaM kRtvA grAhyasugandhArthakam
upahAraM balinjEzvarAca dattavAn| **3** kintu
vEzyAgamanaM sarvvavidhAzaucakriyA lObhazcaitESAm
uccAraNamapi yuSmAkaM madhyE na bhavatu,
EtadEva pavitralOkAnAm ucitaM| **4** aparaM
kutsitAlApaH pralApaH zLESOktizca na bhavatu yata
EtAnyanucitAni kintvIzvarasya dhanyavAdO bhavatu| **5**
vEzyAgAmyazaucAcArI dEvapUjaka iva gaNyO lObhI
caitESAM kOSi khrISTasya rAjyE'rthata Izvarasya rAjyE
kamapyadhikAraM na prApsyatIti yuSmAbhiH samyak
jnJAyatAM| **6** anarthakavAkyE na ko'pi yuSmAn na
vanjCayatu yatastAdRgAcArahEtOranAjnjAgrAhiSu
lOkESvIzvarasya kOpO varttatE| **7** tasmAd yUyaM taiH
sahabhAginO na bhavata| **8** pUrvaM yUyam
andhakArasvarUpA AdhvaM kintvidAnIM prabhuna
dIptisvarUpA bhavatha tasmAd dIptEH santAnA
iva samAcarata| **9** dIptE ryat phalaM tat
sarvvavidhahitaiSitAyAM dharmmE satyAlApE ca
prakAzatE| **10** prabhavE yad rOcAtE tat parIkSadhvaM| **11**
yUyaM timirasya viphalakarmmaNAm aMzinO na
bhUtva tESAM dOSitvaM prakAzayata| **12** yataste
lOkA rahami yad yad Acaranti taduccAraNam api
lajjAjanakaM| **13** yatO dIptyA yad yat prakAzyatE tat tayA
cakAsyate yacca cakAsti tad dIptisvarUpaM bhavati| **14**

EtatkAraNAd uktam AstE, "hE nidrita prabudhyasva
 mRtEbhyazcOthitiM kuru| tatkrTE sUryyavat khrISTaH
 svayaM tvAM dyOtayiSyati|" 15 ataH sAvadhAna bhavata,
 ajnjAna iva mAcarata kintu jnjAnina iva satarkam
 Acarata| 16 samayaM bahumUlyaM gaNayadhvaM yataH
 kAlA abhadraH| 17 tasmAd yUyam ajnjAna na bhavata
 kintu prabhOrabhimataM kiM tadavagata bhavata| 18
 sarvvanAzajanakEna surApAnEna mattA mA bhavata
 kintvAtmanA pUryyadhvaM| 19 aparaM gItai rgAnaiH
 pAramArthikakIrttanaizca parasparam AlapantO manasa
 sArddhaM prabhum uddizya gAyata vAdayata ca| 20
 sarvvadA sarvvaviSayE'smatprabhO yIzOH khrISTasya
 nAmna tAtam IzvaraM dhanyaM vadata| 21 yUyam
 IzvarAd bhItAH santa anyE'parESAM vazIbhUtA
 bhavata| 22 hE yOSitaH, yUyaM yathA prabhOstathA
 svasvasvAminO vazaggata bhavata| 23 yataH khrISTO
 yadvat samitE rmUrddha zarIrasya trAta ca bhavati
 tadvat svAmI yOSitO mUrddha| 24 ataH samiti
 ryadvat khrISTasya vazIbhUtA tadvad yOSidbhirapi
 svasvasvAminO vazata svIkarttavya| 25 aparanjca hE
 puruSAH, yUyaM khrISTa iva svasvayOSitsu prIyadhvaM|
 26 sa khrISTO'pi samitau prItavAn tasyAH kRtE ca
 svaprANAn tyaktavAn yataH sa vAkyE jalamajjanEna tAM
 pariSkRtya pAvayitum 27 aparaM tilakavalyAdivihInAM
 pavitrAM niSkalagkAnjca tAM samitiM tEjasvinIM kRtvA
 svahastE samarpayitunjAbhilaSitavAn| 28 tasmAt
 svatanuvat svayOSiti prEmakaraNaM puruSasyOcitaM,
 yEna svayOSiti prEma kriyatE tEnAtmaprEma kriyatE| 29
 ko'pi kadApi na svakIyAM tanum RtIyitavAn kintu

sarvvE tAM vibhrati puSNanti ca| khrISTO'pi
samitiM prati tadEva karOti, 30 yatO vayaM tasya
zarIrasYAggAni mAMsAstHIni ca bhavAmaH| 31
EtadarthaM mAnavaH svamAtApitarO parityajya
svabhAryyAyAm AsaMkSyati tau dvau janAvEkAggau
bhaviSyataH| 32 EtannigUPhavAkyaM gurutaraM mayA
ca khrISTasamiti adhi tad ucyatE| 33 ataEva yuSmAkam
EkaikO jana Atmavat svayOSiti prIyatAM bhAryyApi
svAminaM samAdarttuM yatatAM|

6 hE balakAH, yUyaM prabhum uddizya
pitrOrAjnjAgrAhiNO bhavata yatastat nyAyyaM| 2
tvaM nijapitaraM mAtaranjca sammanyasvEti yO
vidhiH sa pratijnjAyuktaH prathamO vidhiH 3
phalatastasmAt tava kalyANaM dEzE ca dIrghakAlam Ayu
rbhaviSyatIti| 4 aparaM hE pitaraH, yUyaM svabAlakAn
mA rOSayata kintu prabhO rvinItyAdEzAbhyAM
tAn vinayata| 5 hE dAsAH, yUyaM khrISTam
uddizya sabhayAH kampAnvitAzca bhUtVA
saralAntaHkaraNairaihiprabhUnAm AjnjAgrAhiNO
bhavata| 6 dRSTigOcarIyaparicaryyayA mAnuSEbhyO
rOcituM mA yatadhvaM kintu khrISTasya dAsa iva
niviSTamanObhirIzcarasyEcchAM sAdhayata| 7
mAnavAn anuddizya prabhumEvOddizya sadbhAvEna
dAsyakarmma kurudhvaM| 8 dAsamuktayO ryEna yat
satkarmma kriyatE tEna tasya phalaM prabhutO lapsyata
iti jAnIta ca| 9 aparaM hE prabhavaH, yuSmAbhi
rbhartsanaM vihAya tAn prati nyAyyAcaraNaM kriyatAM
yazca kasyApi pakSapAtaM na karOti yuSmAkamapi
tAdRza EkaH prabhuH svargE vidyata iti jnjAyatAM| 10

adhikantu hE bhrAtaraH, yUyaM prabhuna tasya
 vikramayuktazaktyA ca balavantO bhavata| 11 yUyaM
 yat zayatAnazchalAni nivArayituM zaknutha
 tadartham IzvarIyasusajjAM paridhaddhvaM| 12
 yataH kEvalaM raktamAMsAbhyAm iti nahi kintu
 kartRtvaparAkramayuktaistimirarAjyasyEhalOkasyAdhipatibhiH
 svargOdbhavai rduSTATmabhirEva sArddham
 asmAbhi ryuddhaM kriyatE| (aiōn g165) 13 atO hEtO
 ryUyaM yayA saMkule dinE'vasthAtuM sarvvANi
 parAjitya dRPhAH sthAtunjca zakSyatha tAm
 IzvarIyasusajjAM gRhIIta| 14 vastutastu satyatvEna
 zRgkhalEna kaTiM baddhva puNyEna varmmaNA vakSa
 AcchAdya 15 zAntEH suvArttayA jAtam utsAhaM
 pAdukAyugalaM padE samarpya tiSThata| 16 yEna ca
 duSTATmanO'gnibANAn sarvvAn nirvvApayituM
 zakSyatha tAdRzaM sarvvAcchAdakaM phalakaM
 vizvAsaM dhArayata| 17 zirastraM paritrANam
 AtmanaH khagganjcEzvarasya vAkyaM dhArayata| 18
 sarvvasamayE sarvvayAcanEna sarvvaprArthanEna
 cAtmanA prArthanAM kurudhvaM tadarthaM
 dRPhAkAgkSayA jAgrataH sarvvESAM pavitralOkAnAM
 kRtE sadA prArthanAM kurudhvaM| 19 ahanjca yasya
 susaMvAdasya zRgkhalabaddhaH pracArakadUtO'smi
 tam upayuktEnOtsAhEna pracArayituM yathA zaknuyAM
 20 tathA nirbhayEna svarENOtsAhEna ca susaMvAdasya
 nigUPhavAkyapracArAya vaktRtA yat mahyaM diyatE
 tadarthaM mamApi kRtE prArthanAM kurudhvaM| 21
 aparaM mama yAvasthAsti yacca mayA kriyatE tat
 sarvvaM yad yuSmAbhi rjnJayatE tadarthaM prabhuna

priyabhrAtA vizvAsyaH paricArakazca tukhikO yuSmAn
tat jnjApayiSyati| 22 yUyaM yad asmAkam avasthAM
jAnItha yuSmAkaM manAMsi ca yat sAntvanAM labhante
tadarthamEvAhaM yuSmAkaM sannidhiM taM
prESitavAna| 23 aparam IzvaraH prabhu ryIzukhrISTazca
sarvvEbhyO bhrAtRbhyaH zAntiM vizvAsasahitaM prEma
ca dEyAt| 24 yE kEcit prabhau yIzukhrISTE'kSayaM
prEma kurvvanti tAn prati prasAdO bhUyAt| tathAstu|

philipinaH

1 paulatImathinAmAnau yIzukhrISTasya dAsau
philipinagarasthAn khrISTayIzOH sarvvAn
pavitralOkAn samitEradhyakSAn paricArakAMzca
prati patraM likhataH| **2** asmAkaM tAta IzvaraH
prabhu ryIzukhrISTazca yuSmabhyaM prasAdasya
zAntEzca bhOgaM dEyAstAM| **3** ahaM nirantaraM
nijasarvvaprArthanAsu yuSmAkaM sarvvESAM kRtE
sAnandaM prArthanAM kurvvan **4** yati vArAn
yuSmAkaM smarAmi tati vArAn A prathamAd adya
yAvad **5** yuSmAkaM susaMvAdabhAgitvakAraNAd
IzvaraM dhanyaM vadAmi| **6** yuSmanmadhyE
yEnOttamaM karmma karttum Arambhi tEnaiva
yIzukhrISTasya dinaM yAvat tat sAdhayiSyata ityasmin
dRPhavizvAsO mamAstE| **7** yuSmAn sarvvAn adhi mama
tAdRzO bhAvO yathArthO yatO'haM kArAvasthAyAM
pratyuttarakaraNE susaMvAdasya prAmANYakaraNE ca
yuSmAn sarvvAn mayA sArddham EkAnugrahasya
bhAginO matvA svahRdayE dhArayAmi| **8** aparam ahaM
khrISTayIzOH snEhavat snEhEna yuSmAn kIdRzaM
kAgkSAmi tadadhIzvarO mama sAkSI vidyatE| **9** mayA
yat prArthyatE tad idaM yuSmAkaM prEma nityaM
vRddhiM gatvA **10** jnjAnasya viziSTAnAM parIkSikAyAzca
sarvvavidhabuddhE rbAhulyaM phalatu, **11** khrISTasya
dinaM yAvad yuSmAkaM sAralyaM nirvighnatvanjca
bhavatu, Izvarasya gauravAya prazaMsAyai ca
yIzunA khrISTEna puNyaphalAnAM pUrNata
yuSmabhyaM diyatAm iti| **12** hE bhrAtaraH, mAM prati
yad yad ghaTitaM tEna susaMvAdapracArasya

bAdhA nahi kintu vRddhirEva jAtA tad yuSmAn
 jnjApayituM kAmayE'haM| 13 aparam ahaM khrISTasya
 kRtE baddhO'smIti rAjapuryyAm anyasthAnESu
 ca sarvvESAM nikaTE suspaSTam abhavat, 14
 prabhusambandhIyA anEkE bhrAtarazca mama
 bandhanAd AzvAsaM prApya varddhamAnEnOtsAhEna
 niHkSOBhaM kathAM pracArayanti| 15 kEcid dvESAd
 virOdhAccAparE kEcicca sadbhAvAt khrISTaM
 ghOSayanti; 16 yE virOdhAt khrISTaM ghOSayanti tE
 pavitrabhAvAt tanna kurvvantO mama bandhanAni
 bahutaraklozadAyIni karttum icchanti| 17 yE ca prEmnA
 ghOSayanti tE susaMvAdasya prAmANYakaraNE'haM
 niyuktO'smIti jnjAtvA tat kurvvanti| 18 kiM bahunA?
 kApaTyAt saralabhAvAd vA bhavEt, yEna kEnacit
 prakArENA khrISTasya ghOSaNA bhavatItyasmin
 aham AnandAmyAnandiSyAmi ca| 19 yuSmAkAM
 prArthanayA yIzukhrISTasyAtmanazcOpakArENA tat
 mannistArajanakaM bhaviSyatIti jAnAmi| 20 tatra ca
 mamAkAgkSA pratyAzA ca siddhiM gamiSyati
 phalatO'haM kEnApi prakArENA na lajjiSyE kintu
 gatE sarvvasmin kALE yadvat tadvad idAnImapi
 sampUrNOtsAhadvArA mama zarIrENA khrISTasya
 mahimA jIvanE maraNE vA prakAziSyatE| 21 yatO mama
 jIvanaM khrISTaya maraNanjca lAbhAya| 22 kintu yadi
 zarIrE mayA jIvitavyaM tarhi tat karmmaphalaM
 phaliSyati tasmAt kiM varitavyaM tanmayA na jnjAyatE|
 23 dvAbhyAm ahaM sampIPyE, dEhavAsatyajanAya
 khrISTEna sahavAsAya ca mamAbhilASO bhavati yatastat
 sarvvOttamaM| 24 kintu dEhE mamAvasthityA

yuSmAkam adhikaprayOjanaM| 25 aham avasthAsyE
 yuSmAbhiH sarvvaiH sArddham avasthitiM kariSyE ca
 tayA ca vizvAsE yuSmAkaM vRddhyAnandau
 janiSyEtE tadahaM nizcitaM jAnAmi| 26 tEna ca
 mattO'rthatO yuSmatsamIpE mama punarupasthitatvAt
 yUyaM khrISTEna yIzunA bahutaram AhlAdaM
 lapsyadhvE| 27 yUyaM sAvadhAnA bhUtvA khrISTasya
 susaMvAdasyOpayuktam AcAraM kurudhvaM
 yatO'haM yuSmAn upAgatya sAKsAt kurvvan kiM vA
 dUrE tiSThan yuSmAkaM yAM vArttAM zrOtum
 icchAmi sEyaM yUyam EkAtmAnastiSThatha,
 Ekamanasa susaMvAdasambandhIyavizvAsasya pakSE
 yatadhvE, vipakSaizca kEnApi prakArENa na
 vyAkulIkriyadhva iti| 28 tat tESAM vinAzasya lakSaNaM
 yuSmAkanjcEzvaradattaM paritrANasya lakSaNaM
 bhaviSyati| 29 yatO yEna yuSmAbhiH khrISTE
 kEvalavizvAsaH kriyatE tannahi kintu tasya kRtE klEzO'pi
 sahyatE tAdRzO varaH khrISTasyAnurOdhAd
 yuSmAbhiH prApi, 30 tasmAt mama yAdRzaM yuddhaM
 yuSmAbhiradarzi sAmprataM zrUyatE ca tAdRzaM
 yuddhaM yuSmAkam api bhavati|

2 khrISTAd yadi kimapi sAntvanaM kazcit prEmajAtO
 harSaH kinjcid AtmanaH samabhAgitvaM kAcid
 anukampA kRpA vA jAyatE tarhi yUyaM mamAhlAdaM
 pUrayanta 2 EkabhAvA EkaprEmANa Ekamanasa
 EkacESTAzca bhavata| 3 virOdhAd darpAd vA kimapi mA
 kuruta kintu namratayA svEbhyO'parAn viziSTAn
 manyadhvaM| 4 kEvalam AtmahitAya na cESTamAnAH
 parahitAyApi cESTadhvaM| 5 khrISTasya yIzO ryAdRzaH

svabhAvO yuSmAkam api tAdRzO bhavatu| 6 sa
 IzvararUpI san svaklyAm IzvaratulyatAM zLaghAspadaM
 nAmanyata, 7 kintu svaM zUnyaM kRtvA dAsarUpI
 babhUva narAkRtiM lEbhe ca| 8 itthaM naramUrttim
 Azritya namratAM svIkRtya mRtyOrarthataH
 kruzlyamRtyOrEva bhOgAyAjnjAgrAhI babhUva| 9
 tatKaraNAd IzvarO'pi taM sarvvOnnataM cakAra
 yacca nAma sarvvESAM nAmnAM zrESThaM
 tadEva tasmai dadau, 10 tatastasmai yIzunAmnE
 svargamartyapAtAlasthitaiH sarvvai rjAnupAtaH
 karttavyaH, 11 tAtasthEzvarasya mahimnE ca
 yIzukhrISTaH prabhuriti jihvAbhiH svIkarttavyaM| 12 atO
 hE priyatamaH, yuSmAbhi ryadvat sarvvadA kriyate
 tadvat kEvalE mamOpasthitikAlE tannahi kintvidAnIm
 anupasthitE'pi mayi bahutarayatnEnAjnjAM gRhItva
 bhayakampAbhyAM svasvaparitrANaM sAdhyatAM| 13
 yata Izvara Eva svaklyAnurOdhad yuSmanmadhyE
 manaskAmanAM karmmasiddhinjca vidadhAti| 14 yUyaM
 kalahavivAdarvijatam AcAraM kurvvantO'nindanIya
 akuTila 15 Izvarasya niSkalagkAzca santAnAiva
 vakrabhAvAnAM kuTilAcAriNAnjca lOkAnAM
 madhyE tiSThata, 16 yatastESAM madhyE yUyaM
 jIvanavAkyAM dhArayantO jagatO dIpakA iva dIpyadhve|
 yuSmAbhistathA kRtE mama yatnaH parizramO vA na
 niSphalo jAta ityahaM khrISTasya dinE zLaghAM
 karttuM zakSyAmi| 17 yuSmAkaM vizvAsArthakAya
 balidAnAya sEvanAya ca yadyapyahaM nivEditavyO
 bhavEyaM tathApi tEnAnandAmi sarvvESAM
 yuSmAkam AnandasyAMzI bhavAmi ca| 18 tadvad

yUyamapyAnandata madyAnandasyAMzinO bhavata ca|
19 yuSmAkam avasthAm avagatyAhamapi yat sAntvanAM
prApnuyAM tadarthaM tImathiyaM tvaraya
yuSmatsamIpaM prESayiSyAmIti prabhau pratyAzAM
kurvvE| 20 yaH satyarUpENa yuSmAkAM hitaM cintayati
tAdRza EkabhAvastasmAdanyaH kO'pi mama sannidhau
nAsti| 21 yatO'parE sarvvE yIzOH khrISTasya viSayAn na
cintayanta AtmaviSayAn cintayanti| 22 kintu tasya
parIkSitatvaM yuSmAbhi rjnAyatE yataH putrO yAdRk
pituH sahakArI bhavati tathaiva susaMvAdasya
paricaryyAyAM sa mama sahakArI jAtaH| 23 ataEva
mama bhAvidazAM jnjAtvA tatKsANat tamEva
prESayituM pratyAzAM kurvvE 24 svayam ahamapi
tUrNaM yuSmatsamIpaM gamiSyAmItyAzAM prabhunA
kurvvE| 25 aparaM ya ipAphradItO mama bhrAtA
karmmayuddhAbhyAM mama sahAyazca yuSmAkAM
dUtO madyOpakArAya pratinidhizcAsti yuSmatsamIpe
tasya prESaNam Avazyakam amanyE| 26 yataH sa
yuSmAn sarvvAn akAgkSata yuSmAbhistasya rOgasya
vArttAzrAvIti buddhvA paryyazOcacca| 27 sa pIPayA
mRtakalpO'bhavaditi satyaM kintvIzvarastaM dayitavAn
mama ca duHkhAt paraM punarduHkhaM yanna bhavEt
tadarthaM kEvalaM taM na dayitvA mAmapi dayitavAn|
28 ataEva yUyaM taM vilOkya yat punarAnandEta
mamApi duHkhasya hrAsO yad bhavEt tadartham ahaM
tvaraya tam aprESayAM| 29 atO yUyaM prabhOH
kRtE sampUrNENAnandEna taM gRhIita tAdRzAn
lOkAMzcAdaraNIyAn manyadhvaM| 30 yatO mama

sEvanE yuSmAkaM truTiM pUrayituM sa prANAn
paNikRtya khrISTasya kAryyArthaM mRtaprAyE'bhavat|

3hE bhrAtaraH, zESE vadAmi yUyaM prabhAvAnandata|
punaH punarEkasya vacO lEkhanaM mama kIEzadam
nahi yuSmadarthanjca bhramanAzakaM bhavati|

2 yUyaM kukkurEbhyaH sAvadhAnA bhavata
duSkarmmakAribhyaH sAvadhAnA bhavata
chinnamULEbhyO lOkEbhyazca sAvadhAnA bhavata| **3**

vayamEva chinnatvacO lOkA yatO vayam AtmanEzvaraM
sEvAmahE khrISTEna yIzunA zIAghAmahE zarIrENa ca
pragalbhatAM na kurvvAmahE| **4** kintu zarIrE mama

pragalbhatAyAH kAranaM vidyatE, kazcid yadi
zarIrENa pragalbhatAM cikIrSati tarhi tasmAd
api mama pragalbhatAyA gurutaraM kAranaM

vidyatE| **5** yatO'ham aSTamadivasE tvakchEdaprApta
isrAyElvaMziyO binyAmInagOSThIya ibrikulajAta ibriyO
vyavasthAcaraNE phirUzi **6** dharmmOtsAhakAranaM

samitErupadravakArI vyavasthAtO labhyE puNyE
cAnandanIyaH| **7** kintu mama yadyat labhyam AsIt tat
sarvvam ahaM khrISTasyAnurOdhat kSatim amanyE| **8**

kinjcAdhunApyahaM matprabhOH khrISTasya yIZO
rjnjanasyOtkRStatAM buddhvA tat sarvvaM kSatim
manyE| **9** yatO hEtOrahaM yat khrISTaM labhEya

vyavasthAtO jAtaM svakiyapuNyanjca na dhArayan kintu
khrISTE vizvasanAt labhyaM yat puNyam IzvarENa
vizvAsaM dRSTva dIyatE tadEva dhArayan yat khrISTE

vidyEya tadarthaM tasyAnurOdhat sarvvESAM kSatim
svIkRtya tAni sarvvANyavakarAniva manyE| **10** yatO
hEtOrahaM khrISTaM tasya punarutthitE rguNaM

tasya duHkhAnAM bhAgitvanjca jnjAtvA tasya
 mRtyOrAkRtinjca gRhItvA 11 yEna kEnacit prakArENa
 mRtAnAM punarutthitiM prAptuM yatE| 12 mayA tat
 sarvvam adhuna prApi siddhata vAlambhi tannahi
 kintu yadartham ahaM khrISTEna dhAritastad
 dhArayituM dhAvAmi| 13 hE bhrAtaraH, mayA tad
 dhAritam iti na manyate kintvEtadaikamAtraM
 vadAmi yAni pazcAt sthitAni tAni vismRtyAham
 agrasthitAnyuddizya 14 pUrNayatnEna lakSyAM prati
 dhAvan khrISTayIzunOrddhvAt mAm Ahvayata IzvarAt
 jEtRpANaM prAptuM cESTE| 15 asmAkAM madhyE yE
 siddhAstaiH sarvvaistadEva bhAvyatAM, yadi ca kanjcana
 viSayam adhi yuSmAkam aparO bhAvO bhavati
 tarhIzvarastamapi yuSmAkAM prati prakAzayiSyati| 16
 kintu vayaM yadyad avagata AsmastatrAsmAbhirEkO
 vidhirAcaritavya EkabhAvai rbhavitavyanjca| 17 hE
 bhrAtaraH, yUyaM mamAnugAminO bhavata
 vayanjca yAdRgAcaraNasya nidaršanasvarUpA
 bhavAmastAdRgAcAriNO lOkAn ALOkayadhvaM| 18
 yatO'nEkE vipathE caranti tE ca khrISTasya kruzasya
 zatrava iti purA mayA punaH punaH kathitam adhunApi
 rudatA mayA kathyatE| 19 tESAM zESadaza sarvvanAza
 udarazcEzvarO lajJA ca zLagha pRthivyAnjca lagnaM
 manaH| 20 kintvasmAkAM janapadaH svargE
 vidyatE tasmAccAgamiSyantaM trAtAraM prabhuM
 yIzukhrISTaM vayaM pratIkSAmahE| 21 sa ca yayA
 zaktyA sarvvANyEva svasya vazIkarttuM pArayati
 tayAsmAkam adhamaM zarIraM rUpAntarIkRtya
 svakIyatEjOmayazarIrasya samAkAraM kariSyati|

4 hE madlyAnandamukuTasvarUpAH priyatama
 abhISTatama bhrAtaraH, hE mama snEhapAtrAH, yUyam
 itthaM pabhau sthirAstiSThata| **2** hE ivadiyE hE suntukhi
 yuvAM prabhau EkabhAvE bhavatam Etad ahaM
 prArthayE| **3** hE mama satya sahaArin tvAmapi
 vinIya vadAmi EtayOrupakArastvaya kriyatAM
 yataste klIminAdibhiH sahaAribhiH sArddhaM
 susaMvAdapracAraNaya mama sAhAyyArthaM
 parizramam akurvvatAM tESAM sarvvESAM nAmAni ca
 jIvanapustake likhitAni vidyantE| **4** yUyaM prabhau
 sarvvadAnandata| puna rvadAmi yUyam Anandata| **5**
 yuSmAkaM vinItatvaM sarvvamAnavai rjnJAyatAM,
 prabhuH sannidhau vidyatE| **6** yUyaM kimapi
 na cintayata kintu dhanyavAdayuktAbhyAM
 prArthanAyAnjAbhyAM sarvvaviSayE svaprArthanIyam
 IzvarAya nivEdayata| **7** tathA kRta IzvarIya yA zAntiH
 sarvvAM buddhim atizEtE sA yuSmAkaM cittAni
 manAMsi ca khrISTE yIzau rakSiSyati| **8** hE bhrAtaraH,
 zESE vadAmi yadyat satyam AdaraNIyaM nyAyyaM sAdhu
 priyaM sukhyAtam anyENA yEna kEnacit prakArENA vA
 guNayuktaM prazaMsanIyaM vA bhavati tatraiva
 manAMsi nidhadhvaM| **9** yUyaM mAM dRSTvA zrutvA ca
 yadyat zikSitavantO gRhItavantazca tadEvAcarata tasmAt
 zAntidAyaka IzvarO yuSmAbhiH sArddhaM sthAsyati| **10**
 mamOpakArAya yuSmAkaM yA cinta pUrvvam AsIt kintu
 karmmadvAraM na prApnOt idAnIM sA punaraphalat
 ityasmin prabhau mama paramAhlAdO'jAyata| **11** ahaM
 yad dainyakAraNAd idaM vadAmi tannahi yatO mama yA
 kAcid avastha bhavEt tasyAM santOSTum azikSayaM| **12**

daridratAM bhOktuM zaknOmi dhanAPhyatAm api
 bhOktuM zaknOmi sarvvathA sarvvaviSayESu vinItO'haM
 pracuratAM kSudhAnjca dhanaM dainyanjcAvagatO'smi|
 13 mama zaktidAyakEna khrISTEna sarvvamEva mayA
 zakyaM bhavati| 14 kintu yuSmAbhi rdainyanivAraNaya
 mAm upakRtya satkarmmAkAri| 15 hE philipIyalOkAH,
 susaMvAdasyOdayakAlE yadAhaM mAkidaniyAdEzAt
 pratiSThe tAdA kEvalAn yuSmAn vinAparayA kayApi
 samityA saha dAnAdAnayO rmama kO'pi sambandhO
 nAsId iti yUyamapi jAnItha| 16 yatO yuSmAbhi rmama
 prayOjanAya thiSalanIkInagaramapi mAM prati punaH
 punardAnaM prESitaM| 17 ahaM yad dAnaM mRgayE
 tannahi kintu yuSmAkaM lAbhavarddhakaM
 phalaM mRgayE| 18 kintu mama kasyApyabhAvO
 nAsti sarvvAM pracuram AstE yata Izvarasya
 grAhyam tuSTijanakaM sugandhinaivEdyasvarUpaM
 yuSmAkaM dAnaM ipAphraditAd gRhItvAhaM
 paritRptO'smi| 19 mamEzvarO'pi khrISTEna yIzuna
 svakIyavibhavanidhitaH prayOjanIyaM sarvvaviSayaM
 pUrNarUpaM yuSmabhyaM dEyAt| 20 asmAkaM
 piturIzvarasya dhanyavAdO'nantakAlaM yAvad bhavatu|
 AmEn| (aiōn g165) 21 yUyam yIzukhrISTasyaikaikaM
 pavitrajanaM namaskuruta| mama saggibhrAtarO
 yUSmAn namaskurvatE| 22 sarvvE pavitralOkA
 vizESataH kaisarasya parijanA yuSmAn namaskurvatE|
 23 asmAkaM prabhO ryIzukhrISTasya prasAdaH sarvvAn
 yuSmAn prati bhUyAt| AmEn|

kalasinaH

1 IzvarasyEcchayA yIzukhrISTasya prEritaH
paulastImathiyO bhrAtA ca kalasInagarasthAn pavitrAn
vizvastAn khrISTAzritabhrAtRn prati patraM likhataH| **2**
asmAkaM tAta IzvaraH prabhu ryIzukhrISTazca yuSmAn
prati prasAdaM zAntinjca kriyAstAM| **3** khrISTE yIzau
yuSmAkaM vizvAsasya sarvvAn pavitralOkAn
prati prEmnazca vArttAM zrutvA **4** vayaM sada
yuSmadarthaM prArthanAM kurvvantaH svargE
nihitAyA yuSmAkaM bhAvisampadaH kAraNAt
svakIyaprabhO ryIzukhrISTasya tAtam IzvaraM dhanyaM
vadAmaH| **5** yUyaM tasya bhAvisampadO vArttAM yayA
susaMvAdarUpiNyA satyavANyA jnjApitAH **6**
sa yadvat kRsnaM jagad abhigacchati tadvad
yuSmAn apyabhyagamat, yUyanjca yad dinam
ArabhyEzvarasyAnugrahasya vArttAM zrutvA
satyarUpENa jnjAtavantastadArabhya yuSmAkaM
madhyE'pi phalati varddhatE ca| **7** asmAkaM
priyaH sahadAsO yuSmAkaM kRtE ca khrISTasya
vizvastaparicArakO ya ipaphrAstad vAkyaM **8** yuSmAn
AdiSTavAn sa EvAsmAn AtmanA janitaM yuSmAkaM
prEma jnjApitavAn| **9** vayaM yad dinam Arabhya tAM
vArttAM zrutavantastadArabhya nirantaram yuSmAkaM
kRtE prArthanAM kurmmaH phalatO yUyaM
yat pUrNAbhyAm AtmikajnjAnavuddhibhyAm
IzvarasyAbhitamaM sampUrNarUpENAvagacchEta, **10**
prabho ryOgyaM sarvvathA santOSajanakanjcAcAraM
kuryyAtArthata IzvarajnjAnE varddhamAnAH
sarvvasatkarmmarUpaM phalaM phalEta, **11** yathA

cEzvarasya mahimayuktayA zaktyA sAnandEna
 pUrNAM sahiSNutAM titikSAnjcAcarituM zakSyatha
 tAdRzEna pUrNabalEna yad balavantO bhavEta, 12
 yazca pitA tEjOvAsinAM pavitralOkAnAm
 adhikArasyAMzitivAyAsmAn yOgyAn kRtavAn taM yad
 dhanyaM vadEta varam EnaM yAcAmahE| 13 yataH
 so'smAn timirasya karttRtvAd uddhRtya svakIyasya
 priyaputrasya rAjyE sthApitavAn| 14 tasmAt putrAd
 vayaM paritrANam arthataH pApamOcanaM
 prAptavantaH| 15 sa cAdRzyasyEzvarasya pratimUrtiH
 kRtsnAyAH sRSTERAdikarttA ca| 16 yataH sarvvamEva
 tEna sasRjE siMhAsanarAjatvaparAkramAdIni
 svargamarttyasthitAni dRzyAdRzyAni vastUni
 sarvvANi tEnaiva tasmai ca sasRjirE| 17 sa sarvvESAM
 AdiH sarvvESAM sthitikArakazca| 18 sa Eva
 samitirUpAyAstanO rmUrddhA kinjca sarvvaviSayE sa
 yad agriyO bhavEt tadarthaM sa Eva mRtAnAM madhyAt
 prathamata utthitO'grazca| 19 yata Izvarasya kRtsnaM
 pUrNatvaM tamEvAvAsayituM 20 kruzE pAtitEna tasya
 raktEna sandhiM vidhAya tEnaiva svargamarttyasthitAni
 sarvvANi svEna saha sandhApayitunjcEzvarENAbhilESE|
 21 pUrvvaM dUrasthA duSkriyAratamanaskatvAt tasya
 ripavazcAsta yE yUyAM tAn yuSmAn api sa idAnIM tasya
 mAMsalazarIrE maraNEsa svEna saha sandhApitavAn| 22
 yataH sa svasammukhE pavitrAn niSkalagkAn
 anindanIyAMzca yuSmAn sthApayitum icchati| 23
 kintvEtadarthaM yuSmAbhi rbaddhamUlaiH susthiraizca
 bhavitavyam, AkAzamaNPalasyAdhaHsthitAnAM
 sarvvalOkAnAM madhyE ca ghuSyamANO yaH

susaMvAdO yuSmAbhirazrAvi tajiAtAyAM pratyAzAyAM
 yuSmAbhiracalai rbhavitavyaM| 24 tasya
 susaMvAdasyaikaH paricArakO yO'haM paulaH sO'ham
 idAnIm AnandEna yuSmadartHaM duHkhAni saHE
 khrISTasya klEzabhOgasya yOMzO'pUrNastamEva tasya
 tanOH samitEH kRtE svazarIrE pUrayAmi ca| 25 yata
 Izvarasya mantraNayA yuSmadartham IzvarIyavAkyasya
 pracArasya bhArO mayi samapitastasmAd ahaM tasyAH
 samitEH paricArakO'bhavaM| 26 tat nigUPhaM
 vAkyAM pUrvvayugESu pUrvvapuruSEbhyaH
 pracchannam AsIt kintvidAnIM tasya pavitralOkAnAM
 sannidhau tEna prAkAzyata| (aiōn g165) 27 yatO
 bhinnajAtIyAnAM madhyE tat nigUPhavAkyAM
 kIdRggauravanidhisambalitaM tat pavitralOkAn
 jnjApayitum IzvarO'bhyalaSat| yuSmanmadhyavarttI
 khrISTa Eva sa nidhi rgairavAzAbhUmizca| 28 tasmAd
 vayaM tamEva ghOSayantO yad EkaikaM mAnavaM
 siddhIbhUtAM khrISTE sthApayEma tadarthamEkaikaM
 mAnavaM prabOdhayAmaH pUrNajnjAnEna caikaikaM
 mAnavaM upadizAmaH| 29 EtadarthaM tasya yA zaktiH
 prabalarUpENa mama madhyE prakAzatE tayAhaM
 yatamAnaH zrAbhyAmi|

2 yuSmAkAM lAyadikEyAsthabhrAtRNAnjca kRtE
 yAvantO bhrAtarazca mama zArIrikamukhaM na
 dRSTavantastESAM kRtE mama kiyAn yatnO
 bhavati tad yuSmAn jnjApayitum icchAmi| 2
 phalataH pUrNabuddhirUpadhanabhOgAya prEmnA
 saMyuktAnAM tESAM manAMsi yat piturIzvarasya
 khrISTasya ca nigUPhavAkyasya jnjAnArthaM

sAntvanAM prApnuyurityarthamahaM yatE| 3 yatO
 vidyAjnjAnayOH sarvvE nidhayaH khrISTE guptAH santi|
 4 ko'pi yuSmAn vinayavAkyEna yanna vanjcayEt
 tadartham EtAni mayA kathyantE| 5 yuSmatsannidhau
 mama zarIrE'varttamAnE'pi mamAtmA varttatE tEna
 yuSmAkaM surItiM khrISTavizvAsE sthiratvanjca
 dRSTvAham AnandAmi| 6 atO yUyaM prabhuM
 yIzukhrISTaM yAdRg gRhItavantastAdRk tam anucarata|
 7 tasmin baddhamULAH sthApitAzca bhavata yA ca zikSA
 yuSmAbhi rlabdhA tadanusArAd vizvAsE susthirAH
 santastEnaiva nityaM dhanyavAdaM kuruta| 8
 sAvadhAnA bhavata mAnuSikazikSata ihalOkasya
 varNamAlAtazcOtpanna khrISTasya vipakSA yA
 darzanavidyA mithyApratAraNA ca tayA ko'pi
 yuSmAkaM kSatiM na janayatu| 9 yata Izvarasya
 kRtsnA pUrNata mUrttimati khrISTE vasati| 10
 yUyanjca tEna pUrNA bhavatha yataH sa sarvvESAM
 rAjatvakarttRtvapadAnAM mUrddhAsti, 11 tEna
 ca yUyam ahastakRtatvakchEdEnArthatO yEna
 zArIrapApAnAM vigrasatyajyatE tEna khrISTasya
 tvakchEdEna chinnatvacO jAtA 12 majjanE ca tEna
 sArddhaM zmazAnaM prAptAH puna rmRtAnAM
 madhyAt tasyOtthApayiturIzvarasya zakteH phalaM yO
 vizvAsastadvArA tasminnEva majjanE tEna sArddham
 utthApita abhavata| 13 sa ca yuSmAn aparAdhaiH
 zArIrikAtvakchEdEna ca mRtAn dRSTvA tEna sArddhaM
 jIvitavAn yuSmAkaM sarvvAn aparAdhAn kSamitavAn,
 14 yacca daNPajnjArUpaM RNapatram asmAkaM
 viruddham AsIt tat pramArjjitavAn zalAkAbhiH

kruzE baddhvA dUrIkRtavAMzca| 15 kinjca tEna
 rAjatvakarttRtvapadAni nistEjAMsi kRtvA parAjitAn
 ripUniva pragalbhatayA sarvvESAM dRSTigOcarE
 hrEpitavAn| 16 atO hEtOH khAdyAkhAdyE pEyApEyE
 utsavaH pratipad vizrAmavArazcaitESu sarvvESu
 yuSmAkaM nyAyAdhipatirUpaM kamapi mA gRhIIta| 17
 yata EtAni chAyAsvarUpANi kintu satyA mUrttiH
 khrISTaH| 18 aparanjca namrata svargadUtAnAM
 sEvA caitAdRzam iSTakarmmAcaran yaH kazcit
 parOkSaviSayAn pravizati svakIyazArIrikabhAvEna ca
 mudhA garvvitaH san 19 sandhibhiH zirAbhizcOpakRtaM
 saMyuktanjca kRtsnaM zarIraM yasmAt mUrddhata
 IzvarIyavRddhiM prApnOti taM mUrddhAnaM na
 dhArayati tEna mAnavEna yuSmattaH phalApaharaNaM
 nAnujAnIta| 20 yadi yUyaM khrISTEna sArddhaM
 saMsArasya varNamAlAyai mRtA abhavata tarhi yai
 rdravyai rbhOgEna kSyaM gantavyaM 21 tAni mA spRza
 mA bhUMkSva mA gRhANeti mAnavairAdiSTAn
 zikSitAMzca vidhIn 22 AcarantO yUyaM kutaH
 saMsArE jIvanta iva bhavatha? 23 tE vidhayaH
 svEcchAbhaktyA namratayA zarIraKlEzanEna ca
 jnjAnavidhivat prakAzantE tathApi tE'gaNyAH
 zArIrikabhAvavarddhakAzca santi|

3 yadi yUyaM khrISTEna sArddham utthApita abhavata
 tarhi yasmin sthAnE khrISTa Izvarasya dakSiNapArzve
 upaviStA AstE tasyOrddhvasthAnasya viSayAn
 cESTadhvaM| 2 pArthivaviSayESu na yatamAnA
 UrddhvasthaviSayESu yatadhvaM| 3 yatO yUyaM
 mRtavantO yuSmAkaM jIvitanjca khrISTEna sArddham

IzvarE guptam asti| 4 asmAkaM jIvanasvarUpaH khrISTO
 yadA prakAziSyatE tadA tEna sArddhaM yUyamapi
 vibhavEna prakAziSyadhve| 5 atO vEzyAgamanam
 azucikriyA rAgaH kutsitAbhilASO dEvapUjAtulyO
 lObhazcaitAni rpAthavapuruSasyAggAni yuSmAbhi
 rnihanyantAM| 6 yata EtEbhyaH karmmabhya
 AjnjAlagghinO lokAn pratIzvarasya krOdho varttatE| 7
 pUrvvaM yadA yUyaM tAnyupAjlvata tadA yUyamapi
 tAnyEvAcarata; 8 kintvidAnIM krOdho rOSO jihIMsiSA
 durmukhata vadananirgatakadAlapazcaitAni
 sarvvANi dUrIkurudhvaM| 9 yUyaM parasparaM
 mRSakathAM na vadata yatO yUyaM svakarmmasahitaM
 purAtanapurusaM tyaktavantaH 10 svasraSTuH
 pratimUrtyA tattvajnjAnAya nUtanIkRtaM
 navInapuruSaM parihitavantazca| 11 tEna ca
 yihUdibhinnajAtIyayOzchinnatvagacchinnatvacO
 rmlEcchaskuthIyayO rdAsamuktayOzca ko'pi vizESO
 nAsti kintu sarvvESu sarvvaH khrISTa EvAstE| 12 ataEva
 yUyam Izvarasya manObhilaSitAH pavitrAH priyAzca
 lOkA iva snEhayuktAm anukampAM hitaiSitAM
 namratAM titikSAM sahiSNutAnjca paridhaddhvaM| 13
 yUyam EkaikasyAcaraNaM sahadhvaM yEna ca
 yasya kimapyaparAdhyatE tasya taM dOSaM sa
 kSamatAM, khrISTO yuSmAkaM dOSAn yadvad
 kSamitavAn yUyamapi tadvat kurudhvaM| 14
 vizESataH siddhijanakEna prEmabandhanEna
 baddha bhavata| 15 yasyAH prAptayE yUyam
 Ekasmin zarIrE samAhUtA abhavata sEzvarIyA zAnti
 ryuSmAkaM manAMsyadhitiSThatu yUyanjca kRtajnJA

bhavata| 16 khrISTasya vAkyAM sarvvavidhajnjAnAya
 sampUrNarUpENa yuSmadantarE nivamatu, yUyanjca
 gItai rgAnaiH pAramArthikasagkIrttanaizca parasparam
 Adizata prabOdhayata ca, anugRhItatvAt prabhum
 uddizya svamanObhi rgAyata ca| 17 vAcA karmmaNA vA
 yad yat kuruta tat sarvvaM prabhO rylzO rnAmnA kuruta
 tEna pitaram IzvaraM dhanyaM vadata ca| 18 hE yOSitaH,
 yUyaM svAminAM vazya bhavata yatastadEva prabhavE
 rOcatE| 19 hE svAminaH, yUyaM bhAryyAsu prIyadhvaM
 tAH prati paruSALapaM mA kurudhvaM| 20 hE bAlAH,
 yUyaM sarvvaviSayE pitrOrAjnAgrAhiNO bhavata
 yatastadEva prabhOH santOSajanakaM| 21 hE pitaraH,
 yuSmAkaM santAnA yat kAtarA na bhavEyustadarthaM
 tAn prati mA rOSayata| 22 hE dAsAH, yUyaM
 sarvvaviSaya aihikaprabhUnAm AjnjAgrAhiNO
 bhavata dRSTigOcarIyasEvayA mAnavEbhyO
 rOcituM mA yatadhvaM kintu saralAntaHkaraNaiH
 prabhO rbhAtyA kAryyaM kurudhvaM| 23 yacca
 kurudhvE tat mAnuSamanuddizya prabhum uddizya
 praphullamanasa kurudhvaM, 24 yatO vayaM prabhutaH
 svargAdhikArarUpaM phalaM lapsyAmaha iti yUyaM
 jAnItha yasmAd yUyaM prabhOH khrISTasya dAsA
 bhavatha| 25 kintu yaH kazcid anucitaM karmma karOti
 sa tasyAnucitakarmmaNaH phalaM lapsyatE tatra ko'pi
 pakSapAtO na bhaviSyati|

4 aparanjca hE adhipatayaH, yUyaM dAsAn prati
 nyAyyaM yathArthanjcAcaraNaM kurudhvaM
 yuSmAkamapyEkO'dhipatiH svargE vidyata iti jAnItha| 2
 yUyaM prArthanAyAM nityaM pravarttadhvaM

dhanyavAdaM kurvvantastatra prabuddhAstiSThata ca| 3
 prArthanAkAlE mamApi kRtE prArthanAM kurudhvaM, 4
 phalataH khrISTasya yannigUPhavAkyakAraNAd ahaM
 baddhO'bhavaM tatprakAzAyEzvarO yat madarthaM
 vAgdvAraM kuryyAt, ahanjca yathOcitaM tat
 prakAzayituM zaknuyAm Etat prArthayadhvaM| 5
 yUyaM samayaM bahumUlyaM jnjAtvA bahiHsthAn
 lOkAn prati jnjAnAcAraM kurudhvaM| 6 yuSmAkam
 AlApaH sarvvadAnugrahasUcakO lavaNena susvAduzca
 bhavatu yasmai yaduttaraM dAtavyaM tad
 yuSmAbhiravagamyatAM| 7 mama yA dazAkti tAM
 tukhikanAmA prabhau priyO mama bhrAtA vizvasanlyaH
 paricArakaH sahadAsazca yuSmAn jnjApayiSyati| 8
 sa yad yuSmAkaM dazAM jAnIyAt yuSmAkaM
 manAMsi sAntvayEcca tadarthamEvAhaM 9 tam
 OnISimanAmAnanjca yuSmaddEzIyaM vizvastaM
 priyanjca bhrAtaraM prESitavAn tau yuSmAn atratyAM
 sarvvavArttAM jnjApayiSyataH| 10 AriSTArkhanAmA
 mama sahabandi barNabba bhAginEyO mArkO
 yuSTanAmna vikhyAtO yIzuzcaite chinnatvacO bhrAtarO
 yuSmAn namaskAraM jnjApayanti, tESAM madhyE
 mArkamadhi yUyaM pUrvvam AjnjApitAH sa yadi
 yuSmatsamIpam upatiSThEt tarhi yuSmAbhi
 rgRhyatAM| 11 kEvalamEta IzvararAjyE mama
 sAntvanAjanakAH sahakAriNO'bhavan| 12 khrISTasya
 dAsO yO yuSmaddEzIya ipaphrAH sa yuSmAn
 namaskAraM jnjApayati yUyanjcEzvarasya sarvvasmin
 manO'bhilASE yat siddhAH pUrNAzca bhavEta
 tadarthaM sa nityaM prArthanayA yuSmAkaM kRtE

yatatE| 13 yuSmAkaM lAyadikEyAsthitAnAM
hiyarApalithitAnAnjca bhrAtRnAM hitAya sO'tiva
cESTata ityasmin ahaM tasya sAkSI bhavAmi| 14
lUkanAmA priyazcikitsakO dImAzca yuSmabhyaM
namaskurvAtE| 15 yUyaM lAyadikEyAsthan bhrAtRn
numphAM tadgRhasthitAM samitinjca mama
namaskAraM jnjApayata| 16 aparaM yuSmatsannidhau
patrasyAsya pAThE kRtE lAyadikEyAsthasamitAvapi tasya
pATHO yathA bhavEt lAyadikEyAnjca yat patraM mayA
prahitaM tad yathA yuSmAbhirapi paThyEta tathA
cESTadhvaM| 17 aparam ArkhippaM vadata prabhO ryat
paricaryyApadaM tvayAprApi tatsAdhanAya sAvadhAnO
bhava| 18 ahaM paulaH svahastAkSarENa yuSmAn
namaskAraM jnjApayAmi yUyaM mama bandhanaM
smarata| yuSmAn pratyanugrahO bhUyAt| AmEna|

1 thiSalanIkinaH

1 paulaH silvAnastImathiyazca piturIzvarasya prabhO
ryIzukhrISTasya cAzrayaM prAptA thiSalanIkIyasamitiM
prati patraM likhanti| asmAkaM tAta IzvaraH prabhu
ryIzukhrISTazca yuSmAn pratyAnugrahaM zAntinjca
kriyAstAM| **2** vayaM sarvvESAM yuSmAkaM kRtE IzvaraM
dhanyaM vadAmaH prArthanAsamayE yuSmAkaM
nAmOccArayAmaH, **3** asmAkaM tAtasyEzvarasya sAKSat
prabhau yIzukhrISTE yuSmAkaM vizvAsEna yat kAryyaM
prEmna yaH parizramaH pratyAzaya ca ya titikSA
jAyate **4** tat sarvvaM nirantaraM smarAmazca| he
piyabhrAtaraH, yUyam IzvarENAbhirucita loka iti vayaM
jAnimaH| **5** yatO'smAkaM susaMvAdaH kEvalazabdEna
yuSmAn na pravizya zaktyA pavitrENAtmanA
mahOtsAhEna ca yuSmAn prAvizat| vayantu
yuSmAkaM kRtE yuSmanmadhyE kIdRza abhavAma tad
yuSmAbhi rjnAyate| **6** yUyamapi bahuklEzabhOgEna
pavitrENAtmanA dattEnAnandEna ca vAkyam
gRhItvAsmAkaM prabhOzcAnugAminO'bhavata| **7** tEna
mAkidaniyAkhAyAdEzayO ryAvantO vizvAsinO lokaH
santi yUyam tESAM sarvvESAM nidarzanavarUpA
jAtAH| **8** yatO yuSmattaH pratinAditaya prabhO rvANya
mAkidaniyAkhAyAdEzau vyAptau kEvalamEtannahi
kintvIzvarE yuSmAkaM yO vizvAsastasya vArtta
sarvvatrAzrAvi, tasmAt tatra vAkyakathanam asmAkaM
niSprayOjanaM| **9** yatO yuSmanmadhyE vayaM
kIdRzaM pravEzaM prAptA yUyanjca kathaM
pratima vihAyEzvaraM pratyAvarttadhvam amaraM
satyamIzvaraM sEvituM **10** mRtagaNamadhyAcca

tEnOtthApitasya putrasyArthata AgAmikrOdhAd
asmAkaM nistArayitu rylzOH svargAd AgamanaM
pratIkSitum Arabhadhvam Etat sarvvaM tE lOkAH
svayam asmAn jnjApayanti|

2 hE bhrAtaraH, yuSmanmadhyE 'smAkaM pravEzO
niSphalO na jAta iti yUyaM svayaM jAnItha| **2**
aparaM yuSmAbhi ryathAzrAvi tathA pUrvvaM
philipInagarE kliSTA ninditAzca santO'pi vayam IzvarAd
utsAhaM labdhvA bahuyatnEna yuSmAn Izvarasya
susaMvAdam abOdhayAma| **3** yatO'smAkam AdEzO
bhrAntErazucibhAvAd vOtpannaH pravanjanAyuktO vA
na bhavati| **4** kintvIzvarENAsmAn parIkSya vizvasanlyAn
mattvA ca yadvat susaMvAdO'smAsu samArpyata
tadvad vayaM mAnavEbhyO na rurOciSamANAH
kintvasmadantaHkaraNAnAM parIkSakAyEzvarAya
rurOciSamANA bhASAmahE| **5** vayaM kadApi
stutivAdinO nAbhavAmEti yUyaM jAnItha kadApi
chalavastrENa lObhaM nAcchAdayAmEtyasmin
IzvaraH sAKSI vidyatE| **6** vayaM khrISTasya prEritA
iva gauravAnvita bhavitum azakSyAma kintu
yuSmattaH parasmAd vA kasmAdapi mAnavAd
gauravaM na lipsamAnA yuSmanmadhyE mRdubhAvA
bhUtvAvarttAmahi| **7** yathA kAcinmAtA svakIyazizUn
pAlayati tathA vayamapi yuSmAn kAgkSamANA **8**
yuSmabhyaM kEvalam Izvarasya susaMvAdaM tannahi
kintu svakIyaprANAn api dAtuM manObhirabhyaLaSama,
yatO yUyam asmAkaM snEhapAtrANYabhavata| **9** hE
bhrAtaraH, asmAkaM zramaH klEzazca yuSmAbhiH
smaryyatE yuSmAkaM ko'pi yad bhAragrastO na bhavEt

tadarthaM vayaM divAnizaM parizrAmyantO
 yuSmanmadhya Izvarasya susaMvAdamaghOSayAma| 10
 aparanjca vizvAsinO yuSmAn prati vayaM kIdRk
 pavitratvayathArthatvanirdOSatvAcAriNO'bhavAmEtyasmin
 IzvarO yUyanjca sAkSiNa AdhvE| 11 aparanjca yadvat
 pitA svabAlakAn tadvad vayaM yuSmAkam EkaikaM
 janam upadiSTavantaH sAntvitavantazca, 12 ya IzvaraH
 svIyarAjyAya vibhavAya ca yuSmAn AhUtavAn
 tadupayuktAcaraNaya yuSmAn pravarttitavantazcEti
 yUyaM jAnItha| 13 yasmin samayE yUyam asmAkaM
 mukhAd IzvarENa pratizrutaM vAkyam alabhadhvaM
 tasmin samayE tat mAnuSANAM vAkyam na
 mattvEzvarasya vAkyam mattvA gRhItavanta iti kArANAd
 vayaM nirantaram IzvaraM dhanyaM vadAmaH, yatastad
 Izvarasya vAkyam iti satyaM vizvAsinAM yuSmAkaM
 madhyE tasya guNaH prakAzatE ca| 14 hE bhrAtaraH,
 khrISTAzritavatya Izvarasya yAH samityO yihUdAdEzE
 santi yUyaM tAsAm anukAriNO'bhavata, tadbhukTA
 lOkAzca yadvad yihUdilOkEbhyastadvad yUyamapi
 svajAtIyalOkEbhyO duHkham alabhadhvaM| 15 tE
 yihUdIyAH prabhuM yIzuM bhaviSyadvAdinazca
 hatavanto 'smAn dUrIkRtavantazca, ta IzvarAya na
 rocantE sarvvESAM mAnavAnAM vipakSA bhavanti ca;
 16 aparaM bhinnajAtIyalOkAnAM paritrANArthaM
 tESAM madhyE susaMvAdaghOSaNaD asmAn
 pratiSEdhanti cEtthaM svIyapApAnAM parimANam
 uttarOttaraM pUrayanti, kintu tESAm antakArI
 krOdhasAn upakramatE| 17 hE bhrAtaraH manasA nahi
 kintu vadanEna kiyatkAlaM yuSmatto 'smAkaM

vicchEde jAtE vayaM yuSmAkaM mukhAni draSTum
atyAkAgkSayA bahu yatitavantaH| 18 dvirEkakRtvO vA
yuSmatsamIpagamanAyAsmAkaM vizESataH paulasya
mamAbhilASO'bhavat kintu zayatAnO 'smAn
nivAritavAn| 19 yatO'smAkaM kA pratyAzA kO
vAnandaH kiM vA zlaghyakirITaM? asmAkaM prabhO
ryIzukhrISTasyAgamanakALE tatsammukhastha yUyaM
kiM tanna bhaviSyatha? 20 yUyam EvAsmAkaM
gauravAnandasvarUpA bhavatha|

3 atO'haM yadA sandEhaM punaH sOPhuM
nAzaknuvaM tadAnIm AthInInagara EkAkI sthAtuM
nizcitya 2 svabhrAtaraM khrISTasya susaMvAdE
sahakAriNanjcEzvarasya paricArakaM tImathiyam
yuSmatsamIpam aprESayam| 3 varttamAnaiH klEzaiH
kasyApi cAnjalyam yathA na jAyate tathA tE
tvayA sthirIkriyantAM svakiyadharmmamadhi
samAzvAsyantAnjcEti tam Adizam| 4 vayamEtAdRzE
klEzE niyukta Asmaha iti yUyaM svayam jAnItha,
yatO'smAkaM durgati rbhaviSyatIti vayaM yuSmAkaM
samIpE sthitikALE'pi yuSmAn abOdhayAma, tAdRzamEva
cAbhavat tadapi jAnItha| 5 tasmAt parikSakENa yuSmAsu
parikSitESvasmAkaM parizramO viphalO bhaviSyatIti
bhayam sOPhuM yadAhaM nAzaknuvaM tAdA
yuSmAkaM vizvAsasya tattvAvadhAraNaya tam
aprESayam| 6 kintvadhuna tImathiyO yuSmatsamIpAd
asmatsannidhim Agatya yuSmAkaM vizvAsaprEmaNI
adhyasmAn suvArttAM jnjApitavAn vayanjca yathA
yuSmAn smarAmastatha yUyamapyasmAn sarvvadA
praNayEna smaratha draSTum AkAgkSadhvE cEti

kathitavAn| 7 hE bhrAtaraH, vArttAmimAM prApya
 yuSmAnadhi vizESatO yuSmAkaM klEzaduHkhAnyadhi
 yuSmAkaM vizvAsAd asmAkaM sAntvanAjAyata; 8 yatO
 yUyaM yadi prabhAvavatiSThatha tarhyanEna vayam
 adhuna jIvAmaH| 9 vayanjcAsmadIyEzvarasya
 sAkSAd yuSmattO jAtEna yEnAnandEna
 praphulla bhavAmastasya kRtsnasyAnandasya
 yOgyarUpENEzvaraM dhanyaM vadituM kathaM
 zakSyAmaH? 10 vayaM yEna yuSmAkaM vadanAni
 draSTuM yuSmAkaM vizvAsE yad asiddhaM vidyatE tat
 siddhikarttunjca zakSyAmastAdRzaM varaM divAnizaM
 prArthayAmahE| 11 asmAkaM tAtEnEzvarENa prabhuna
 yIzukhrISTEna ca yuSmatsamIpagamanAyAsmAkaM
 panthA sugamaH kriyatAM| 12 parasparaM sarvvAMzca
 prati yuSmAkaM prEma yuSmAn prati cAsmAkaM prEma
 prabhuna varddhyatAM bahuphalaM kriyatAnjca| 13
 aparamasmAkaM prabhu ryIzukhrISTaH svakiyaiH
 sarvvaiH pavitralOkaiH sArddhaM yadAgamiSyati tAdA
 yUyaM yathAsmAkaM tAtasyEzvarasya sammukhe
 pavitratayA nirdOSA bhaviSyatha tathA yuSmAkaM
 manAMsi sthirkriyantAM|

4 hE bhrAtaraH, yuSmAbhiH kiDRg AcaritavyaM
 IzvarAya rOcitavyanjca tadadhyasmattO yA zikSA labdha
 tadanusArAt punaratizayaM yatnaH kriyatAmiti vayaM
 prabhuyIzunA yuSmAn vinIyAdizAmaH| 2 yatO
 vayaM prabhuyIzunA kiDRzIrAjnjA yuSmAsu
 samarpitavantastad yUyaM jAnItha| 3 IzvarasyAyam
 abhilASO yad yuSmAkaM pavitratA bhavEt, yUyaM
 vyabhicArAd dUrE tiSThata| 4 yuSmAkam Ekaiko janaH

svakiyaM prANAdhAraM pavitraM manyanjca rakSatu, 5
 ye ca bhinnajAtIya loka IzvaraM na jAnanti ta iva tat
 kAmAbhilASasyAdhInaM na karOtu| 6 Etasmin viSayE
 ko'pyatyAcArI bhUtvA svabhrAtaraM na vanjcayatu
 yatO'smAbhiH pUrvvaM yathOktaM pramANikRtanjca
 tathaiva prabhurEtAdRzAnAM karmmaNAM samucitaM
 phalaM dAsyati| 7 yasmAd IzvarO'smAn azucitAyai
 nAhUtavAn kintu pavitratvAyaivAhUtavAn| 8
 atO hEtO ryaH kazcid vAkyamEtanna gRhIati sa
 manuSyam avajAnAtIti nahi yEna svakiyAtmA
 yuSmadantarE samarpitastam Izvaram EvAvajAnAti| 9
 bhrAtRSu prEmakaraNamadhi yuSmAn prati mama
 likhanaM niSprayOjanaM yatO yUyaM parasparaM
 prEmakaraNAyEzvarazikSitA loka AdhvE| 10 kRtsnE
 mAkidaniyAdEzE ca yAvantO bhrAtaraH santi tAn
 sarvvAn prati yuSmAbhistat prEma prakAzyatE tathApi
 hE bhrAtaraH, vayaM yuSmAn vinayAmahE yUyaM puna
 rbahutaraM prEma prakAzayata| 11 aparaM yE
 bahiHsthitAstESAM dRSTigOcarE yuSmAkam AcaraNaM
 yat manOramyam bhavEt kasyApi vastunazcAbhAvO
 yuSmAkam yanna bhavEt, 12 EtadartHaM yUyam
 asmattO yAdRzam AdEzaM prAptavantastAdRzaM
 nirvirOdhAcAraM karttuM svasvakarmmaNi manAMmi
 nidhAtuM nijakaraizca kAryyaM sAdhayituM yatadhvaM|
 13 hE bhrAtaraH nirAZA anyE loka iva yUyaM yanna
 zOEdhvaM tadarthaM mahAnidrAgatAn lokAnadhi
 yuSmAkam ajnjAnatA mayA nAbhilaSyatE| 14 yIzu
 rmRtavAn punaruthitavAMzcEti yadi vayaM
 vizvAsamastarhi yIzum AzritAn mahAnidrAprAptAn

lOkAnapIzvarO'vazyaM tEna sArddham AnESyati| 15
yatO'haM prabhO rvAkyEna yuSmAn idaM jnjApayAmi;
asmAkaM madhyE yE janAH prabhOrAgamanaM
yAvat jIvantO'vazEkSyantE tE mahAnidritAnAm
agragAminOna na bhaviSyanti; 16 yataH prabhuH
siMhanAdEna pradhAnasvargadUtasyOccaiH
zabdEnEzvarIyatUrIvAdyEna ca svayaM svargAd
avarOkSyati tEna khrISTAzritA mRtalOkAH
prathamam utthAsyAnti| 17 aparam asmAkaM
madhyE yE jIvantO'vazEkSyantE ta AkAzE prabhOH
sAkSAtkaraNArthaM taiH sArddhaM mEghavAhanEna
hariSyantE; itthanjca vayaM sarvvadA prabhunA
sArddhaM sthAsyAmaH| 18 atO yUyam EtAbhiH
kathAbhiH parasparaM sAntvayata|

5 hE bhrAtaraH, kAlAn samayAMzcAdhi yuSmAn prati
mama likhanaM niSprayOjanaM, 2 yatO rAtrau yAdRk
taskarastAdRk prabhO rdinam upasthAsyatIti yUyaM
svayamEva samyag jAnItha| 3 zAnti nrirvvinghatvanjca
vidyata iti yadA mAnava vadiSyanti tadA prasavavEdana
yadvad garbbhinIm upatiSThati tadvad akasmAd
vinAzastAn upasthAsyati tairuddhArO na lapsyatE| 4
kintu hE bhrAtaraH, yUyam andhakArENAvRta na
bhavatha tasmAt taddinaM taskara iva yuSmAn na
prApsyati| 5 sarvvE yUyaM dIptEH santAna divAyAzca
santAna bhavatha vayaM nizAvaMzAstimiravaMzA vA
na bhavAmaH| 6 atO 'parE yathA nidrAgataH santi
tadvad asmAbhi rna bhavitavyaM kintu jAgaritavyaM
sacEtanaizca bhavitavyaM| 7 yE nidrAnti tE nizAyAmEva
nidrAnti tE ca mattA bhavanti tE rajanyAmEva

mattA bhavanti| 8 kintu vayaM divasasya vaMzA
 bhavAmaH; atO 'smAbhi rvakSasi pratyayaprEmarUpaM
 kavacaM zirasi ca paritrANaZArUpaM zirastraM
 paridhAya sacEtanai rbhavitavyaM| 9 yata IzvarO'smAn
 krOdhe na niyujyAsmAkaM prabhunA yIzukhrISTEna
 paritrANasyAdhikArE niyuktavAn, 10 jAgratO nidrAgata
 vA vayaM yat tEna prabhunA saha jIvAmastadarthaM
 sO'smAkaM kRtE prANAn tyaktavAn| 11 ataEva
 yUyaM yadvat kurutha tadvat parasparaM sAntvayata
 susthirIkurudhvanjca| 12 hE bhrAtaraH, yuSmAkaM
 madhyE yE janAH parizramaM kurvvanti prabhO
 rnAmna yuSmAn adhitiSThantyupadizanti ca tAn
 yUyaM sammanyadhvaM| 13 svakarmmahEtunA ca
 prEmna tAn atIvAdRyadhvamiti mama prArthanA, yUyaM
 parasparaM nirvvirOdhA bhavata| 14 hE bhrAtaraH,
 yuSmAn vinayAmahE yUyam avihitAcAriNO lOkAn
 bhartsayadhvaM, kSudramanasaH sAntvayata, durbbalAn
 upakuruta, sarvvAn prati sahiSNavO bhavata ca| 15 aparaM
 kamapi pratyaniSTasya phalam aniSTaM kEnApi yanna
 kriyeta tadarthaM sAvadhAnA bhavata, kintu parasparaM
 sarvvAn mAnavAMzca prati nityaM hitAcAriNO bhavata|
 16 sarvvadAnandata| 17 nirantaraM prArthanAM
 kurudhvaM| 18 sarvvaviSayE kRtajnjatAM svIkurudhvaM
 yata EtadEva khrISTayIzunA yuSmAn prati prakAzitam
 IzvarAbhimataM| 19 pavitram AtmAnaM na nirvvApayata|
 20 IzvarIyAdEzaM nAvajAnIta| 21 sarvvANi parIkSya yad
 bhadraM tadEva dhArayata| 22 yat kimapi pAparUpaM
 bhavati tasmAd dUraM tiSThata| 23 zAntidAyaka
 IzvaraH svayaM yuSmAn sampUrNatvEna pavitrAn

karOtu, aparam asmatprabhO ryIzukhrISTasyAgamanaM
yAvad yuSmAkam AtmAnaH prANAH zarIrANi ca
nikhilAni nirddOSatvEna rakSyantAM| 24 yO yuSmAn
Ahvayati sa vizvasanIyO'taH sa tat sAdhayiSyati|
25 hE bhrAtaraH, asmAkaM kRtE prArthanAM
kurudhvaM| 26 pavitracumbanEna sarvvAn bhrAtRn prati
satkurudhvaM| 27 patramidaM sarvvESAM pavitrANAM
bhrAtRnam zrutigOcarE yuSmAbhiH paThyatAmi
prabhO rnAmna yuSmAn zapayAmi| 28 asmAkaM prabhO
ryIzukhrISTasyAnugratE yuSmAsu bhUyAt| AmEn|

2 thiSalanIkinaH

1 paulaH silvAnastImathiyazcEtinAmAnO
vayam asmadIyatAtam IzvaraM prabhuM
yIzukhrISTanjcAzritAM thiSalanIkinAM samitiM prati
patraM likhAmaH| **2** asmAkaM tAta IzvaraH prabhu
ryIzukhrISTazca yuSmAsvanugrahaM zAntinjca
kriyAstAM| **3** hE bhrAtaraH, yuSmAkaM kRtE
sarvvadA yathAyOgyam Izvarasya dhanyavAdO
'smAbhiH karttavayaH, yatO hEtO ryuSmAkaM vizvAsa
uttarOttaraM varddhatE parasparam Ekaikasya prEma ca
bahuphalaM bhavati| **4** tasmAd yuSmAbhi ryAvanta
upadravakIEzAH sahyantE tESu yad dhEryyaM
yazca vizvAsaH prakAzyatE tatkAraNAd vayam
IzvarIyasamitiSu yuSmAbhiH zIAghAmahE| **5**
taccEzvarasya nyAyavicArasya pramANaM bhavati
yatO yUyaM yasya kRtE duHkhaM sahadhvaM
tasyEzvarIyarAjyasya yOgyA bhavatha| **6** yataH
svakIyasvargadUtAnAM balaiH sahitasya prabhO ryIzOH
svargAd AgamanakAlE yuSmAkaM klEzakEbhyaH klEzEna
phaladAnaM sArddhamasmAbhizca **7** klizyamAnEbhyO
yuSmabhyaM zAntidAnam IzvarENa nyAyyaM bhOtsyatE;
8 tadAnIm IzvarAnabhijnjEbhyO 'smatprabhO
ryIzukhrISTasya susaMvAdAgrAhakEbhyazca
lOkEbhyO jAjvalyamAnEna vahninA samucitaM
phalaM yIzunA dAsyatE; **9** tE ca prabhO rvadanAt
parAkramayuktavibhavAcca sadAtanavinAzarUpaM
danPam lapsyantE, (aiōnios g166) **10** kintu tasmin dinE
svakIyapavitraOkESu virAjituM yuSmAn aparAMzca
sarvvAn vizvAsilOkAn vismApayitunjca sa AgamiSyati

yato 'smAkam pramANE yuSmAbhi rvizvAsO'kAri| 11
atO'smAkam IzvarO yuSmAn tasyAhvAnasya yOgyAn
karOtu saujanyasya zubhaphalaM vizvAsasya guNanjca
parAkramENa sAdhayatviti prArthanAsmAbhiH sarvvadA
yuSmannimittaM kriyatE, 12 yatastathA satyasmAkam
Izvarasya prabhO ryIzukhrISTasya cAnugrahAd
asmatprabhO ryIzukhrISTasya nAmno gauravaM
yuSmAsu yuSmAkamapi gauravaM tasmin prakAziSyatE|

2 hE bhrAtaraH, asmAkam prabhO
ryIzukhrISTasyAgamanaM tasya samIpe 'smAkam
saMsthitinjcAdhi vayaM yuSmAn idam prArthayAmahE,
2 prabhEstad dinaM prAyENOpasthitam iti yadi kazcid
AtmanA vAcA vA patrENa vAsmAkam AdEzaM kalpayan
yuSmAn gadati tarhi yUyaM tEna canjcalamanasa
udvignAzca na bhavata| 3 kEnApi prakArENa ko'pi
yuSmAn na vanjcayatu yatastasmAd dinAt pUrvvaM
dharmmalOpEnOpasyAtavyaM, 4 yazca janO vipakSatAM
kurvvan sarvvasmAd dEvAt pUjanIyavastuzcOnnaMsyatE
svam Izvaramiva darzayan Izvaravad Izvarasya
mandira upavEkSyati ca tEna vinAzapAtrENa
pApapuruSENOdEtavyaM| 5 yadAhaM yuSmAkam
sannidhAvAsaM tadAnIm Etad akathayamiti yUyaM kiM
na smaratha? 6 sAmprataM sa yEna nivAryyatE tad
yUyaM jAnItha, kintu svasamayE tEnOdEtavyaM| 7
vidharmmasya nigUPhO guNa idAnImapi phalati kintu
yastaM nivAryyati so'dyApi dUrIkRto nAbhavat| 8
tasmin dUrIkRtE sa vidharmmyudESyati kintu prabhu
ryIzuH svamukhapavanEna taM vidhvaMsayiSyati
nijOpasthitEstEjasA vinAzayiSyati ca| 9 zayatAnasya

zaktiprakAzanAd vinAzyamAnAnAM madhyE
 sarvvavidhAH parAkramA bhramika AzcaryyakriyA
 lakSaNAnyadharmmajAtA sarvvavidhapratAraNA ca
 tasyOpasthitEH phalaM bhaviSyati; 10 yatO hEtOstE
 paritrANaprAptayE satyadharmmasyAnurAgaM na
 gRhItavantastasmAt karaNAd 11 IzvarENa tAn prati
 bhrAntikaramAyAyAM prESitAyAM tE mRSAvAkyE
 vizvasiSyanti| 12 yatO yAvantO mAnavAH satyadharmmE
 na vizvasyAdharmmENa tuSyanti taiH sarvvai
 rdaNPabhAjanai rbhavitavyaM| 13 hE prabhOH
 priyA bhrAtaraH, yuSmAkaM kRta Izvarasya
 dhanyavAdO'smAbhiH sarvvadA karttavyO yata Izvara A
 prathamAd AtmanaH pAvanEna satyadharmmE
 vizvAsEna ca paritrANArthaM yuSmAn varItavAn 14
 tadarthanjcAsmAbhi rghOSitEna susaMvAdEna
 yuSmAn AhUyAsmAkaM prabhO ryIzukhrISTasya
 tEjasO'dhikAriNaH kariSyati| 15 atO hE bhrAtaraH
 yUyam asmAkaM vAkyaiH patraizca yAM zikSAM
 labdhavantastAM kRtsnAM zikSAM dhArayantaH
 susthira bhavata| 16 asmAkaM prabhu ryIzukhrISTastAta
 IzvarazcArthatO yO yuSmAsu prEma kRtavAn
 nityAnjca sAntvanAm anugrahENottamapratyAzAnjca
 yuSmabhyAM dattavAn (aiōnios g166) 17 sa svayaM
 yuSmAkam antaHkaraNani sAntvayatu sarvvasmin
 sadvAkyE satkarmmani ca susthirkarOtu ca|

3 hE bhrAtaraH, zESE vadAmi, yUyam asmabhyamidaM
 prArthayadhvaM yat prabhO rvAkyAM yuSmAkaM
 madhyE yathA tathaivAnyatrApi pracarEt mAnyanjca
 bhavEt; 2 yacca vayam avivEcakEbhyO duSTEbhyazca

lOkEbhyO rakSAM prApnuyAma yataH sarvvESAM
 vizvAsO na bhavati| 3 kintu prabhu rvizvAsyaH
 sa Eva yuSmAn sthirIkariSyati duSTasya karAd
 uddhariSyati ca| 4 yUyam asmAbhi ryad AdizyadhvE
 tat kurutha kariSyatha cEti vizvAsO yuSmAnadhi
 prabhunAsmAkAM jAyatE| 5 Izvarasya prEmni
 khrISTasya sahiSNutAyAnjca prabhuH svayaM yuSmAkam
 antaHkaraNani vinayatu| 6 hE bhrAtaraH, asmatprabhO
 ryIzukhrISTasya nAmnA vayaM yuSmAn idam AdizAmaH,
 asmattO yuSmAbhi ryA zikSalambhi tAM vihAya
 kazcid bhrAtA yadyavihitAcAraM karOti tarhi yUyaM
 tasmAt pRthag bhavata| 7 yatO vayaM yuSmAbhiH
 katham anukarttavAstad yUyaM svayaM jAnItha|
 yuSmAkAM madhyE vayam avihitAcAriNO nAbhavAma, 8
 vinAmUlyaM kasyApyannaM nAbhuMjmahi kintu ko'pi
 yad asmAbhi rbhAragrastO na bhavEt tadarthaM zramENa
 klEzEna ca divAnizaM kAryyam akurmma| 9 atrAsmAkam
 adhikArO nAstItthaM nahi kintvasmAkam anukaraNaya
 yuSmAn dRSTAntaM darzayitum icchantastad akurmma|
 10 yatO yEna kAryyaM na kriyatE tEnAhArO'pi na
 kriyatAmiti vayaM yuSmatsamIpa upasthitikALE'pi
 yuSmAn AdizAma| 11 yuSmanmadhyE 'vihitAcAriNaH
 ke'pi janA vidyante tE ca kAryyam akurvvanta Alasyam
 AcarantItyasmAbhiH zrUyatE| 12 tAdRzAn lOkAn
 asmataprabhO ryIzukhrISTasya nAmnA vayam idam
 AdizAma AjnjApayAmazca, tE zAntabhAvEna kAryyaM
 kurvvantaH svakIyamannaM bhunjatAM| 13 aparaM
 hE bhrAtaraH, yUyaM sadAcaraNE na klAmyata| 14
 yadi ca kazcidEtatpatrE likhitAm asmAkam AjnjAM na

gRhIAti tarhi yUyaM taM mAnuSaM lakSayata tasya
saMsargaM tyajata ca tEna sa trapiSyatE| 15 kintu taM
na zatruM manyamAnA bhrAtaramiva cEtayata| 16
zAntidAtA prabhuH sarvvatra sarvvathA yuSmabhyaM
zAntiM dEyAt| prabhu ryuSmAkaM sarvvESAM saggI
bhUyAt| 17 namaskAra ESa paulasya mama karENa
likhitO'bhUt sarvvasmin patra Etanmama cihnam
EtAdRzairakSarai rmayA likhyatE| 18 asmAkaM prabhO
ryIzukhrISTasyAnugrahaH sarvvESu yuSmAsu bhUyAt|
AmEn|

1 tImathiyaH

1asmAkaM trANakartturIzvarasyAsmAkaM
pratyAzAbhUmEH prabhO ryIzukhrISTasya
cAjnjAnusAratO yIzukhrISTasya prEritaH paulaH
svakIyaM satyaM dharmmaputraM tImathiyaM prati
patraM likhati| **2**asmAkaM tAta IzvarO'smAkaM prabhu
ryIzukhrISTazca tvayi anugrahaM dayAM zAntinjca
kuryyAstAM| **3**mAkidaniyAdEze mama gamanakALE
tvam iphiSanagarE tiSThan itarazikSA na grahItavyA,
anantESUpAkhyAnESu vaMzAvaliSu ca yuSmAbhi
rmanO na nivEzitavyam **4** iti kAMzcit lokAn
yad upadizErEtat mayAdiSTO'bhavaH, yataH
sarvvairEtaI rvizvAsayuktEzvarIyaniSThA na jAyatE
kintu vivAdO jAyatE| **5** upadEzasya tvabhiprEtaM
phalaM nirmmalAntaHkaraNEna satsaMvEdEna
niSkapaTavizvAsEna ca yuktaM prEma| **6** kEcit janAzca
sarvvANyEtAni vihAya nirarthakakathAnAm
anugamanEna vipathagAminO'bhavan, **7** yad
bhASantE yacca nizcinvanti tanna budhyamAnA
vyavasthOpadESTArO bhavitum icchanti| **8** sA vyavasthA
yadi yOgyarUpENa gRhyatE tarhyuttama bhavati
vayaM jAnImaH| **9** aparaM sA vyavasthA dhArmmikasya
viruddhA na bhavati kintvadhArmmikO 'vAdhyO
duSTaH pApiSThO 'pavitrO 'zuciH pitRhanta
mAtRhanta narahanta **10** vEzyAgAmI puMmaithuni
manuSyavikrEta mithyAvAdi mithyAzapathakarI
ca sarvvESAmEtESAM viruddhA, **11** tathA
saccidAnandEzvarasya yO vibhavayuktaH susaMvAdO
mayi samarpitastadanuyAyihitOpadEzasya viparItaM yat

kinjcid bhavati tadviruddhA sA vyavasthEti tadgrAhiNA
 jnjAtavyaM| 12 mahyaM zaktidAtA yO'smAkaM prabhuH
 khrISTayIzustamahaM dhanyaM vadAmi| 13 yataH purA
 nindaka upadrAvI hiMsakazca bhUtvApyahaM tEna
 vizvAsyO 'manyE paricArakatvE nyayujyE ca| tad
 avizvAsAcaraNam ajnjAnEna mayA kRtamiti hEtOrahaM
 tEnAnukampitO'bhavaM| 14 aparaM khrISTE yIzau
 vizvAsaprEmabhyAM sahitO'smatprabhOranugrahO 'tIva
 pracurO'bhat| 15 pApinaH paritrAtuM khrISTO yIzu
 rjagati samavatIrNO'bhavat, ESA kathA vizvAsanIyA
 sarvvai grahaNIyA ca| 16 tESAM pApinAM
 madhyE'haM prathama AsaM kintu yE mAnava
 anantajIvanaprAptyarthaM tasmin vizvasiSyanti tESAM
 dRSTAntE mayi prathame yIzuna khrISTEna
 svakIyA kRtsnA cirasahiSNutA yat prakAzyatE
 tadarthamEvAham anukampAM prAptavAn| (aiōnios g166)
 17 anAdirakSayO'dRzyO rAJA yO'dvitIyaH sarvvajnja
 Izvarastasya gauravaM mahimA cAnantakAlaM yAvad
 bhUyAt| AmEn| (aiōn g165) 18 hE putra tImathiya tvayi yAni
 bhaviSyadvAkyAni purA kathitAni tadanusArAd aham
 EnamAdEzaM tvayi samarpayAmi, tasyAbhiprAyO'yaM
 yattvaM tai rvAkyairuttamayuddhaM karOSi 19
 vizvAsaM satsaMvEdanjca dhArayasi ca| anayOH
 parityAgAt kESAnjcid vizvAsatarI bhagnAbhavat| 20
 huminAyasikandarau tESAM yau dvau janau, tau yad
 dharmmanindAM puna rna karttuM zikSEtE tadarthaM
 mayA zayatAnasya karE samarpitau|

2 mama prathama AdEzO'yaM,
 prArthanAvinayanivEdanadhanyavAdAH karttavayAH, 2

sarvvESAM mAnavAnAM kRtE vizESatO vayaM yat
 zAntatvEna nirvvirOdhatvEna cEzcarabhaktiM
 vinItatvanjAcarantaH kAlaM yApayAmastadarthaM
 nRpatInAm uccapadasthAnAnjca kRtE tE karttavYA| 3
 yatO'smAkaM tArakasyEzvarasya sAKSat tadEvOttamaM
 grAhyanjca bhavati, 4 sa sarvvESAM mAnavAnAM
 paritrANaM satyajnjAnaprAptinjcEcchati| 5 yata
 EkO'dvitiya IzvarO vidyate kinjcEzvarE mAnavESu caiko
 'dvitio madhyasthaH 6 sa narAvatAraH khrISTO
 yIzu rvidyate yaH sarvvESAM mukte rmUlyam
 AtmadAnaM kRtavAn| EtEna yEna pramANEnOpayukte
 samayE prakAzitavyaM, 7 tadghOSayita dUtO
 vizvASE satyadharmME ca bhinnajAtlyAnAm
 upadEzakazcAhaM nyayUjyE, EtadahaM khrISTasya
 nAmna yathAtathyaM vadAmi nAnRtaM kathayAmi| 8
 atO mamAbhimatamidaM puruSaiH krOdhasandEhau
 vinA pavitrakarAn uttOlya sarvvasmin sthAnE
 prArthana kriyatAM| 9 tadvat nAryyO'pi salajjAH
 saMyatamanasazca satyo yOgyamAcchAdanaM
 paridadhatu kinjca kEzasaMskAraIH kaNakamuktAbhi
 rmahArghyaparicchadaizcAtmabhUSaNaM na
 kurvvatyah 10 svIkRtEzvarabhaktInAM yOSitAM yOgyaiH
 satyarmmabhiH svabhUSaNaM kurvvatAM| 11 nArI
 sampUrNavinItatvEna nirvirOdhaM zikSatAM| 12
 nAryyAH zikSAdAnaM puruSAyAjnjAdAnaM vAhaM
 nAnujAnAmi tayA nirvvirOdhatvam AcaritavyaM| 13
 yataH prathamam AdamastataH paraM havAyAH sRSTi
 rbabhUva| 14 kinjcAdam bhrAntiyukto nAbhavat
 yOSidEva bhrAntiyukta bhUtvAtyAcAriNI babhUva| 15

tathApi nArIgaNO yadi vizvAsE prEmni pavitratAyAM
saMyatamanasi ca tiSThati tarhyapatyaprasavavartmanA
paritrANaM prApsyati|

3 yadi kazcid adhyakSapadam AkAgkSatE
tarhi sa uttamaM karmma lipsata iti satyaM|
2 atO'dhyakSEnAninditEnaikasyA yOSitO
bhartrA parimitabhOgEna saMyatamanasa
sabhYEnAtithisEvakEna zikSaNE nipuNEna **3** na
madyapEna na prahArakENa kintu mRdubhAvEna
nirvvivAdEna nirlObhEna **4** svaparivArANAM
uttamazAsakEna pUrNavinItatvAd vazyANAM
santAnAnAM niyantrA ca bhavitavyaM| **5** yata
AtmaparivArAn zAsituM yO na zaknOti tEnEzvarasya
samtEstattvAvadhAraNaM kathaM kAriSyatE? **6** aparaM
sa garvvitO bhUtvA yat zayatAna iva daNPayOgyO na
bhavEt tadarthaM tEna navaziSyENa na bhavitavyaM| **7**
yacca nindAyAM zayatAnasya jAlE ca na patEt tadarthaM
tEna bahiHsthalOkAnAmapi madhyE sukhyAtiyuktEna
bhavitavyaM| **8** tadvat paricArakairapi vinItai
rdvividhAvAkyarahitai rbahumadyapAnE 'nAsaktai
rnirlObhaizca bhavitavyaM, **9** nirmmalasaMvEdEna
ca vizvAsasya nigUPhavAkyAM dhAtivyanjca|
10 agrE tESAM parIkSA kriyatAM tataH param
anindita bhUtvA tE paricaryyAM kurvvantu| **11**
aparaM yOSidbhirapi vinItAbhiraNapavAdikAbhiH
satarkAbhiH sarvvatra vizvAsyAbhizca bhavitavyaM| **12**
paricArakA EkaikayOSitO bharttArO bhavEyuH,
nijasantAnAnAM parijanAnAnjca suzAsanaM
kuryyuzca| **13** yataH sA paricaryyA yai rbhadrarUpENa

sAdhyatE tE zrESThapadaM prApnuvanti khrISTE
yIzau vizvAsEna mahOtsuka bhavanti ca| 14
tvAM pratyEtatpatralEkhanasamayE zIghraM
tvatsamIpagamanasya pratyAZa mama vidyatE| 15
yadi vA vilambEya tarhIzvarasya gRhE 'rthataH
satyadharmmasya stambhabhittimUlasvarUpAyAm
amarEzvarasya samitau tvayA kIdRza AcAraH
karttavyastat jnjAtuM zakSyatE| 16 aparaM yasya
mahattvaM sarvvasvIkRtam IzvarabhaktEstat
nigUPhavAkyamidam IzvarO mAnavadEhE prakAzita
AtmanA sapuNyIkRto dUtaiH sandRSTaH
sarvvajAtIyAnAM nikaTE ghOSito jagato
vizvAsapAtrIbhUtastEjaHprAptayE svargaM nItazcEti|

4 pavitra AtmA spaSTam idaM vAkyAM vadati
caramakAlE katipayalOkA vahninAgkitatvAt 2
kaThOramanasAM kApaTyAd anRtavAdinAM
vivAhaniSEdhakAnAM bhakSyavizESaniSEdhakAnAnjca 3
bhUtasvarUpANAM zikSAyAM bhramakAtmanAM
vAkyESu ca manAMsi nivEzya dharmmAd
bhraMziSyantE| tAni tu bhakSyANi vizvAsinAM
svIkRtasatyadharmmANAnjca dhanyavAdasahitAya
bhOgAyEzvarENa sasRjirE| 4 yata IzvarENa yadyat
sRSTaM tat sarvvam uttamaM yadi ca dhanyavAdEna
bhujyatE tarhi tasya kimapi nAgrAhyAM bhavati, 5 yata
Izvarasya vAkyEna prArthanayA ca tat pavitrIbhavati| 6
EtAni vAkyAni yadi tvaM bhrAtRn jnjApayEstarhi
yIzukhrISTasyOttamH paricArako bhaviSyasi yO vizvAsO
hitOpadEzazca tvayA gRhItastadIyavAkyairApyAyisyaE
ca| 7 yAnyupAkhyAnAni durbhAvAni

vRddhayOSitAmEva yOgyAni ca tAni tvayA
visRjyantAm IzvarabhaktayE yatnaH kriyatAnjca| 8
yataH zArIrikO yatnaH svalpaphaladO bhavati
kintvIzvarabhaktiraihipAratrikajIvanayOH
pratijnjAyuktA sati sarvvatra phaladA bhavati| 9
vAkyamEtad vizvasanIyaM sarvvai rgrahaNIyanjca
vayanjca tadarthamEva zrAmyAmO nindAM bhuMjmahE
ca| 10 yatO hEtOH sarvvamAnavAnAM vizESatO
vizvAsinAM trAtA yO'mara Izvarastasmin vayaM
vizvasAmaH| 11 tvam EtAni vAkyAni pracAraya
samupadiza ca| 12 alpavayaSkatvAt kEnApyavajnjEyO na
bhava kintvAlApEnAcaraNEna prEmnA sadAtmatvEna
vizvAsEna zucitvEna ca vizvAsinAm AdarZO bhava|
13 yAvannAham AgamiSyAmi tAvat tva pAThE
cEtayanE upadEzE ca manO nidhatsva| 14
prAcInagaNahastArpaNasahitEna bhaviSyadvAkyE
yaddAnaM tubhyaM vizrANitaM tavAntaHsthE tasmin
dAnE zithilamanA mA bhava| 15 EtESu manO nivEzaya,
EtESu varttasva, itthanjca sarvvaviSayE tava
guNavRddhiH prakAzatAM| 16 svasmin upadEzE
ca sAvadhAnO bhUtvAvatiSThasva tat kRtvA
tvayAtmaparitrANaM zrOtrNAnjca paritrANaM
sAdhayiSyatE|

5 tvaM prAcInaM na bhartsaya kintu taM pitaramiva
yUnazca bhrAtRniva 2 vRddhAH striyazca mAtRniva
yuvatIzca pUrNazucitvEna bhaginIriya vinayasva| 3
aparaM satyavidhavAH sammanyasva| 4 kasyAzcid
vidhavAyA yadi putrAH pautra vA vidyantE tarhi tE
prathamataH svIyaparijanAn sEvituM pitroH

pratyupakarttunjca zikSantAM yatastadEvEzvarasya
 sAkSAd uttamaM grAhyanjca karmma| 5 aparaM yA nArI
 satyavidhavA nAthahInA cAsti sA IzvarasyAzrayE
 tiSThantI divAnizaM nivEdanaprArthanAbhyAM kAlaM
 yApayati| 6 kintu yA vidhavA sukhabhOgAsaktA sA
 jIvatyapi mRtA bhavati| 7 ataEva tA yad anindita
 bhavEyUstadartham EtAni tvayA nidizyantAM| 8 yadi
 kazcit svajAtIyAn lOkAn vizESataH svIyaparijanAn na
 pAlayati tarhi sa vizvAsAd bhraSTO 'pyadhamazca
 bhavati| 9 vidhavAvargE yasyA gaNana bhavati tayA
 SaSTivatsarEbhyO nyUnavayaskaya na bhavitavyaM;
 aparaM pUrvvam EkasvAmika bhUtvA 10 sA yat
 zizupOSaNEAtithisEvanEna pavitralOkAnAM
 caraNaprakSAlanEna kliSTAnAm upakArENa
 sarvvavidhasatkarmmAcaraNEna ca satkarmmakaraNAt
 sukhyAtiprApta bhavEt tadapyAvazyakaM| 11 kintu
 yuvatI rvidhavA na gRhANa yataH khrISTasya
 vaiparityEna tAsAM darpe jAtE tA vivAham icchanti| 12
 tasmAcca pUrvvadharmmaM parityajya danPanIya
 bhavanti| 13 anantaraM tA gRhAd gRhaM paryyaTantya
 AlasyaM zikSantE kEvalamAlasyaM nahi
 kintvanarthakAlApaM parAdhikAracarccAnjcApi
 zikSamANA anucitAni vAkyAni bhASantE| 14 atO
 mamEcchEyaM yuvatyo vidhavA vivAham kurvvatAm
 apatyavatyo bhavantu gRhakarmma kurvvatAnjcEtthaM
 vipakSaya kimapi nindAdvAraM na dadatu| 15 yata itaH
 pUrvvam api kAzcit zayatAnasya pazcAdgAminyO
 jAtAH| 16 aparaM vizvAsinyA vizvAsinO vA kasyApi
 parivArANAM madhyE yadi vidhavA vidyantE tarhi

sa tAH pratipAlayatu tasmAt samitau bhArE
 'nArOpitE satyavidhavAnAM pratipAlanaM karttuM
 tayA zakyatE| 17 yE prAnjcaH samitiM samyag
 adhitiSThanti vizESata IzvaravAkyEnOpadEzEna ca yE
 yatnaM vidadhatE tE dviguNasyAdarasya yOgyA
 manyantAM| 18 yasmAt zAstrE likhitamidamAstE, tvaM
 zasyamarddakavRSasyAsyaM mA badhAnEti,
 aparamapi kAryyakRd vEtanasya yOgyO bhavatIti| 19
 dvau trIn vA sAkSiNO vinA kasyAcit prAcInasya
 viruddham abhiyOgastvayA na gRhyatAM| 20 aparaM
 yE pApamAcaranti tAn sarvvESAM samakSaM
 bhartsayasva tEnAparESAmapi bhIti rjaniSyatE| 21
 aham Izvarasya prabhO ryIzukhrISTasya
 manOnItadivyaUtAnAnjca gOcarE tvAm idam
 AjnjApayAmi tvaM kasyApyanurOdhEna kimapi na
 kurvvana vinApakSapAtam EtAna vidhIn pAlaya| 22
 kasyApi mUrddhi hastAparNaM tvarayA mAkarSIH|
 parapApAnAnjcAMzI mA bhava| svaM zuciM rakSa| 23
 aparaM tavOdarapIPayAH punaH puna durbbalatAyAzca
 nimittaM kEvalaM tOyaM na pivan kinjcin madyaM
 piva| 24 kESAnjcit mAnavAnAM pApAni vicArAt
 pUrvvaM kESAnjcit pazcAt prakAzantE| 25 tathaiva
 satkarmmANYapi prakAzantE tadanyathA sati
 pracchannAni sthAtuM na zaknuvanti|

6yAvantO lOkA yugadhAriNO dAsAH santi tE
 svasvasvAminaM pUrNasamAdarayOgyaM manyantAM
 nO cEd Izvarasya nAmna upadEzasya ca ninda
 sambhaviSyati| 2 yESAnjca svAminO vizvAsinaH
 bhavanti taiste bhrAtRtvAt nAvajnjEyAH kintu tE

karmmaphalabhOginO vizvAsinaH priyAzca bhavantIti
 hEtOH sEvanIyA Eva, tvam EtAni zikSaya samupadiza
 ca| 3 yaH kazcid itarazikSAM karOti, asmAkaM
 prabhO ryIzukhrISTasya hitavAkyAnIzvarabhakte
 ryOgyAM zikSANjca na svIkarOti 4 sa darpadhmAtaH
 sarvvathA jnjAnahInazca vivAdai rvAgyuddhaizca
 rOgayuktazca bhavati| 5 tAdRzAd bhAvAd
 IrSyAvirOdhApavAdaduSTAsUyA bhraSTamanasAM
 satyajnjAnahInAnAm IzvarabhaktiM lAbhOpAyam
 iva manyamAnAnAM lOkAnAM vivAdAzca
 jAyantE tAdRzEbhyO lOkEbhyastvaM pRthak
 tiSTha| 6 saMyatEcchayA yuktA yEzvarabhaktiH
 sa mahAlAbhOpAyO bhavatIti satyaM| 7
 EtajjagatpravEzanakAlE'smAbhiH kimapi nAnAyi
 tattayajanakAlE'pi kimapi nEtum na zakSyata iti
 nizcitaM| 8 ataEva khAdyAnyAcchAdanAni ca
 prApyAsmAbhiH santuSTai rbhavitavyaM| 9 yE tu
 dhaninO bhavitum cESTantE tE parIkSAyAm unmAthE
 patanti yE cAbhilASA mAnavAn vinAzE narakE ca
 majjayanti tAdRzESvajnjAnAhitAbhilASEsvapi patanti| 10
 yatO'rthasprhA sarvvESAM duritAnAM mUlaM bhavati
 tAmavalambya kEcid vizvAsAd abhraMzanta
 nAnAkIeZaizca svAn avidhyan| 11 hE Izvarasya loka tvam
 EtEbhyaH palAyya dharmma Izvarabhakti rvizvAsaH
 prEma sahiSNuta kSantizcaitAnyAcara| 12 vizvAsarUpam
 uttamayuddhaM kuru, anantajIvanam Alambasva
 yatastadarthaM tvam AhUtO 'bhavaH, bahuSAkSiNAM
 samakSanjcOttamAM pratijnjAM svIkRtavAn| (aiōnios g166)
 13 aparaM sarvvESAM jIvayiturIzvarasya sAkSAd yazca

khrISTO yIzuH pantIyapIlAtasya samakSam uttamAM
 pratijnjAM svIkRtavAn tasya sAKSAd ahaM tvAm idam
 AjnjApayAmi| 14 IzvarENa svasamayE prakAzitavyam
 asmAkAM prabhO ryIzukhrISTasyAgamanaM yAvat tvayA
 niSkalagkatvEna nirddOSatvEna ca vidhI rakSyatAM| 15
 sa IzvaraH saccidAnandaH, advitIyasamrAT, rAjnjAM
 rAjA, prabhUnAM prabhuH, 16 amaratAyA advitIya
 AkaraH, agamyatEjOnivAsI, marttyAnAM kEnApi na
 dRSTaH kEnApi na dRzyazca| tasya gauravaparAkramau
 sadAtanau bhUyAstAM| AmEn| (aiōnios g166) 17 ihalOkE yE
 dhaninastE cittasamunnatiM capalE dhanE vizvAsanjca
 na kurvvatAM kintu bhOgArtham asmabhyaM
 pracuratvEna sarvvadAtA (aiōn g165) 18 yO'mara
 Izvarastasmin vizvasantu sadAcAraM kurvvantu
 satkarmmadhanEna dhaninO sukaLA dAtArazca bhavantu,
 19 yathA ca satyaM jIvanaM pApnuyustathA pAratrikAM
 uttamasampadaM sanjcinvantvEti tvayAdizyantAM| 20
 hE tImathiya, tvam upanidhiM gOpaya kAlpanikavidyAyA
 apavitraM pralApaM virOdhOktinjca tyaja ca, 21 yataH
 katipayA lokAstAM vidyAmavalambya vizvAsAd bhraSTA
 abhavana| prasAdastava sahAyO bhUyAt| AmEn|

2 tImathiyaH

1 khrISTEna yIzunA yA jIvanasya pratijnjA
tAmadhIzvarasyEcchayA yIzOH khrISTasyaikaH prEritaH
paulO'haM svakIyaM priyaM dharmmaputraM
tImathiyAM prati patraM likhAmi| **2** tAta IzvarO'smAkaM
prabhu ryIzukhrISTazca tvayi prasAdaM dayAM
zAntinjca kriyAstAM| **3** aham A pUrvvapuruSA t yam
IzvaraM pavitramanasA sEvE taM dhanyaM vadanaM
kathayAmi, aham ahOrAtraM prArthanAsamayE tvAM
nirantaraM smarAmi| **4** yazca vizvAsaH prathamE
lOyInAmikAyAM tava mAtAmahyAm unIkInAmikAyAM
mAtari cAtiSThat tavAntarE'pi tiSThatIti manyE **5**
tava taM niSkapaTaM vizvAsaM manasi kurvvan
tavAzrupAtaM smaran yathAnandEna praphallo
bhavEyaM tadarthaM tava darzanam AkAgkSE| **6** atO
hEtO rmama hastArpaNEna labdhO ya Izvarasya
varastvayi vidyatE tam ujjvAlayituM tvAM smArayAmi| **7**
yata IzvarO'smabhyaM bhayajanakam AtmAnam adattvA
zaktiprEmasatarkatAnAm Akaram AtmAnaM dattavAn| **8**
ataEvAsmAkaM prabhumadhi tasya vandidAsaM
mAmadhi ca pramANaM dAtuM na trapasva
kintvIzvarIyazaktyA susaMvAdasya kRtE duHkhasya
sahabhAgI bhava| **9** sO'smAn paritrANapAtrANi
kRtavAn pavitrENAhvAnEnAhUtavAMzca;
asmatkarmmahEtunEti nahi svIyanirUpANasya
prasAdasya ca kRtE tat kRtavAn| sa prasAdaH sRSTEH
pUrvvakAlE khrISTEna yIzunAsmabhyam adAyi,
(aĩonios g166) **10** kintvadhunAsmAkaM paritrAtu
ryIzOH khrISTasyAgamanEna prAkAzata| khrISTO

mRtyuM parAjitavAn susaMvAdEna ca jIvanam
 amaratAnjca prakAzitavAn| 11 tasya ghOSayitA
 dUtazcAnyajAtIyAnAM zikSakazcAhaM niyuktO'smi| 12
 tasmAt kAraNAt mamAyAM klEzO bhavati tEna mama
 lajjA na jAyatE yatO'haM yasmin vizvasitavAn
 tamavagatO'smi mahAdinaM yAvat mamOpanidhE
 rgOpanasya zaktistasya vidyata iti nizcitaM jAnAmi| 13
 hitadAyakAnAM vAkyAnAm AdarzarUpENa mattaH
 zrutAH khrISTE yIzau vizvAsaprEmnOH kathA dhAraya|
 14 aparam asmadantarvAsinA pavitrENAtmanA
 tAmuttamAm upanidhiM gOpaya| 15 AzyAdEzIyAH
 sarvvE mAM tyaktavanta iti tvaM jAnAsi tESAM
 madhyE phUgillo harmmaginizca vidyEtE| 16
 prabhuranISipharasya parivArAn prati kRpAM vidadhAtu
 yataH sa punaH puna rmAm ApyAyitavAn 17 mama
 zRgkhalEna na trapitvA rOmAnagarE upasthitisamayE
 yatnEna mAM mRgayitvA mamOddEzaM prAptavAn| 18
 atO vicAradinE sa yathA prabhOH kRpAbhAjanaM bhavEt
 tAdRzaM varaM prabhustasmai dEyAt| iphiSanagarE'pi sa
 kati prakArAI rmAm upakRtavAn tat tvaM samyag vEtsi|

2he mama putra, khrISTayIzuto yo'nugrahastasya
 balEna tvaM balavAn bhava| 2 aparaM bahubhiH
 sAkSibhiH pramanIkRtAM yAM zikSAM zrutavAnasi tAM
 vizvAsyESu parasmai zikSAdAnE nipuNESu ca lokESu
 samarpaya| 3 tvaM yIzukhrISTasyOttamO yOddhEva
 klEzaM sahasva| 4 yo yuddhaM karOti sa SAMsArike
 vyApArE magnO na bhavati kintu svaniyOjayitrE rOcituM
 cESTatE| 5 aparaM yo mallai ryudhyati sa yadi
 niyamAnusArENa na yuddhyati tarhi kirITaM na

lapsyatE| 6 aparaM yaH kRSIvalaH karmma karOti
 tEna prathamEna phalabhAginA bhavitavyaM| 7
 mayA yaducyatE tat tvayA budhyatAM yataH
 prabhustubhyaM sarvvatra buddhiM dAsyati| 8 mama
 susaMvAdasya vacanAnusArAd dAyUdvaMzIyaM
 mRtagaNamadyAd utthApitanjca yIzuM khrISTaM
 smara| 9 tatsusaMvAdakArANAd ahaM duSkarmmEva
 bandhanadazAparyyantaM klezaM bhunjjE
 kintvIzvarasya vAkyam abaddhaM tiSThati| 10 khrISTEna
 yIzunA yad anantagauravasahitaM paritrANaM jAyatE
 tadabhirucitai rIokairapi yat labhyEta tadarthamahaM
 tESAM nimittaM sarvvANyEtAni sahE| (aiOnios g166) 11
 aparam ESA bhArati satyA yadi vayaM tEna sArddhaM
 mriyAmahE tarhi tEna sArddhaM jIvivyAmaH, yadi ca
 klezaM sahAmahE tarhi tEna sArddhaM rAjatvamapi
 kariSyAmahE| 12 yadi vayaM tam anaggIkurmmastarhi
 so 'smAnapyanaggIkariSyati| 13 yadi vayaM na
 vizvAsAmastarhi sa vizvAsyastiSThati yataH svam
 apahnOtuM na zaknOti| 14 tvamEtAni smArayan tE yathA
 niSphalaM zrOtrNAM bhraMzajanakaM vAgyuddhaM
 na kuryastathA prabhOH samakSaM dRPhaM
 vinIyAdiza| 15 aparaM tvam Izvarasya sAKsAt
 svaM parIkSitam anindanIyakarmmakAriNanjca
 satyamatasya vAkyAnAM sadvibhajanE nipuNanjca
 darzayituM yatasva| 16 kintvapavitrA anarthakakathA
 dUrIkuru yatastadAlambina uttarOttaram adharmmE
 varddhiSyantE, 17 tESAnjca vAkyAM galitakSatavat
 kSayavarddhako bhaviSyati tESAM madhyE huminAyaH
 philItazcEtinAmAnau dvau janau satyamatAd bhraSTau

jAtau, 18 mRtAnAM punarutthiti rvyatItEti vadantau
 kESAnjcid vizvAsam utpATayatazca| 19 tathApIzvarasya
 bhittimUlam acalaM tiSThati tasmiMzcEyaM lipi
 rmudrAgkitA vidyatE| yathA, jAnAti paramEzastu
 svakIyAn sarvvamAnavAn| apagacchEd adharmmAcca
 yaH kazcit khrISTanAmakRt|| 20 kintu bRhannikEtanE
 kEvala suvarNamayAni raupyamayANi ca bhAjanAni
 vidyanta iti tarhi kASThamayAni mRNmayAnyapi
 vidyantE tESAnjca kiyanti sammAnAya kiyantapamAnAya
 ca bhavanti| 21 atO yadi kazcid EtAdRzEbhyaH
 svaM pariSkarOti tarhi sa pAvitaM prabhOH
 kAryyayOgyaM sarvvasatKAryyAyOpayuktaM
 sammAnArthakanjca bhAjanaM bhaviSyati| 22
 yauvanAvasthAyA abhilASastvayA parityajyantAM
 dharmmO vizvAsaH prEma yE ca zucimanObhiH
 prabhum uddizya prArthanAM kurvvatE taiH sArddham
 aikyabhAvazcaitESu tvayA yatnO vidhIyatAM| 23
 aparaM tvam anarthakAn ajnjAnAMzca praznAn
 vAgyuddhOtpAdakAn jnjAtva dUrIkuru| 24 yataH prabhO
 rdAsEna yuddham akarttavayaM kintu sarvvAn prati
 zAntEna zikSAdAnEcchukEna sahiSNunA ca bhavitavyaM,
 vipakSAzca tEna namratvEna cEtitavyAH| 25 tathA kRtE
 yadIzvaraH satyamatasya jnjAnArthaM tEbhyO
 manaHparivarttanarUpaM varaM dadyAt, 26 tarhi tE
 yEna zayatAnEna nijAbhilASasAdhanAya dhRtAstasya
 jAlAt cEtanAM prApyOddhARAAM labdhuM zakSyanti|

3 caramadinESu klEzajanakAH samaya upasthAsyantIti
 jAnihI| 2 yatastAtkAlika loka AtmaprEmiNO
 'rthaprEmiNa AtmazlAghinO 'bhimaninO nindakAH

pitrOranAjjAgrAhiNaH kRtaghna apavitrAH
 3 prItivarjita asandhEyA mRSApavAdinO
 'jitEndriyAH pracaNPA bhadradvESiNO 4
 vizvAsaghAtaka duHsAhasinO darpadhmAtA
 IzvarAprEmiNaH kintu sukhaprEmiNO 5 bhaktavEzAH
 kintvasvIkRtabhaktiguNA bhaviSyanti; EtAdRzAnAM
 lOkAnAM saMmargaM parityaja| 6 yatO yE janAH
 pracchannaM gEhAn pravizanti pApai rbhAragrasta
 nAnAvidhAbhilASaizcAlita yAH kAminyO 7 nityaM
 zikSante kintu satyamatasya tattvajnjAnaM prAptuM
 kadAcit na zaknuvanti tA dAsIvad vazIkurvvatE ca tE
 tAdRza lOkAH| 8 yAnni ryAmbrizca yathA mUsamaM
 prati vipakSatvam akurutAM tathaiva bhraSTamanasO
 vizvAsaviSayE 'grAhyAzcaite lOkA api satyamataM prati
 vipakSatAM kurvvanti| 9 kintu tE bahudUram agrasarA
 na bhaviSyanti yatastayO rmUPhata yadvat tadvad
 EtESAmapi mUPhata sarvvadRzyA bhaviSyati| 10
 mamOpadEzaH ziSTatAbhiprAyO vizvAsO rdharyyaM
 prEma sahiSNutOpadravaH kleza 11 AntiyakhiiyAyAm
 ikaniyE lUstrAyAnjca mAM prati yadyad aghaTata
 yAMzcOpadravAn aham asahE sarvvamEtat tvam
 avagato'si kintu tatsarvvataH prabhu rmAm
 uddhRtavAn| 12 parantu yAvanto lOkAH khrISTEna
 yIzunEzvarabhaktim Acaritum icchanti tESAM
 sarvvESAM upadravo bhaviSyati| 13 aparaM pApiSThAH
 khalAzca lOkA bhrAmyanto bhramayantazcOttarOttaraM
 duSTatvEna varddhiSyantE| 14 kintu tvam yad yad
 azikSathAH, yacca tvayi samarpitam abhUt tasmin
 avatiSTha, yataH kasmAt zikSAM prApto'si tad vEtsi; 15

yAni ca dharmmazAstrANi khrISTE yIzau vizvAsEna
paritrANaprAptayE tvAM jnjAninaM karttuM zaknuvanti
tAni tvaM zaizavakAlAd avagatO'si| 16 tat sarvvaM
zAstram IzvarasyAtmanA dattaM zikSAYai dOSabOdhAya
zOdhanAya dharmmavinayAya ca phalayUktaM bhavati
17 tEna cEzvarasya lOkO nipuNaH sarvvasmai
satkarmmaNE susajjazca bhavati|

4 Izvarasya gOcarE yazca yIzuH khrISTaH
svIyAgamanakAlE svarAjatvEna jIvatAM mRtAnAnjca
lOkAnAM vicAraM kariSyati tasya gOcarE 'haM tvAm
idaM dRPham AjnjApayAmi| 2 tvaM vAkyaM ghOSaya
kAlE'kAlE cOtsukO bhava pUrNayA sahiSNutayA
zikSayA ca lOkAn prabOdahaya bhartsaya
vinayasva ca| 3 yata EtAdRzaH samaya AyAti
yasmin lOkA yathArtham upadEzam asahyamAnAH
karNakaNPuyanaviziSTA bhUtva nijAbhilASat zikSakAn
saMgrahISyanti 4 satyamatacca zrOtrANi nivarttya
vipathagAminO bhUtvoPAkhyANESu pravarttiSyantE;
5 kintu tvaM sarvvaviSayE prabuddhO bhava
duHkhabhOgaM svIkuru susaMvAdapracArakasya
karmma sAdhaya nijaparicaryyAM pUrNatvEna kuru
ca| 6 mama prANAnAm utsargO bhavati mama
prasthAnakAlazcOpAtiSThat| 7 aham uttamayuddhaM
kRtavAn gantavyamArgasyAntaM yAvad dhAvitavAn
vizvAsanjca rakSitavAn| 8 zESaM puNyamukuTaM
madarthaM rakSitaM vidyatE tacca tasmin mahAdine
yathArthavicArakENa prabhunA mahyaM dAyiSyatE
kevalaM mahyam iti nahi kintu yAvanto
lOkAstasyAgamanam AkAgkSantE tEbhyaH sarvvEbhyO

'pi dAyiSyatE| 9 tvaM tvarayA matsamIpam AgantuM
yatasva, 10 yatO dImA aihikasaMsAram IhamAnO mAM
parityajya thiSalanIkIM gatavAn tathA krISki
rgAlAtiyAM gatavAn tItazca dAlmAtiyAM gatavAn| (aiōn
g165) 11 kEvalO lUkO mayA sArddhaM vidyatE|
tvaM mArkaM sagginaM kRtvAgaccha yataH
sa paricaryyayA mamOpakArI bhaviSyati, 12
tukhikanjcAham iphiSanagaraM prESitavAn| 13
yad AcchAdanavastraM trOyAnagarE kArpasya
sannidhau mayA nikSiptaM tvamAgamanasamayE tat
pustakAni ca vizESatazcarmmagranthAn Anaya| 14
kAMsyakAraH sikandarO mama bahvaniSTaM kRtavAn
prabhustasya karmmaNAM samucitaphalaM
dadAtu| 15 tvamapi tasmAt sAvadhAnAstiSTha yataH
sO'smAkaM vAkyAnAm atIva vipakSO jAtaH| 16 mama
prathamapratyuttarasamayE ko'pi mama sahAyO
nAbhavat sarvvE mAM paryatyajan tAn prati tasya
dOSasya gaNanA na bhUyAt; 17 kintu prabhu rmama
sahAyO 'bhavat yathA ca mayA ghOSaNA sAdhyEta
bhinnajAtIyAzca sarvvE susaMvAdaM zRNuyustathA
mahyaM zaktim adadAt tatO 'haM siMhasya mukhAd
uddhRtaH| 18 aparaM sarvvasmAd duSkarmmataH
prabhu rmAm uddhariSyati nijasvargIyarAjyaM nEtuM
mAM tArayiSyati ca| tasya dhanyavAdaH sadAkAlaM
bhUyAt| AmEn| (aiōn g165) 19 tvaM priSkAm Akkilam
anISipharasya pariJanAMzca namaskuru| 20 irAstaH
karinthanagarE 'tiSThat traphimazca pIPitavAt
miltanagarE mayA vyahIyata| 21 tvaM hEmantakAlAt
pUrvvam AgantuM yatasva| ubUlaH pUdi rInaH

klauDIYA sarvvE bhrAtarazca tvAM namaskurvvatE| 22
prabhu rylzuH khrISTastavAtmanA saha bhUyAt|
yuSmAsvanugrahO bhUyAt| AmEn|

tItaH

1 anantajIvanasyAzAtO jAtAyA IzvarabhaktE ryOgyasya
satyamatasya yat tatvajnjAnaM yazca vizvAsa
IzvarasyAbhirucitalOkai rlabhyatE tadarthaM
(aiōnios g166) **2** yIzukhrISTasya prErita Izvarasya
dAsaH paulO'haM sAdhAraNavizvAsAt mama
prakRtaM dharmmaputraM tItaM prati likhami| **3**
niSkapaTa Izvara AdikAlAt pUrvvaM tat jIvanaM
pratijnjAtavAn svanirUpitasamayE ca ghOSaNayA tat
prakAzitavAn| **4** mama trAturIzvarasyAjnjayA ca tasya
ghOSaNAM mayi samarpitam abhUt| asmAkaM tAta
IzvaraH paritrAta prabhu ryIzukhrISTazca tubhyam
anugrahaM dayAM zAntinjca vitaratu| **5** tvaM yad
asampUrNakAryyANi sampUrayE rmadIyAdEzAcca
pratinagaraM prACInagaNAn niyOjayEstadarthamahaM
tvAM krItiyupadvIpE sthApayitvA gatavAn| **6** tasmAd yO
narO 'nindita EkasyA yOSitaH svAmI vizvAsinAm
apacayasyAvAdhyatvasya vA dOSENAliptAnAnjca
santAnAnAM janakO bhavati sa Eva yOgyaH| **7** yatO
hEtOradyakSENEzvarasya gRhAdyakSENEvAnindanIyEna
bhavitavyaM| tEna svEcchAcAriNA krOdhinA
pAnAsaktEna prahArakEna lObhinA vA na bhavitavyaM **8**
kintvatithisEvakEna sallOkAnurAgiNA vinItEna nyAyyEna
dhArmmikEna jitEndriyEna ca bhavitavyaM, **9** upadEzE
ca vizvastaM vAkyaM tEna dhAritavyaM yataH sa yad
yathArthEnOpadEzEna lOkAn vinEtUM vighnakAriNazca
niruttarAn karttuM zaknuyAt tad AvazyakaM| **10**
yatastE bahavO 'vAdhyA anarthakavAkyavAdinaH
pravanjcaAzca santi vizESatazchinnatvacAM madhyE

kecit tAdRZA lOkAH santi| **11** tESAnjca vAgrOdha
 AvazyakO yatastE kutsitalAbhasyAzayAnucitAni
 vAkyAni zikSayantO nikhilaparivArANAM sumatiM
 nAzayanti| **12** tESAM svadEzIya EkO bhaviSyadvAdI
 vacanamidamuktavAn, yathA, krItIyamAnavAH sarvvE
 sadA kApaTyavAdinaH| hiMsrajantusamAnAstE
 'lasAzcOdarabhArataH|| **13** sAkSyamEtat tathyaM, atO
 hEtOstvam tAn gAPhaM bhartsaya tE ca yathA
 vizvAsE svasthA bhavEyu **14** ryihUdIyOpAkhyAnESu
 satyamatabhraSTAnAM mAnavAnAm AjnjAsu ca
 manAMsi na nivEzayEyustathAdiza| **15** zucInAM kRtE
 sarvvANyEva zucIni bhavanti kintu kalagkitAnAm
 avizvAsinAnjca kRtE zuci kimapi na bhavati yatastESAM
 buddhayaH saMvEdAzca kalagkitAH santi| **16** Izvarasya
 jnjAnaM tE pratijAnanti kintu karmmabhistad
 anaggikurvvatE yatastE garhitA anAjnjAgrAhiNaH
 sarvvasatkarmmaNazcAyOgyAH santi|

2 yathArthasyOpadEzasya vAkyAni tvayA kathyantAM **2**
 vizESataH prAcInalOkA yathA prabuddhA dhIrA vinitA
 vizvAsE prEmni sahiSNutAyAnjca svasthA bhavEyustadvat
3 prAcInayOSitO'pi yathA dharmmayOgyam AcAraM
 kuryyuH paranindakA bahumadyapAnasya nighnAzca
 na bhavEyuH **4** kintu suzikSAkAriNyaH satya Izvarasya
 vAkyAM yat na nindyEta tadarthaM yuvatIH suzIlatAm
 arthataH patisnEham apatyasnEhaM **5** vinitIM zucitvam
 gRhiNItvam saujanyaM svAminighnanjcaAdizEyustathA
 tvayA kathyatAM| **6** tadvad yUnO'pi vinitayE
 prabOdahaya| **7** tvanjca sarvvaviSayE svaM satkarmmaNAM
 dRSTAntaM darzaya zikSAyAnjcaAvikRtatvam dhIratAM

yathArthaM 8 nirddOSanjca vAkyam prakAzaya tEna
vipakSO yuSmAkam apavAdasya kimapi chidraM na
prApya trapiSyatE| 9 dAsAzca yat svaprabhUnAM
nighnaH sarvvaviSayE tuSTijanakAzca bhavEyuH
pratyuttaraM na kuryyuH 10 kimapi nApaharEyuH
kintu pUrNAM suvizvastatAM prakAzayEyuriti tAn
Adiza| yata EvamprakArENasmakaM trAturIzvarasya
zikSA sarvvaviSayE tai rbhUSitavyA| 11 yatO
hEtOstrANAJanaka IzvarasyAnugrahaH sarvvAn mAnavAn
pratyuditavAn 12 sa cAsmAn idaM zikSyati yad
vayam adharmmaM sAMsArikAbhilASAMzcAnaggIkRtya
vinItatvEna nyAyEnEzvarabhaktyA cEhalOkE Ayu
ryApayAmaH, (aiōn g165) 13 paramasukhasyAzAm
arthatO 'smAkam mahata Izvarasya trANakarttu
ryIzukhrISTasya prabhAvasyOdayaM pratIkSAmahE|
14 yataH sa yathAsmAn sarvvasmAd adharmmAt
mOcayitvA nijAdhikArasvarUpaM satkarmmasUtsukam
EkaM prajAvargaM pAvayEt tadartham asmAkam
kRtE AtmadAnaM kRtavAn| 15 EtAni bhASasva
pUrNasAmarthyEna cAdiza prabOdhaya ca, ko'pi tvAM
nAvamanyatAM|

3tE yathA dEzAdhipAnAM zAsakAnAnjca nighna
AjnJAgrAhiNzca sarvvasmai satkarmmaNE susajjAzca
bhavEyuH 2 kamapi na nindEyu rnivvirOdhinaH
kSantAzca bhavEyuH sarvvAn prati ca pUrNaM
mRdutvaM prakAzayEyuzcEti tAn Adiza| 3 yataH
pUrvvaM vayamapi nirbbOdhA anAjnJAgrAhiNO
bhrAntA nAnAbhilASANAM sukhAnAnjca dAsEya
duSTatvErSyAcAriNO ghRNitAH parasparaM

dvESiNazcAbhavAmaH| 4 kintvasmAkaM
 trAturIzvarasya yA dayA marttyAnAM prati ca yA
 prItistasyAH prAdurbhAvE jAtE 5 vayam
 AtmakRtEbhyO dharmmakarmmabhyastannahi kintu
 tasya kRpAtaH punarjanmarUpENa prakSAlanEna
 pravitrasyAtmanO nUtanIkaraNEna ca tasmAt
 paritrANAM prAptAH 6 sa cAsmAkaM trAtrA
 yIzukhrISTEnAsmadupari tam AtmAnaM pracuratvEna
 vRSTavAn| 7 itthaM vayaM tasyAnugrahENa
 sapuNyIbhUya pratyAzayAnantajIvanasyAdhikAriNO
 jAtAH| (aiōnios g166) 8 vAkyamEtad vizvasanIyam
 atO hEtOrIzvarE yE vizvasitavantastE yathA
 satkarmmANyanutiSThEyustathA tAn dRPham
 AjnjApayEti mamAbhimataM|tAnyEvOttamAni
 mAnavEbhyaH phaladAni ca bhavanti| 9 mUPhEbhyaH
 praznavamZavalivivAdEbhyO vyavasthAyA
 vitaNPAbhyazca nivarttasva yatastA niSphala
 anarthakAzca bhavanti| 10 yO janO bibhitsustam
 EkavAraM dvirvva prabOdhya dUrikuru, 11 yatastAdRzO
 janO vipathagAmI pApiSTha AtmadOSakazca bhavatIti
 tvayA jnjAyatAM| 12 yadAham ArttimAM tikhikaM vA
 tava samIpaM prESayiSyAmi tada tvaM nIkapalau mama
 samIpaM AgantuM yatasva yatastatraivAhaM zItakAlaM
 yApayituM matim akArSaM| 13 vyavasthApakaH sInA
 ApalluzcaitayOH kasyApyabhAvO yanna bhavEt
 tadarthaM tau yatnEna tvayA visRjyEtAM| 14 aparam
 asmadIyalOkA yanniSphala na bhavEyustadarthaM
 prayOjanIyOpakArAyA satkarmmANyanuSThAtuM
 zikSantAM| 15 mama sagginaH savvE tvAM

namaskurvvatE| yE vizvAsAd asmAsu prIyantE tAn
namaskuru; sarvvESu yuSmAsvanugrahO bhUyAt| AmEn|

philOmOnaH

1 khrISTasya yIzO rbandidAsaH paulastIthiyanaMA
bhrAta ca priyaM sahaKariNaM philImOnaM **2** priyaM
AppiyAM sahasEnAm ArkhippaM philImOnasya gRhe
sthitAM samitinjca prati patraM likhataH| **3** asmAkaM
tata IzvaraH prabhu rYIzukhrISTazca yuSmAn prati
zAntim anugrahanjca kriyAstAM| **4** prabhuM yIzuM prati
sarvvAn pavitraOkAn prati ca tava prEmavizvAsayO
rvRttAntaM nizamyAhaM **5** prArthanAsamayE tava
nAmOccArayan nirantaraM mamEzvaraM dhanyaM
vadAmi| **6** asmAsu yadyat saujanyaM vidyatE tat sarvvaM
khrISTaM yIzuM yat prati bhavatIti jnjAnAya tava
vizvAsamUlika dAnazIlatA yat saphala bhavEt tadaham
icchAmi| **7** hE bhrAtaH, tvayA pavitraOkAnAM prANa
ApyAyita abhavan EtasmAt tava prEmnAsmAkaM mahAn
AnandaH sAntvAnA ca jAtaH| **8** tvayA yat karttavyaM tat
tvAm AjnjApayituM yadyapyahaM khrISTEnAtIvOtsuko
bhavEyaM tathApi vRddha **9** idAnIM yIzukhrISTasya
bandidAsazcaivambhUtO yaH paulaH so'haM tvAM
vinEtum varaM manyE| **10** ataH zRgkhalabaddhO'haM
yamajanayam taM madIyatanayam OnISimam adhi
tvAM vinayE| **11** sa pUrvvaM tavAnupakAraka AsIt
kintvidAnIM tava mama cOpakArI bhavati| **12** tamEvAhaM
tava samIpaM prESayAmi, atO madIyaprANasvarUpaH
sa tvayAnugRhyatAM| **13** susaMvAdasya kRtE
zRgkhalabaddhO'haM paricArakamiva taM svasannidhau
varttayitum aicchaM| **14** kintu tava saujanyaM yad balEna
na bhUtva svEcchAyAH phalaM bhavEt tadarthaM tava
sammatiM vinA kimapi karttavyaM nAmanyE| **15** kO

jAnAti kSaNakAlArthaM tvattastasya vicchEdO'bhavad
 EtasyAyam abhiprAyO yat tvam anantakAlArthaM taM
 lapsyase (aiōnios g166) 16 puna rdAsamiva lapsyase
 tannahi kintu dAsAt zrESThaM mama priyaM tava ca
 zArIrikasambandhAt prabhusambandhAcca tatO'dhikaM
 priyaM bhrAtaramiva| 17 atO hEtO ryadi mAM
 sahabhAginam jAnAsi tarhi mAmiva tamanugRhANa|
 18 tEna yadi tava kimapyaparAddhaM tubhyaM kimapi
 dhAryyatE vA tarhi tat mamEti viditvA gaNaya| 19
 ahaM tat parizOtsyAmi, Etat paulO'haM svahastEna
 likhAmi, yatastvaM svaprANAn api mahyaM dhArayasi
 tad vaktuM nEcchAmi| 20 bhO bhrAtaH, prabhOH kRtE
 mama vAnjchAM pUraya khrISTasya kRtE mama prANAn
 ApyAyaya| 21 tavAjnjAgrAhitvE vizvasya mayA Etat
 likhyatE mayA yaducyatE tatO'dhikaM tvayA kAriSyata iti
 jAnAmi| 22 tatkaraNasamayE madarthamapi vAsagRhaM
 tvayA sajjikriyatAM yatO yuSmAkAM prArthanANAM
 phalarUpO vara ivAhaM yuSmabhyaM dAyiSyE mamEti
 pratyAZa jAyatE| 23 khrISTasya yIzAH kRtE mayA saha
 bandiripAphrA 24 mama sahakAriNO mArka AriSTarkhO
 dImA lUkazca tvAM namaskAraM vEdayanti| 25 asmAkAM
 prabhO ryIzukhrISTasyAnugrahO yuSmAkam AtmanA
 saha bhUyAt| AmEn|

ibriNaH

1 purA ya IzvarO bhaviSyadvAdibhiH pitRlOkEbhyO
nAnAsamayE nAnAprakAraM kathitavAn **2** sa Etasmin
zESakAlE nijaputrENAsmabhyaM kathitavAn| sa taM
putraM sarvvAdhikAriNaM kRtavAn tEnaiva ca
sarvvajaganti sRSTavAn| (aiōn g165) **3** sa putrastasya
prabhAvasya pratibimbastasya tattvasya
mUrttizcAsti svIyazaktivAkyEna sarvvaM dhattE ca
svaprANairasmAkaM pApamArjjanaM kRtvA
UrddhvasthAnE mahAmahimnO dakSiNapArzVE
samupaviSTavAn| **4** divyadUtagaNAd yathA sa
viziSTanAmnO 'dhikAri jAtastathA tEbhyO'pi zrESThO
jAtaH| **5** yatO dUtAnAM madhyE kadAcidIzvarENEdaM ka
uktaH? yathA, "madIyatanayO 'si tvam adyaiva janitO
mayA|" punazca "ahaM tasya pitA bhaviSyAmi sa
ca mama putro bhaviSyati|" **6** aparaM jagati
svakIyAdvitIyaputrasya punarAnayanakAlE tEnOktaM,
yathA, "Izvarasya sakalai rdUtairESa Eva praNamyatAM|" **7**
dUtAn adhi tEnEdam uktaM, yathA, "sa
karOti nijAn dUtAn gandhavAhasvarUpakAn|
vahnizikhAsvarUpAMzca karOti nijasEvakAn||" **8** kintu
putramuddizya tEnOktaM, yathA, "hE Izvara sada sthAyI
tava siMhAsanaM bhavEt| yAthArthyasya bhavEddanPO
rAjadaNPastvadIyakaH| (aiōn g165) **9** puNyE prEma karOSi
tvaM kinjcAdharmmam RtIyasE| tasmAd ya Iza IzastE sa
tE mitragaNAdapi| adhikAhlAdatailEna sEcanaM kRtavAn
tava||" **10** punazca, yathA, "hE prabhO pRthivImUlam
Adau saMsthApitaM tvayA| tathA tvadIyahastEna kRtaM
gaganamaNPalaM| **11** imE vinaMkSyatastvantu

nityamEvAvatiSThasE| idantu sakalaM vizvaM
 saMjariSyati vastravat| 12 sagkOcitaM tvayA tattu
 vastravat parivartsyatE| tvantu nityaM sa EvAsI
 rnirantAstava vatsarAH||" 13 aparaM dUtAnAM madhyE
 kaH kadAcidIzvarENEdamuktaH? yathA, "tavArIn
 pAdapIThaM tE yAvannahi karOmyahaM| mama
 dakSiNadigbhAgE tAvat tvaM samupAviza||" 14
 yE paritrANasyAdhikAriNO bhaviSyanti tESAM
 paricaryyArthaM prESyamANAH sEvanakAriNa
 AtmAnaH kiM tE sarvve dUtA nahi?

2atO vayaM yad bhramasrOtasA nApanIyAmahE
 tadarthamasmAbhi ryadyad azrAvi tasmin manAMsi
 nidhAtavyAni| 2 yatO hEtO dUtaiH kathitaM vAkyaM
 yadyamOgham abhavad yadi ca tallagghanakAriNE
 tasyAgrAhakAya ca sarvvasmai samucitaM daNPam
 adIyata, 3 tarhyasmAbhistAdRzaM mahAparitrANam
 avajnjAya kathaM rakSA prApsyatE, yat prathamataH
 prabhunA prOktaM tatO'smAn yAvat tasya zrOtrbhiH
 sthirikRtaM, 4 aparaM lakSaNairadbhutakarmmabhi
 rvidhazaktiprakAzEna nijEcchAtaH pavitrasyAtmanO
 vibhAgEna ca yad IzvarENa pramANikRtam abhUt| 5
 vayaM tu yasya bhAvirAjyasya kathAM kathayAmaH, tat
 tEn divyadUtAnAm adhInIkRtamiti nahi| 6 kintu kutrApi
 kazcit pramANam IdRzaM dattavAn, yathA, "kiM vastu
 mAnavO yat sa nityaM saMsmaryyatE tvayA| kiM
 vA mAnavasantAnO yat sa AlOcyatE tvayA| 7
 divyadatagaNEbhyaH sa kinjcin nyUnaH kRtastvayA|
 tEjOgauravarUpENa kirITEna vibhUSitaH| sRSTaM yat tE
 karAbhyAM sa tatprabhutvE niyOjitaH| 8 caraNadhazca

tasyaiva tvayA sarvvaM vazIkRtaM||" tEna sarvvaM yasya
 vazIkRtaM tasyAvazIbhUtaM kimapi nAvazESitaM
 kintvadhunApi vayaM sarvvANi tasya vazIbhUtAni
 na pazyAmaH| 9 tathApi divyadUtagaNEbhyO
 yaH kinjcin nyUnIkRto'bhavat taM yIzuM
 mRtyubhOgahEtOstEjOgauravarUpENa kirITEna
 vibhUSitaM pazyAmaH, yata IzvarasyAnugrahAt sa
 sarvvESAM kRtE mRtyum asvadata| 10 aparanjca
 yasmai yEna ca kRtsnaM vastu sRStAM vidyate
 bahusantAnAnAM vibhavAyAnayanakAlE tESAM
 paritrANAgrasahasya duHkhabhOgEna siddhIkaraNamapi
 tasyOpayuktam abhavat| 11 yataH pAvakaH
 pUyamAnAzca sarvve EkasmAdEvOtpannA bhavanti, iti
 hEtOH sa tAn bhrAtRn vadituM na lajjate| 12 tEna sa
 uktavAn, yathA, "dyOtayiSyAmi tE nAma bhrAtRnAM
 madhyatO mama| parantu samite rmadhyE kariSyE tE
 prazaMsanaM||" 13 punarapi, yathA, "tasmin vizvasya
 sthAtAham|" punarapi, yathA, "pazyAham apatyAni ca
 dattAni mahyam IzvarAt|" 14 tESAm apatyAnAM
 rudhirapalalaviziStatvAt sO'pi tadvat tadviziStO'bhUt
 tasyAbhiprAyO'yaM yat sa mRtyubalAdhikAriNaM
 zayatAnaM mRtyunA balahInaM kuryyAt 15 yE ca
 mRtyubhayAd yAvajjIvanaM dAsatvasya nighna
 Asan tAn uddhArayEt| 16 sa dUtAnAm upakArI
 na bhavati kintvibrAhImO vaMzasyaivOpakArI
 bhavati| 17 atO hEtOH sa yathA kRpAvAn prajAnAM
 pApazOdhanArtham IzvarOddEzyaviSayE vizvAsyO
 mahAyAjako bhavEt tadarthaM sarvvaviSayE
 svabhrAtRnAM sadRzIbhavanaM tasyOcitam AsIt| 18

yataH sa svayaM parIkSAM gatvA yaM duHkhabhOgam
avagatastEna parIkSAkrAntAn upakarttuM zaknOti|

3 hE svargIyasyAhvAnasya sahabhAghinaH
pavitrabhrAtaraH, asmAkaM dharmmapratijnjAyA
dUtO'grasarazca yO yIzustam AlOcadhvaM| 2 mUsA
yadvat tasya sarvvaparivAramadhyE vizvAsya AsIt,
tadvat ayamapi svaniyOjakasya samIpE vizvAsyO bhavati|
3 parivArAcca yadvat tatsthApayituradhikaM gauravaM
bhavati tadvat mUsasO'yaM bahutaragauravasya yOgyO
bhavati| **4** Ekaikasya nivEzanasya parijanAnAM
sthApayitA kazcid vidyatE yazca sarvvasthApayitA sa
Izvara Eva| **5** mUsAzca vakSyamANAnAM sAkSI bhRtya
iva tasya sarvvaparijanamadhyE vizvAsyO'bhavat kintu
khrISTastasya parijanAnAmadhyakSa iva| **6** vayaM tu
yadi vizvAsasyOtsAhaM zIghananjca zESaM yAvad
dhArayAmastarhi tasya parijanA bhavAmaH| **7** atO
hEtOH pavitrENAtmana yadvat kathitaM, tadvat, "adya
yUyaM kathAM tasya yadi saMzrOtumicchatha| **8**
tarhi purA parIkSAyA dinE prAntaramadhyataH|
madAjnjAnigrahasthAnE yuSmAbhistu kRtaM yathA|
tathA mA kurutEdAnIM kaThinAni manAMsi vaH| **9**
yuSmAkaM pitarastatra matparIkSAm akurvata|
kurvvadbhi rmE'nusandhAnaM tairadRzyanta
matkriyAH| catvAriMzatsama yAvat kruddhvAhantu
tadanvayE| **10** avAdiSam imE lOkA bhrAntAntaHkaraNAH
sada| mAmakInAni vartmAni parijAnanti nO imE| **11** iti
hEtOrahaM kOpAt zapathaM kRtavAn imaM| prEvEkSyatE
janairEtai rna vizrAmasthalaM mama||" **12** hE bhrAtaraH
sAvadhAna bhavata, amarEzvarAt nivarttakO

yO'vizvAsastadyuktaM duSTAntaHkaraNaM yuSmAkaM
kasyApi na bhavatu| 13 kintu yAvad adyanAmA samayO
vidyatE tAvad yuSmanmadhyE kO'pi pApasya vanjcanayA
yat kaThOrIkRtO na bhavEt tadarthaM pratidinaM
parasparam upadizata| 14 yatO vayaM khrISTasyAMzinO
jAtAH kintu prathamavizvAsasya dRPhatvam asmAbhiH
zESaM yAvad amOghaM dhArayitavyaM| 15 adya
yUyaM kathAM tasya yadi saMzrOtumicchatha,
tarhyAjnjAlagghanasthAnE yuSmAbhistu kRtaM yathA,
tathA mA kurutEdAnIM kaThinAni manAMsi va iti tEna
yaduktaM, 16 tadanusArAd yE zrutvA tasya kathAM na
gRhItavantastE kE? kiM mUsasA misaradEzAd AgatAH
sarvvE lOkA nahi? 17 kEbhyO vA sa catvAriMzadvarSANi
yAvad akrudhyat? pApaM kurvvatAM yESAM kuNapAH
prAntarE 'patan kiM tEbhyO nahi? 18 pravEkSyatE
janairEtaI rna vizrAmasthalaM mamEti zapathaH kESAM
viruddhaM tEnAkAri? kim avizvAsinAM viruddhaM
nahi? 19 atastE tat sthAnaM pravESTum avizvAsAt
nAzaknuvan iti vayaM vIkSAmahE|

4aparaM tadvizrAmaprApteH pratijnjA yadi tiSThati
tarhyasmAkaM kazcit cEt tasyAH phalEna vanjcito
bhavEt vayam EtasmAd bibhImaH| 2 yatO 'smAkaM
samIpE yadvat tadvat tESAM samIpE'pi susaMvAdaH
pracAritO 'bhavat kintu taiH zrutaM vAkyaM tAn prati
niSphalam abhvat, yatastE zrOtArO vizvAsEna
sArddhaM tannAmizrayan| 3 tad vizrAmasthAnaM
vizvAsibhirasmAbhiH pravizyatE yatastEnOktaM, "ahaM
kOpAt zapathaM kRtavAn imaM, pravEkSyatE janairEtaI
rna vizrAmasthalaM mama|" kintu tasya karmmANi

jagataH sRSTikAlAt samAptAni santi| 4 yataH kasmiMzcit
 sthAnE saptamaM dinamadhi tEnEdam uktaM,
 yathA, "IzvaraH saptamE dinE svakRtEbhyaH
 sarvvakarmmabhyO vizazrAma|" 5 kintvEtasmin sthAnE
 punastEnOcyatE, yathA, "pravEkSyatE janairEtaI rna
 vizrAmasthalaM mama|" 6 phalatastat sthAnaM
 kaizcit pravESTavyaM kintu yE purA susaMvAdaM
 zrutavantastairavizvAsAt tanna praviSTam, 7 iti hEtOH
 sa punaradyanAmakaM dinaM nirUpya dIrghakALE
 gatE'pi pUrvvOktAM vAcAM dAyUdA kathayati, yathA,
 "adya yUyaM kathAM tasya yadi saMzrOtumicchatha,
 tarhi mA kurutEdAnIM kaThinAni manAMsi vaH|" 8
 aparaM yihOzUyO yadi tAn vyazrAmayiSyat tarhi tataH
 param aparasya dinasya vAg IzvarENa nAkathayiSyata| 9
 ata Izvarasya prajAbhiH karttavya EkO vizrAmastiSThati|
 10 aparam IzvarO yadvat svakRtakarmmabhyO vizazrAma
 tadvat tasya vizrAmasthAnaM praviSTO janO'pi
 svakRtakarmmabhyO vizrAmyati| 11 atO vyaM
 tad vizrAmasthAnaM pravESTuM yatAmahai,
 tadavizvAsOdAharaNena ko'pi na patatu| 12 Izvarasya
 vAdO'maraH prabhAvaviziSTazca sarvvasmAd
 dvidhArakhaggAdapi tikSNaH, aparaM prANAtmanO
 rgranthimajjayOzca paribhEdAya vicchEdakArI
 manasazca sagkalpAnAm abhiprEtAnAnjca vicArakaH| 13
 aparaM yasya samIpE svIyA svIyA kathAsmAbhiH
 kathayitavyA tasyAgOcaraH ko'pi prANI nAsti tasya
 dRSTau sarvvamEvAnAvRtaM prakAzitanjcAstE| 14
 aparaM ya uccatamaM svargaM praviSTa EtAdRza EkO
 vyaktirarthata Izvarasya putrO yIzurasmAkaM

mahAyAjako'sti, atO hEtO rvayaM dharmmapratijnjAM
dRPham AlambAmahai| 15 asmAkaM yo mahAyAjako
'sti so'smAkAM duHkhai rduHkhitO bhavitum
azaktO nahi kintu pApAM vinA sarvvaviSayE
vayamiva parIkSitaH| 16 ataEva kRpAM grahItuM
prayOjanlyOpakArArtham anugrahaM prAptunja vayam
utsAhEnAnugrahasiMhAsanasya samIpaM yAmaH|

5 yaH kazcit mahAyAjako bhavati sa mAnavAnAM
madhyAt nItaH san mAnavAnAM kRta
IzvarOddEzyaviSayE'rthata upahArANAM
pApArthakabalInAnjca dAna niyuJyate| 2 sa cAjnjAnAM
bhrAntAnAnjca lOkAnAM duHkhEna duHkhi bhavitum
zaknOti, yatO hEtOH sa svayamapi daurbalyavESTitO
bhavati| 3 EtasmAt kArANacca yadvat lOkAnAM kRtE
tadvad AtmakRtE'pi pApArthakabalidAnaM tEna
kartavyaM| 4 sa ghOccapadaH svEcchAtaH kEnApi na
gRhyate kintu hArONa iva ya IzvarENAhUyate tEnaiva
gRhyate| 5 EvamprakArENa khrISTO'pi mahAyAjakatvaM
grahituM svIyagauravaM svayaM na kRtavAn, kintu
"madIyatanayo'si tvam adyaiva janitO mayEti" vAcAM
yastaM bhASitavAn sa Eva tasya gauravaM kRtavAn| 6
tadvad anyagItE'pIdamuktaM, tvaM malkISEdakaH
zrENyAM yAjako'si sadAtanaH| (aiOn g165) 7 sa ca
dEhavAsakAlE bahukrandanEnAzrupAtEna ca mRtyuta
uddharaNE samarthasya pituH samIpe punaH
punarvinatiM prarthanAnjca kRtvA tatphalarUpiNIM
zagkAtO rakSAM prApya ca 8 yadyapi putro'bhavat
tathApi yairaklizyata tairAjnjAgrahaNam azikSata| 9
itthaM siddhibhUya nijAjnjAgrAhiNAM sarvvESAM

anantaparitrANasya kAraNasvarUpO 'bhavat| (aiōnios
g166) 10 tasmAt sa malkISEdakaH zrENIbhukto
mahAyAjaka IzvarENAkhyAtaH| 11 tamadhyasmAkaM
bahukathAH kathayitavyAH kintu tAH stabdhakarNai
ryuSmAbhi rdurgamyAH| 12 yatO yUyaM yadyapi
samayasya dIrghatvAt zikSakA bhavitum azakSyata
tathApIzvarasya vAkyAnAM yA prathamA varNamALA
tAmadhi zikSAprApti ryuSmAkaM punarAvazyakA
bhavati, tathA kaThinadravyE nahi kintu dugdhe
yuSmAkaM prayOjanam AstE| 13 yo dugdhapAyI sa
zizurEvEtikaRaNAt dharmmavAkyE tatparO nAsti| 14
kintu sadasadvicArE yESAM cEtAMsi vyavahArENa
zikSitAni tAdRzAnAM siddhalOkAnAM kaThOradravyESu
prayOjanamasti|

6 vayaM mRtijanakakarmmabhyO manaHparAvarttanam
IzvarE vizvAsO majjanazikSaNaM hastArpaNaM
mRtalOkAnAm utthAnam 2 anantakAlasthAyivicArAjnJA
caitaiH punarbhattimUlaM na sthApayantaH
khrISTaviSayakaM prathamOpadEzaM pazcAtkRtya
siddhiM yAvad agrasarA bhavAma| (aiōnios g166) 3
IzvarasyAnumatyA ca tad asmAbhiH kAriSyatE| 4 ya
EkakRtvO dIptimayA bhUtvA svarglyavararasam
AsvaditavantaH pavitrasyAtmanO'MzinO jAtA 5 Izvarasya
suvAkyam bhAvikAlasya zaktinjcAsvaditavantazca tE
bhraSTvA yadi (aiōn g165) 6 svamanObhirIzvarasya putraM
punaH kruzE ghnanti lajjAspadaM kurvvatE ca tarhi
manaHparAvarttanAya punastAn navInIkarttuM ko'pi na
zaknOti| 7 yatO yA bhUmiH svOpari bhUyaH patitaM
vRSTiM pivati tatphalAdhikAriNAM nimittam

iSTAni zAkAdInyutpAdayati sA IzvarAd AziSaM
 prAptA| 8 kintu yA bhUmi rgOkSurakaNTakavRkSAn
 utpAdayati sA na grAhyA zApArhA ca zESE tasyA dAhO
 bhaviSyati| 9 hE priyatamAH, yadyapi vayam EtAdRzaM
 vAkyAM bhASAmahE tathApi yUyAM tata utkRSTAH
 paritrANapathasya pathikAzcAdhva iti vizvasAmAH| 10
 yatO yuSmAbhiH pavitralOkAnAM ya upakArO
 'kAri kriyatE ca tEnEzvarasya nAmnE prakAzitaM
 prEma zramanjca vismarttum IzvarO'nyAyakArI na
 bhavati| 11 aparaM yuSmAkam EkaikO janO yat
 pratyAzApUraNArthaM zESaM yAvat tamEva yatnaM
 prakAzayEdityaham icchAmi| 12 ataH zithilA na bhavata
 kintu yE vizvAsEna sahiSNutayA ca pratijnjAnAM
 phalAdhikAriNO jAtAstESAm anugAminO bhavata| 13
 IzvarO yadA ibrahImE pratyajAnAt tadA zrESThasya
 kasyApyaparasya nAmnA zapathaM karttuM nAzaknOt,
 atO hEtOH svanAmnA zapathaM kRtvA tEnOktaM yathA,
 14 "satyam ahaM tvAm AziSaM gadiSyAmi tavAnvayaM
 varddhayiSyAmi ca|" 15 anEna prakArENa sa
 sahiSNutAM vidhAya tasyAH pratyAzAyAH phalaM
 labdhavAn| 16 atha mAnavAH zrESThasya kasyacit
 nAmnA zapante, zapathazca pramANArthaM tESAM
 sarvvavivAdAntakO bhavati| 17 ityasmin IzvaraH
 pratijnjAyAH phalAdhikAriNaH svIyamantraNaya
 amOghatAM bAhulyatO darzayitumicchan zapathEna
 svapratijnjAM sthirIkRtavAn| 18 ataEva yasmin
 anRtakathanam Izvarasya na sAdhyaM tAdRzEnAcalEna
 viSayadvayEna sammukhastharakSasthalasya prAptayE
 palAyitAnAm asmAkAM sudRPhA sAntvanA jAyatE| 19 sA

pratyAzAsmAkAM manOnaukAyA acalO laggarO bhUtVA
vicchEdakavastrasyAbhyantaram praviSTA| 20
tatraivAsmAkam agrasarO yIzuH pravizya malkISEdakaH
zrENyAM nityasthAyI yAjakO'bhavat| (aiōn g165)

7 zAlamasya rAJA sarvvOparisthasyEzvarasya yAjakazca
san yO nRpatInAM mAraNAt pratyAgatam ibrAhImaM
sAkSAtkRtyAziSaM gaditavAn, 2 yasmai cEbrAhIm
sarvvadravyANAM dazamAMzaM dattavAn sa malkISEdak
svanAmno'rthEna prathamato dharmmarAJaH pazcAt
zAlamasya rAJArthataH zAntirAjo bhavati| 3 aparaM
tasya pitA mAta vaMzasya nirNaya AyuSa Arambho
jIvanasya zESazcaitESam abhAvO bhavati, itthaM
sa Izvaraputrasya sadRzIkRtaH, sa tvanantakAlaM
yAvad yAjakastiSThati| 4 ataEvAsmAkAM pUrvvapuruSa
ibrAhIm yasmai luThitadravyANAM dazamAMzaM
dattavAn sa kIdRk mahAn tad AlOcayata| 5
yAjakatvaprApta lEvEH santAna vyavasthAnusArENa
lokebhYO'rthata ibrAhImO jAtEbhyaH svIyabhrAtRbhyO
dazamAMzagrahaNasyAdEzaM labdhavantaH| 6 kintvasau
yadyapi tESAM vaMzAt nOtpannastathApIbrAhImO
dazamAMzaM gRhItavAn pratijnjAnAm adhikAriNam
AziSaM gaditavAMzca| 7 aparaM yaH zrEyAn sa
kSudratarAyAziSaM dadAtItyatra ko'pi sandeHo nAsti|
8 aparam idAnIM yE dazamAMzaM gRhIanti tE
mRtyOradhInA mAnavAH kintu tadAnIM yO gRhItavAn
sa jIvatItipramANaprAptaH| 9 aparaM dazamAMzagrAhI
lEvirapIbrAhImdvArA dazamAMzaM dattavAn Etadapi
kathayituM zakyatE| 10 yatO yadA malkISEdak
tasya pitaram sAkSAt kRtavAn tadAnIM sa lEviH

pitururasyAsIt| 11 aparaM yasya sambandhE loka
 vyavasthAM labdhavantastEna lEvIyayAjakavargENa
 yadi siddhiH samabhaviSyat tarhi hArONasya zrENyA
 madhyAd yAjakaM na nirUpyEzvarENa malkISEdakaH
 zrENyA madhyAd aparasyaikasya yAjakasyOtthApanaM
 kuta Avazyakam abhaviSyat? 12 yatO yAjakavargasya
 vinimayEna sutarAM vyavasthAyA api vinimayO
 jAyatE| 13 aparanjca tad vAkyAM yasyOddEzyaM
 sO'parENa vaMzEna saMyuktA'sti tasya vaMzasya
 ca kO'pi kadApi vEdyAH karmma na kRtavAn| 14
 vastutastu yaM vaMzamadhi mUsa yAjakatvasyaikAM
 kathAmapi na kathitavAn tasmin yihUdAvaMzE'smAkAM
 prabhu rjanma gRhItavAn iti suspaSTaM| 15 tasya
 spaSTataram aparaM pramaNamidaM yat malkISEdakaH
 sAdRzyavatAparENa tAdRzEna yAjakEnOdEtavyaM,
 16 yasya nirUpaNaM zarIrasambandhIyavidhiyuktayA
 vyavasthAyA na bhavati kintvakSayajIvanayuktayA zaktyA
 bhavati| 17 yata Izvara idaM sAkSyAM dattavAn, yathA,
 "tvAM malkISEdakaH zrENyAM yAjako'si sadAtanaH|"
 (aiōn g165) 18 anEnAgravarttinO vidhE durbbalatAyA
 niSphalatAyAzca hEtOrarthatO vyavasthayA kimapi
 siddhaM na jAtamitihEtOstasya lOpO bhavati| 19
 yayA ca vayam Izvarasya nikaTavarttinO bhavAma
 EtAdRzI zrESThapratyAzA saMsthApyatE| 20 aparaM
 yIzuH zapathaM vinA na niyuktastasmAdapi sa
 zrESThaniyamasya madhyasthO jAtaH| 21 yataste
 zapathaM vinA yAjaka jAtaH kintvasau zapathEna
 jAtaH yataH sa idamuktaH, yathA, 22 "paramEza idaM
 zEpE na ca tasmAnnivartsyatE| tvAM malkISEdakaH

zrENyAM yAjako'si sadAtanaH|" (aiōn g165) 23 tE ca
 bahavO yAjakA abhavan yatastE mRtyunA nityasthAyitvAt
 nivAritAH, 24 kintvasAvanantakAlaM yAvat tiSThati
 tasmAt tasya yAjakatvaM na parivarttanIyaM| (aiōn
 g165) 25 tatO hEtO ryE mAnavAstEnEzvarasya sannidhiM
 gacchanti tAn sa zESaM yAvat paritrAtuM zaknOti
 yatastESAM kRtE prArthanAM karttuM sa satataM
 jIvati| 26 aparam asmAkAM tAdRzamaH yAjakasya
 prayOjanamAsId yaH pavitro 'hiMsako niSkalagkaH
 pApibhyO bhinnaH svargAdapyuccIkRtazca syAt| 27
 aparaM mahAyAjakanAM yathA tathA tasya pratidinaM
 prathamaM svapApAnAM kRtE tataH paraM lokAnAM
 pApAnAM kRtE balidAnasya prayOjanaM nAsti yata
 AtmabalidAnaM kRtvA tad EkakRtvastEna sampAditaM|
 28 yatO vyavasthaya yE mahAyAjakA nirUpyantE tE
 daurbalyayukta mAnavaH kintu vyavasthataH paraM
 zapathayuktEna vAkyEna yO mahAyAjako nirUpitaH sO
 'nantakAlArthaM siddhaH putra Eva| (aiōn g165)

8 kathyamanAnAM vAkyAnAM sArO'yam asmAkam
 EtAdRza EkO mahAyAjako'sti yaH svargE mahAmahimnaH
 siMhAsanasya dakSiNapArzvO samupaviSTavan 2
 yacca dUSyAM na manujaiH kintvIzvarENa sthApitaM
 tasya satyadUSyasya pavitravastUnAnjca sEvakaH sa
 bhavati| 3 yata Ekaiko mahAyAjako naivEdyAnAM
 balInAnjca dAnE niyujyatE, atO hEtOrEtasyApi kinjcid
 utsarjanIyaM vidyata ityAvazyakAM| 4 kinjca sa yadi
 pRthivyAm asthAsyat tarhi yAjako nAbhaviSyat, yatO yE
 vyavasthAnusArAt naivEdyAni dadatyEtAdRza yAjakA
 vidyantE| 5 tE tu svargIyavastUnAM dRSTAntEna

chAyayA ca sEvAmanutiSThanti yatO mUsasi dUSyaM
 sAdhayitum udyatE satIzvarastadEva tamAdiSTavAn
 phalataH sa tamuktavAn, yathA, "avadhEhi girau tvAM
 yadyannidarzanaM darzitaM tadvat sarvvANi tvayA
 kriyantAM|" 6 kintvidAnIm asau tasmAt zrESThaM
 sEvakapadaM prAptavAn yataH sa zrESThapratijnjAbhiH
 sthApitasya zrESThaniyamasya madhyasthO'bhavat| 7
 sa prathamO niyamO yadi nirddOSO'bhaviSyata tarhi
 dvitIyasya niyamasya kimapi prayOjanaM nAbhaviSyat|
 8 kintu sa dOSamArOpayan tEbhyaH kathayati, yathA,
 "paramEzvara idaM bhASatE pazya yasmin samayE'ham
 isrAyElavaMzEna yihUdAvaMzEna ca sArddham EkaM
 navInaM niyamaM sthirIkariSyAmyEtAdRzaH samaya
 AyAti| 9 paramEzvarO'paramapi kathayati tESAM
 pUrvvapuruSANAM misaradEzAd AnayanArthaM yasmin
 dinE'haM tESAM karaM dhRtvA taiH saha niyamaM
 sthirIkRtavAn taddinasya niyamAnusArENa nahi yatastai
 rmama niyamE lagghite'haM tAn prati cintAM
 nAkaravaM| 10 kintu paramEzvaraH kathayati taddinAt
 paramahaM isrAyElavaMzIyaiH sArddham imaM niyamaM
 sthirIkariSyAmi, tESAM citte mama vidhIn sthApayiSyAmi
 tESAM hRtpatrE ca tAn lekhiSyAmi, aparamahaM tESAM
 IzvarO bhaviSyAmi tE ca mama loka bhaviSyanti|
 11 aparaM tvaM paramEzvaraM jAnIhItivAkyEna
 tESAMekaikO janaH svaM svaM samIpavAsinaM
 bhrAtaranjca puna rna zikSayiSyati yata AkSudrAt
 mahAntaM yAvat sarvvE mAM jnjAsyanti| 12 yatO
 hEtOrahaM tESAM adharmmAn kSamiSyE tESAM
 pApAnyaparAdhAMzca punaH kadApi na smariSyAmi|"

13 anEna taM niyamaM nUtanaM gaditVA sa prathamam
niyamaM purAtanIkRtavAn; yacca purAtanaM jIrNAnjca
jAtaM tasya lOpO nikaTO 'bhavat|

9 sa prathamO niyama ArAdhanAyA
vividharItibhiraihikapavitrasthAnEna ca viziSTa AsIt| 2
yatO dUSyamEkaM niramIyata tasya prathamakOSThasya
nAma pavitrasthAnamityAsIt tatra dIpavRkSO
bhOjanAsanaM darzanIyapUpAnAM zrENI cAsIt| 3
tatpazcAd dvitIyAyAstiraSkariNyA abhyantarE
'tipavitrasthAnamitinAmakaM kOSThamAsIt, 4 tatra ca
suvarNamayO dhUpAdhAraH paritaH suvarNamaNPitA
niyamamanjjUSA cAsIt tanmadhyE mAnnAyAH
suvarNaghaTO hArONasya manjjaritadNPastakSitau
niyamaprarau, 5 tadupari ca karuNAsanE
chAyAkAriNau tEjOmayau kirUbAvAstAm, EtESAM
vizESavRttAntakathanAya nAyaM samayaH| 6 EtESvidRk
nirmmitESu yAjaka IzvarasEvAm anutiSThanatO
dUSyasya prathamakOSThaM nityaM pravizanti| 7 kintu
dvitIyaM kOSThaM prativarSam EkakRtva EkAkinA
mahAyAjakEna pravizyatE kintvAtmanimittaM
lOkAnAm ajnjAnakRtapApAnAnjca nimittam
utsarjjanIyaM rudhiram anAdAya tEna na pravizyatE| 8
ityanEna pavitra AtmA yat jnjApayati tadidaM
tat prathamam dUSyaM yAvat tiSThati tAvat
mahApavitrasthAnagAmI panthA aprakAzitastiSThati| 9
tacca dUSyaM varttamAnasamayasya dRSTAntaH, yatO
hEtOH sAmprataM saMzOdhanakAlaM yAvad
yannirUpitaM tadanusArAt sEvAkAriNO
mAnasikasiddhikaraNE'samarthAbhiH 10 kEvalaM

khAdyapEyESu vividhamajjanESu ca zArIrikarItibhi
 ryuktAni naivEdyAni balidAnAni ca bhavanti| 11
 aparaM bhAvimaggalAnAM mahAyAjakaH khrISTa
 upasthAyAhastanirmmitEnArthata EtatsRSTE
 rbahirbhUtEna zrESThEna siddhEna ca dUSyENa
 gatvA 12 chAgAnAM gOvatsAnAM vA rudhiram
 anAdAya svIyarudhiram AdAyaikakRtva Eva
 mahApavitrasthAnaM pravizyAnantakAlIkAM muktiM
 prAptavAn| (aiōnios g166) 13 vRSachAgAnAM rudhirENa
 gavIbhasmanaH prakSEpENa ca yadyazucilOkAH
 zArIrizucitvAya pUyantE, 14 tarhi kiM manyadhvE
 yaH sadAtanEnAtmanA niSkalagkabalimiva
 svamEvEzvarAya dattavAn, tasya khrISTasya
 rudhirENa yuSmAkaM manAMsyamarEzvarasya
 sEvAyai kiM mRtyujanakEbhyaH karmmabhyO na
 pavitrIkAriSyantE? (aiōnios g166) 15 sa nUtananiyamasya
 madhyasthO'bhavat tasyAbhiprAyO'yaM yat
 prathamaniyamalagghanarUpapApEbhyO mRtyunA
 muktau jAtAyAm AhUtalOkA anantakAlIyasampadaH
 pratijnjAphalaM labhEran| (aiōnios g166) 16 yatra niyamO
 bhavati tatra niyamasAdhakasya balE rmRtyunA
 bhavitavyaM| 17 yatO hatEna balinA niyamaH
 sthiribhavati kintu niyamasAdhakO bali ryAvat jIvati
 tAvat niyamO nirarthakastiSThati| 18 tasmAt sa
 pUrvvaniyamO'pi rudhirapAtaM vinA na sAdhitaH| 19
 phalataH sarvvalOkAn prati vyavasthAnusArENa sarvvA
 AjnjAH kathayitvA mUsA jalEna sindUravarNalOmna
 ESovatRNEna ca sArddhaM gOvatsAnAM chAgAnAnjca
 rudhiraM gRhItvA granthE sarvvalOkESu ca prakSipyA

babhASE, 20 yuSmAn adhIzvarO yaM niyamaM
 nirUpitavAn tasya rudhiramEtat| 21 tadvat sa dUSyE'pi
 sEvArthakESu sarvvapAtrESu ca rudhiraM prakSiptavAn|
 22 aparaM vyavasthAnusArENa prAyazaH sarvvANi
 rudhirENa pariSkriyantE rudhirapAtaM vinA
 pApamOcanaM na bhavati ca| 23 aparaM yAni
 svargIyavastUnAM dRSTAntAstESAM EtaIH pAvanam
 Avazyakam AsIt kintu sAkSat svargIyavastUnAm
 EtEbhyaH zrESThE rbalidAnaiH pAvanamAvazyakaM| 24
 yataH khrISTaH satyapavitrasthAnasya dRSTAntarUpaM
 hastakRtaM pavitrasthAnaM na praviSTavAn
 kintvasmannimittam idAnIm Izvarasya sAkSad
 upasthAtuM svargamEva praviSTaH| 25 yathA ca
 mahAyAjakaH prativarSaM parazONitamAdAya
 mahApavitrasthAnaM pravizati tathA khrISTE na punaH
 punarAtmOtsargO na karttavyaH, 26 karttavyE sati
 jagataH sRSTikAlamArabhya bahuvAraM tasya
 mRtyubhOga AvazyakO'bhavat; kintvidAnIM sa
 AtmOtsargENa pApanAzArtham EkakRtvO jagataH
 zESakALE pracakAzE| (aiōn g165) 27 aparaM yathA
 mAnuSasyaikakRtvO maraNaM tat pazcAd vicArO
 nirUpito'sti, 28 tadvat khrISTO'pi bahUnAM
 pApavahanArthaM balirUpENaikakRtvA utsasRjE, aparaM
 dvitIyavAraM pApAd bhinnaH san yE taM pratIkSante
 tESAM paritrANArthaM darzanaM dAsyati|

10 vyavasthA bhaviSyannmaggalAnAM chAyAsvarUpA na
 ca vastUnAM mUrttisvarUpA tato hEtO rnityaM
 dIyamAnairEkavidhai rvArSikabalibhiH zaraNagatalOkAn
 siddhAn karttuM kadApi na zaknOti| 2 yadyazakSyat

tarhi tESAM balInAM dAnaM kiM na nyavarttiSyata?
 yataH sEvAkAriSvEkakRtvaH pavitrIbhUtESu tESAM
 kO'pi pApabOdhaH puna rnAbhaviSyat| 3 kintu tai
 rbalidAnaiH prativatsaraM pApAnAM smAraNaM
 jAyate| 4 yatO vRSANAM chAgAnAM vA rudhirENa
 pApamOcanaM na sambhavati| 5 EtatkAraNAt khrISTENa
 jagat pravizyEdam ucyate, yathA, "nESTvA baliM na
 naivEdyaM dEhO mE nirmmistastvayA| 6 na ca tvaM
 balibhi rhavyaiH pApaghnai rvA pratuSyasi| 7
 avAdiSaM tadaivAhaM pazya kurvvE samAgamaM|
 dharmmagranthasya sargE mE vidyate likhita kathA| Iza
 manO'bhilASastE mayA sampUrayiSyate|" 8 ityasmin
 prathamato yESAM dAnaM vyavasthAnusArAd bhavati
 tAnyadhi tEnEdamuktaM yathA, balinaivEdyahavyAni
 pApaghnanjcOpacArakaM, nEmAni vAnjchasi tvaM hi na
 caitESu pratuSyasIti| 9 tataH paraM tEnOktaM
 yathA, "pazya manO'bhilASaM tE karttuM kurvvE
 samAgamaM;" dvitIyam Etad vAkyaM sthIrIkarttuM sa
 prathamaM lumpati| 10 tEna manO'bhilASENa ca vayaM
 yIzukhrISTasyaikakRtvaH svazarIrOtsargAt pavitrIkRta
 abhavAma| 11 aparam Ekaiko yAjakaH pratidinam
 upAsanAM kurvvan yaizca pApAni nAzayituM kadApi na
 zakyante tAdRzAn EkarUpAn baln punaH punarutsRjan
 tiSThati| 12 kintvasau pApanAzakam EkaM baliM
 datvAnantakAlArtham Izvarasya dakSiNa upavizya 13
 yAvat tasya zatravastasya pAdapIThaM na bhavanti tAvat
 pratIkSamANastiSThati| 14 yata EkEna balidAnEna
 so'nantakAlArthaM pUyamAnAn lOkAn sAdhitavAn| 15
 Etasmin pavitra AtmApayasmAkAM pakSE pramANayati 16

"yatO hEtOstaddinAt param ahaM taiH sArddham imaM
 niyamaM sthirIkariSyAmIti prathamata uktvA
 paramEzvarENEdaM kathitaM, tESAM citTE mama vidhIn
 sthApayiSyAmi tESAM manaHsu ca tAn lEkhiSyAmi ca,
 17 aparanjca tESAM pApAnyaparAdhAMzca punaH
 kadApi na smAriSyAmi|" 18 kintu yatra pApamOcanaM
 bhavati tatra pApArthakabalidAnaM puna rna
 bhavati| 19 atO hE bhrAtaraH, yIzO rudhirENa
 pavitrasthAnapravEzAyAsmAkam utsAhO bhavati,
 20 yataH so'smadarthaM tiraskariNyArthataH
 svazarIrENa navInaM jIvanayuktanajcaikaM panthAnaM
 nirmmitavAn, 21 aparanjcEzvarIyaparivArasyAdhyakSa
 EkO mahAyAjako'smAkamasti| 22 atO
 hEtOrasmAbhiH saralAntaHkaraNai rdRPhavizvAsaiH
 pApabOdhat prakSAlitamanObhi rnirmmalajalE
 snAtazarIraizcEzvaram upAgatya pratyAzAyAH
 pratijnjA nizcala dhArayitavyA| 23 yatO yastAm
 agglkRtavAn sa vizvasanIyaH| 24 aparaM prEmni
 satkriyAsu caikaikasyOtsAhavRddhyartham asmAbhiH
 parasparaM mantrayitavyaM| 25 aparaM katipayalOkA
 yathA kurvvanti tathAsmAbhiH sabhAkaraNaM na
 parityaktavyaM parasparam upadESTavyanjca
 yatastat mahAdinam uttarOttaraM nikaTavartti
 bhavatIti yuSmAbhi rdRzyatE| 26 satyamatasya
 jnjAnaprApteH paraM yadi vayaM svaMcchayA
 pApAcAraM kurmmastarhi pApAnAM kRTE 'nyat kimapi
 balidAnaM nAvaziSyatE 27 kintu vicArasya bhayAnaka
 pratIkSA ripunAzakAnalasya tApazcAvaziSyatE| 28 yaH
 kazcit mUsaso vyavasthAm avamanyatE sa dayAM vinA

dvayOstisRNAM vA sAkSiNAM pramANEna hanyatE, **29**
 tasmAt kiM budhyadhvE yO jana Izvarasya putram
 avajAnAti yEna ca pavitrIkRtO 'bhavat tat niyamasya
 rudhiram apavitraM jAnAti, anugrahakaram AtmAnam
 apamanyatE ca, sa kiyam mahAghOrataradaNPasya yOgyO
 bhaviSyati? **30** yataH paramEzvaraH kathayati, "dAnAM
 phalasya matkarmma sUcitaM pradadAmyahaM|" **31**
 punarapi, "tadA vicArayiSyantE parEzEna nijAH prajAH|" **32**
 idaM yaH kathitavAn taM vayaM jAnImaH| **31**
 amarEzvarasya karayOH patanaM mahAbhayAnakaM| **32**
 hE bhrAtaraH, pUrvvadinAni smarata yatastadAnIM
 yUyaM dIptiM prApya bahudurgatirUpaM saMgrAmaM
 sahamAna EkatO nindAkIzaiH kautukIkRtA abhavata, **33**
 anyatazca tadbhOginAM samAMzinO 'bhavata| **34** yUyaM
 mama bandhanasya duHkhEna duHkhinO 'bhavata,
 yuSmAkam uttama nityA ca sampattiH svargE vidyata
 iti jnjAtva sAnandaM sarvvasvasyApaharaNam
 asahadhvanjca| **35** ataEva mahApuraskArayuktaM
 yuSmAkam utsAhaM na parityajata| **36** yatO yUyaM
 yEnEzvarasyEcchAM pAlayitva pratijnjAyAH
 phalaM labhadhvaM tadarthaM yuSmAbhi
 rdhairyyAvalambanaM karttavyaM| **37** yEnAgantavyaM
 sa svalpakAlAt param AgamiSyati na ca vilambiSyatE| **38**
 "puNyavAn janO vizvAsEna jIviSyati kintu yadi nivarttatE
 tarhi mama manastasmin na tOSaM yAsyati|" **39** kintu
 vayaM vinAzajanikAM dharmmAt nivRttiM na kurvvANA
 AtmanaH paritrANaya vizvAsaM kurvvAmahE|

11 vizvAsa AzaMsitAnAM nizcayaH, adRzyAnAM
 viSayANAM darzanaM bhavati| **2** tEna vizvAsEna prAnjCO

lOkAH prAmANyaM prAptavantaH| 3 aparam
 Izvarasya vAkyEna jagantyasRjyanta, dRSTavastUni ca
 pratyakSavastubhyO nOdapadyantaitad vayaM
 vizvAsEna budhyAmahE| (aiōn g165) 4 vizvAsEna hAbil
 Izvaramuddizya kAbilaH zrESThaM balidAnaM kRtavAn
 tasmAccEzvarENa tasya dAnAnyadhi pramANE datte sa
 dhArmmika ityasya pramANaM labdhavAn tEna
 vizvAsEna ca sa mRtaH san adyApi bhASatE| 5 vizvAsEna
 hanOk yathA mRtyuM na pazyEt tathA lOkAntaraM
 nItaH, tasyOddEzazca kEnApi na prApi yata IzvarastaM
 lOkAntaraM nItavAn, tatpramANamidaM tasya
 lOkAntarIkaraNAt pUrvvaM sa IzvarAya rOcItavAn iti
 pramANaM prAptavAn| 6 kintu vizvAsaM vinA
 kO'pIzvarAya rOcituM na zaknOti yata IzvarO'sti
 svAnvESilOkEbhyaH puraskaraM dadAti cEtikathAyAm
 IzvarazaraNAGatai rvizvasitavyaM| 7 aparaM tadAnIM
 yAnyadRzyAnyAsan tAnIzvarENAdiSTaH san nOhO
 vizvAsEna bhItvA svaparijanAnAM rakSArthaM pOtaM
 nirmmitavAn tEna ca jagajjanAnAM dOSan darzitavAn
 vizvAsAt labhyasya puNyasyAdhikArI babhUva ca| 8
 vizvAsEnEbrAhIm AhUtaH san AjnjAM gRhItvA yasya
 sthAnasyAdhikArastEna prAptavyastat sthAnaM
 prasthitavAn kintu prasthAnasamayE kka yAmIti
 nAjAnAt| 9 vizvAsEna sa pratijnjAtE dEzE paradEzavat
 pravasan tasyAH pratijnjAyAH samAnAMzibhyAm
 ishAkA yAkUba ca saha dUSyavAsyabhavat| 10 yasmAt sa
 IzvarENa nirmmitaM sthApitanjca bhittimUlayuktaM
 nagaraM pratyaiKsata| 11 aparanjca vizvAsEna sArA
 vayOtikrAntA santyapi garbhadhArANaya zaktiM prApya

putravatyabhavat, yataH sA pratijnjAkAriNaM
 vizvAsyam amanyata| 12 tatO hEtO rmRtakalpAd
 EkasmAt janAd AkAzIyanakSatrANiva gaNanAtItAH
 samudratIrasthasikata iva cAsaMkhyA loka utpEdirE| 13
 EtE sarvvE pratijnjAyAH phalAnyaprApya kEvalaM dUrAt
 tAni nirIkSyA vanditvA ca, pRthivyAM vAyAM vidEzinaH
 pravAsinazcAsmaha iti svIkRtya vizvAsEna prANAn
 tatyajuH| 14 yE tu janA itthaM kathayanti taiH
 paitRkadeZO 'smAbhiranviSyata iti prakAzyatE| 15 tE
 yasmAd dEzAt nirgatAstaM yadyasmariSyAn tarhi
 parAvarttanAya samayam alapsyanta| 16 kintu tE
 sarvvOtkRSTam arthataH svargIyaM dEzam AkAgkSanti
 tasmAd IzvarastAnadhi na lajJamAnastESAM
 Izvara iti nAma gRhItavAn yataH sa tESAM kRtE
 nagaramEkaM saMsthApitavAn| 17 aparam ibrAhImaH
 parIkSAyAM jAtAyAM sa vizvAsEnEshAkam utsasarja,
 18 vastuta ishAki tava vaMzO vikhyAsyata iti
 vAg yamadhi kathitA tam advitIyaM putraM
 pratijnjAprAptaH sa utsasarja| 19 yata IzvarO
 mRtAnapyutthApayituM zaknOtIti sa mEnE tasmAt sa
 upamArUpaM taM lEbhe| 20 aparam ishAk vizvAsEna
 yAkUb ESAvE ca bhAviviSayAnadhyAziSaM dadau| 21
 aparaM yAkUb maraNakAlE vizvAsEna yUSaphaH
 putrayOrEkaikasmai janAyAziSaM dadau yaSTyA
 agrabhAgE samAlambya praNanAma ca| 22 aparaM
 yUSaph caramakAlE vizvAsEnEsrAyElvaMzIyAnAM
 misaradEzAd bahirgamanasya vAcAM jagAda nijAstHini
 cAdhi samAdidEza| 23 navajAtO mUsAzca vizvAsAt trAn
 mAsAn svapitRbhyaM agOpyata yatastau svazizuM

paramasundaram dRSTavantau rAjAjnjAnjca na
 zagkitavantau| 24 aparam vayahprAptO mUsA vizvAsAt
 phirauNO dauhitra iti nAma nAggIcakAra| 25
 yataH sa kSanikAt pApajasukhabhOgAd Izvarasya
 prajAbhiH sArddham duHkhabhOgaM vavrE| 26
 tathA misaradEzIyanidhibhyaH khrISTanimittAM
 nindAM mahatIM sampattim mEnE yatO hEtOH
 sa puraskAradAnam apaikSata| 27 aparam sa
 vizvAsEna rAjnjaH krOdhat na bhItva misaradEzaM
 paritatyAja, yatastEnAdRzyaM vIkSamANEnEva
 dhairyam Alambi| 28 aparam prathamajAtAnAM
 hantA yat svIyalOkAn na spRzEt tadarthaM sa
 vizvAsEna nistAraparvviyabalicchEdanaM
 rudhirasEcananjcAnuSThitAvAn| 29 aparam tE
 vizvAsAt sthalEnEva sUphsAgarENa jagmuH kintu
 misrIyalOkAstat karttum upakramya tOyESu mamajjuH|
 30 aparanjca vizvAsAt taiH saptAhaM yAvad yirIhOH
 prAcIrasya pradakSiNE kRtE tat nipapAta| 31
 vizvAsAd rAhabnAmikA vEzyApi prItya cArAn
 anugRhyAvizvAsibhiH sArddham na vinanAza| 32
 adhikaM kiM kathayiSyAmi? gidiyOnO bArakaH zimzOnO
 yiptahO dAyUd zimUyElO bhaviSyadvAdinazcaitESAM
 vRttAntakathanAya mama samayAbhAvO bhaviSyati| 33
 vizvAsAt tE rAjyAni vazIkRtavantO dharmmakarmmANi
 sAdhitavantaH pratijnjAnAM phalaM labdhavantaH
 siMhAnAM mukhAni ruddhavantO 34 vahnErdAhaM
 nirvvApitavantaH khaggadhArAd rakSAM prAptavantO
 daurbalyE sabalIkRta yuddhE parAkramiNO jAtAH
 parESAM sainyAni davayitavantazca| 35 yOSitaH

punarutthAnEna mRtAn AtmajAn lEbhirE, aparE ca
 zrESThOtthAnasya prAptErAzayA rakSAM agRhItvA
 tAPanEna mRtavantaH| 36 aparE tiraskAraiH kazAbhi
 rbandhanaiH kArayA ca parIkSitAH| 37 bahavazca
 prastarAghAtai rhatAH karapatrai rvA vidIrNA yantrai
 rvA kliSTAH khaggadhArai rvA vyApAditAH| tE
 mESANAM chAgAnAM vA carmmANi paridhAya dInAH
 pIPitA duHkhArttAzcAbhrAmyan| 38 saMsArO yESAm
 ayOgyastE nirjanasthAnESu parvvatESu gahvarESu
 pRthivyAzchidrESu ca paryyaTan| 39 EtaIH sarvvai
 rvizvAsAt pramANaM prApi kintu pratijnjAyAH phalaM
 na prApi| 40 yatastE yathAsmAn vinA siddhA na
 bhavEyustathaivEzvarENAsmAkaM kRtE zrESThataraM
 kimapi nirdidizE|

12 atO hEtOrEtAvatsAkSimEghai rvESTitAH santo
 vayamapi sarvvabhAram AzubAdhakaM pApanjca
 nikSipyAsmAkaM gamanAya nirUpitE mArgE dhairyYEna
 dhAvAma| 2 yazcAsmAkaM vizvAsasyAgrEsaraH
 siddhikartta cAsti taM yIzuM vikSAMahai yataH sa
 svasammukhasthitAnandasya prAptyartham
 apamAnaM tucchIkRtya kruzasya yAtanAM
 sOPhavan IzvarIyasiMhAsanasya dakSiNapArzve
 samupaviSTavAMzca| 3 yaH pApibhiH svaviruddham
 EtAdRzaM vaiparItyaM sOPhavan tam AlOcayata
 tEna yUyaM svamanaHsu zrAntAH klAntAzca na
 bhaviSyatha| 4 yUyaM pApEna saha yudhyantO'dyApi
 zONitavyayaparyyantaM pratirOdhaM nAkuruta| 5 tathA
 ca putran pratiIva yuSmAn prati ya upadEza uktastaM
 kiM vismRtavantaH? "parEzEna kRtAM zAstiM hE

matputra na tucchaya| tEna saMbhartsitazcApi naiva
 klAmya kadAcana| 6 parEzaH prIyatE yasmin tasmai
 zAstiM dadAti yat| yantu putraM sa gRhIAti tamEva
 praharatyapi|" 7 yadi yUyaM zAstiM sahadhvaM
 tarhIzvaraH putrairiva yuSmAbhiH sArddhaM
 vyavaharati yataH pitA yasmai zAstiM na dadAti tAdRzaH
 putraH kaH? 8 sarvve yasyAH zAstEraMzinO
 bhavanti sA yadi yuSmAkaM na bhavati tarhi yUyam
 AtmajA na kintu jAraJA Adhve| 9 aparam asmAkaM
 zAririkajanmadAtArO'smAkaM zAstikAriNO'bhavan tE
 cAsmAbhiH sammAnitAstasmAd ya AtmanAM janayitA
 vyaM kiM tatO'dhikaM tasya vazIbhUya na jIviSyAmaH?
 10 tE tvalpadinAni yAvat svamanO'matAnusArENa zAstiM
 kRtavantaH kintvESO'smAkaM hitAya tasya pavitratAyA
 aMzitvAya cAsmAn zAsti| 11 zAstizca varttamAnasamayE
 kEnApi nAnandajanika kintu zOkajanikaiva manyatE
 tathApi yE tayA vinlyantE tEbhyaH sA pazcAt
 zAntiyuktaM dharmmaphalaM dadAti| 12 ataEva yUyaM
 zithilAn hastAn durbbalAni jAnUni ca sabalAni
 kurudhvaM| 13 yathA ca durbbalasya sandhishthAnaM na
 bhajyEta svasthaM tiSThEt tathA svacaraNArthaM
 saralaM mArgaM nirmmAta| 14 aparanjca sarvvaiH
 sArtham EkyabhAvaM yacca vinA paramEzvarasya
 darzanaM kEnApi na lapsyatE tat pavitratvaM
 cESTadhvaM| 15 yathA kazcid IzvarasyAnugrahAt
 na patEt, yathA ca tiktatAyA mUlaM praruhya
 bAdhAjanakaM na bhavEt tEna ca bahavO'pavitrA na
 bhavEyuH, 16 yathA ca kazcit lampaTO vA EkakRtva
 AhArArthaM svIyajyESThAdhikAravikrEtA ya

ESaustadvad adharmmAcArI na bhavEt tathA sAvadhAnA
 bhavata| 17 yataH sa ESauH pazcAd AzIrvvAdAdhikArI
 bhavitum icchannapi nAnugRhIta iti yUyaM jAnItha, sa
 cAzrupAtEna matyantaram prArthayamAnO'pi
 tadupAyaM na lEbhe| 18 aparanjca spRzyaH parvvataH
 prajvalitO vahniH kRSNAvarNO mEghO 'ndhakArO
 jhanjhbza tUrivAdyaM vAkyAnAM zabdazca naitESAM
 sannidhau yUyam AgatAH| 19 taM zabdaM zrutva
 zrOtArastAdRzaM sambhASaNaM yat puna rna jAyate
 tat prArthitavantaH| 20 yataH pazurapi yadi
 dharAdharam spRzati tarhi sa pASANaghAtai rhantavya
 ityAdEzaM sOPhuM tE nAzaknuvan| 21 tacca
 darzanam EvaM bhayAnakaM yat mUsasOktaM
 bhItastrAsayuktazcAsmIti| 22 kintu sIyOnparvvato
 'marEzvarasya nagaram svargasthayirUzAlamam
 ayutAni divyadUtAH 23 svargE likhitAnAM
 prathamajAtAnAm utsavaH samitizca sarvvESAM
 vicArAdhipatirIzvaraH siddhIkRtadhArmmikAnAm
 AtmAnO 24 nUtananiyamasya madhyasthO yIzuH,
 aparaM hAbilo raktAt zrEyaH pracArakaM prOkSaNasya
 raktanjcaitESAM sannidhau yUyam AgatAH| 25
 sAvadhAnA bhavata taM vaktAraM nAvajAnIta yatO
 hEtOH pRthivIsthitaH sa vaktA yairavajnjAtastai
 ryadi rakSA nAprApi tarhi svargIyavaktuH
 parAgmukhibhUyAsmAbhiH kathaM rakSA prApsyate?
 26 tAdA tasya ravAt pRthivi kampita kintvidAnIM
 tEnEdaM pratijnjAtaM yathA, "ahaM punarEkakRtvaH
 pRthivIM kampayiSyAmi kEvalaM tannahi gaganamapi
 kampayiSyAmi|" 27 sa EkakRtvaH zabdo

nizcalaviSayANAM sthitayE nirmmitAnAmiva
canjcalavastUnAM sthAnAntarIkaraNaM prakAzayati| 28
ataEva nizcalarAgyaprAptairasmAbhiH sO'nugraha
AlambitavyO yEna vayaM sAdaraM sabhayanjca
tuSTijanakarUpENEzvaraM sEvituM zaknuyAma| 29
yatO'smAkam IzvaraH saMhArakO vahniH|

13 bhrAtRSu prEma tiSThatu| atithisEvA yuSmAbhi rna
vismaryyatAM 2 yatastayA pracchannarUpENa
divyadUtAH kESAnjcid atithayO'bhavan| 3 bandinaH
sahabandibhiriva duHkhinazca dEhavAsibhiriva
yuSmAbhiH smaryyantAM| 4 vivAhaH sarvvESAM
samIpE sammAnitavyastadyazayyA ca zuciH kintu
vEzyAgAminaH pAradArikAzczvarENA daNPayiSyantE| 5
yUyam AcArE nirlObhA bhavata vidyamAnaviSayE
santuSyata ca yasmAd Izvara EvEdaM kathitavAn, yathA,
"tvAM na tyakSyAmi na tvAM hAsyAmi|" 6 ataEva vayam
utsAhEnEdaM kathayituM zaknumaH, "matpakSE
paramEzO'sti na bhESyAmi kadAcana| yasmAt mAM prati
kiM karttuM mAnavaH pArayiSyati||" 7 yuSmAkaM yE
nAyaka yuSmabhyam Izvarasya vAkyAM kathitavantaste
yuSmAbhiH smaryyantAM tESAm AcArasya pariNAMam
AlOcyA yuSmAbhistESAM vizvAsO'nukriyatAM| 8 yIzuH
khrISTaH zvO'dya sadA ca sa EvAstE| (aiōn g165) 9 yUyaM
nAnAvidhanUtanazikSAbhi rna parivarttadhvaM
yatO'nugrahENAntaHkaraNasya susthirIbhavanaM
kSEmaM na ca khAdyadravyaiH| yatastadAcAriNastai
rnOpakRtAH| 10 yE daSyasya sEvAM kurvvanti tE
yasyA dravyabhOjanasyAnadhikAriNastAdRzI
yajnjavEdirasmAkam AstE| 11 yatO yESAM

pazUnAM zONitaM pApanAzAya mahAyAjakEna
 mahApavitrasthAnasyAbhyantaraM nIyatE tESAM
 zarIrANI zibirAd bahi rdahyantE| 12 tasmAd yIzurapi yat
 svarudhirENA prajAH pavitrikuryyAt tadarthaM
 nagaradvArasya bahi rmRtiM bhuktavAn| 13 atO
 hEtOrasmAbhirapi tasyApamAnaM sahamAnaiH zibirAd
 bahistasya samIpaM gantavyaM| 14 yatO 'trAsmAkaM
 sthAyi nagaram na vidyatE kintu bhAvi nagaram
 asmAbhiranviSyatE| 15 ataEva yIzunAsmAbhi rnityaM
 prazaMsArUpO balirarthatastasya nAmAggIkurvvatAm
 OSThAdharANAM phalam IzvarAya dAtavyaM|
 16 aparanjca parOpakArO dAnanjca yuSmAbhi
 rna vismaryyatAM yatastAdRzaM balidAnam
 IzvarAya rOcatE| 17 yUyaM svanAyakAnAm
 AjnjAgrAhiNO vazyAzca bhavata yatO yairupanidhiH
 pratidAtavyastAdRZA lOkA iva tE yuSmadlyAtmanAM
 rakSaNArthaM jAgrati, atastE yathA sAnandAstat kuryyu
 rna ca sArttasvarA atra yatadhvaM yatastESAM
 ArttasvarO yuSmAkam iSTajanako na bhavEt| 18
 aparanjca yUyam asmannimittiM prArthanAM kuruta
 yatO vayam uttamamanOviziSTAH sarvvatra sadAcAraM
 karttum icchukAzca bhavAma iti nizcitaM jAnImaH| 19
 vizESato'haM yathA tvarayA yuSmabhyaM puna rdiyE
 tadarthaM prArthanAyai yuSmAn adhikaM vinayE| 20
 anantaniyamasya rudhirENA viziSTO mahAn mESapAlako
 yEna mRtagaNamadyAt punarAnAyi sa zAntidAyaka
 IzvarO (aiōnios g166) 21 nijAbhimatasAdhanAya sarvvasmin
 satkarmmaNi yuSmAn siddhAn karOtu, tasya dRSTau ca
 yadyat tuSTijanakaM tadEva yuSmAkaM madhyE yIzunA

khrISTEna sAdhayatu| tasmai mahimA sarvvadA bhUyAt|
AmEn| (aiōn g165) 22 hE bhrAtaraH, vinayE'haM yUyam
idam upadEzavAkyam sahadhvaM yatO'haM saMkSEpENa
yuSmAn prati likhitavAn| 23 asmAkAM bhrAtA
tImathiyO muktO'bhavAd iti jAnIta, sa ca yadi
tvarayA samAgacchati tarhi tEna sArddhaMm ahaM
yuSmAn sAkSAT kariSyAmi| 24 yuSmAkAM sarvvAn
nAyakAn pavitralOkAMzca namaskuruta| aparam
itAliyAdEzlyAnAM namaskArAM jnjAsyatha| 25 anugrahO
yuSmAkAM sarvvESAM sahAyO bhUyAt| AmEn|

yAkUbaH

1 Izvarasya prabhO ryIzukhrISTasya ca dAsO yAkUb
vikIrNIBhUtAn dvAdazaM vaMzAn prati namaskRtya
patraM likhati| **2** hE mama bhrAtaraH, yUyaM yadA
bahuvidhaparIkSASu nipatata tadA tat pUrNAnandasya
kAraNaM manyadhvaM| **3** yatO yuSmAkaM vizvAsasya
parIkSitatvEna dhairyyaM sampAdyata iti jAnItha| **4** tacca
dhairyyaM siddhaphalaM bhavatu tEna yUyaM siddhAH
sampUrNAzca bhaviSyatha kasyApi guNasyAbhAvazca
yuSmAkaM na bhaviSyati| **5** yuSmAkaM kasyApi
jnjAnAbhAvO yadi bhavEt tarhi ya IzvaraH saralabhAvEna
tiraskAranjca vinA sarvvEbhyO dadAti tataH sa yAcatAM
tatastasmai dAYiSyatE| **6** kintu sa niHsandEhaH san
vizvAsEna yAcatAM yataH sandigdho mAnavO vAyuna
cAlitasyOtplavamAnasya ca samudrataraggasya sadRzO
bhavati| **7** tAdRzO mAnavaH prabhOH kinjcit prApsyatIti
na manyatAM| **8** dvimanA lokaH sarvvagatiSu canjcalO
bhavati| **9** yO bhrAta namraH sa nijOnnatyA zlAghatAM|
10 yazca dhanavAn sa nijanamratayA zlAghatAMyataH
sa tRNapuSpavat kSyaM gamiSyati| **11** yataH satApEna
sUryyENOditya tRNAm zOSyatE tatpuSpanjca bhrazyati
tEna tasya rUpasya saundaryyaM nazyati tadvad
dhanilOkO'pi svIyamUPhatayA mlAsyati| **12** yO janaH
parIkSAM sahatE sa Eva dhanyaH, yataH parIkSitatvaM
prApya sa prabhuna svaprEmakAribhyaH pratijnjAtaM
jIvanamukuTaM lapsyatE| **13** IzvarO mAM parIkSata iti
parIkSAsamayE kO'pi na vadatu yataH pApAyEzvarasya
parIkSA na bhavati sa ca kamapi na parIkSatE| **14** kintu yaH
kazcit svIyamanOvAnjchayAkRSyatE lObhyatE ca tasyaiva

parIkSA bhavati| 15 tasmAt sA manOvAnjchA sagarbha
 bhUtvA duSkRtiM prasUtE duSkRtizca pariNAmAM gatvA
 mRtyuM janayati| 16 hE mama priyabhrAtaraH, yUyaM na
 bhrAmyata| 17 yat kinjcid uttamaM dAnaM pUrNO varazca
 tat sarvvam UrddhvAd arthatO yasmin dazAntaraM
 parivarttanajAtacchAyA vA nAsti tasmAd dIptyAkarAt
 pituravarOhati| 18 tasya sRSTavastUnAM madhyE vayaM
 yat prathamaphalasvarUpA bhavAmastadarthaM sa
 svEcchAtaH satyamatasya vAkyEnAsmAn janayAmAsa|
 19 ataEva hE mama priyabhrAtaraH, yuSmAkam
 EkaikO janaH zravanaE tvaritaH kathanE dhIraH
 krOdhe'pi dhIro bhavatu| 20 yatO mAnavasya krOdha
 IzvarIyadharmmaM na sAdhayati| 21 atO hEtO ryUyaM
 sarvvAm azucikriyAM duSTatAbAhulyanjca nIKSipya
 yuSmanmanasAM paritrANE samarthaM rOpitaM vAkyAM
 namrabhAvEna gRhIIta| 22 aparanjca yUyaM kEvalam
 AtmavanjcaiyArO vAkyasya zrOtArO na bhavata kintu
 vAkyasya karmmakArINO bhavata| 23 yatO yaH
 kazcid vAkyasya karmmakArI na bhUtvA kEvalaM
 tasya zrOtA bhavati sa darpaNE svIyazArIrikavadanaM
 nirIkSamANasya manujasya sadRzaH| 24 AtmAkArE dRSTE
 sa prasthAya kIdRza AsIt tat tatkaNAd vismarati| 25
 kintu yaH kazcit natvA mukteH siddhAM vyavasthAm
 AlOkya tiSThati sa vismRtiyuktaH zrOtA na bhUtvA
 karmmakarttaiva san svakAryyE dhanyO bhaviSyati| 26
 anAyattarasanaH san yaH kazcit svamanO vanjcaiyitvA
 svaM bhaktaM manyatE tasya bhakti rmudha bhavati| 27
 klEzakAlE pitRhInAnAM vidhavAnAnjca yad avEkSaNaM

saMsArAcca niSkalagkEna yad AtmarakSaNaM tadEva
piturIzvarasya sAkSAT zuci rnirmmala ca bhaktiH|

2 hE mama bhrAtaraH, yUyam asmAkaM tEjasvinaH
prabhO ryIzukhrISTasya dharmmaM mukhApEkSayA
na dhArayata| **2** yatO yuSmAkaM sabhAyAM
svarNaggurIyakayukTE bhrAjiSNuparicchadE puruSE
praviSTE malinavastrE kasmiMzcid daridrE'pi praviSTE
3 yUyaM yadi taM bhrAjiSNuparicchadavasAnaM
janaM nirikSya vadEta bhavAn atrOttamasthAna
upavizatviti kinjca taM daridraM yadi vadEta tvam
amusmin sthAnE tiSTha yadvAtra mama pAdapITha
upavizEti, **4** tarhi manaHsu vizESya yUyaM kiM
kutarkaiH kuvicArakA na bhavatha? **5** hE mama
priyabhrAtaraH, zRNuta, saMsArE yE daridrAstAn IzvarO
vizvAsEna dhaninaH svaprEmakAribhyazca pratizrutasya
rAjyasyAdhikAriNaH karttuM kiM na varItavAn? kintu
daridrO yuSmAbhiravajnjAyatE| **6** dhanavanta Eva kiM
yuSmAn nOpadravanti balAcca vicArAsanAnAM samIpaM
na nayanti? **7** yuSmadupari parikIrttitaM paramaM nAma
kiM tairEva na nindyatE? **8** kinjca tvaM svasamIpavAsini
svAtmavat prIyasva, EtacchAstrIyavacanAnusAratO yadi
yUyaM rAjakIyavyavasthAM pAlayatha tarhi bhadraM
kurutha| **9** yadi ca mukhApEkSAM kurutha tarhi pApan
Acaratha vyavasthayA cAjnjAlagghina iva dUSyadhvE|
10 yatO yaH kazcit kRtsnAM vyavasthAM pAlayati sa
yadyEkasmin vidhau skhalati tarhi sarvvESAM aparAdhi
bhavati| **11** yatO hEtOstvam paradArAn mA gacchEti
yaH kathitavAn sa Eva narahatyAM mA kuryyA ityapi
kathitavAn tasmAt tvaM paradArAn na gatVA yadi

narahatyAM karOSi tarhi vyavasthAlagghI bhavasi| 12
 mukte rvyavasthAtO yESAM vicArENa bhavitavyaM
 tAdRZA lOkA iva yUyaM kathAM kathayata karmma
 kuruta ca| 13 yO dayAM nAcarati tasya vicArO nirddayEna
 kAriSyate, kintu dayA vicAram abhibhaviSyati| 14 hE
 mama bhrAtaraH, mama pratyayO'stIti yaH kathayati
 tasya karmmANi yadi na vidyanta tarhi tEna kiM
 phalaM? tEna pratyayEna kiM tasya paritrANaM bhavituM
 zaknOti? 15 kESucid bhrAtRSu bhaginISu vA vasanahInESu
 prAtyahikAhArahInESu ca satsu yuSmAkAM ko'pi
 tEbhyaH zarIrArthaM prayOjanIyAni dravyANi na datvA
 yadi tAn vadEt, 16 yUyaM sakuzalaM gatvOSNagAtrA
 bhavata tRpyata cEti tarhyEtEna kiM phalaM? 17
 tadvat pratyayO yadi karmmabhi ryuktO na bhavEt
 tarhyEkAktivAt mRta EvAstE| 18 kinjca kazcid idaM
 vadiSyati tava pratyayO vidyatE mama ca karmmANi
 vidyantE, tvAM karmmahInaM svapratyayaM mAM
 darzaya tarhyahamapi matkarmmabhyaH svapratyayaM
 tvAM darzayiSyAmi| 19 Eka IzvarO 'stIti tvAM pratyESi|
 bhadraM karOSi| bhUtA api tat pratiyanti kampantE
 ca| 20 kintu hE nirbbOdhamAnava, karmmahInaH
 pratyayO mRta EvAstyEtad avagantuM kim icchasi?
 21 asmAkAM pUrsvapuruso ya ibrAhIm svaputram
 ishAkAM yajnjavEdyAm utsRSTavAn sa kiM karmmabhyO
 na sapuNyikRtaH? 22 pratyayE tasya karmmaNAM
 sahakAriNi jAtE karmmabhiH pratyayaH siddho 'bhavat
 tat kiM pazyasi? 23 itthanjcEdaM zAstrIyavacanaM
 saphalam abhavat, ibrAhIm paramEzvarE vizvasitavAn
 tacca tasya puNyAyAgaNyata sa cEzvarasya mitra iti

nAma labdhavAn| 24 pazyata mAnavaH karmmabhyaH
sapuNyikriyatE na caikAkinA pratyayEna| 25 tadvad
yA rAhabnAmika vArAgganA cArAn anugRhyAparENa
mArgENa visasarja sApi kiM karmmabhyO na
sapuNyikRtA? 26 ataEvAtmahInO dEhO yathA mRtO'sti
tathaiva karmmahInaH pratyayO'pi mRtO'sti|

3hE mama bhrAtaraH, zikSakairasmAbhi
rgurutaradaNPO lapsyata iti jnjAtvA yUyam anEkE
zikSakA mA bhavata| 2 yataH sarvvE vAyAM
bahuviSayESu skhalAmaH, yaH kazcid vAkyE na
skhalati sa siddhapuruSaH kRtsnaM vazIkarttuM
samarthazcAsti| 3 pazyata vAyAM azvAn vazIkarttuM
tESAM vaktrESu khalInAn nidhAya tESAM kRtsnaM
zarIram anuvarttayAmaH| 4 pazyata yE pOtA atIva
bRhadAkArAH pracaNPavAtaizca cAlitAstE'pi
karNadhArasya manO'bhimatAd atikSudrENa karNENa
vAnjchitaM sthAnaM pratyAnuvarttantE| 5 tadvad
rasanApi kSudratarAggaM santi darpavAkyAni bhASatE|
pazyA kiDRgmahAraNyaM dahyatE 'lpEna vahninA| 6
rasanApi bhavEd vahniradharmmarUpapiSTapE|
asmadaggESu rasanA tAdRzaM santiSThati sA
kRtsnaM dEhaM kalagkayati sRSTirathasya cakraM
prajvalayati narakAnalEna jvalati ca| (Geenna g1067) 7
pazupakSyurOgajalacarANAM sarvvESAM svabhAvO
damayitUM zakyatE mAnuSikasvabhAvEna
damayAnjcakrE ca| 8 kintu mAnavAnAM kEnApi jihvA
damayitUM na zakyatE sA na nivAryam aniSTaM
halAhalaviSEna pUrNA ca| 9 tayA vAyAM pitaram
IzvaraM dhanyaM vadAmaH, tayA cEzvarasya sAdRzyE

sRSTAn mAnavAn zapAmaH| 10 EkasmAd vadanAd dhanyavAdazApau nirgacchataH| hE mama bhrAtaraH, EtAdRzaM na karttavyaM| 11 prasravaNaH kim EkasmAt chidrAt miSTaM tiktanjca tOyaM nirgamayati? 12 hE mama bhrAtaraH, uPumbarataruH kiM jitaphalAni drAkSAlata vA kim uPumbaraphalAni phalituM zaknOti? tadvad EkaH prasravaNO lavaNamiSTE tOyE nirgamayituM na zaknOti| 13 yuSmAkaM madhyE jnjAnI subOdhazca ka AstE? tasya karmmANi jnjAnamUlakamRdutAyuktAnIti sadAcArAt sa pramANayatu| 14 kintu yuSmadantaHkaraNamadhyE yadi tiktErSyA vivAdEcchA ca vidyatE tarhi satyamatasya viruddhaM na zLaghadhvaM nacAnRtaM kathayata| 15 tAdRzaM jnjAnam UrddhvAd AgataM nahi kintu pArthivaM zarIri bhautikanjca| 16 yatO hEtOrIrSyA vivAdEcchA ca yatra vEdyEtE tatraiva kalahaH sarvvaM duSkRtanjca vidyatE| 17 kintUrddhvAd AgataM yat jnjAnaM tat prathamaM zuci tataH paraM zAntaM kSantam AzusandhEyaM dayAdisatphalaiH paripUrNam asandigdhaM niSkapaTanjca bhavati| 18 zAntyAcAribhiH zAntyA dharmmaphalaM rOpyatE|

4 yuSmAkaM madhyE samarA raNazca kuta utpadyantE? yuSmadaggazibirAzritAbhyaH sukhEcchAbhyaH kiM nOtpadyantE? 2 yUyaM vAnjchatha kintu nApnutha, yUyaM narahatyAm IrSyAnjca kurutha kintu kRtArtha bhavituM na zaknutha, yUyaM yudhyatha raNaM kurutha ca kintvaprAptAstiSThatha, yatO hEtOH prArthanAM na kurutha| 3 yUyaM prArthayadhvE kintu na labhadhvE yatO hEtOH svasukhabhOgESu

vyayArthaM ku prArthayadhve| 4 hE vyabhicAriNO
 vyabhicAriNyazca, saMsArasya yat maitryaM tad Izvarasya
 zAtravamiti yUyaM kiM na jAnitha? ata Eva yaH kazcit
 saMsArasya mitraM bhavitum abhilaSati sa EvEzvarasya
 zatru rbhavati| 5 yUyaM kiM manyadhve? zAstrasya
 vAkyam kiM phalahInaM bhavEt? asmadantarvAsI
 ya AtmA sa vA kim IrSyArthaM prEma karOti? 6
 tannahi kintu sa pratulaM varaM vitarati tasmAd
 uktamAstE yathA, AtmAbhimAnalOkAnAM vipakSO
 bhavatIzvaraH| kintu tEnaiva namrEbhyaH prasAdAd
 dIyatE varaH|| 7 ataEva yUyam Izvarasya vazya
 bhavata zayatAnaM saMrundha tEna sa yuSmattaH
 palAyiSyatE| 8 Izvarasya samIpavarttinO bhavata tEna
 sa yuSmAkaM samIpavartti bhaviSyati| hE pApinaH,
 yUyaM svakarAn pariSkurudhvaM| hE dvimanOlOkAH,
 yUyaM svAntaHkaraNani zucIni kurudhvaM| 9 yUyam
 udvijadhvaM zOcata vilapata ca, yuSmAkaM hAsaH
 zOkAya, Anandazca kAtaratAyai parivarttEtAM| 10
 prabhOH samakSaM namrA bhavata tasmAt sa yuSmAn
 uccikariSyati| 11 hE bhrAtaraH, yUyaM parasparaM
 mA dUSayata| yaH kazcid bhrAtaraM dUSayati
 bhrAtu rvicAranjca karOti sa vyavasthAM dUSayati
 vyavasthAyAzca vicAraM karOti| tvaM yadi vyavasthAyA
 vicAraM karOSi tarhi vyavasthApAlayitA na bhavasi
 kintu vicArayitA bhavasi| 12 advitIyO vyavasthApako
 vicArayitA ca sa EvAstE yO rakSituM nAzayitunjca
 pArayati| kintu kastvaM yat parasya vicAraM karOSi?
 13 adya zvO vA vayam amukanagaraM gatvA tatra
 varSamEkaM yApayantO vANijyaM kariSyAmaH labhaM

prApsyAmazcEti kathAM bhASamANA yUyam idAnIM
zRNuta| 14 zvaH kiM ghaTiSyatE tad yUyaM na jAnItha
yatO jIvanaM vO bhavEt kIdRk tattu bASpasvarUpakaM,
kSaNamAtraM bhavEd dRzyaM lupyatE ca tataH
paraM| 15 tadanuktVA yuSmAkam idaM kathanIyaM
prabhOricchAtO vayaM yadi jIvAmastarhyEtat karmma
tat karmma vA kariSyAma iti| 16 kintvidAnIM yUyaM
garvvavAkyaiH zLAghanaM kurudhvE tAdRzaM sarvvaM
zLAghanaM kutsitamEva| 17 atO yaH kazcit satkarmma
karttaM viditVA tanna karOti tasya pApaM jAyatE|

5hE dhanavantaH, yUyam idAnIM zRNuta
yuSmAbhirAgamiSyatklEzahEtOH krandyatAM
vilapyatAnjca| 2 yuSmAkaM draviNaM jIrnAM
kITabhuktaH sucElakAH| 3 kanakaM rajatanjca
vikRtiM pragamiSyati, tatkalagkazca yuSmAkaM
pApaM pramANayiSyati, hutAzavacca yuSmAkaM
pizitaM khAdayiSyati| ittham antimaghasrESu
yuSmAbhiH sanjcitaM dhanaM| 4 pazyata yaiH
kRSivalai ryuSmAkaM zasyAni chinnAni tEbhyO
yuSmAbhi ryad vEtanaM chinnaM tad uccai rdhvaniM
karOti tESAM zasyacchEdakAnAm ArttarAvaH
sEnApatEH paramEzvarasya karNakuharaM
praviSTaH| 5 yUyaM pRthivyAM sukhabhOgaM
kAmukatAnjcaAritavantaH, mahAbhOjasya dina iva
nijAntaHkaraNani paritarpitavantazca| 6 aparanjca
yuSmAbhi rdhArmmikasya danPAjnja hatyA cAkari
tathApi sa yuSmAn na pratiruddhavAn| 7 hE
bhrAtaraH, yUyaM prabhOrAgamanaM yAvad
dhairyyamAlambadhvaM| pazyata kRSivalO bhUmE

rbahumUlyam phalam pratIkSamANO yAvat
prathamam antimanjca vRSTijalaM na prApnOti tAvad
dhairyyam AlambatE| 8 yUyamapi dhairyyamAlambya
svAntaHkaraNani sthirkuruta, yataH prabhOrupasthitiH
samIpavarttinyabhavat| 9 hE bhrAtaraH, yUyaM yad
daNPyA na bhavEta tadarthaM parasparaM na glAyata,
pazyata vicArayitA dvArasamIpE tiSThati| 10 hE mama
bhrAtaraH, yE bhaviSyadvAdinaH prabhO rnAmnA
bhASitavantastAn yUyaM duHkhasahanasya dhairyyasya
ca dRSTAntAn jAnIta| 11 pazyata dhairyyazILA asmAbhi
rdhanya ucyantE| AyUbO dhairyyaM yuSmAbhirazrAvi
prabhOH pariNAmazcAdarzi yataH prabhu rbahukRpaH
sakarUNazcAsti| 12 hE bhrAtaraH vizESata idaM
vadAmi svargasya vA pRthivyA vAnyavastunO
nAma gRhItva yuSmAbhiH kO'pi zapaThO na
kriyatAM, kintu yathA daNPyA na bhavata tadarthaM
yuSmAkaM tathaiva tannahi cEtivAkyam yathESTaM
bhavatu| 13 yuSmAkaM kazcid duHkhi bhavati? sa
prArthanAM karOtu| kazcid vAnanditO bhavati? sa gItaM
gAyatu| 14 yuSmAkaM kazcit pIPitO 'sti? sa samitEH
prAcInAn AhvAtu tE ca pabhO rnAmnA taM
tailEnAbhiSicya tasya kRtE prArthanAM kurvvantu| 15
tasmAd vizvAsajAtaprArthanayA sa rOgI rakSAM
yAsyati prabhuzca tam utthApayiSyati yadi ca
kRtapApO bhavEt tarhi sa taM kSamiSyatE| 16
yUyaM parasparam aparAdhAn aggIkurudhvam
ArOgyaprAptyarthanjcaikajanO 'nyasya kRtE
prArthanAM karOtu dhArmmikasya sayatnA
prArthanA bahuzaktiviziSTA bhavati| 17 ya EliyO

vayamiva sukhaduHkhabhOgI marttya AsIt sa
prArthanayAnAvRSTiM yAcitavAn tEna dEzE
sArddhavatsaratrayaM yAvad vRSTi rna babhUva| 18
pazcAt tEna punaH prArthanAyAM kRtAyAm
AkAzastOyAnyavarSIt pRthivI ca svaphalAni
prArOhayat| 19 hE bhrAtaraH, yuSmAkaM kasmiMzcit
satyamatAd bhraSTE yadi kazcit taM parAvarttayati 20
tarhi yO janaH pApinaM vipathabhramaNAt
parAvarttayati sa tasyAtmAnaM mRtyuta uddhariSyati
bahupApAnyAvariSyati cEti jAnAtu|

1 pitaraH

1 panta-gAlAtiyA-kappadakiyA-AziyA-
bithuniyAdEzESu pravAsinO yE vikIrNalOkAH **2**
piturIzvarasya pUrvvanirNayAd AtmanaH pAvanEna
yIzukhrISTasyAjnjAgrahaNaya zONitaprOkSaNaya
cAbhirucitAstAn prati yIzukhrISTasya prEritaH
pitaraH patraM likhati| yuSmAn prati bAhulyEna
zAntiranugrahazca bhUyAstAM| **3** asmAkaM
prabhO ryIzukhrISTasya tAta IzvarO dhanyaH,
yataH sa svakIyabahukRpAtO mRtagaNamadyAd
yIzukhrISTasyOtthAnEna jIvanapratyAzArtham arthatO
4 'kSayaniSkalagkAmlAnasampattiprAptyartham asmAn
puna rjanayAmAsa| sA sampattiH svargE 'smAkaM kRtE
sanjcita tiSThati, **5** yUyanjcEzvarasya zaktitaH zESakALE
prakAzyaparitrANArthaM vizvAsEna rakSyadhvE| **6**
tasmAd yUyaM yadyapyAnandEna praphulla
bhavatha tathApi sAmprataM prayOjanahEtOH
kiyatKAlaparyyantaM nAnAvidhaparIkSAbhiH
klizyadhvE| **7** yatO vahninA yasya parIkSA bhavati
tasmAt nazvarasuvarNAdapi bahumUlyam yuSmAkaM
vizvAsarUpaM yat parIkSitaM svarNaM tEna
yIzukhrISTasyAgamanasamayE prazaMsAyAH
samAdarasya gauravasya ca yOgyata prAptavyA| **8**
yUyaM taM khrISTam adRSTvApi tasmin priyadhvE
sAmprataM taM na pazyantO'pi tasmin vizvasantO
'nirvvananIyEna prabhAvayuktEna cAnandEna praphulla
bhavatha, **9** svavizvAsasya pariNamarUpam AtmanAM
paritrANaM labhadhvE ca| **10** yuSmAsu yo 'nugrahO
varttatE tadviSayE ya IzvarIyavAkyaM kathitavantaste

bhaviSyadvAdinastasya paritrANasyAnvESaNam
 anusandhAnanjca kRtavantaH| 11
 vizESatastESAmantarvvAsI yaH khrISTasyAtmA khrISTE
 varttiSyamANAni duHkhAni tadanugAmiprabhAvanjca
 pUrvvaM prAkAzayat tEna kaH kIdRzO vA samayO
 niradizyataitasyAnusandhAnaM kRtavantaH|
 12 tatastai rviSayaiste yanna svAn kintvasmAn
 upakurvantyEtat tESAM nikaTE prAkAzyata| yAMzca
 tAn viSayAn divyadUtA apyavanatazirasO nirIkSitum
 abhilaSanti tE viSayAH sAmprataM svargAt prESitasya
 pavitrasyAtmanaH sahAyyAd yuSmatsamIpe
 susaMvAdapracArayitRbhiH prAkAzyanta| 13 ataEva
 yUyaM manaHkaTibandhanaM kRtvA prabuddhAH
 santO yIzukhrISTasya prakAzasamayE yuSmAsu
 varttiSyamAnasyAnugrahasya sampUrNAM pratyAzAM
 kuruta| 14 aparaM pUrvvIyAjnjAnatAvasthAyAH
 kutsitAbhilASANAM yOgyam AcAraM na kurvvantO
 yuSmadAhvAnakArI yathA pavitrO 'sti 15
 yUyamapyAjnjAgrAhisantAnA iva sarvvasmin AcArE
 tAdRk pavitrA bhavata| 16 yatO likhitam AstE, yUyaM
 pavitrAstiSThata yasmAdahaM pavitraH| 17 aparanjca yO
 vinApakSapAtam EkaikamAnuSasya karmmAnusArAd
 vicAraM karOti sa yadi yuSmAbhistAta AkhyAyate
 tarhi svapravAsasya kAlO yuSmAbhi rbhItya
 yApyatAM| 18 yUyaM nirarthakAt paitRkAcArAt
 kSayanIyai rUpyasuvarNAdibhi rmuktiM na prApya 19
 niSkalagkanirmmalameSazAvakasyEva khrISTasya
 bahumUlyEna rudhirENa muktiM prAptavanta iti
 jAnitha| 20 sa jagatO bhittimUlasthApanAt pUrvvaM

niyuktaH kintu caramadinESu yuSmadarthaM prakAzitO
 'bhavat| 21 yatastEnaiva mRtagaNAt tasyOtthApayitari
 tasmai gauravadAtari cEzvarE vizvasitha tasmAd
 IzvarE yuSmAkaM vizvAsaH pratyAzA cAstE| 22
 yUyam AtmanA satyamatasyAjnjAgrahaNadvArA
 niSkapaTaya bhrAtRprEmnE pAvitamanasO bhUtvA
 nirmmalAntaHkaraNaiH parasparaM gAPhaM prEma
 kuruta| 23 yasmAd yUyaM kSayaNiyavIryyAt nahi
 kintvakSayaNiyavIryyAd Izvarasya jIvanadAyakEna
 nityasthAyinA vAkyEna punarjanma gRhItavantaH| (aiōn
 g165) 24 sarvvaprANI tRNAistulyastattEjastRNapuSpavat|
 tRNAi parizuSyati puSpANi nipatanti ca| 25 kintu
 vAkyAM parEzasyAnantakAlaM vitiSThatE| tadEva ca
 vAkyAM susaMvAdEna yuSmAkam antike prakAzitaM|
 (aiōn g165)

2 sarvvAn dvESAn sarvvAMzca chalAn kApaTyAnIrSyAH
 samastaglAnikathAzca dUrIkRtya 2 yuSmAbhiH
 paritrANaya vRddhiprAptyarthaM navajAtazizubhiriva
 prakRtaM vAgdugdhaM pipAsyatAM| 3 yataH
 prabhu rmadhura EtasyAsvAdaM yUyaM
 prAptavantaH| 4 aparaM mAnuSairavajnjAtasya
 kintvIzvarENAbhirucitasya bahumUlyasya
 jIvatprastarasyaEva tasya prabhOH sannidhim
 AgatA 5 yUyamapi jIvatprastara iva nicIyamAnA
 AtmikamandiraM khrISTEna yIzuna cEzvaratOSakANAm
 AtmikabalInAM dAnArthaM pavitro yAjakavargO
 bhavatha| 6 yataH zAstrE likhitamAstE, yathA, pazya
 pASANA EkO 'sti sIyOni sthAplitO mayA| mukhyakONasya
 yOgyaH sa vRtazcAtIva mUlyavAn| yO janO vizvasEt

tasmin sa lajjAM na gamiSyati| 7 vizvAsinAM
 yuSmAkamEva samIpE sa mUlyavAn bhavati
 kintvavizvAsinAM kRtE nicEtRbhiravajnjAtaH sa
 pASANAh kONasya bhittimUlaM bhUtvA bAdhAjanakaH
 pASANAh skhalanakArakazca zailO jAtaH| 8 tE
 cAvizvAsAd vAkyEna skhalanti skhalanE ca niyuktaH
 santi| 9 kintu yUyaM yEnAndhakAramadhyAt
 svakIyAzcaryyadIptimadhyam AhUtAstasya guNAn
 prakAzayitum abhirucitO vaMzO rAjakIyO yAjakavargaH
 pavitrA jAtiradhikarttavYA H prajAzca jAtaH| 10
 pUrvvaM yUyaM tasya prajA nAbhavata kintvidAnIm
 Izvarasya prajA AdhvE| pUrvvam ananukampitA
 abhavata kintvidAnIm anukampitA AdhvE| 11
 hE priyatamaH, yUyaM pravAsinO vidEzinazca
 lOkA iva manasaH prAtikUlyEna yOdhibhyaH
 zAririkasukhAbhilASEbhyO nivarttadhvam ityahaM
 vinayE| 12 dEvapUjakAnAM madhyE yuSmAkam
 AcAra Evam uttamO bhavatu yathA tE yuSmAn
 duSkarmmakAriLOkAniva puna rna nindantaH
 kRpAdrSTidinE svacakSurgOcarIyasatkriyAbhya
 Izvarasya prazaMsAM kuryyuH| 13 tatO hEtO
 ryUyaM prabhOranurOdhat mAnavasRSTAnAM
 kartRtvapadAnAM vazibhavata vizESatO bhUpAlasya
 yataH sa zrESThaH, 14 dEzAdhyakSANAnjca
 yataste duSkarmmakAriNAM danPadAnArthaM
 satkarmmakAriNAM prazaMsArthanjca tEna prEritAH| 15
 itthaM nirbbOdhamAnuSANAm ajnjAnatvaM yat
 sadAcAribhi ryuSmAbhi rniruttarIkriyatE tad
 IzvarasyAbhimataM| 16 yUyaM svAdhInA ivAcarata

tathApi duSTatAyA vESasvarUpAM svAdhInatAM
dhArayanta iva nahi kintvIzvarasya dAsA iva| 17 sarvvAn
samAdriyadhvaM bhrAtRvargE prIyadhvam IzvarAd
bibhIta bhUpAlaM sammanyadhvaM| 18 hE dAsAH
yUyaM sampUrNadarENa prabhUnAM vazyA
bhavata kEvalaM bhadrANAM dayAlUnAnjca nahi
kintvanRjUnAmapi| 19 yatO 'nyAyEna duHkhabhOgakAla
IzvaracintayA yat klEzasahanaM tadEva priyaM| 20
pApaM kRtvA yuSmAkaM capETAGhAtasahanEna kA
prazaMsA? kintu sadAcAraM kRtvA yuSmAkaM yad
duHkhasahanaM tadEvEzvarasya priyaM| 21
tadarthamEva yUyam AhUtA yataH khrISTO'pi
yuSmannimittaM duHkhaM bhuktva yUyaM yat tasya
padacihnai rvrajEta tadarthaM dRSTAntamEkaM
darzitavAn| 22 sa kimapi pApaM na kRtavAn tasya
vadanE kApi chalasya kathA nAsIt| 23 ninditO 'pi san sa
pratinindAM na kRtavAn duHkhaM sahamAnO 'pi na
bhartsitavAn kintu yathArthavicArayituH samIpE
svaM samarpitavAn| 24 vayaM yat pApEbhyO
nivRtya dharmmArthaM jIvAmastadarthaM sa
svazarIrENAsmAkaM pApAni kruza UPhavAn tasya
prahArai ryUyaM svasthA abhavata| 25 yataH pUrvvaM
yUyaM bhramaNakArimESA ivAdhvaM kintvadhuna
yuSmAkam AtmanAM pAlakasyAdhyakSasya ca samIpaM
pratyAvarttitAH|

3hE yOSitaH, yUyamapi nijasvAminAM vazyA bhavata
tathA sati yadi kEcId vAkyE vizvAsinO na santi tarhi 2 tE
vinAvAkyAM yOSitAm AcArENArthatastESAM
pratyakSENa yuSmAkaM sabhayasatItvAcArENAKraSTuM

zakSyantE| 3 aparaM kEzaracanayA
 svarNALagkAradhAraNOna paricchadaparidhAnEna vA
 yuSmAkaM vAhyabhUSA na bhavatu, 4 kintvIzvarasya
 sAkSAd bahumUlyakSamAzAntibhAvAkSayaratnEna
 yuktO gupta AntarikamAnava Eva| 5 yataH pUrvvakALE
 yAH pavitrastriya IzvarE pratyAzAmakurvvan tA api
 tAdRzImEva bhUSAM dhArayantyO nijasvAminAM vazya
 abhavan| 6 tathaiva sArA ibrAhImO vazya satI taM
 patimAkhyAtavati yUyanjca yadi sadAcAriNyO bhavatha
 vyAkulatayA ca bhItA na bhavatha tarhi tasyAH
 kanya AdhvE| 7 hE puruSAH, yUyaM jnjAnatO
 durbbalatarabhAjanairiva yOSidbhiH sahavAsaM kuruta,
 Ekasya jIvanavarasya sahabhAginibhyatAbhyaH
 samAdaraM vitarata ca na cEd yuSmAkaM
 prArthanAnAM bAdhA janiSyatE| 8 vizESatO yUyaM
 sarvva EkamanasaH paraduHkhai rduHkhita
 bhrAtRpramiNaH kRpAvantaH prItibhAvAzca bhavata| 9
 aniSTasya parizOdhEnAniSTaM nindAyA vA parizOdhEna
 nindAM na kurvvanta AziSaM datta yatO yUyam
 AziradhikAriNO bhavitumAhUtA iti jAnItha| 10
 aparanjca, jIvanE prIyamANO yaH sudinAni didRkSatE|
 pApAt jihvAM mRSaVAkyAt svAdharau sa nivarttayEt| 11
 sa tyajEd duSTatAmArgaM satkriyAnjca samAcarEt|
 mRgayANazca zAntiM sa nityamEvAnudhAvatu| 12
 lOcanE paramEzasyOnmIlitE dhArmmikAn prati|
 prArthanAyAH kRtE tESAHA tacchrOtrE sugame sadA|
 krOdhAsyanjca parEzasya kadAcAriSu varttatE| 13
 aparaM yadi yUyam uttamasyAnugAminO bhavatha tarhi
 kO yuSmAn hiMsiSyatE? 14 yadi ca dharmmArthaM

klizyadhvaM tarhi dhanya bhaviSyatha| tESAm AzagkayA
 yUyaM na bibhIta na vigkta vA| 15 manObhiH kintu
 manyadhvaM pavitraM prabhumIzvaraM| aparanjca
 yuSmAkam AntarikapratyAzAyAstattvaM yaH kazcit
 pRcchati tasmai zAntibhItibhyAm uttaraM dAtuM sada
 susajjA bhavata| 16 yE ca khrISTadharmmE yuSmAkAM
 sadAcAraM dUSayanti tE duSkarmmakAriNAMiva
 yuSmAkam apavAdEna yat lajjitA bhavEyustadarthaM
 yuSmAkam uttamaH saMvEdO bhavatu| 17
 IzvarasyAbhimatAd yadi yuSmAbhiH kLEzaH
 sOPhavyastarhi sadAcAribhiH kLEzasahanaM varaM na ca
 kadAcAribhiH| 18 yasmAd Izvarasya sannidhim asmAn
 AnEtum adhArmmikANAM vinimayEna dhArmmikaH
 khrISTO 'pyEkakRtvaH pApAnAM danPAM bhuktavAn, sa
 ca zarIrasambandhE mAritaH kintvAtmanaH sambandhE
 puna rjIvito 'bhavat| 19 tatsambandhE ca sa yAtrAM
 vidhAya kArAbaddhAnAm AtmanAM samIpE vAkyaM
 ghOSitavAn| 20 purA nOhasya samayE yAvat pOTO
 niramIyata tAvad Izvarasya dirghasahiSNuta
 yadA vyalambata tadA tE'nAjnjAgrAhiNO'bhavan|
 tEna pOTOnAlpE'rthAd aSTAvEva prANinastOyam
 uttIrNAH| 21 tannidarzananjcAvagAhanaM
 (arthataH zAririkamalinatAyA yastyAgaH sa nahi
 kintvIzvarAyOttamasaMvEdasya yA pratajnjA saiva)
 yIzukhrISTasya punarutthAnEnEdAnIm asmAn
 uttArayati, 22 yataH sa svargaM gatvEzvarasya dakSiNE
 vidyate svarglyadUtAH zAsakA balAni ca tasya
 vazIbhUtA abhavan|

4asmAkaM vinimayEna khrISTaH zarIrasambandhE
daNPam bhuktavAn atO hEtOH zarIrasambandhE yO
daNPam bhuktavAn sa pApAt mukta **2** itibhAvEna
yUyamapi susajjibhUya dEhavAsasyAvaziSTaM samayaM
punarmAnavAnAm icchAsAdhanArthaM nahi
kintvIzvarasyEcchAsAdhanArthaM yApayata| **3**
AyuSO yaH samayO vyatItastasmin yuSmAbhi
ryad dEvapUjakAnAm icchAsAdhanaM
kAmakutsitAbhilASamadyapAnaraggarasamattatAghRNArhadEvapUjAcaraNanjcAkAri
tEna bAhulyaM| **4** yUyam taiH saha tasmin
sarvvanAzapagkE majjituM na dhAvatha,
ityanEnAzaryyaM vijnjAya tE yuSmAn nindanti| **5** kintu
yO jIvatAM mRtAnAnjca vicAraM karttum udyatO'sti
tasmai tairuttaraM dAyiSyatE| **6** yatO hEtO ryE
mRtAstESAM yat mAnavOddEzyaH zArIrikavicAraH
kintvIzvarOddEzyam AtmikajIvanaM bhavat tadarthaM
tESAmapi sannidhau susamAcAraH prakAzitO'bhavat| **7**
sarvvESAM antimakAla upasthitastasmAd yUyam
subuddhayaH prArthanArthaM jAgratazca bhavata| **8**
vizESataH parasparaM gAPhaM prEma kuruta, yataH,
pApAnAmapi bAhulyaM prEmnaivAcchAdayiSyatE| **9**
kAtarOkTiM vinA parasparam AtithyaM kRruta| **10** yEna
yO varO labdhastEnaiva sa param upakarOtR, itthaM
yUyam Izvarasya bahuvidhprasAdasyOttama
bhANPAgArAdhipA bhavata| **11** yO vAkyam kathayati sa
Izvarasya vAkyamiva kathayatu yazca param upakarOti
sa IzvaradattasAmarthyAdivOpakarOtu| sarvvaviSayE
yIzukhrISTEnEzvarasya gauravaM prakAzyatAM tasyaiva
gauravaM parAkramazca sarvvadA bhUyAt| AmEna| (aiōn

g165) 12 hE priyatamAH, yuSmAkaM parIkSArthaM
yastApO yuSmAsu varttatE tam asambhavaghaTitaM
matvA nAz CaryyaM jAnIta, 13 kintu khrISTEna
klEzAnAM sahabhAgitvAd Anandata tEna tasya
pratApaprakAzE'pyAnanandEna praphulla bhaviSyatha|
14 yadi khrISTasya nAmahEtunA yuSmAkaM ninda
bhavati tarhi yUyaM dhanya yatO gauravadAyaka
IzvarasyAtmA yuSmAsvadhitiSThati tESAM madhyE sa
nindyatE kintu yuSmanmadhyE prazaMsyatE| 15 kintu
yuSmAkaM ko'pi hantA vA cairO vA duSkarmmakRd vA
parAdhikAracarccaka iva danPaM na bhugktAM| 16 yadi
ca khrISTIyAna iva danPaM bhugktE tarhi sa na
lajjamAnastatkAraNAd IzvaraM prazaMsatu| 17 yatO
vicArasyArambhasamayE Izvarasya mandirE yujyatE yadi
cAsmatsvArabhatE tarhIzvarIyasusaMvAdAgrAhiNAM
zESadaza kA bhaviSyati? 18 dhArmmikEnApi cEt trANam
atikRcchrENa gamyatE| tarhyadhArmmikapApibhyAm
AzrayaH kutra lapsyatE| 19 ata IzvarEcchAtO yE
duHkhaM bhunjjatE tE sadAcArENa svAtmAnO
vizvAsyasraSTurIzvasya karAbhyAM nidadhatAM|

5 khrISTasya klEzAnAM sAkSI prakAziSyamANasya
pratApasyAMzI prAcInazcAhaM yuSmAkaM prAcInAn
vinIyEdaM vadAmi| 2 yuSmAkaM madhyavartti ya
Izvarasya mESavRndO yUyaM taM pAlayata tasya
vikSaNaM kuruta ca, AvazyakatvEna nahi kintu
svEcchAtO na va kulObhEna kintvicchukamanasA| 3
aparam aMzAnAm adhikAriNa iva na prabhavata kintu
vRndasya dRSTAntasvarUpA bhavata| 4 tEna
pradhAnapAlaka upasthitE yUyam amlAnaM

gauravakirITaM lapsyadhvE| 5 hE yuvAnaH, yUyamapi
 prAcInalOkAnAM vazyA bhavata sarvvE ca sarvvESAM
 vazIbhUya namratAbharaNEna bhUSitA bhavata, yataH,
 AtmAbhimAnilOkAnAM vipakSO bhavatIzvaraH| kintu
 tEnaiva namrEbhyaH prasAdAd dIyatE varaH| 6 atO
 yUyam Izvarasya balavatkarasyAdhO namrIbhUya
 tiSThata tEna sa ucitasamayE yuSmAn uccIkariSyati| 7
 yUyaM sarvvacintAM tasmin nikSipata yataH sa yuSmAn
 prati cintayati| 8 yUyaM prabuddha jAgratazca tiSThata
 yatO yuSmAkaM prativAdI yaH zayatAnaH sa
 garjjanakArI siMha iva paryyaTan kaM grasiSyAmIti
 mRgayatE, 9 atO vizvAsE susthirAstiSThantastEna
 sArddhaM yudhyata, yuSmAkaM jagannivAsibhrAtRSvapi
 tAdRzAH kleZA varttanta iti jAnIta| 10
 kSaNikaduHkhabhOgAt param asmabhyaM khrISTEna
 yIzunA svaklyAnantagauravadAnArthaM yo'smAn
 AhUtavAn sa sarvvAnugrAhIzvaraH svayaM yuSmAn
 siddhAn sthirAn sabalAn nizcalAMzca karOtu| (aiōnios
 g166) 11 tasya gauravaM parAkramazcAnantakAlaM yAvad
 bhUyAt| AmEn| (aiōn g165) 12 yaH silvAnO (manyE)
 yuSmAkaM vizvAsyO bhrAtA bhavati tadvArAhaM
 saMkSEpENa likhitvA yuSmAn vinItavAn yUyanjca
 yasmin adhitiSThatha sa EvEzvarasya satyO 'nugraha iti
 pramANaM dattavAn| 13 yuSmAbhiH sahAbhirucitA yA
 samiti rbAbili vidyatE sA mama putrO mArkazca yuSmAn
 namaskAraM vEdayati| 14 yUyaM prEmacumbanEna
 parasparaM namaskuruta| yIzukhrISTAzritAnAM
 yuSmAkaM sarvvESAM zAnti rbhUyAt| AmEn|

2 pitaraH

1 yE janA asmAbhiH sArddham astadIzvarE trAtari
yIzukhrISTE ca puNyasambalitavizvAsadhanasya
samAnAMzitvaM prAptAstAn prati yIzukhrISTasya
dAsaH prEritazca zimOn pitaraH patraM likhati| 2
IzvarasyAsmAkAM prabhO ryIzOzca tatvajnjAnEna
yuSmAsvanugrahazAntyO rbAhulyaM varttatAM|
3 jIvanArtham Izvarabhaktyarthanjca yadyad
AvazyakaM tat sarvvaM gauravasadguNABhyAm
asmadAhvAnakAriNastattvajnjAnadvArA
tasyEzvarIyazaktirasmabhyAM dattavati| 4 tatsarvvENa
cAsmabhyAM tAdRzA bahumUlyA mahApratijnjA datta
yAbhi ryUyaM saMsAravyAptAt kutsitAbhilASamULat
sarvvanAzAd rakSAM prApyEzvarIyasvabhAvasyAMzinO
bhavituM zaknutha| 5 tatO hEtO ryUyaM sampUrNaM
yatnaM vidhAya vizvAsE saujanyaM saujanyE jnjAnaM 6
jnjAna AyatEndriyatAm AyatEndriyatAyAM dhairyyaM
dhairyya Izvarabhaktim 7 Izvarabhaktau bhrAtRsnEhE ca
prEma yugkta| 8 EtAni yadi yuSmAsu vidyante
varddhante ca tarhyasmatprabhO ryIzukhrISTasya
tattvajnjAnE yuSmAn alasAn niSphalAMzca na
sthApayiSyanti| 9 kintvEtAni yasya na vidyante so 'ndho
mudritalOcanaH svakIyapUrvvapApAnAM mArjjanasya
vismRtiM gatazca| 10 tasmAd hE bhrAtaraH, yUyaM
svakIyAhvAnavaraNayO rdRPhakaraNE bahu
yatadhvaM, tat kRtvA kadAca na skhaliSyatha| 11
yatO 'nEna prakArENAsmAkAM prabhOstrAtR
ryIzukhrISTasyAnantarAjjasya pravEzEna yUyaM
sukalEna yOjayiSyadhvE| (aiōnios g166) 12 yadyapi yUyam

Etat sarvvaM jAnItha varttamAnE satyamate
 susthirA bhavatha ca tathApi yuSmAn sarvvadA tat
 smArayitum aham ayatnavAn na bhaviSyAmi| 13 yAvad
 Etasmin dUSyE tiSThAmi tAvad yuSmAn smArayan
 prabOdhayitUM vihitaM manyE| 14 yatO 'smAkAM
 prabhu ryIzukhrISTO mAM yat jnjApitavAn tadanusArAd
 dUSyamEtat mayA zIghraM tyaktavyam iti jAnAmi| 15
 mama paralOkagamanAt paramapi yUyaM yadEtAni
 smarttuM zakSyatha tasmin sarvvathA yatiSyE| 16 yatO
 'smAkAM prabhO ryIzukhrISTasya parAkramaM
 punarAgamananjca yuSmAn jnjApayantO vayaM
 kalpitAnyupAkhyAnAnyanvagacchAmEti nahi kintu tasya
 mahimnaH pratyakSasAkSiNO bhUtVA bhASitavantaH| 17
 yataH sa piturIzvarAd gauravaM prazaMsAnjca
 prAptavAn vizESatO mahimayuktatEjOmadhyAd EtAdRzI
 vANI taM prati nirgatavati, yathA, ESa mama
 priyaputra Etasmin mama paramasantOSaH| 18
 svargAt nirgatEyaM vANI pavitraparvvate tEna
 sArddhaM vidyamAnairasmAbhirazrAvi| 19 aparam
 asmatsamIpE dRPhataraM bhaviSyadvAkyAM vidyate
 yUyanjca yadi dinArambhaM yuSmanmanaHsu
 prabhAtIyanakSatrasyOdayanjca yAvat timiramaye
 sthAnE jvalantaM pradIpamiva tad vAkyAM
 sammanyadhve tarhi bhadraM kariSyatha| 20
 zAstrIyaM kimapi bhaviSyadvAkyAM manuSyasya
 svakIyabhAvabOdhakaM nahi, Etad yuSmAbhiH
 samyak jnjAyatAM| 21 yatO bhaviSyadvAkyAM pura
 mAnuSANAm icchAtO nOtpannaM kintvIzvarasya

pavitralOkAH pavitrENAtmanA pravarttitAH santo
vAkyam abhASanta|

2aparam pUrvvakALE yathA lOkAnAM madhyE
mithyAbhaviSyadvAdina upAtiSThan tathA yuSmAkAM
madhyE'pi mithyAzikSakA upasthAsyanti, tE svESAM
krEtAraM prabhum anaggIkRtya satvaraM vinAzaM
svESu varttayanti vinAzakavaidharmmyAM guptaM
yuSmanmadhyam AnESyanti| **2** tatO 'nEkESu tESAM
vinAzakamArgaM gatESu tEbhyaH satyamArgasya
ninda sambhaviSyati| **3** aparanjca tE lobhAt
kApaTyavAkyai ryuSmatto labhaM kariSyante
kintu tESAM purAtanadaNPAjnjA na vilambate
tESAM vinAzazca na nidrAti| **4** IzvaraH kRtapApAn
dUtAn na kSमितvA timirazRgkhalaiH pAtALE
ruddhvA vicArArthaM samarpitavAn| (**Tartaroō g5020**) **5**
purAtanaM saMsAramapi na kSमितvA taM duSTAnAM
saMsAraM jalAplAvanEna majjayitvA saptajanaiH
sahitaM dharmmapracArakaM nOhaM rakSitavAn| **6**
sidOmam amOrA cEtinAmake nagare bhaviSyatAM
duSTAnAM dRSTAntaM vidhAya bhasmlkRtya vinAzEna
daNPitavAn; **7** kintu taiH kutsitavyabhicAribhi
rduSTATmabhiH kliSTaM dhArmmikaM lOTaM
rakSitavAn| **8** sa dhArmmikO janastESAM madhyE
nivasan svIyadRSTizrOtragOcarEbhyastESAM
adharmmAcArEbhyaH svakiyadhArmmikamanasi dinE
dinE taptavAn| **9** prabhu rbhaktAn parIkSAd
uddharttuM vicAradinanjca yAvad daNPYAmAnAn
adhArmmikAn rOddhuM pArayati, **10** vizESatO yE
'mEdhyAbhilASat zArIrikasukham anugacchanti

kartRtvapadAni cAvajAnanti tAnEva (rOddhuM
 pArayati) tE duHsAhasinaH pragalbHAzca| 11 aparaM
 balagauravAbhyAM zrESThA divyadUtAH prabhOH
 sannidhau yESAM vaiparItYEna nindAsUcakaM vicAraM
 na kurvvanti tESAM uccapadasthAnAM nindanAd imE na
 bhItAH| 12 kintu yE buddhihInAH prakRta JantavO
 dharttavayatAyai vinAzyatAyai ca jAyantE tatsadRZA imE
 yanna budhyantE tat nindantaH svakiyavinAzyataya
 vinaMkSyanti svIyAdharmmasya phalaM prApsyanti ca|
 13 tE divA prakRSTabhOjanaM sukhaM manyantE
 nijachalaiH sukhabhOginaH santo yuSmAbhiH sArddhaM
 bhOjanaM kurvvantaH kalagkinO dOSiNazca bhavanti| 14
 tESAM lOcanAni paradArAkAgkSINi pApE cAzrAntAni tE
 canjcalAni manAMsi mOhayanti lObhE tatparamanasaH
 santi ca| 15 tE zApagrastA vaMzAH saralamArgaM vihAya
 biyOraputrasya biliyamasya vipathEna vrajantO
 bhrAntA abhavan| sa biliyamO 'pyadharmmAt
 prApyE pAritOSike'priyata, 16 kintu nijAparAdhAd
 bhartsanAm alabhata yatO vacanazaktihInaM
 vAhanaM mAnuSikagiram uccAryya bhaviSyadvAdina
 unmattatAm abAdhata| 17 imE nirjalAni prasravaNAni
 pracaNPavAyuna cAlita mEghAzca tESAM kRtE
 nityasthAyI ghOratarAndhakAraH sanjcitO 'sti| (questioned)
 18 yE ca janA bhrAntyAcAriganaT kRcchrENoddhRtAstAn
 imE 'parimitadarpakathA bhASamANA
 zArIrikasukhAbhilASaiH kAmakrIPAbhizca mOhayanti| 19
 tEbhyaH svAdhInatAM pratijnjAya svayaM vinAzyatAyA
 dAsa bhavanti, yataH, yO yEnaiva parAjigyE sa jAtastasya
 kigkaraH| 20 trAtuH prabhO ryIzukhrISTasya jnjAnEna

saMsArasya malEbhya uddhRtA yE punastESu nimajjya
parAjIyante tESAM prathamadazAtaH zESadaza kutsitA
bhavati| 21 tESAM pakSE dharmmapathasya jnjAnAprApti
rvaraM na ca nirddiStAt pavitravidhimArgAt
jnjAnaprAptAnAM parAvarttanaM| 22 kintu yEyaM satyA
dRSTAntakathA saiva tESu phalitavati, yathA, kukkuraH
svIyavAntAya vyAvarttate punaH punaH| luThituM
karddamE tadvat kSAlitazcaiva zUkaraH||

3 hE priyatamaH, yUyaM yathA
pavitrabhaviSyadvaktRbhiH pUrvvOktAni vAkyAni
trAtrA prabhuna prEritAnAm asmAkam
AdEzanjca sAratha tathA yuSmAn smArayitvA 2
yuSmAkAM saralabhAvaM prabOdhayitum ahaM
dvitIyam idaM patraM likhAmi| 3 prathamaM
yuSmAbhiridam jnjAyatAM yat zESE kALE
svEcchAcAriNO nindakA upasthAya 4 vadiSyanti
prabhOrAgamanasya pratijnjA kutra? yataH
pitRlOkAnAM mahAnidrAgamanAt paraM sarvvANi
sRSTErArambhakALE yathA tathaivAvatiStHante| 5
pUrvvam Izvarasya vAkyEnAkAzamaNPalaM jalAd
utpanna jale santiStHamaNa ca pRthivyavidyataitad
anicchukatAtaste na jAnAnti, 6 tatastAtkAlikasaMsArO
jalEnAplAvitO vinAzaM gataH| 7 kintvadhuna
varttamAnE AkAzabhUmaNPale tEnaiva vAkyEna
vahnyarthaM gupte vicAradinaM duSTamAnavAnAM
vinAzanjca yAvad rakSyate| 8 hE priyatamaH, yUyam
EtadEkaM vAkyam anavagatA mA bhavata yat prabhOH
sAkSAd dinamEkaM varSahasravad varSahasranjca
dinaikavat| 9 kEcid yathA vilambaM manyante tathA

prabhuH svapratijnjAyAM vilambatE tannahi kintu kO'pi
 yanna vinazyEt sarvvaM Eva manaHparAvarttanaM
 gacchEyurityabhilaSan so 'smAn prati dIrghasahiSNutAM
 vidadhAti| 10 kintu kSapAyAM caura iva prabhO rdinam
 AgamiSyati tasmin mahAzabdEna gaganamaNPalaM
 lOpsyate mUlavastUni ca tApEna galiSyantE pRthivi
 tanmadhyasthitAni karmmANi ca dhakSyantE| 11
 ataH sarvvairEtai rvikArE gantavyE sati yasmin
 AkAzamaNPalaM dAhEna vikAriSyatE mUlavastUni ca
 tApEna galiSyantE 12 tasyEzvaradinasyAgamanaM
 pratIkSamANairAkAgkSamANaizca yUSmAbhi
 rdharmmAcArEzvarabhaktibhyAM kIdRzai
 rIokai rbhavitavyaM? 13 tathApi vayaM tasya
 pratijnjAnusArENa dharmmasya vAsasthAnaM nUtanam
 AkAzamaNPalaM nUtanaM bhUmaNPalanjca
 pratIkSamahE| 14 ataEva hE priyatamaH, tAni
 pratIkSamANA yUyaM niSkalagka aninditAzca bhUtvA
 yat zAntyAzritAstiSThathaitasmin yatadhvaM| 15
 asmAkaM prabhO rdIrghasahiSNutAnjca
 paritrANajanikAM manyadhvaM| asmAkaM priyabhrAtrE
 paulAya yat jnjAnam adAyi tadanusArENa so'pi patRE
 yuSmAn prati tadEvAlikhat| 16 svakIyasarvvapatREsu
 caitAnyadhi prastutya tadEva gadati| tESu patREsu
 katipayAni durUhyANi vAkyAni vidyantE yE ca
 lOKa ajnjAnAzcanjcalAzca tE nijavinAzArtham
 anyazAstrIyavacanAnIva tAnyapi vikArayanti| 17
 tasmAd hE priyatamaH, yUyaM pUrvvaM buddhVA
 sAvadhAnAstiSThata, adhArmmikANAM
 bhrAntisrOtasApahRtAH svakIyasusthiratvAt

mA bhrazyata| 18 kintvasmAkAM prabhOstrAtu
ryIzukhrISTasyAnugrahE jnjAnE ca varddhadhvaM| tasya
gauravam idAnIM sadAkAlanjca bhUyAt| AmEn| (aiōn g165)

1 yOhanaH

1 AditO ya AsId yasya vAg asmAbhirazrAvi yanjca
vayaM svanEtrai rdRSTavantO yanjca vlkSitavantaH
svakaraiH spRSTavantazca taM jIvanavAdaM vayaM
jnjApayAmaH| **2** sa jIvanasvarUpaH prakAzata vayanjca
taM dRSTavantastamadhi sAkSyam dadmazca, yazca pituH
sannidhAvavarttatAsmAkaM samIpE prakAzata ca tam
anantajIvanasvarUpaM vayaM yuSmAn jnjApayAmaH|
(aiōnios g166) **3** asmAbhi ryad dRSTaM zrutanjca
tadEva yuSmAn jnjApyatE tEnAsmAbhiH sahAMzitvaM
yuSmAkaM bhaviSyati| asmAkanjca sahAMzitvaM pitra
tatputrENA yIzukhrISTENA ca sArddhaM bhavati| **4**
aparanjca yuSmAkam AnandO yat sampUrNO bhavEd
tadarthaM vayam EtAni likhAmaH| **5** vayaM yAM vArttAM
tasmAt zrutvA yuSmAn jnjApayAmaH sEyam| IzvarO
jyOtistasmin andhakArasya lEzO'pi nAsti| **6** vayaM tEna
sahAMzina iti gaditvA yadyandhAkArE carAmastarhi
satyAcAriNO na santO 'nRtavAdinO bhavAmaH| **7** kintu
sa yathA jyOtiSi varttatE tathA vayamapi yadi jyOtiSi
carAmastarhi parasparaM sahabhAginO bhavAmastasya
putrasya yIzukhrISTasya rudhirañcAsmAn sarvvasmAt
pApAt zuddhayati| **8** vayaM niSpApA iti yadi vadAmastarhi
svayamEva svAn vanjcayAmaH satyamatanjcAsmAkam
antarE na vidyatE| **9** yadi svapApAni svIkurmmahE
tarhi sa vizvAsyO yAthArthikazcAsti tasmAd asmAkaM
pApAni kSamiSyatE sarvvasmAd adharmmAccAsmAn
zuddhayiSyati| **10** vayam akRtapApA iti yadi vadAmastarhi
tam anRtavAdinaM kurmmastasya vAkyanjcAsmAkam
antarE na vidyatE|

2 hE priyabAlakAH, yuSmAbhi ryat pApAM na kriyEta
tadarthaM yuSmAn pratyEtAni mayA likhyantE| yadi tu
kEnApi pApAM kriyatE tarhi pituH samIpe 'smAkaM EkaH
sahAyO 'rthatO dhArmmikO yIzuH khrISTO vidyatE| **2** sa
cAsmAkaM pApAnAM prAyazcittaM kEvalamasmAkaM
nahi kintu likhilasaMsArasya pApAnAM prAyazcittaM| **3**
vayaM taM jAnIma iti tadyAjnjApAlanEnAvagacchAmaH|
4 ahaM taM jAnAmIti vaditvA yastasyAjnjA na pAlayati
so 'nRtavAdi satyamatanjca tasyAntarE na vidyatE| **5**
yaH kazcit tasya vAkyAM pAlayati tasmin Izvarasya
prEma satyarUpENa sidhyati vayaM tasmin varttAmahE
tad EtEnAvagacchAmaH| **6** ahaM tasmin tiSThAmIti yo
gadati tasyEdam ucitaM yat khrISTO yAdRg AcaritavAn
so 'pi tAdRg AcarEt| **7** hE priyatamaH, yuSmAn
pratyahaM nUtanAmAjnjAM likhAmIti nahi kintvAditO
yuSmAbhi rlabdhAM purAtanAmAjnjAM likhAmi| AditO
yuSmAbhi ryad vAkyAM zrutaM sA purAtanAjnjA| **8**
punarapi yuSmAn prati nUtanAjnjA mayA likhyata
Etadapi tasmin yuSmAsu ca satyaM, yatO 'ndhakArO
vyatyEti satya jyOtizcEdAnIM prakAzatE; **9** ahaM
jyOtiSi vartta iti gaditvA yaH svabhrAtaraM dvESTi so
'dyApi tamisrE varttatE| **10** svabhrAtari yaH priyatE sa
Eva jyOtiSi varttatE vighnajanakaM kimapi tasmin na
vidyatE| **11** kintu svabhrAtaraM yo dvESTi sa timirE
varttatE timirE carati ca timirENa ca tasya nayanE
'ndhIkriyEtE tasmAt kka yAmIti sa jnjAtuM na zaknOti|
12 hE zizavaH, yUyaM tasya nAmnA pApakSamAM
prAptavantastasmAd ahaM yuSmAn prati likhAmi| **13**
hE pitaraH, ya AditO varttamAnastaM yUyaM jAnItha

tasmAd yuSmAn prati likhAmi| hE yuvAnaH yUyaM
 pApatmAnaM jitavantastasmAd yuSmAn prati likhAmi|
 hE bAlakAH, yUyaM pitaraM jAnItha tasmAdahaM
 yuSmAn prati likhitavAn| 14 hE pitaraH, AditO yO
 varttamAnastaM yUyaM jAnItha tasmAd yuSmAn prati
 likhitavAn| hE yuvAnaH, yUyaM balavanta AdhvE,
 Izvarasya vAkyanjca yuSmadantarE vartatE pApAtmA ca
 yuSmAbhiH parAjigyE tasmAd yuSmAn prati likhitavAn|
 15 yUyaM saMsArE saMsArasthaviSayESu ca mA
 priyadhvaM yaH saMsArE priyatE tasyAntarE pituH prEma
 na tiSThati| 16 yataH saMsArE yadyat sthitam arthataH
 zAririkabhAvasyAbhilASO darzanEndriyasyAbhilASO
 jIvanasya garvvazca sarvvamEtat pitRtO na jAyatE kintu
 saMsAradEva| 17 saMsArastadiyAbhilASazca vyatyEti
 kintu ya IzvarasyESTaM karOti sO 'nantakAlaM yAvat
 tiSThati| (aiōn g165) 18 hE bAlakAH, zESakALO'yaM, aparaM
 khrISTArINOpasthAvyamiti yuSmAbhi ryathA zrutaM
 tathA bahavaH khrISTAraya upasthitAstasmAdayaM
 zESakALO'stiti vayaM jAnImaH| 19 tE 'smanmadhyAn
 nirgatavantaH kintvasmadIyA nAsan yadyasmadIyA
 abhaviSyān tarhyasmatsagge 'sthAsyan, kintu sarvve
 'smadIyA na santyEtasya prakAza Avazyaka AsIt| 20 yaH
 pavitrastasmAd yUyam abhiSEkaM prAptavantastEna
 sarvvANI jAnItha| 21 yUyaM satyamataM na jAnItha
 tatkAraNAd ahaM yuSmAn prati likhitavAn tannahi kintu
 yUyaM tat jAnItha satyamatacca kimapyānRtavAkyaM
 nOtpadyatE tatkAraNAdEva| 22 yIzurabhiSiktastrAtEti yO
 nAggIkarOti taM vinA kO 'parO 'nRtavAdi bhavEt? sa Eva
 khrISTArI ryaH pitaraM putranjca nAggIkarOti| 23 yaH

kazcit putraM nAggIkarOti sa pitaramapi na dhArayati
yazca putramaggIkarOti sa pitaramapi dhArayati| 24 AditO
yuSmAbhi ryat zrutaM tad yuSmAsu tiSThatu, AditaH
zrutaM vAkyAM yadi yuSmAsu tiSThati, tarhi yUyamapi
putrE pitari ca sthAsyatha| 25 sa ca pratijnjayAsmabhyaM
yat pratijnjAtavAn tad anantajIvanaM| (aiōnios g166) 26
yE janA yuSmAn bhrAmayanti tAnadhyaham idaM
likhitavAn| 27 aparaM yUyAM tasmAd yam abhiSEkaM
prAptavantaH sa yuSmAsu tiSThati tataH ko'pi yad
yuSmAn zikSayEt tad anAvazyakaM, sa cAbhiSEko
yuSmAn sarvvANi zikSayati satyazca bhavati na
cAtathyaH, ataH sa yuSmAn yadvad azikSayat tadvat
tatra sthAsyatha| 28 ataEva hE priyabAlakA yUyAM tatra
tiSThata, tathA sati sa yadA prakAziSyatE tadA vyaM
pratibhAnvita bhaviSyAmaH, tasyAgamanasamayE ca
tasya sAKSanna trapiSyAmahE| 29 sa dhArmmikO 'stIti
yadi yUyAM jAnItha tarhi yaH kazcid dharmmAcAraM
karOti sa tasmAt jAta ityapi jAnIta|

3 pazyata vayam Izvarasya santAna iti nAmnAkhyAmahE,
EtEna pitAsmabhyaM kiDrk mahAprEma pradattavAn,
kintu saMsArastaM nAjAnAt tatKArANAdasmAn api
na jAnAti| 2 hE priyatamaH, idAnIM vayam
Izvarasya santAna AsmahE pazcAt kiM bhaviSyAmastad
adyApyaprakAzitaM kintu prakAzAM gatE vyaM
tasya sadRzA bhaviSyAmi iti jAnImaH, yataH sa
yAdRzO 'sti tAdRzO 'smAbhirdarziSyatE| 3 tasmin
ESA pratyAZa yasya kasyacid bhavati sa svaM tathA
pavitraM karOti yathA sa pavitrO 'sti| 4 yaH kazcit
pApam Acarati sa vyavasthAlagghanaM karOti yataH

pApamEva vyavasthAlagghanaM| 5 aparaM sO 'smAkaM
 pApAnyapaharttuM prAkAzataitad yUyaM jAnItha,
 pApanjca tasmin na vidyatE| 6 yaH kazcit tasmin
 tiSThati sa pApAcAraM na karOti yaH kazcit pApAcAraM
 karOti sa taM na dRSTavAn na vAvagatavAn| 7
 hE priyabAlakAH, kazcid yuSmAkaM bhramaM na
 janayEt, yaH kazcid dharmmAcAraM karOti sa tAdRg
 dhArmmikO bhavati yAdRk sa dhAmmikO 'sti| 8
 yaH pApAcAraM karOti sa zayatAnAt jAtO yataH
 zayatAna AditaH pApAcArI zayatAnasya karmmaNAM
 lOpArthamEvEzvarasya putraH prAkAzata| 9 yaH kazcid
 IzvarAt jAtaH sa pApAcAraM na karOti yatastasya
 vIryyaM tasmin tiSThati pApAcAraM karttunjca na
 zaknOti yataH sa IzvarAt jAtaH| 10 ityanEnEzvarasya
 santAnAH zayatAnasya ca santAnA vyaktA bhavanti|
 yaH kazcid dharmmAcAraM na karOti sa IzvarAt
 jAtO nahi yazca svabhrAtari na priyatE sO 'pIzvarAt
 jAtO nahi| 11 yatastasya ya AdEza AditO yuSmAbhiH
 zrutaH sa ESa Eva yad asmAbhiH parasparaM prEma
 karttavyaM| 12 pApAtmatO jAtO yaH kAbil svabhrAtaraM
 hatavAn tatsadRzairasmAbhi rna bhavitavyaM| sa
 kasmAt kArANat taM hatavAn? tasya karmmaNi
 duSTAni tadbhrAtuzca karmmaNi dharmmaNyAsan
 iti kArANat| 13 hE mama bhrAtaraH, saMsArO yadi
 yuSmAn dvESTi tarhi tad AzcaryyaM na manyadhvaM|
 14 vayaM mRtyum uttIryya jIvanaM prAptavantastad
 bhrAtRSu prEmakaraNAt jAnImaH| bhrAtari yO na
 priyatE sa mRtyau tiSThati| 15 yaH kazcit svabhrAtaraM
 dvESTi saM naraghAtI kinjcAnantajIvanaM naraghAtinaH

kasyApyantarE nAvatiSThatE tad yUyaM jAnItha| (aiōnios
 g166) 16 asmAkaM kRtE sa svaprANAMstyaktavAn
 ityanEna vayaM prEmnastattvam avagataH, aparaM
 bhrAtRNAM kRtE 'smAbhirapi prANASTyaktavyAH| 17
 sAMsArikajIvikAprAptO yO janaH svabhrAtaraM dInaM
 dRSTvA tasmAt svIyadayAM ruNaddhi tasyAntara
 Izvarasya prEma kathaM tiSThEt? 18 hE mama
 priyabAlakAH, vAkyEna jihvayA vAsmAbhiH prEma na
 karttavyaM kintu kAryyENa satyatayA caiva| 19 EtEna
 vayaM yat satyamatasambandhIyAstat jAnImastasya
 sAKsAt svAntaHkaraNAni sAntvayituM zakSyAmazca|
 20 yatO 'smadantaHkaraNaM yadyasmAn dUSayati
 tarhyasmadantaH karaNAd IzvarO mahAn sarvvajnjazca|
 21 hE priyatamaH, asmadantaHkaraNaM yadyasmAn na
 dUSayati tarhi vayam Izvarasya sAKsAt pratibhAnvita
 bhavAmaH| 22 yacca prArthayAmahE tat tasmAt
 prApnumaH, yatO vayaM tasyAjnjAH pAlayAmastasya
 sAKsAt tuSTijanakam AcAraM kurmmazca| 23 aparaM
 tasyEyamAjnjA yad vayaM putrasya yIzukhrISTasya
 nAmni vizvasimastasyAjnjAnusArENa ca parasparaM
 prEma kurmmaH| 24 yazca tasyAjnjAH pAlayati sa tasmin
 tiSThati tasmin sO'pi tiSThati; sa cAsmAn yam AtmAnaM
 dattavAn tasmAt sO 'smAsu tiSThatIti jAnImaH|

4 hE priyatamaH, yUyaM sarvvESvAtmasu na vizvasita
 kintu tE IzvarAt jAtA na vEtyAtmanaH parIkSadhvaM
 yatO bahavo mRSAbhaviSyadvAdinO jaganmadhyam
 AgatavantaH| 2 IzvarIyO ya AtmA sa yuSmAbhiranEna
 paricIyatAM, yizuH khrISTO narAvatArO bhUtvAgata
 Etad yEna kEnacid AtmanA svIkriyatE sa IzvarIyaH|

3 kintu yIzuH khrISTO narAvatArO bhUtvAgata Etad
yEna kEnacid AtmanA nAggIkriyatE sa IzvarIyO
nahi kintu khrISTArErAtmA, tEna cAgantavyamiti
yuSmAbhiH zrutaM, sa cEdAnImapi jagati varttatE| **4** hE
bAlakAH, yUyam IzvarAt jAtAstAn jitavantazca yataH
saMsArAdhiSThAnakAriNO 'pi yuSmadadhiSThAnakArI
mahAn| **5** tE saMsArAt jAtAstatO hEtOH saMsArAd
bhASantE saMsArazca tESAM vAkyAni gRhIAti| **6** vayam
IzvarAt jAtAH, IzvaraM yO jAnAti sO'smadvAkyAni gRhIAti
yazcEzvarAt jAtO nahi sO'smadvAkyAni na gRhIAti; anEna
vayaM satyAtmAnaM bhrAmakAtmAnanjca paricinumaH|
7 hE priyatamaH, vayaM parasparaM prEma karavAma,
yataH prEma IzvarAt jAyatE, aparaM yaH kazcit
prEma karOti sa IzvarAt jAta IzvaraM vEtti ca| **8**
yaH prEma na karOti sa IzvaraM na jAnAti yata
IzvaraH prEmaSvarUpaH| **9** asmAsvIzvarasya prEmaitEna
prAkAzata yat svaputrENAsmabhyaM jIvanadAnArtham
IzvaraH svIyam advitIyaM putraM jaganmadhyaM
prESitavAn| **10** vayaM yad IzvarE prItavanta ityatra
nahi kintu sa yadasmAsu prItavAn asmatpApAnAM
prAyazcirttArthaM svaputraM prESitavAMzcEtyatra
prEma santiSThatE| **11** hE priyatamaH, asmAsu
yadIzvarENaitAdRzaM prEma kRtaM tarhi parasparaM
prEma karttum asmAkamapyucitaM| **12** IzvaraH
kadAca kEnApi na dRSTaH yadyasmAbhiH parasparaM
prEma kriyatE tarhIzvarO 'smanmadhyE tiSThati
tasya prEma cAsmAsu sEtsyatE| **13** asmabhyaM
tEna svakIyAtmanOM'zo datta ityanEna vayaM yat
tasmin tiSThamaH sa ca yad asmAsu tiSThati

jAnImaH| 14 pitA jagatrAtAraM putraM prESitavAn
 Etad vayaM dRSTvA pramANayAmaH| 15 yIzurIzvarasya
 putra Etad yEnAggIkriyatE tasmin IzvarastiSThati sa
 cEzvarE tiSThati| 16 asmAsvIzvarasya yat prEma
 varttatE tad vayaM jnjAtavantastasmin vizvAsitavantazca|
 IzvaraH prEmasvarUpaH prEmnI yastiSThati sa
 IzvarE tiSThati tasmiMzcEzvarastiSThati| 17 sa
 yAdRzO 'sti vayamapyEtasmin jagati tAdRzA bhavAma
 EtasmAd vicAradinE 'smAbhi ryA pratibhA labhyatE
 sAsmatsambandhIyasya prEmnaH siddhiH| 18 prEmni
 bhIti rna varttatE kintu siddhaM prEma bhItiM nirAkarOti
 yatO bhItiH sayAtanAsti bhItO mAnavaH prEmni siddhO
 na jAtaH| 19 asmAsu sa prathamAM prItavAn iti kArANAd
 vayaM tasmin prIyAmahE| 20 IzvarE 'haM prIya ityuktva
 yaH kazcit svabhrAtaraM dvESTi sO 'nRtavAdI| sa yaM
 dRSTavAn tasmin svabhrAtari yadi na prIyatE tarhi yam
 IzvaraM na dRSTavAn kathaM tasmin prEma karttuM
 zaknuyAt? 21 ata IzvarE yaH prIyatE sa svIyabhrAtaryyapi
 prIyatAm iyam AjnjA tasmAd asmAbhi rlabdhA|

5 yIzurabhiSiktastrAtEti yaH kazcid vizvAsiti sa IzvarAt
 jAtaH; aparaM yaH kazcit janayitari prIyatE sa tasmAt
 jAtE janE 'pi prIyatE| 2 vayam Izvarasya santAnESu
 prIyAmahE tad anEna jAnImO yad IzvarE prIyAmahE
 tasyAjnjAH pAlayAmazca| 3 yata IzvarE yat prEma
 tat tadIyAjnjApAlanEnAsmAbhiH prakAzayitavyaM,
 tasyAjnjAzca kaThOrA na bhavanti| 4 yatO yaH kazcid
 IzvarAt jAtaH sa saMsAraM jayati kinjcAsmAkAM
 yO vizvAsaH sa EvAsmAkAM saMsArajayijayaH| 5
 yIzurIzvarasya putra iti yO vizvasiti taM vinA

kO'paraH saMsAraM jayati? 6 sO'bhiSiktastrAtA
 yIzustOyarudhirAbhyAm AgataH kEValaM tOyEna nahi
 kintu tOyarudhirAbhyAm, AtmA ca sAkSI bhavati
 yata AtmA satyatAsvarUpaH| 7 yatO hEtOH svargE
 pitA vAdaH pavitra AtmA ca traya imE sAkSiNaH
 santi, traya imE caiko bhavanti| 8 tathA pRthivyAm
 AtmA tOyaM rudhiranjca trINyEtAni sAkSyAM dadAti
 tESAM trayANAM EkatvaM bhavati ca| 9 mAnavAnAM
 sAkSyAM yadyasmAbhi rgRhyatE tarhIzvarasya sAkSyAM
 tasmAdapi zrESThaM yataH svaputramadhIzvarENa
 dattaM sAkSyamidaM| 10 Izvarasya putrE yO vizvAsiti sa
 nijAntarE tat sAkSyAM dhArayati; IzvarE yO na vizvasiti
 sa tam anRtavAdinaM karOti yata IzvaraH svaputramadhi
 yat sAkSyAM dattavAn tasmin sa na vizvasiti| 11 tacca
 sAkSyamidaM yad IzvarO 'smabhyam anantajIvanaM
 dattavAn tacca jIvanaM tasya putrE vidyatE| (aiōnios g166)
 12 yaH putraM dhArayati sa jIvanaM dhAriyati, Izvarasya
 putraM yO na dhArayati sa jIvanaM na dhArayati| 13
 Izvaraputrasya nAmni yuSmAn pratyEtAni mayA likhitAni
 tasyAbhiprAyO 'yaM yad yUyam anantajIvanaprAptA
 iti jAnIyAta tasyEzvaraputrasya nAmni vizvasEta ca|
 (aiōnios g166) 14 tasyAntike 'smAkaM yA pratibhA bhavati
 tasyAH kAraNamidaM yad vayaM yadi tasyAbhimataM
 kimapi taM yAcAmahE tarhi sO 'smAkaM vAkyaM
 zRNOti| 15 sa cAsmAkaM yat kinjcana yAcanaM zRNOtiti
 yadi jAnImastarhi tasmAd yAcitA varA asmAbhiH
 prApyantE tadapi jAnImaH| 16 kazcid yadi svabhrAtaram
 amRtyujanakaM pApaM kurvvantaM pazyati tarhi sa
 prArthanAM karOtu tEnEzvarastasmai jIvanaM dAsyati,

arthatO mRtyujanakaM pApam yEna nAkAritasmai| kintu
mRtyujanakam EkaM pApam AstE tadadhi tEna prArthana
kriyatAmityahaM na vadAmi| 17 sarvva EvAdharmmaH
pApam kintu sarvvapAMpa mRtyujanakaM nahi| 18 ya
IzvarAt jAtaH sa pApAcAraM na karOti kintvIzvarAt jAtO
janaH svaM rakSati tasmAt sa pApAtmA taM na spRzatIti
vayaM jAnImaH| 19 vayam IzvarAt jAtaH kintu kRtsnaH
saMsAraH pApAtmanO vazaM gatO 'stIti jAnImaH| 20
aparam Izvarasya putra AgatavAn vayanjca yayA tasya
satyamayasya jnjAnaM prApnuyAmastAdRzIM dhiyam
asmabhyaM dattavAn iti jAnImastasmin satyamayE
'rthatastasya putrE yIzukhrISTE tiSThAmazca; sa Eva
satyamaya IzvarO 'nantajIvanasvarUpazcAsti| (aiōnios g166)
21 hE priyabAlakAH, yUyaM dEvamUrttibhyaH svAn
rakSata| AmEn|

2 yOhanaH

1 hE abhirucitE kuriyE, tvAM tava putrAMzca
prati prAcInO'haM patraM likhAmi| **2** satyamatAd
yuSmAsu mama prEmAsti kEvalaM mama nahi kintu
satyamatajnjanAM sarvvESAmEva| yataH satyamatam
asmAsu tiSThatyanantakAlaM yAvaccAsmAsu sthAsyati|
(aiōn g165) **3** piturIzvarAt tatpituH putrAt prabhO
ryIzukhrISTAcca prApyO 'nugrahaH kRpA zAntizca
satyatAprEmabhyAM sArddhaM yuSmAn adhitiSThatu| **4**
vayaM pitRtO yAm AjnjAM prAptavantastadanusArENa
tava kEcid AtmajAH satyamatam AcarantyEtasya
pramANaM prApyAhaM bhRzam AnanditavAn| **5**
sAmpratanjca hE kuriyE, navInAM kAnjcid AjnjAM
na likhannaham AditO labdhAm AjnjAM likhan
tvAm idaM vinayE yad asmAbhiH parasparaM prEma
karttavyaM| **6** aparaM prEmaitE na prakAzatE yad vayaM
tasyAjnjA AcarEma| AditO yuSmAbhi ryA zrutA sEyam
AjnjA sA ca yuSmAbhirAcaritavyA| **7** yatO bahavaH
pravanjcakA jagat pravizya yIzukhrISTO narAvatArO
bhUtvAgata Etat nAggIkurvvanti sa Eva pravanjcakaH
khrISTArizcAsti| **8** asmAkaM zramO yat paNPazramO na
bhavEt kintu sampUrNaM vEtanamasmAbhi rlabhyEta
tadarthaM svAnadhi sAvadhAnA bhavataH| **9** yaH
kazcid vipathagAmi bhUtvA khrISTasya zikSAyAM
na tiSThati sa IzvaraM na dhArayati khrISTasya
zijnjAyAM yastiSThati sa pitaraM putranjca dhArayati|
10 yaH kazcid yuSmatsannidhimAgacchan zikSAmEnAM
nAnayati sa yuSmAbhiH svavEzmani na gRhyatAM tava
maggalaM bhUyAditi vAgapi tasmai na kathyatAM|

11 yatastava maggalaM bhUyAditi vAcaM yaH kazcit
tasmai kathayati sa tasya duSkarmmaNAm aMzI
bhavati| 12 yuSmAn prati mayA bahUni lEkhitavyAni
kintu patramasIbhyAM tat karttuM nEcchAmi, yatO
'smAkam AnandO yathA sampUrNO bhaviSyati
tathA yuSmatsamIpamupasthAyAhaM sammukhIbhUya
yuSmAbhiH sambhASiSya iti pratyAZA mamAstE| 13
tavAbhirucitAyA bhaginyA bAlakAstvAM namaskAraM
jnJApayanti| AmEn|

3 yOhanaH

1prAcInO 'haM satyamatAd yasmin priyE taM
priyatamaM gAyaM prati patraM likhAmi| **2**
hE priya, tavAtmA yAdRk zubhAnvitastAdRk
sarvvaviSayE tava zubhaM svAsthyanjca bhUyAt| **3**
bhrAtRbhirAgatya tava satyamatasyArthatastvaM
kIdRk satyamatamAcarasyEtasya sAkSyE datTE
mama mahAnandO jAtaH| **4** mama santAnAH
satyamatamAcarantItivArttAtO mama ya AnandO jAyatE
tatO mahattarO nAsti| **5** hE priya, bhrAtRn prati
vizESatastAn vidEzinO bhRtRn prati tvayA yadyat kRtaM
tat sarvvaM vizvAsinO yOgyaM| **6** tE ca samiteH sAKSat
tava pramnaH pramANaM dattavantaH, aparam
IzvarayOgyarUpENa tAn prasthApayata tvayA
satkarmma kAriSyatE| **7** yataste tasya nAmna yAtrAM
vidhAya bhinnajAtiyEbhyaH kimapi na gRhItavantaH| **8**
tasmAd vayaM yat satyamatasya sahAya bhavEma
tadarthamEtAdRZA loka asmAbhiranugrahItavyAH| **9**
samitiM pratyahaM patraM likhitavAn kintu tESAM
madhyE yO diyatriphiH pradhAnAyate sO 'smAn na
gRhIAti| **10** atO 'haM yadOpasthAsyAmi tada tEna yadyat
kriyate tat sarvvaM taM smArayiSyAmi, yataH sa
durvvAkyairasmAn apavadati, tEnApi tRptiM
na gatvA svayamapi bhrAtRn nAnugRhIAti yE
cAnugrahItumicchanti tAn samititO 'pi bahiSkarOti| **11**
hE priya, tvayA duSkarmma nAnukriyatAM kintu
satkarmmaiva| yaH satkarmmAcArI sa IzvarAt jAtaH, yO
duSkarmmAcArI sa IzvaraM na dRSTavAn| **12**
dImItriyasya pakSE sarvvaiH sAKSyam adAyi vizESataH

satyamatEnApi, vayamapi tatpakSE sAkSyAM dadmaH,
asmAkanjca sAkSyAM satyamEvEti yUyaM jAnItha| 13
tvAM prati mayA bahUni lEkhitavyAni kintu
maslEkhanIbhyAM lEkhituM nEcchAmi| 14 acirENa
tvAM drakSyAMIti mama pratyAzAstE tadAvAM
sammukhlbhUya parasparaM sambhASiSyAvahE| tava
zAnti rbhUyAt| asmAkaM mitrANi tvAM namaskAraM
jnJApayanti tvamapyEkaikasya nAma prOcya mitrEbhyO
namaskuru| iti|

yihUdAH

1 yIzukhrISTasya dAsO yAkUbO bhrAtA
yihUdAstAtEnEzvarENa pavitrIkRtAn yIzukhrISTEna
rakSitAMzcAhUtAn lOkAn prati patraM likhati| **2** kRpA
zAntiH prEma ca bAhulyarUpENa yuSmAsvadhitiSThatu|
3 hE priyAH, sAdhAraNaparitrANamadhi yuSmAn prati
lEkhituM mama bahuyatnE jAtE pUrvvakALE
pavitalOkESu samarpitO yO dharmmastadarthaM
yUyaM prANavyayEnApi sacESTA bhavatEti vinayArthaM
yuSmAn prati patralEkhanamAvazyakam amanyE| **4**
yasmAd EtadrUpadanPaprAptayE pUrvvaM likhitAH
kEcijjanA asmAn upasRptavantaH, tE 'dhArmmikalOkA
asmAkam IzvarasyAnugrahaM dhvajIkRtya lampaTatAm
Acaranti, advitIyO 'dhipati ryO 'smAkAM prabhu
ryIzukhrISTastaM nAggikurvanti| **5** tasmAd yUyaM
purA yad avagatAstat puna ryuSmAn smArayitum
icchAmi, phalataH prabhurEkakRtvaH svapraJA
misaradEzAd udadhAra yat tataH param avizvAsinO
vyanAzayat| **6** yE ca svargadUtAH svIyakartRtvapadE na
sthitvA svavAsasthAnaM parityaktavantastAn
sa mahAdinasya vicArArtham andhakAramayE
'dhaHsthAnE sadAsthAyibhi rbandhanairabadhnAt| (aiṅios
g126) **7** aparaM sidOmam amOrA tannikaTasthanagarANi
caitESAM nivAsinastatsamarUpaM vyabhicAraM
kRtavantO viSamamaithunasya cESTayA vipathaM
gatavantazca tasmAt tAnyapi dRSTAntasvarUpANi
bhUtva sadAtanavahninA danPaM bhunjatE| (aiṅios g166)
8 tathaiVEmE svapnAcAriNO'pi svazarIrANi kalagkayanti
rAjAdhInatAM na svIkurvantyuccapadasthAn nindanti

ca| 9 kintu pradhAnadivyaUtO mlkhAyElO yadA mUsasO
 dEhE zayatAnEna vivadamAnaH samabhASata tada
 tisman nindArUpaM daNPaM samarpayituM sAhasaM na
 kRtvAkathayat prabhustvAM bhartsayatAM| 10
 kintvimE yanna budhyantE tannindanti yacca
 nirbbOdhapazava ivEndriyairavagacchanti tEna
 nazyanti| 11 tAn dhik, tE kAbilo mArgE caranti
 pAritOSikasyAzAtO biliyamO bhrAntimanudhAvanti
 kOrahasya durmmukhatvEna vinazyanti ca| 12
 yuSmAkaM prEmabhOjyESu tE vighnajanakA bhavanti,
 Atmambharayazca bhUtVA nirlajjayA yuSmAbhiH
 sArddhaM bhunjjatE| tE vAyubhizcAlitA nistOyamEghA
 hEmantakAlika niSphala dvi rmRtA unmulita
 vRkSAH, 13 svakIyalajjAphENOdvamakah pracaNPAH
 sAmudrataraggAH sadAkAlaM yAvat ghOratimirabhAgIni
 bhramaNakArINI nakSatrANI ca bhavanti| (aiōn g165) 14
 AdamataH saptamaH puruSO yo hanOkaH sa tAnuddizya
 bhaviSyadvAkyamidaM kathitavAn, yathA, pazya
 svakIyapuNyAnAm ayutai rvestitaH prabhuH| 15
 sarvvAn prati vicArAjnjAsAdhanAyAgamiSyati| tada
 cAdhArmmikAH sarvvE jAtA yairaparAdhinaH|
 vidharmmakarmmaNAM tESAM sarvvESAmEva kArANat|
 tathA tadvaiparItyEnApyadharmmAcAripApinAM|
 uktakaThOravAkyAnAM sarvvESAmapi kArANat|
 paramEzEna dOSitvaM tESAM prakAzayiSyatE||
 16 tE vAkkalahakAriNaH svabhAgyanindakAH
 svEcchAcAriNO darpavAdimukhaviziSTA labhArthaM
 manuSyastAvakAzca santi| 17 kintu hE priyatamaH,
 asmAkaM prabhO ryIzukhrISTasya prEritai ryad vAkyam

pUrvvaM yuSmabhyaM kathitaM tat smarata, 18
 phalataH zESasamayE svEcchAtO 'dharmmAcAriNO
 nindakA upasthAsyantIti| 19 EtE lOkAH svAn pRthak
 kurvvantaH sAMSArIkA AtmahInAzca santi| 20 kintu hE
 priyatamaH, yUyaM svESAm atipavitravizvASE
 nicIyamAnAH pavitrENAtmanA prArthanAM
 kurvvanta 21 Izvarasya prEmnA svAn rakSata,
 anantajIvanAya cAsmAkAM prabhO ryIzukhrISTasya
 kRpAM pratIkSadhvaM| (aiōnios g166) 22 aparaM yUyaM
 vivicya kAMzcid anukampadhvaM 23 kAMzcid agnita
 uddhRtya bhayaM pradarzya rakSata, zArIrikabhAvEna
 kalagkitaM vastramapi RtIyadhvaM| 24 aparanjca
 yuSmAn skhalanAd rakSitum ullAsEna svIyatEjasaH
 sAkSat nirddOSAn sthApayitunjca samarthO 25 yO
 'smAkam advitIyastrANakartTA sarvvajnja Izvarastasya
 gauravaM mahimA parAkramaH kartRtvanjcEdAnIm
 anantakAlaM yAvad bhUyAt| AmEn| (aiōn g165)

prakAzitaM

1 yat prakAzitaM vAkyam IzvaraH svadAsAnAM nikaTaM
zIghramupasthAsyantInAM ghaTanAnAM darzanArthaM
yIzukhrISTE samarpitavAn tat sa svIyadUtaM
prESya nijasEvakaM yOhanaM jnjApitavAn| **2** sa
cEzvarasya vAkyE khrISTasya sAkSyE ca yadyad
dRSTavAn tasya pramANaM dattavAn| **3** Etasya
bhaviSyadvaktRgranthasya vAkyAnAM pATHakaH
zrOtArazca tanmadhyE likhitAjnjAgrAhiNazca
dhanya yataH sa kAlaH sannikaTaH| **4** yOhan
AziyAdEzasthAH sapta samitIH prati patraM
likhati| yO varttamAnO bhUtO bhaviSyamzca yE ca
saptAtmAnastasya siMhAsanasya sammukhE tiSThanti **5**
yazca yIzukhrISTO vizvastaH sAkSI mRtAnAM madhyE
prathamajAtO bhUmaNPalastharAjAnAm adhipatizca
bhavati, EtEbhyO 'nugrahaH zAntizca yuSmAsu
varttatAM| **6** yO 'smAsu prItavAn svarudhirENAsmAn
svapApEbhyaH prakSALitavAn tasya piturIzvarasya
yAjakAn kRtvAsmAn rAjavargE niyuktavAMzca tasmin
mahimA parAkramazcAnantakAlaM yAvad varttatAM|
AmEn| (aiōn g165) **7** pazyata sa mEghairAgacchati
tEnaikaikasya cakSustaM drakSyati yE ca taM
viddhavantaste 'pi taM vilOkisyantE tasya kRtE
pRthivIsthAH sarvvE vaMza vilapiSyanti| satyam AmEn|
8 varttamAnO bhUtO bhaviSyamzca yaH sarvvazaktimAn
prabhuH paramEzvaraH sa gadati, ahamEva kaH
kSazcArthata Adirantazca| **9** yuSmAkaM bhrAtA
yIzukhrISTasya kIEzarAjyatitikSANAM sahabhAgI cAhaM
yOhan Izvarasya vAkyahEtO ryIzukhrISTasya

sAkSyahEtOzca pAtmanAmaka upadvIpa AsaM| 10 tatra
 prabhO rdinE AtmanAviSTO 'haM svapazcAt
 tUridhvanivat mahAravam azrauSaM, 11 tEnOktam,
 ahaM kaH kSazcArthata Adirantazca| tvaM yad drakSyasi
 tad granthE likhitvAziyAdEzasthAnAM sapta
 samitInAM samIpam iphiSaM smurNAM thuyAtIrAM
 sArddim philAdilphiyAM lAyadIkEyAnjca prESaya|
 12 tatO mayA sambhASamANasya kasya ravaH
 zrUyatE taddarzanArthaM mukhaM parAvarttitaM
 tat parAvartya svarNamayah sapta dIpavRkSA
 dRSTAH| 13 tESAM sapta dIpavRkSANAM madhyE
 dirghaparcchadaparihitaH suvarNazRgkhalEna
 vESTitavakSazca manuSyaputrAkRtirEkO janastiSThati,
 14 tasya ziraH kEzazca zvEtamESalOmAnIva himavat
 zrEtau lOcanE vahnizikhAsame 15 caraNau
 vahnikuNPETApitasupittalasadRzau ravazca
 bahutOyAnAM ravatulyaH| 16 tasya dakSiNahaste
 sapta tArA vidyante vaktrAcca tikSNO dvidhAraH
 khaggo nirgacchati mukhamaNPalanjca svatejasa
 dEdIpyamAnasya sUryyasya sadRzaM| 17 taM
 dRSTvAhaM mRtakalpastaccaraNE patitastataH
 svadakSiNakaram mayi nidhAya tEnOktam mA bhaisIH;
 aham Adirantazca| 18 aham amarastathApi mRtavAn
 kintu pazyAham anantakAlaM yAvat jIvAmi| AmEn|
 mRtyOH paralOkasya ca kunjjikA mama hastagataH|
 (aiōn g165, Hadēs g86) 19 atO yad bhavati yaccEtaH
 paraM bhaviSyati tvayA dRSTaM tat sarvvaM
 likhyatAM| 20 mama dakSiNahaste sthita yAH sapta
 tArA yE ca svarNamayah sapta dIpavRkSAstvayA

dRSTastattAtparyyamidaM tAH sapta tArAH sapta
samitInAM dUtAH suvarNamayah sapta dIpavRkSAzca
sapta samitayaH santi|

2 iphiSasthasamite rdUtAM prati tvam idaM likha; yO
dakSiNakarENa sapta tArA dhArayati saptAnAM
suvarNadIpavRkSANAM madhyE gamanAgamanE karOti
ca tEnEdam ucyatE| **2** tava kriyah zramaH sahiSNuta ca
mama gOcarAH, tvaM duSTAn sOPhuM na zaknOSi yE ca
prEritA na santaH svAn prEritAn vadanti tvaM tAn
parikSya mRSAbhASiNO vijnjAtavAn, **3** aparaM tvaM
titikSAM vidadhAsi mama nAmArthaM bahu
sOPhavanasi tathApi na paryyaklAmyastadapi jAnAmi| **4**
kinjca tava viruddhaM mayaitat vaktavyaM yat tava
prathamaM prEma tvayA vyahiyata| **5** ataH kutaH patito
'si tat smRtvA manaH parAvarttya pUrvvIyakriyah kuru
na cEt tvayA manasi na parivarttite 'haM tUrNam Agatya
tava dIpavRkSaM svasthAnAd apasArayiSyAmi| **6** tathApi
tavESa guNO vidyate yat nikaIayatiyalOkAnAM yah
kriya aham RtIyE tAstvamapi RtIyamE| **7** yasya zrOtraM
vidyate sa samitiH pratyucyamAnAm AtmanaH
kathAM zRNOTu| yO janO jayati tasma aham
IzvarasyArAmasthajIvanatarOH phalaM bhOktuM
dAsyAmi| **8** aparaM smurNasthasamite rdUtAM pratIdaM
likha; ya Adirantazca yO mRtavAn punarjIvitavAMzca
tEnEdam ucyate, **9** tava kriyah kleZO dainyanjca mama
gOcarAH kintu tvaM dhanavanasi yE ca yihUdiyA na
santaH zayatAnasya samajAH santi tathApi svAn
yihUdiyAn vadanti tESAM nindAmapyahaM jAnAmi| **10**
tvayA yO yah klezaH sOPhavyastasmAt ma bhaisIH

pazya zayatAnO yuSmAkaM parIkSArthaM kAMzCit
 kArAyAM nikSEpsyati daza dinAni yAvat kLEzO yuSmAsu
 varttiSyatE ca| tvaM mRtyuparyyantaM vizvAsyO bhava
 tEnAhaM jIvanakirITaM tubhyaM dAsyAmi| 11 yasya
 zrOtraM vidyatE sa samitiH pratyucyamAnAm AtmanaH
 kathAM zRNOtu| yO jayati sa dvitIyamRtyunA na
 hiMsiSyatE| 12 aparaM pargAmasthasamite rdUtaM
 pratIdaM likha, yastIkSNaM dvidhArAM khaggaM
 dhArayati sa Eva bhASatE| 13 tava kriyA mama
 gOcarAH, yatra zayatAnasya siMhAsanaM tatraiva
 tvaM vasasi tadapi jAnAmi| tvaM mama nAma
 dhArayasi madbhaktErasvIkArastvayA na kRtO mama
 vizvAsyasAkSiNa AntipAH samayE 'pi na kRtaH| sa tu
 yuSmanmadhyE 'ghAni yataH zayatAnastatraiva nivasati|
 14 tathApi tava viruddhaM mama kinjcid vaktavyaM yatO
 dEvaprasAdAdanAya paradAragamanAya cEsraAyElaH
 santAnAnAM sammukha unmAthaM sthApayituM bAlAk
 yEnAzikSyata tasya biliyamaH zikSAvalambinastava
 kEcit janAstatra santi| 15 tathA nIkAlAyatIyAnAM
 zikSAvalambinastava kEcit janA api santi tadEvAham
 RtIyE| 16 atO hEtOstvaM manaH parivarttaya na cEdahaM
 tvarayA tava samIpamupasthAya madvaktasthakhaggaEna
 taiH saha yOtsyAmi| 17 yasya zrOtraM vidyatE sa samitiH
 pratyucyamAnAm AtmanaH kathAM zRNOtu| yO janO
 jayati tasma ahaM guptamAnnAM bhOktuM dAsyAmi
 zubhraprastaramapi tasmai dAsyAmi tatra prastarE
 nUtanaM nAma likhitaM tacca grahitArAM vinA nAnyEna
 kEnApyavagamyatE| 18 aparaM thuyAtIrAsthasamite
 rdUtaM pratIdaM likha| yasya lOcanE vahnizikhAsadRzE

caraNau ca supittalasagkAzau sa IzvaraputrO bhASatE, **19**
tava kriyAH prEma vizvAsaH paricaryyA sahiSNutA ca
mama gOcarAH, tava prathamakriyAbhyaH zESakriyAH
zrESThAstadapi jAnAmi| **20** tathApi tava viruddhaM
mayA kinjcid vaktavyaM yatO yA ISEbalnAmika yOSit
svAM bhaviSyadvAdinIM manyatE vEzyAgamanAya
dEvaprasAdAzanAya ca mama dAsAn zikSayati
bhrAmayati ca sA tvayA na nivAryatE| **21** ahaM
manaHparivarttanAya tasyai samayaM dattavAn kintu sA
svIyavEzyAkriyatO manaHparivarttayituM nAbhilaSati|
22 pazyAhaM tAM zayyAyAM nikSEpsyAmi, yE
tayA sArddhaM vyabhicAraM kurvvanti tE yadi
svakriyAbhyO manAMsi na parAvarttayanti tarhi tAnapi
mahAkIeZE nikSEpsyAmi **23** tasyAH santAnAMzca
mRtyunA haniSyAmi| tEnAham antaHkaraNANAM
manasAnjcAnusandhAnakArI yuSmAkamEkaikasmai ca
svakriyANAM phalaM mayA dAtavyamiti sarvvAH
samitayO jnjAsyanti| **24** aparam avaziSTAn
thuyAtIrasthalOkAn arthatO yAvantastAM zikSAM na
dhArayanti yE ca kaizcit zayatAnasya gambhIrArthA
ucyantE tAn yE nAvagatavantastAnahaM vadAmi
yuSmAsu kamapyaparaM bhAraM nArOpayiSyAmi; **25**
kintu yad yuSmAkAM vidyatE tat mamAgamanaM yAvad
dhArayata| **26** yO janO jayati zESaparyyantaM mama
kriyAH pAlayati ca tasma aham anyajAtIyAnAm
AdhipatyaM dAsyAmi; **27** pitRtO mayA yadvat kartRtvaM
labdhaM tadvat sO 'pi lauhadaNPena tAn cArayiSyati
tEna mRdbhAjanAnIva tE cUrNA bhaviSyanti| **28** aparam
ahaM tasmai prabhAtIyatArAm api dAsyAmi| **29** yasya

zrOtraM vidyatE sa samitIH pratyucyamAnAm AtmanaH
kathAM zRNOtu|

3 aparaM sArddisthasamitE rdUtaM pratIdaM likha, yO
jana Izvarasya saptAtmanaH sapta tArAzca dhArayati
sa Eva bhASatE, tava kriyA mama gOcarAH, tvaM
jIvadAkhyO 'si tathApi mRtO 'si tadapi jAnAmi| **2**
prabuddhO bhava, avaziStAM yadyat mRtakalpaM tadapi
sabalkuru yata Izvarasya sAkSat tava karmmANi
na siddhAnIti pramANaM mayA prAptaM| **3**
ataH kIdRzIM zikSAM labdhavAn zrutavAzCasi tat
smaran tAM pAlaya svamanaH parivarttaya ca| cEt
prabuddhO na bhavEstarhyahaM stEna iva tava samIpam
upasthAsyAmi kinjca kasmin danPE upasthAsyAmi
tanna jnjAsyasi| **4** tathApi yaiH svavAsAMsi na
kalagkitAni tAdRzAH katipayalOkAH sArddinagarE 'pi
tava vidyantE tE zubhraparicchadai rmama saggE
gamanAgamanE kariSyanti yatastE yOgyAH| **5** yO
janO jayati sa zubhraparicchadaM paridhApayiSyantE,
ahanjca jIvanagranthAt tasya nAma nAntardhApayiSyAmi
kintu matpituH sAkSat tasya dUtAnAM sAkSacca
tasya nAma svIkariSyAmi| **6** yasya zrOtraM vidyatE
sa samitIH pratyucyamAnAm AtmanaH kathAM
zRNOtu| **7** aparanjca philAdilphiyAsthasamitE rdUtaM
pratIdaM likha, yaH pavitraH satyamayazcAsti dAyUdaH
kunjjikAM dhArayati ca yEna mOcItE 'paraH kO'pi
na ruNaddhi ruddhE cAparaH kO'pi na mOcayati sa
Eva bhASatE| **8** tava kriyA mama gOcarAH pazya
tava samIpE 'haM muktaM dvAraM sthApitavAn
tat kEnApi rOddhuM na zakyatE yatastavAlpaM

balamAstE tathApi tvaM mama vAkyAM pAlitavAn
 mama nAmnO 'svIkAraM na kRtavAMzca| 9 pazyA
 yihUdIyA na santO yE mRSAvAdinaH svAn yihUdIyAn
 vadanti tESAM zayatAnasamAjlyAnAM kAMzcid aham
 AnESyAmi pazyA tE madAjnjAta Agatya tava caraNayOH
 praNaMsyanti tvanjca mama priyO 'sIti jnjAsyanti| 10
 tvaM mama sahiSNutAsUcakaM vAkyAM rakSitavAnasi
 tatKArANat pRthivInivAsinAM parIkSArthaM kRtsnaM
 jagad yEnAgAmiparIkSAdinEnAkramiSyatE tasmAd
 ahamapi tvAM rakSiSyAmi| 11 pazyA mayA zIghram
 AgantavyaM tava yadasti tat dhAraya kO 'pi tava kirITaM
 nApaharatu| 12 yO janO jayati tamahaM madIyEzvarasya
 mandirE stambhaM kRtvA sthApayisyAmi sa puna
 rna nirgamiSyati| aparanjca tasmin madIyEzvarasya
 nAma madIyEzvarasya puryyA api nAma arthatO
 yA navInA yirUzAnam purI svargAt madIyEzvarasya
 samIpAd avarOkSyati tasyA nAma mamApi nUtanaM
 nAma lEkhiSyAmi| 13 yasya zrOtraM vidyatE sa
 samitIH pratyucyamAnAm AtmanaH kathAM zRNOTu|
 14 aparanjca lAyadikEyAsthasamitE rdUtaM pratIdaM
 likha, ya AmEn arthatO vizvAsyaH satyamayazca sAkSI,
 Izvarasya sRSTErAdizcAsti sa Eva bhASatE| 15 tava
 kriyA mama gOcarAH tvaM zItO nAsi taptO 'pi nAsIti
 jAnAmi| 16 tava zItatvaM taptatvaM vA varaM bhavEt,
 zItO na bhUtva taptO 'pi na bhUtva tvamEvambhUtaH
 kadUSNO 'si tatKArANAd ahaM svamukhAt tvAm
 udvamiSyAmi| 17 ahaM dhanI samRddhazcAsmi mama
 kasyApyabhAvO na bhavatIti tvaM vadasi kintu tvamEva
 duHkhArttO durgatO daridrO 'ndhO nagnazcAsi tat tvayA

nAvagamyatE| 18 tvaM yad dhanI bhavEstadarthaM
mattO vahnau tApitaM suvarNaM krINiHi nagnatvAt
tava lajja yanna prakAzEta tadarthaM paridhAnAya
mattaH zubhravAsAMsi krINIhi yacca tava dRSTiH
prasanna bhavEt tadarthaM cakSurlEpanAyAnjjanaM
mattaH krINiHIti mama mantraNA| 19 yESvahaM
prIyE tAn sarvvAn bhartsayAmi zAsmi ca, atastvam
udyamaM vidhAya manaH parivarttaya| 20 pazyAhaM
dvAri tiSThan tad Ahanmi yadi kazcit mama ravaM
zrutvA dvAraM mOcayati tarhyahaM tasya sannidhiM
pravizya tEna sArddhaM bhOkSyE sO 'pi mayA sArddhaM
bhOkSyatE| 21 aparamahaM yathA jitavAn mama pitra
ca saha tasya siMhAsana upaviSTazcAsmi, tathA yO
janO jayati tamahaM mayA sArddhaM matsiMhAsana
upavEzayiSyAmi| 22 yasya zrOtraM vidyatE sa samitiH
pratyucyamAnam AtmanaH kathAM zRNOtu|

4 tataH paraM mayA dRSTipAtaM kRtvA svargE muktaM
dvAram EkaM dRSTaM mayA sahabhASamANasya ca
yasya tUrIvAdyatulyO ravaH pUrvvaM zrutaH sa mAm
avOcat sthAnamEtad ArOhaya, itaH paraM yEna yEna
bhavitavyaM tadahaM tvAM darzayiSyE| 2 tEnAhaM
tatkSaNAd AtmAviSTO bhUtvA 'pazyAM svargE
siMhAsanamEkaM sthApitaM tatra siMhAsanE EkO jana
upaviSTO 'sti| 3 siMhAsanE upaviSTasya tasya janasya
rUpaM sUryyakAntamaNEH pravAlasya ca tulyaM tat
siMhAsananjca marakatamaNivadrUpaviziSTEna
mEghadhanuSA vESTitaM| 4 tasya siMhAsanE
caturdikSu caturviMzatisiMhAsanAni tiSThanti tESu
siMhAsanESu caturviMzati prAcInalOkA upaviSTaste

zubhravAsaHparihitAstESAM zirAMsi ca suvarNakirITai
 rbhUSitAni| 5 tasya siMhAsanasya madhyAt taPitO
 ravAH stanitAni ca nirgacchanti siMhAsanasyAntike ca
 sapta dIpa jvalanti ta Izvarasya saptAtmAnaH|
 6 aparaM siMhAsanasyAntike sphaTikatulyaH
 kAcamayO jalAzayO vidyatE, aparam agrataH pazcAcca
 bahucakSuSmantazcatvAraH prANinaH siMhasanasya
 madhyE caturdikSu ca vidyante| 7 tESAM prathamaH
 prANI siMhAkArO dvitIyaH prANI gOvatsAkArastRtIyaH
 prANI manuSyavadvadanaviziSTazcaturthazca prANI
 uPPIyamAnakurarOpamaH| 8 tESAM caturNAM
 Ekaikasya prANinaH SaT pakSAH santi tE ca
 sarvvAggESvabhyantarE ca bahucakSurviziSTAH, tE
 divAnizaM na vizrAmya gadanti pavitraH pavitraH
 pavitraH sarvvazaktimAn varttamAnO bhUtO
 bhaviSyamzca prabhuH paramEzvaraH| 9 itthaM taiH
 prANibhistasyAnantajIvinaH siMhAsanOpaviSTasya
 janasya prabhAvE gauravE dhanyavAdE ca prakIrttite
 (aiōn g165) 10 tE caturviMzatiprAcInA api
 tasya siMhAsanOpaviSTasyAntike praNinatya
 tam anantajIvinaM praNamanti svIyakirITAMzca
 siMhAsanasyAntike nikSipya vadanti, (aiōn g165) 11 hE
 prabhO IzvarAsmAkAM prabhAvaM gauravaM balaM|
 tvamEvArhasi samprAptuM yat sarvvaM sasRjE tvayA|
 tavAbhilASatazcaiva sarvvaM sambhUya nirmmamE||

5 anantaraM tasya sihAsanOpaviSTajanasya dakSiNaste
 'nta rbahizca likhitaM patramEkaM mayA dRSTaM tat
 saptamudrAbhiragkitaM| 2 tatpazcAd EkO balavAn dUtO
 dRSTaH sa uccaiH svarENA vAcamimAM ghOSayati kaH

patramEtad vivarItuM tammudrA mOcayaItunjArhati? 3
 kintu svargamarttyapAtAlESu tat patraM vivarItuM
 nirIkSitunjca kasyApi sAmarthyAM nAbhavat| 4
 atO yastat patraM vivarItuM nirIkSitunjArhati
 tAdRzajanasyAbhAvAd ahaM bahu rOditavAn| 5 kintu
 tESAM prAcInAnAm EkO janO mAmavadat mA
 rODIH pazya yO yihUdAvaMzIyaH siMhO dAyUdO
 mUlasvarUpazcAsti sa patrasya tasya saptamudrANAnjca
 mOcanAya pramUtavAn| 6 aparaM siMhAsanasya
 caturNAM prANinAM prAcInavargasya ca madhya EkO
 mESazAvakO mayA dRSTaH sa chEdita iva tasya
 saptazRggANi saptalOcanAni ca santi tAni kRtsnAM
 pRthivIM prESitA Izvarasya saptAtmAnaH| 7
 sa upAgatya tasya siMhAsanOpaviSTajanasya
 dakSiNakarAt tat patraM gRhItavAn| 8 patrE gRhItE
 catvAraH prANinazcaturviMMzatiprAcInAzca tasya
 mESazAvakasyAntike praNipatanti tESAm Ekaikasya
 karayO rvINAM sugandhidravvyaiH paripUrNaM
 svarNamayapAtranjca tiSThati tAni pavitralOkAnAM
 prArthanAsvarUpANi| 9 aparaM tE nUtanamEkaM
 gItamagAyan, yathA, grahItuM patrikAM tasya mudrA
 mOcayaItuM tathA| tvamEvArhasi yasmAt tvaM balivat
 chEdanaM gataH| sarvvAbhyO jAtibhASAbhyaH
 sarvvasmAd vaMzadEzataH| Izvarasya kRtE 'smAn tvaM
 svIyarakTena krItavAn| 10 asmadIzvarapakSE 'smAn
 nRpatIn yAjakanapi| kRtavAMstEna rAjatvaM
 kariSyAmO mahItalE|| 11 aparaM nirIkSamANEna mayA
 siMhAsanasya prANicatuSTayasya prAcInavargasya ca
 paritO bahUnAM dUtAnAM ravaH zrutaH, tESAM

saMkhyA ayutAyutAni sahasrasahastrANi ca| 12
 tairuccairidam uktaM, parAkramaM dhanaM jnjAnaM
 zaktiM gauravamAdaraM| prazaMsAnjcArhati
 prAptuM chEditO mESazAvakaH|| 13 aparaM
 svargamarttyapAtAlasAgarESu yAni vidyantE tESAM
 sarvvESAM sRSTavastUnAM vAgiyaM mayA zruta,
 prazaMsAM gauravaM zauryyam AdhipatyaM
 sanAtanaM| siMhasanOpaviSTazca mESavatsazca
 gacchatAM| (aiōn g165) 14 aparaM tE catvAraH prANinaH
 kathitavantastathAstu, tatazcaturviMzatiprAcInA api
 praNipatya tam anantakAlajIvinaM prANaman|

6 anantaraM mayi nirikSamANE mESazAvakEna tAsAM
 saptamudrANAm EkA mudrA muktA tatastESAM
 caturNAM Ekasya prANina Agatya pazyEtivAcakO
 mEghagarjanatulyO ravO mayA zrutaH| 2 tataH param
 EkaH zuklAzCO dRSTaH, tadArUPhO janO dhanu
 rdhArayati tasmai ca kirITamEkam adAyi tataH sa
 prabhavan prabhaviSyaMzca nirgataVAn| 3 aparaM
 dvitIyamudrAyAM tEna mOcItAyAM dvitIyasya prANina
 Agatya pazyEti vAk mayA zruta| 4 tato 'ruNavarNO 'para
 EkO 'zvO nirgataVAn tadArOhiNi pRthivitaH
 zAntyapaharaNasya lokAnAM madhyE parasparaM
 pratighAtOtpAdanasya ca sAmarthyaM samarpitam,
 EkO bRhatkhaggO 'pi tasma adAyi| 5 aparaM
 tRtIyamudrAyAM tana mOcItAyAM tRtIyasya prANina
 Agatya pazyEti vAk mayA zruta, tataH kAlavarNa EkO
 'zvO mayA dRSTaH, tadArOhiNO haste tula tiSThati 6
 anantaraM prANicatuSTayasya madhyAd vAgiyaM zruta
 gOdhUmAnAmEkaH sETakO mudrApAdaikamUlyaH,

yavAnAnjca sETakatrayaM mudrApAdaikamUlyaM
tailadrAkSarasAzca tvayA mA hiMsitavyAH| 7 anantaraM
caturthamudrAyAM tEna mOcItAyAM caturthasya
prANina Agatya pazyEti vAk mayA zruta| 8 tataH
pANPuravarNa EkO 'zvO mayA dRSTaH, tadArOhiNO
nAma mRtyuriti paralOkazca tam anucarati khaggEna
durbhikSEna mahAmAryyA vanyapazubhizca lOkAnAM
badhAya pRthivyAzcaturthAMzasyAdhipatyAM tasma
adAyi| (Hadēs 986) 9 anantaraM panjcamamudrAyAM tEna
mOcItAyAm IzvaravAkyahEtOstatra sAkSyadAnAcca
chEditAnAM lOkAnAM dEhinO vEdyA adhO
mayAdRzyanta| 10 ta uccairidaM gadanti, hE
pavitra satyamaya prabhO asmAkaM raktapAtE
pRthivInivAsibhi rvivadituM tasya phala dAtunjca kati
kAlaM vilambasE? 11 tatastESAm Ekaikasmai
zubhraH paricchadO 'dAyi vAgijanjcAkathyata
yUyamalpakAlam arthatO yuSmAkaM yE sahAdAsA
bhrAtarO yUyamiva ghAniSyantE tESAM saMkhyA yAvat
sampUrNatAM na gacchati tAvad viramata| 12
anantaraM yadA sa SaSThamudrAmamOcayat
tadA mayi nirikSamANE mahAn bhUkampO
'bhavat sUryyazca uSTralOmajavastravat
kRSNavarNazcandramAzca raktasagkAzO 'bhavat
13 gaganasthatArAzca prabalavAyunA cAlitAd
uPumbaravRkSat nipAtitAnyapakkaphalAnIva
bhUtalE nyapatan| 14 AkAzamaNPalanjca
sagkucyamAnagranthaivAntardhAnam agamat giraya
upadvIpAzca sarvvE sthAnAntaraM cAlitAH 15
pRthivIsthA bhUpAlA mahAllokaH sahastrapatayO

dhaninaH parAkramiNazca lOkA dAsA muktAzca sarvve
'pi guhAsu giristhazailESu ca svAn prAcchAdayan| 16 tE
ca girIn zailAMzca vadanti yUyam asmadupari patitvA
siMhAsanOpaviSTajanasya dRSTitO mESazAvakasya
kOpAccAsmAn gOpAyata; 17 yatastasya krOdhasya
mahAdinam upasthitaM kaH sthAtuM zaknOti?

7 anantaraM catvArO divyadUtA mayA dRSTAH, tE
pRthivyAzcatuSu kONESu tiSThanataH pRthivyAM
samudrE vRkSESu ca vAyu ryathA na vahEt tathA
pRthivyAzcatuO vAyUn dhArayanti| 2 anantaraM
sUryyodayasthAnAd udyan apara EkO dUtO mayA
dRSTaH sO'marEzvarasya mudrAM dhArayati, yESu
cartuSu dUTESu pRthivIsamudrayO rhiMsanasya
bhArO dattastAn sa uccairidaM avadat| 3 Izvarasya
dAsA yAvad asmAbhi rbhAlESu mudrayAgkitA na
bhaviSyanti tAvat pRthivi samudro taravazca
yuSmAbhi rna hiMsyantAM| 4 tataH paraM
mudrAgkitalOkAnAM saMkhyA mayAzrAvi| isrAyElaH
sarvvavaMzAyAzcatuzcatvAriMzatsahasrAdhikalakSalOkA
mudrayAgkitA abhavan, 5 arthatO yihUdAvaMzE
dvAdazasahasrANi rUbENavaMzE dvAdazasahasrANi
gAdavaMzE dvAdazasahasrANi, 6 AzEravaMzE
dvAdazasahasrANi naptAlivaMzE dvAdazasahasrANi
minazivaMzE dvAdazasahasrANi, 7 zimiyOnavaMzE
dvAdazasahasrANi lEvivaMzE dvAdazasahasrANi
iSAkharavaMzE dvAdazasahasrANi, 8 sibUlUnavaMzE
dvAdazasahasrANi yUSaphavaMzE dvAdazasahasrANi
binyAmInavaMzE ca dvAdazasahasrANi lOkA
mudrAgkitAH| 9 tataH paraM sarvvajAtlyAnAM

sarvvavaMzIyAnAM sarvvadEzIyAnAM
 sarvvabhASAvAdinAnjca mahAlOkAraNyaM mayA
 dRSTaM, tAn gaNayituM kEnApi na zakyaM, tE ca
 zubhraparcchadaparihitAH santaH karaizca tAlavRntAni
 vahantaH siMhAsanasya mESazAvakasya cAntike
 tiSThanti, 10 uccaiHsvarairidaM kathayanti ca,
 siMhAsanOpaviSTasya paramEzasya naH stavaH|stavazca
 mESavatsasya sambhUyAt trANakAraNAt| 11 tataH
 sarvvE dUtAH siMhAsanasya prAcInavargasya
 prANicatuSTayasya ca paritastiSThantaH
 siMhAsanasyAntike nyUbjIbhUyEzvaraM praNamya
 vadanti, 12 tathAstu dhanyavAdazca tEjO jnjAnaM
 prazaMsanaM| zauryyaM parAkramazcApi zaktizca
 sarvvamEva tat| varttatAmIzvarE'smAkaM nityaM
 nityaM tathAstviti| (aiōn g165) 13 tataH paraM tESAM
 prAcInAnAm Eko janO mAM sambhASya jagAda
 zubhraparcchadaparihitA imE kE? kutO vAgatAH? 14
 tatO mayOktaM hE mahEccha bhavAnEva tat jAnAti|
 tEna kathitaM, imE mahAklEzamadhyAd Agatya
 mESazAvakasya rudhirENa svIyaparcchadAn
 prakSAlitavantaH zuklIkRtavantazca| 15 tatkAraNAt ta
 Izvarasya siMhAsanasyAntike tiSThantO divArAtraM
 tasya mandirE taM sEvantE siMhAsanOpaviSTO janazca
 tAn adhithAsyati| 16 tESAM kSudha pipAsa vA puna rna
 bhaviSyati raudraM kOpyuttApO vA tESu na nipatiSyati,
 17 yataH siMhAsanAdhiSThAnakArI mESazAvakastAn
 cArayiSyati, amRtatOyAnAM prasravaNAnAM sannidhiM
 tAn gamayiSyati ca, IzvarO'pi tESAM nayanabhyaH
 sarvvamazru pramArkSyati|

8 anantaraM saptamamudrAyAM tEna mOcitAyAM
sArddhadanPakAlaM svargO niHzabdO'bhavat| **2** aparam
aham IzvarasyAntike tiSThataH saptadUtAn apazyAM
tEbhyaH saptatUryyO'diyanta| **3** tataH param anya EkO
dUta AgataH sa svarNadhUpAdhAraM gRhItvA
vEdimupAtiSThat sa ca yat siMhAsanasyAntike
sthitAyAH suvarNavEdyA upari sarvvESAM
pavitralOkAnAM prArthanAsu dhUpAn yOjayEt
tadarthaM pracuradhUpAstasmai dattAH| **4** tatastasya
dUtasya karAt pavitralOkAnAM prArthanAbhiH
saMyuktadhUpAnAM dhUma Izvarasya samakSaM
udatiSThat| **5** pazcAt sa dUtO dhUpAdhAraM gRhItvA
vEdyA vahninA pUrayitvA pRthivyAM nikSiptavAn tEna
ravA mEghagarjjanAni vidyutO bhUmikampazcAbhavan|
6 tataH paraM saptatUrI rdhArayantaH saptadUtAstUrI
rvAdayitum udyatA abhavan| **7** prathamEna tUryyAM
vAditAyAM raktamizritau zilAvahnI sambhUya
pRthivyAM nikSiptau tEna pRthivyAstRtIyAMzO
dagdhaH, tarUNAmapi tRtIyAMzO dagdhaH,
haridvarNatRNani ca sarvvANi dagdhAni| **8** anantaraM
dvitIyadUtEna tUryyAM vAditAyAM vahninA prajvalitO
mahAparvvataH sAgarE nikSiptastEna sAgarasya
tRtIyAMzO raktibhUtaH **9** sAgarE sthitAnAM
saprANAnAM sRSTavastUnAM tRtIyAMzO mRtaH,
arNavayAnAnAm api tRtIyAMzO naSTaH| **10**
aparam tRtIyadUtEna tUryyAM vAditAyAM dIpa iva
jvalantI EkA mahatI tArA gagaNAt nipatya nadInAM
jalaprasravaNAnAnjcOparyyAvatIrNA| **11** tasyAstArAyA
nAma nAgadamanakamiti, tEna tOyAnAM tRtIyAMzE

nAgadamanakIbhUtE tOyAnAM tiktatvAt bahavO
mAnavA mRtAH| 12 aparaM caturthadUtEna tUryyAM
vAditAyAM sUryyasya tRtIyAMzazcandrasya tRtIyAMzO
nakSatrANAnjca tRtIyAMzaH prahRtaH, tEna tESAM
tRtIyAMzE 'ndhakArIbhUtE divasastRtIyAMzakAlaM
yAvat tEjOhInO bhavati nizApi tAmEvAvasthAM gacchati|
13 tadA nirIkSamANEna mayAkAzamadhyEnAbhipatata
Ekasya dUtasya ravaH zrutaH sa uccai rgadati, aparai
ryaistribhi rdUtaistUryyO vAditavyAstESAM
avaziSTatUrIdhvanitaH pRthivInivAsinAM santApaH
santApaH santApazca sambhaviSyati|

9 tataH paraM saptamadUtEna tUryyAM vAditAyAM
gaganAt pRthivyAM nipatita EkastArakO mayA dRSTaH,
tasmai rasAtalakUpasya kunjjikAdAyI| (Abyssos g12) 2
tEna rasAtalakUpE mukte mahAgnikuNPasya
dhUma iva dhUmastasmAt kUpAd udgataH| tasmAt
kUpadhUmAt sUryyAkAzau timirAvRtau| (Abyssos g12) 3
tasmAd dhUmAt pataggESu pRthivyAM nirgatESu
naralOkasthavRzcikavat balaM tEbhyO'dAyI| 4 aparaM
pRthivyAstRNani haridvarNazAkAdayO vRkSAzca tai rna
siMhitavyAH kintu yESAM bhAlESvIzvarasya mudrAyA
agkO nAsti kEvalaM tE mAnavAstai rhiMsitavyA idaM ta
AdiSTAH| 5 parantu tESAM badhAya nahi kEvalaM
panjca mAsAn yAvat yAtanAdAnAya tEbhyaH
sAmarthyamadAyI| vRzcikEna daSTasya mAnavasya
yAdRzI yAtanA jAyatE tairapi tAdRzI yAtanA
pradiyatE| 6 tasmin samayE mAnavA mRtyuM
mRgayiSyantE kintu prAptuM na zakSyanti, tE prANAn
tyaktum abhilaSiSyanti kintu mRtyustEbhyO dUraM

palAyiSyate| 7 tESAM pataggAnAm AkArO yuddhArthaM
 susajjitAnAm azvAnAm AkArasya tulyaH, tESAM
 ziraHsu suvarNakirITAnIva kirITAni vidyantE,
 mukhamaNPalAni ca mAnuSikamukhatulyAni, 8
 kEzAzca yOSitAM kEzAnAM sadRzAH, dantAzca
 siMhadantatulyAH, 9 lauhakavacavat tESAM
 kavacAni santi, tESAM pakSANAM zabdo raNaya
 dhAvatAmazvarathAnAM samUhasya zabdatulyaH| 10
 vRzcikAnAmiva tESAM lAggUlAni santi, tESu lAggUlESu
 kaNTakAni vidyantE, aparaM panjca mAsAn yAvat
 mAnavAnAM hiMsanAya tE sAmarthyaprAptAH| 11
 tESAM rAjA ca rasAtalasya dUtastasya nAma
 ibriyabhASayA abaddOn yUnAnIyabhASayA ca apalluyOn
 arthatO vinAzaka iti| (Abyssos g12) 12 prathamaH
 santApO gatavAn pazya itaH paramapi dvAbhyAM
 santApAbhyAm upasthAtavyaM| 13 tataH paraM
 SaSThadUtEna tUryyAM vAditAyAm IzvarasyAntike
 sthitAyAH suvarNavEdyAzcatuzcUPAtaH kasyacid ravO
 mayAzrAvi| 14 sa tUrIdhAriNaM SaSThadUtam avadat,
 pharAtAkhyE mahAnade yE catvArO dUtA baddhAH
 santi tAn mOcaya| 15 tatastaddaNPasya taddinasya
 tanmAsasya tadvatsarasya ca kRtE nirUpitAstE catvArO
 dUtA mAnavAnAM tRtIyAMzasya badhArthaM
 mOcitAH| 16 aparam azvArOhisainyAnAM saMkhyA
 mayAzrAvi, tE viMzatikOTaya Asan| 17 mayA
 yE 'zva azvArOhiNazca dRSTasta EtAdRzAH,
 tESAM vahnisvarUpANi niIaprarastarasvarUpANi
 gandhakasvarUpANi ca varmmANyAsan, vAjinajca
 siMhamUrddhasadRZA mUrddhAnaH, tESAM

mukhEbhyO vahnidhUmagandhakA nirgacchanti| 18
 Etaistribhi rdaNPairarthatastESAM mukhEbhyO
 nirgacchadbhi rvahnidhUmagandhakai rmAnuSANAM
 tutIyAMzO 'ghAni| 19 tESAM vAjinaM balaM mukhESu
 lAggUeSu ca sthitaM, yatastESAM lAggUAni
 sarpAkArANI mastakaviziSTANI ca tairEva tE hiMsanti| 20
 aparam avaziSTA yE mAnava tai rdaNPai rna
 hataste yathA dRSTizravaNagamanazaktihInAn
 svarNaraupyapittalaprastarakASThamayAn vigrahAn
 bhUtAMzca na pUjayiSyanti tathA svahastAnAM
 kriyAbhyaH svamanAMsi na parAvarttitavantaH 21
 svabadhakuhakavyabhicAracauryyObhyO 'pi manAMsi
 na parAvarttitavantaH|

10 anantaraM svargAd avarOhan apara EkO mahAbalo
 dUtO mayA dRSTaH, sa parihitamEghastasya zirazca
 mEghadhanuSA bhUSitaM mukhamaNPalanjca
 sUryyatulyaM caraNau ca vahnistambhasamau| 2 sa
 svakarENa vistIrNamEkaM kSUdragranthaM dhArayati,
 dakSiNacaranENa samudrE vAmacaranENa ca sthale
 tiSThati| 3 sa siMhagarjanavad uccaiHsvareNa nyanadat
 ninAdE kRte sapta stanitANI svakiyAn svanAn
 prakAzayan| 4 taiH sapta stanitai rvAkyE kathite 'haM
 tat lekhitum udyata AsaM kintu svargAd vAgiyaM mayA
 zruta sapta stanitai ryad yad uktaM tat mudrayAgkaya
 mA likha| 5 aparaM samudramEdinyOstiSThan
 yo dUtO mayA dRSTaH sa gaganaM prati
 svadakSiNakaramutthApya 6 aparaM svargAd yasya ravO
 mayAzrAvi sa puna rmAM sambhAvyAvadat tvaM gatvA
 samudramEdinyOstiSThatO dUtasya karAt taM

vistIrNa kSudragranthaM gRhANA, tEna mayA
dUtasamIpaM gatvA kathitaM granthO 'sau dIyatAM| (aiōn
g165) 7 kintu tUrIM vAdiSyataH saptamadUtasya
tUrvAdanasamaya Izvarasya guptA mantraNA tasya
dAsAn bhaviSyadvAdinaH prati tEna susaMvAdE yathA
prakAzitA tathaiva siddhA bhaviSyati| 8 aparaM svargAd
yasya ravO mayAzrAvi sa puna rmAM sambhASyAvadat
tvaM gatvA samudramEdinyOstiSThatO dUtasya karAt
taM vistIrNaM kSudragranthaM gRhANA, 9 tEna mayA
dUtasamIpaM gatvA kathitaM granthO 'sau dIyatAM| sa
mAm avadat taM gRhItvA gila, tavOdarE sa tiktarasO
bhaviSyati kintu mukhE madhuvat svAdu rbhaviSyati| 10
tEna mayA dUtasya karAd granthO gRhItO gilitazca| sa tu
mama mukhE madhuvat svAdurAsIt kintvadanAt paraM
mamOdarastiktatAM gataH| 11 tataH sa mAm avadat
bahUn jAtivaMzabhASAvadirAjAn adhi tvayA puna
rbhaviSyadvAkyAM vaktavyaM|

11 anantaraM parimANadaNPavad EkO nalO
mahyamadAyi, sa ca dUta upatiSThan mAm avadat,
utthAyEzvarasya mandiraM vEdIM tatrasyaEvakAMzca
mimISva| 2 kintu mandirasya bahiHprAggaNaM tyaja
na mimISva yatastad anyajAtIyEbhyO dattaM,
pavitraM nagaranjca dvicatvAriMzanmAsAn
yAvat tESAM caraNai rmarddiSyatE| 3 pazcAt
mama dvAbhyAM sAkSibhyAM mayA sAmarthyAM
dAyiSyatE tAvuSTralOmajavastraparihitau
SaSThyadhikadvizatAdhikasahasradinAni yAvad
bhaviSyadvAkyAni vadiSyataH| 4 tAvEva
jagadIzvarasyAntike tiSThantau jitavRkSau

dipavRkSau ca| 5 yadi kEcit tau hiMsituM cESTantE
 tarhi tayO rvadanAbhyAm agni rnirgatyA
 tayOH zatrUn bhasmikariSyati| yaH kazcit tau
 hiMsituM cESTatE tEnaivamEva vinaSTavyaM|
 6 tayO rbhaviSyadvAkyakathanadinESu yathA
 vRSTi rna jAyatE tathA gaganaM rOddhuM tayOH
 sAmarthyam asti, aparaM tOyAni zONitarUpANi karttuM
 nijAbhilASAt muhurmuHu sarvvavidhadanPaiH
 pRthivIm Ahantunjca tayOH sAmarthyamasti| 7
 aparaM tayOH sAkSyE samAptE sati rasAtalAd
 yEnOtthitavyaM sa pazustAbhyAM saha yuddhvA tau
 jESyati haniSyati ca| (Abyssos g12) 8 tatastayOH prabhurapi
 yasyAM mahApuryyAM kruzE hatO 'rthatO yasyAH
 pAramArthikanAmani sidOmaM misarazcEti
 tasyA mahApuryyAMH sannivEzE tayOH kuNapE
 sthAsyataH| 9 tatO nAnAjAtIyA nAnAvaMzIyA
 nAnAbhASAvAdinO nAnAdEzIyAzca bahavO mAnavaH
 sArddhadinatrayaM tayOH kuNapE nirIkSiSyantE, tayOH
 kuNapayOH zmazAnE sthApanaM nAnujnjAsyanti| 10
 pRthivInivAsinazca tayO rhEtOrAnandiSyanti
 sukhabhOgaM kurvvantaH parasparaM dAnAni
 prESayiSyanti ca yatastAbhyAM bhaviSyadvAdibhyAM
 pRthivInivAsinO yAtanAM prAptAH| 11 tasmAt
 sArddhadinatrayAt param IzvarAt jIvanadAyaka Atmani
 tau praviSTE tau caraNairudatiSThatAM, tEna
 yAvantastAvapazyan tE 'tIva trAsayukTA abhavan| 12
 tataH paraM tau svargAd uccairidaM kathayantaM ravam
 azRNutAM yuvAM sthAnam Etad ArOhatAM tatastayOH
 zatsu nirIkSamANESu tau mEghEna svargam

ArUPhavantau| 13 taddaNPE mahAbhUmikampE jAtE
 puryyA dazamAMzaH patitaH saptasahasrANi
 mAnuSAzca tEna bhUmikampEna hatAH, avaziSTAzca
 bhayaM gatvA svarglyEzvarasya prazaMsAm
 akIrttayan| 14 dvitIyaH santApO gataH pazya
 tRtIyaH santApastUrNam Agacchati| 15 anantaraM
 saptadUtEna tUryyAM vAditAyAM svarga uccaiH
 svarairvAgiyaM kIrttitA, rAjatvaM jagatO yadyad rAjyaM
 tadadhunAbhavat| asmatprabhOstadIyAbhiSiktasya
 tArakasya ca| tEna cAnantakAlIyaM rAjatvaM
 prakariSyatE|| (aiōn g165) 16 aparam IzvarasyAntike
 svakIyasiMhAsanESUpaviSTAzcaturviMzatiprAcInA
 bhuvi nyagbhUkha bhUtvEzvaraM praNamyAvadan, 17
 hE bhUta varttamAnApi bhaviSyamzca parEzvara| hE
 sarvvazaktiman svAmin vayaM tE kurmmahE stavaM| yat
 tvaya kriyatE rAjyaM gRhItvA tE mahAbalaM| 18
 vijAtIyESu kupyatsu prAdurbhUtA tava krudha|
 mRtAnAmapi kaLO 'sau vicArO bhavita yada| bhRtyAzca
 tava yAvantO bhaviSyadvAdisAdhavaH|yE ca
 kSudra mahAntO vA nAmatastE hi bibhyati|
 yada sarvvEbhya EtEbhyO vEtanaM vitariSyatE|
 gantavyazca yada nAzO vasudhAyA vinAzakaiH|| 19
 anantaram Izvarasya svargasthamandirasya dvAraM
 muktaM tanmandiramadhyE ca niyamamanjUSA
 dRzyAbhavat, tEna taPitO ravAH stanitAni bhUmikampO
 gurutarazilAvRSTizcaitAni samabhavan|

12 tataH paraM svargE mahAcitraM dRSTaM yOSidEkAsIt
 sA parihitasUryyA candrazca tasyAzcaraNayOradhO
 dvAdazatArANAM kirITanjca zirasyAsIt| 2 sA garbhavati

satI prasavavEdanayA vyathitArttarAvam akarOt| 3
 tataH svargE 'param EkaM citraM dRSTaM mahAnAga
 Eka upAtiSThat sa lOhitavarNastasya sapta zirAMsi
 sapta zRggANi ziraHsu ca sapta kirITAnyAsan| 4 sa
 svalAggULena gaganasthanakSatrANAM tRtlyAMzam
 avamRjya pRthivyAM nyapAtayat| sa Eva nAgO navajAtaM
 santAnaM grasitum udyatastasyAH prasaviSyamANAyA
 yOSitO 'ntike 'tiSThat| 5 sa tu puMsantAnaM prasUtA sa
 Eva lauhamayarAjadaNPena sarvvajAtIzcArayiSyati,
 kinjca tasyAH santAna Izvarasya samIpaM
 tadyasiMhAsanasya ca sannidhim uddhRtaH| 6 sa ca
 yOSit prAntaraM palAyitA yatastatrEzvarENA nirmmita
 AzramE SaSThyadhikazatadvayAdhikasahasradinAni
 tasyAH pAlanEna bhavitavyaM| 7 tataH paraM svargE
 saMgrAma upApiSThat mikhAyElastasya dUtAzca tEna
 nAgEna sahAyudhyan tathA sa nAgastasya dUtAzca
 saMgrAmam akurvvan, kintu prabhavituM nAzaknuvan
 8 yataH svargE tESAM sthAnaM puna rnAvidyata| 9
 aparaM sa mahAnAgO 'rthatO diyAvalaH (apavAdakaH)
 zayatAnazca (vipakSaH) iti nAmnA vikhyAtO yaH
 purAtanaH sarpaH kRtsnaM naralOkaM bhrAmayati
 sa pRthivyAM nipAtitastEna sArddhaM tasya dUtA
 api tatra nipAtitAH| 10 tataH paraM svargE uccai
 rbhASamANO ravO 'yaM mayAzrAvi, trANaM zaktizca
 rAjatvamadhunaivEzvarasya naH| tathA tEnAbhiSiktasya
 trAtuH parAkramO 'bhavatM|| yatO nipAtitO 'smAkaM
 bhrAtRNAM so 'bhiyOjakaH| yEnEzvarasya naH
 sAkSat tE 'dUSyanta divAnizaM|| 11 mESavatsasya
 raktEna svasAkSyavacanEna ca| tE tu nirjitavantastaM

na ca snEham akurvata| prANOSvapi svakiyESu
maraNasyaiva sagkaTE| 12 tasmAd Anandatu svargO
hRSyantAM tannivAminaH| hA bhUmisAgarau tApO
yuvAmEvAkramiSyati| yuvayOravatIrNO yat zaitAnO 'tIva
kApanaH| alpO mE samayO 'styEtaccApi tEnAvagamyatE||
13 anantaraM sa nAgaH pRthivyAM svaM nikSiptaM
vilOkya tAM putraprasUtAM yOSitam upAdravat| 14
tataH sA yOSit yat svakiyaM prAntarasthAzramaM
pratyutpatitUM zaknuyAt tadarthaM mahAkurarasya
pakSadvayaM tasvai dattaM, sA tu tatra nAgatO dUrE
kAlaikaM kAladvayaM kAlArddhanjca yAvat pAlyatE|
15 kinjca sa nAgastAM yOSitaM srOtasA plAvayituM
svamukhAt nadivat tOyAni tasyAH pazcAt prAkSipat| 16
kintu mEdinI yOSitam upakurvvatI nijavadanaM vyAdAya
nAgamukhAd udgIrNAM nadIm apivat| 17 tatO nAgO
yOSitE krudhvA tadvamZasyAvaziStalOkairarthatO ya
IzvarasyAjnjAH pAlayanti yIzOH sAkSyAM dhArayanti ca
taiH saha yOddhuM nirgataVan|

13 tataH paramahaM sAgarIyasikatAyAM tiSThan
sAgarAd udgacchantam EkaM pazum dRSTavAn tasya
daza zRggANi sapta zirAMsi ca daza zRggESu daza
kirITAni ziraHsu cEzvaranindAsUcakAni nAmAni
vidyantE| 2 mayA dRSTaH sa pazucitravyAghrasadRzaH
kintu tasya caraNau bhallUkasyEva vadananjca
siMhavadanamiva| nAganE tasmai svIyaparAkramaH
svIyaM siMhAsanaM mahAdhipatyanjcAdAyI| 3 mayi
nirIkSamANE tasya zirasAm Ekam antakAghAtEna
chEditamivAdrzyata, kintu tasyAntakakSatasya
pratIkArO 'kriyata tataH kRtsnO naralOkastaM

pazumadhi camatkAraM gataH, 4 yazca nAgastasmai
pazavE sAmarthyaM dattavAn sarvvE taM prANaman
pazumapi praNamantO 'kathayan, kO vidyate
pazOstulyastEna kO yOddhumarhati| 5 anantaraM
tasmai darpavAkyEzvaranindAvAdi vadanaM
dvicatvAriMzanmAsAn yAvad avasthitEH
sAmarthyanjAdAyi| 6 tataH sa IzvaranindanArthaM
mukhaM vyAdAya tasya nAma tasyAvAsaM
svarganivAsinazca ninditum Arabhata| 7 aparaM
dhArmmikaiH saha yOdhanasya tESAM parAjayasya
cAnumatiH sarvvajAtIyAnAM sarvvavaMzlyAnAM
sarvvabhASAvAdinAM sarvvadEzIyAnAnjAdhipatyamapi
tasma adAyi| 8 tatO jagataH sRSTikAlAt chEditasya
mESavatsasya jIvanapustake yAvatAM nAmAni likhitAni
na vidyante tE pRthivInivAsinaH sarvvE taM pazuM
praNaMsyanti| 9 yasya zrOtraM vidyate sa zRNOtu| 10 yO
janO 'parAn vandIkRtya nayati sa svayaM vandIbhUya
sthAnAntaraM gamiSyati, yazca khaggEna hanti sa
svayaM khaggEna ghAniSyate| atra pavitralOkAnAM
sahiSNutayA vizvAsEna ca prakAzitavyaM| 11 anantaraM
pRthivIta udgacchan apara EkaH pazu rmayA
dRSTaH sa mESazAvakavat zRggadvayaviziSTa AsIt
nAgavaccAbhASata| 12 sa prathamapazOrantike tasya
sarvvaM parAkramaM vyavaharati vizESatO yasya
prathamapazOrantikakSataM pratIkAraM gataM tasya
pUjAM pRthivIM tannivAsinazca kArayati| 13 aparaM
mAnavAnAM sAKSAd AkAzatO bhuvI vahnivarSaNAdIni
mahAcitrAni karOti| 14 tasya pazOH sAKSAd yESAM
citrakarmmaNAM sAdhanAya sAmarthyaM tasmai

dattaM taiH sa pRthivInivAsinO bhrAmayati, vizESatO
yaH pazuh khaggEna kSatayuktO bhUtvApyajivat tasya
pratimAnirmmANaM pRthivInivAsina Adizati| 15
aparaM tasya pazOH pratimA yathA bhASatE
yAvantazca mAnavAstAM pazupratimAM na
pUjayanti tE yathA hanyantE tathA pazupratimAyAH
prANapratiSThArthaM sAmarthyaM tasma adAyi| 16
aparaM kSudramahaddhanidaridramuktadAsAn sarvvAn
dakSiNakarE bhALE vA kalagkaM grAhayati| 17 tasmAd yE
taM kalagkamarthataH pazO rnAma tasya nAmnaH
saMkhyAgkaM vA dhArayanti tAn vinA parENa kEnApi
krayavikrayE karttuM na zakyEtE| 18 atra jnjAnEna
prakAzitavyaM| yO buddhiviziSTaH sa pazOH saMkhyAM
gaNayatu yataH sA mAnavasya saMkhyA bhavati| sA ca
saMkhyA SaTSaSTyadhikaSaTzatAni|

14 tataH paraM nirIkSamANEna mayA mESazAvakO
dRSTaH sa siyOnaparvvatasyOparyyatiSThat, aparaM
yESAM bhALEsu tasya nAma tatpituzca nAma
likhitamAstE tAdRzAzcatuzcatvAriMzatsahasrAdhika
lakSalOkAstEna sArddham Asan| 2 anantaraM
bahutOyAnAM rava iva gurutarastanitasya ca
rava iva EkO ravaH svargAt mayAzrAvi| mayA
zrutaH sa ravO vINAvAdakAnAM vINAvAdanasya
sadRzaH| 3 siMhasanasyAntike prANicatuSTayasya
prAcInavargasya cAntike 'pi tE navInamEkaM
gItam agAyan kintu dharaNitaH parikrItAn tAn
catuzcatvAriMzatyahasrAdhikalakSalOkAn vinA
nAparENa kEnApi tad gItaM zikSituM zakyatE|
4 imE yOSitAM saggEna na kalagkitA yatastE

'maithunA mESazAvakO yat kimapi sthAnaM gacchEt
tatsarvvasmin sthAnE tam anugacchanti yatastE
manuSyANAM madhyataH prathamaphalAnIvEzvarasya
mESazAvakasya ca kRtE parikrItAH| 5 tESAM vadanESu
cAnRtaM kimapi na vidyatE yatastE nirddOSA
IzvarasiMhAsanasyAntike tiSThanti| 6 anantaram
AkAzamadhyEnOPPIyamAnO 'para EkO dUtO mayA
dRSTaH sO 'nantakAliyaM susaMvAdaM dhArayati sa ca
susaMvAdaH sarvvajAtIyAn sarvvavaMzIyAn
sarvvabhASAvAdinaH sarvvadEzIyAMzca
pRthivInivAsinaH prati tEna ghOSitavyaH| (aiṅnios g166) 7
sa uccaiHsvarENEdaM gadati yUyamIzvarAd bibhIta
tasya stavaM kuruta ca yatastadIyavicArasya daNPa
upAtiSThat tasmAd AkAzamaNPalasya pRthivyAH
samudrasya tOyaprasravaNAnAnjca sraSTA yuSmAbhiH
praNamyatAM| 8 tatpazcAd dvitIya EkO dUta
upasthAyAvadat patitA patitA sA mahAbAbil
yA sarvvajAtIyAn svakIyaM vyabhicArarUpaM
krOdhamadam apAyayat| 9 tatpazcAd tRtIyO dUta
upasthAyOccairavadat, yaH kazcita taM zazuM tasya
pratimAnjca praNamati svabhAIE svakarE vA kalagkaM
gRhIati ca 10 sO 'pIzvarasya krOdhapAtrE sthitam
amizritaM madat arthata Izvarasya krOdhamadaM
pAsyati pavitradUtAnAM mESazAvakasya ca sAkSAd
vahnigandhakayO ryAtanAM lapsyatE ca| 11
tESAM yAtanAyA dhUmO 'nantakAlaM yAvad
udgamiSyati yE ca pazuM tasya pratimAnjca pUjyanti
tasya nAmnO 'gkaM vA gRhIanti tE divAnizaM
kanjcana virAmaM na prApsyanti| (aiṅn g165) 12

yE mAnavA IzvarasyAjnjA yIzau vizvAsanjca
pAlayanti tESAM pavitralOkAnAM sahiSNutayAtra
prakAzitavyaM| 13 aparaM svargAt mayA saha
sambhASamANa EkO ravO mayAzrAvi tEnOktaM tvaM
likha, idAnImArabhya yE prabhau mriyantE tE mRtA
dhanyA iti; AtmA bhASatE satyaM svazramEbhyastai
rvirAmaH prAptavyaH tESAM karmmANi ca tAn
anugacchanti| 14 tadanantaraM nirIkSamANena mayA
zvEtavarNa EkO mEghO dRSTastanmEghArUPhO janO
mAnavaputrAkRtirasti tasya zirasi suvarNakirITaM karE
ca tikSNaM dAtraM tiSThati| 15 tataH param anya
EkO dUto mandirAt nirgatyOccaiHsvarENa taM
mEghArUPhaM sambhASyAvadat tvayA dAtraM
prasAryya zasyacchEdanaM kriyatAM zasyacchEdanasya
samaya upasthitO yatO mEdinyAH zasyAni paripakkAni|
16 tatastEna mEghArUPhEna pRthivyAM dAtraM
prasAryya pRthivyAH zasyacchEdanaM kRtaM| 17
anantaram apara EkO dUtaH svargasthamandirAt
nirgataH so 'pi tikSNaM dAtraM dhArayati| 18 aparam
anya EkO dUto vEditO nirgataH sa vahnEradhipatiH
sa uccaiHsvarENa taM tikSNadAtradhAriNaM
sambhASyAvadat tvayA svaM tikSNaM dAtraM
prasAryya mEdinyA drAkSagucchacchEdanaM
kriyatAM yatastatphalAni pariNatAni| 19 tataH sa
dUtaH pRthivyAM svadAtraM prasAryya pRthivyA
drAkSaphalacchEdanam akarOt tatphalAni cEzvarasya
krOdhasvarUpasya mahakuNPasya madhyaM nirakSipat|
20 tatkuNPasthaphalAni ca bahi rmardditAni tataH

kuNPamadhyAt nirgataM raktaM krOzazataparyyantam
azvAnAM khalInAn yAvad vyApnOt|

15 tataH param ahaM svargE 'param Ekam adbhutaM
mahAcihnaM dRSTavAn arthatO yai rdaNPairIzvarasya
kOpaH samAptiM gamiSyati tAn daNPAn dhArayantaH
sapta dUtA mayA dRSTAH| **2** vahnimizritasya
kAcamayasya jalAzayasyAkRtirapi dRSTA yE ca
pazOstatpratimAyAstannAmnO 'gkasya ca
prabhUtavantaste tasya kAcamayajalAzayasya tIrE
tiSthanta IzvarIyavINA dhArayanti, **3** IzvaradAsasya
mUsasO gItaM mESazAvakasya ca gItaM gAyantO
vadanti, yathA, sarvvaktiviziSTastvaM hE prabhO
paramEzvara|tvadIyasarvvakarmmANi mahAnti
cAdbhutAni ca| sarvvapuNyavatAM rAjan mArgA nyAyyA
RtAzca tE| **4** hE prabhO nAmadhEyAtte kO na bhitiM
gamiSyati| kO vA tvadIyanAmnazca prazaMsAM na
kariSyati| kEvalastvaM pavitrO 'si sarvvajAtIyamAnavAH|
tvAmEvAbhipraNaMsyanti samAgatya tvadantikaM|
yasmAttava vicArAjnjAH prAdurbhAvaM gatAH kila|| **5**
tadanantaraM mayi nirIkSamANE sati svargE
sAkSyAvAsasya mandirasya dvAraM muktaM| **6** yE
ca sapta dUtAH sapta daNPAn dhArayanti tE
tasmAt mandirAt niragacchan| tESAM paricchada
nirmmalazRbhravarNavastranirmmitA vakSAMsi ca
suvarNazRgkhalai rvESTitAnyAsan| **7** aparaM
caturNAM prANinAm EkastEbhyaH saptadUtEbhyaH
saptasuvarNakaMsAn adadAt| (aiōn g165) **8** anantaram
Izvarasya tEjaHprabhAvakAraNat mandiraM dhUmEna
paripUrNaM tasmAt taiH saptadUtaiH saptadaNPAnAM

samAptiM yAvat mandiraM kEnApi pravESTuM
nAzakyata|

16tataH paraM mandiraT tAn saptadUtAn
sambhASamANa ESa mahAravO mayAzrAvi, yUyaM
gatvA tEbhyaH saptakaMsEbhya Izvarasya krOdhaM
pRthivyAM srAvayata| 2 tataH prathamO dUto gatvA
svakaMsE yadyad avidyata tat pRthivyAm asrAvayat
tasmAt pazOH kalagkadhAriNAM tatpratimApUjakAnAM
mAnavAnAM zarIrESu vyathAjanaka duSTavraNA
abhavan| 3 tataH paraM dvtiyo dUtaH svakaMsE
yadyad avidyata tat samudrE 'srAvayat tEna sa
kuNapasthazONitarUpyabhavat samudrE sthitAzca
sarvvE prANinO mRtyuM gataH| 4 aparaM tRtiyo
dUtaH svakaMsE yadyad avidyata tat sarvvaM
nadISu jalaprasravaNESu cAsrAvayat tatastAni
raktamayAnyabhavan| aparaM tOyAnAm adhipasya
dUtasya vAgiyaM mayA zruta| 5 varttamAnazca
bhUtazca bhaviSyamzca paramEzvaraH| tvamEva
nyAyyakAri yad EtAdRk tvaM vyacArayaH| 6
bhaviSyadvAdisAdhUnAM raktaM tairEva pAtitaM|
zONitaM tvantu tEbhyO 'dAstatpAnaM tESu yujyatE|| 7
anantaraM vEditO bhASamANasya kasyacid ayaM
ravO mayA zrutaH, hE parazvara satyaM tat hE
sarvvazaktiman prabhO| satya nyAyyAzca sarvva hi
vicArAjnjAstvadIyakAH|| 8 anantaraM caturthO dUtaH
svakaMsE yadyad avidyata tat sarvvaM sUryyE 'srAvayat
tasmai ca vahninA mAnavAn dagdhuM sAmarthyam
adAyi| 9 tEna manuSyA mahAtApEna tApitAstESAM
daNPAnAm AdhipatyaviziSTasyEzvarasya nAmAnindan

tatprazaMsArthanjca manaHparivarttanaM nAkurvvan|
 10 tataH paraM pancamO dUtaH svakaMsE yadyad
 avidyata tat sarvvaM pazOH siMhAsanE 'srAvayat
 tEna tasya rASTraM timirAcchannam abhavat
 lOkAzca vEdanAkAraNAt svarasanA adaMdazyata| 11
 svakiyavyathAvraNakAraNacca svargastham anindan
 svakriyAbhyazca manAMsi na parAvarttayan| 12 tataH
 paraM SaSThO dUtaH svakaMsE yadyad avidyata
 tat sarvvaM pharAtAkhyO mahAnade 'srAvayat
 tEna sUryyOdayadiza AgamiSyatAM rAjnjAM
 mArgasugamArthaM tasya tOyAni paryyazuSyant| 13
 anantaraM nAgasya vadanAt pazO rvadanAt
 mithyAbhaviSyadvAdinazca vadanAt nirgacchantastrayO
 'zucaya AtmAnO mayA dRSTastE maNPUkAkArAH| 14 ta
 AzcaryyakarmmakAriNO bhUtAnAm AtmAnaH
 santi sarvvazaktimata Izvarasya mahAdine yEna
 yuddhEna bhavitavyaM tatkrte kRtsrajagato rAjnjAH
 saMgrahItuM tESAM sannidhiM nirgacchanti| 15 aparam
 ibribhASaya harmmagiddOnAmakasthanE tE
 saggrhItAH| 16 pazyAhaM cairavad AgacchAmi yO janaH
 prabuddhastiSThati yathA ca nagnaH san na paryyati
 tasya lajja ca yathA dRzya na bhavati tathA svavAsAMsi
 rakSati sa dhanyaH| 17 tataH paraM saptamO dUtaH
 svakaMsE yadyad avidyata tat sarvvaM AkAzE 'srAvayat
 tEna svargIyamandiramadhyasthasiMhAsanAt
 mahAravO 'yaM nirgataH samAptirabhavaditi| 18
 tadanantaraM taPitO ravAH stanitAni cAbhavan,
 yasmin kALE ca pRthivyAM manuSyAH sRSTastam
 Arabhya yAdRgmahAbhUmikampaH kadApi

nAbhavat tAdRg bhUkampO 'bhavat| 19 tadAnIM
mahAnagarI trikhaNPA jAtA bhinnajAtIyAnAM
nagarANi ca nyapatan mahAbAbil cEzvarENa
svakIyapracaNPAkOpamadirApAtradAnArthaM
saMsmRtA| 20 dvIpAzca palAyitA girayazcAntahitAH|
21 gaganamaNPAlAcca manuSyANAm
uparyyEkaikadrONaparimitazilAnAM
mahAvRSTirabhavat tacchilAvRSTEH klEzAt manuSyA
Izvaram anindam yatastajjAtaH klEzO 'tIva mahAn|
17 tadanantaraM tESAM saptakaMsadhAriNAM
saptadUtAnAm Eka Agatya mAM sambhASyAvadat,
atrAgaccha, mEdinyA narapatayO yayA vEzyayA
sArddhaM vyabhicArakarmma kRtavantaH, 2 yasyA
vyabhicAramadEna ca pRthivInivAsinO mattA abhavan
tasyA bahutOyESUpaviSTAyA mahAvEzyAyA daNPam
ahaM tvAM darzayAmi| 3 tato 'ham AtmanAviSTastEna
dUtEna prAntaraM nItastatra nindAnAmabhiH
paripUrNaM saptazirObhi rdazazRggaizca viziSTaM
sindUravarNaM pazumupaviSTA yOSidEkA mayA dRSTA|
4 sA nArI kRSNalOhitavarNaM sindUravarNanjca
paricchadaM dhArayati svarNamaNimuktAbhizca
vibhUSitAsti tasyAH karE ghRNARhadravyaiH
svavyabhicArajAtamalaizca paripUrNa EkaH
suvarNamayaH kaMsO vidyatE| 5 tasyA bhALE
nigUPhavAkyamidaM pRthivIsthavEzyAnAM
ghRNyAkriyANANjca mAtA mahAbAbiliti nAma likhitam
AstE| 6 mama dRSTigOcarastha sA nArI pavitralOkAnAM
rudhirENa yIzOH sAKSiNAM rudhirENa ca mattAsIt tasyA
darzanAt mamAtizayam AzcaryyajnjAnaM jAtaM| 7 tataH

sa dUtO mAm avadat kutastavAz CaryyajnjAnaM
 jAyatE? asyA yOSitastadvAhanasya saptazirObhi
 rdazazRggazca yuktasya pazOzca nigUPhabhAvam
 ahaM tvAM jnjApayAmi| 8 tvayA dRSTO 'sau
 pazurAsIt nEdAnIM varttatE kintu rasAtalAt
 tEnOdEtavyaM vinAzazca gantavyaH| tatO yESAM
 nAmAni jagataH sRSTikAlam Arabhya jIvanapustake
 likhitAni na vidyante tE pRthivInivAsinO bhUtam
 avarttamAnamupasthAsyantanjca taM pazuM
 dRSTvAz CaryyaM maMSyantE| (Abyssos g12) 9 atra
 jnjAnayuktayA buddhya prakAzitavyaM| tAni
 saptazirAMsi tasyA yOSita upavEzanasthAnasvarUpAH
 saptagirayaH sapta rAjAnazca santi| 10 tESAM panjca
 patitA Ekazca varttamAnaH zESazcAdyApyanupasthitaH
 sa yadOpasthAsyati tadApi tEnAlpakAlaM sthAtavyaM| 11
 yaH pazurAsIt kintvidAnIM na varttatE sa EvASTamaH, sa
 saptAnAm EkO 'sti vinAzaM gamiSyati ca| 12 tvayA
 dRSTAni dazazRggANYapi daza rAjAnaH santiH, adyApi
 tai rAjyaM na prAptaM kintu muhUrttamEkaM yAvat
 pazunA sArddhaM tE rAjAna iva prabhutvaM prApsyanti|
 13 ta EkamantraNA bhaviSyanti svakiyazaktiprabhAvau
 pazavE dAsyanti ca| 14 tE mESazAvakEna sArddhaM
 yOtsyanti, kintu mESazAvakastAn jESyati yataH sa
 prabhUnAM prabhU rAjnjAM rAjA cAsti tasya sagginO
 'pyAhUtA abhirucitA vizvAsyAzca| 15 aparaM sa mAm
 avadat sA vEzya yatrOpavizati tAni tOyAni lOkA janata
 jAtayO nAnAbhASAvAdinazca santi| 16 tvayA dRSTAni
 daza zRggANi pazuzcEmE tAM vEzyAm RtIyiSyante
 dInAM nagnAnjca kariSyanti tasyA mAMsAni

bhOkSyantE vahninA tAM dAhayiSyanti ca| 17 yata
Izvarasya vAkyAni yAvat siddhiM na gamiSyanti tAvad
Izvarasya manOGataM sAdhayitum EkAM mantraNAM
kRtvA tasmai pazavE svESAM rAjyaM dAtunjca tESAM
manAMslzvarENA pravarttitAni| 18 aparaM tvaya dRSTA
yOSit sA mahAnagarI yA pRthivyA rAjnjAm upari
rAjatvaM kurutE|

18 tadanantaraM svargAd avarOhan apara EkO dUtO
mayA dRSTaH sa mahAparAkramaviziSTastasya tEjasA ca
pRthivi dIpta| 2 sa balavata svarENA vAcamimAm
aghOSayat patitA patitA mahAbAabil, sA bhUtAnAM
vasatiH sarvvESAm azucyAtmanAM kArA sarvvESAm
azucInAM ghRNyAnAnjca pakSiNAM pinjjarazcAbhavat|
3 yataH sarvvajAtIyAstasyA vyabhicArajAtAM
kOpamadirAM pItavantaH pRthivyA rAjAnazca tayA saha
vyabhicAraM kRtavantaH pRthivyA vaNijazca
tasyAH sukhabhOgabAhulyAd dhanAPhyatAM
gatavantaH| 4 tataH paraM svargAt mayApara ESa ravaH
zrutaH, hE mama prajAH, yUyaM yat tasyAH
pApAnAm aMzinO na bhavata tasyA danPAizca
danPAYuktA na bhavata tadarthaM tatO nirgacchata| 5
yatastasyAH pApAni gaganasparzAnyabhavan tasyA
adharmmakriyAzcezvarENA saMsmRtAH| 6 parAn prati
tayA yadvad vyavahRtaM tadvat tAM prati vyavaharata,
tasyAH karmmaNAM dviguNaphalAni tasyai datta,
yasmin kaMSE sA parAn madyam apAyayat tamEva
tasyAH pAnArthaM dviguNamadyEna pUrayata| 7 tayA
yAtmazlAghA yazca sukhabhOgaH kRtastayO rdviguNau
yAtanAzOkau tasyai datta, yataH sA svakIyAntaHkaraNE

vadati, rAjnjIvad upaviSTaHaM nAnAthA na ca zOkavit| 8
 tasmAd divasa Ekasmin mArIdurbhikSazOcanaiH, sA
 samAplOSyatE nArI dhyakSyatE vahninA ca sA; yad
 vicArAdhipastasyA balavAn prabhurIzvaraH, 9
 vyabhicArastayA sArddhaM sukhabhOgazca yaiH kRtaH,
 tE sarvva Eva rAjAnastaddAhadhUmadarzanAt,
 prarOdiSyanti vakSAMsi cAhaniSyanti bAhubhiH| 10
 tasyAstai ryAtanAbhItE rdUrE sthitvEdamucyate, hA
 hA bAbil mahAsthAna hA prabhAvAnvite puri,
 Ekasmin AgatA danPE vicArAjnjA tvadIyakA| 11
 mEdinyA vaNijazca tasyAH kRte rudanti zOcanti ca
 yatastESAM paNyadravyANi kEnApi na krIyantE|
 12 phalataH suvarNaraupyamaNimuktaH
 sUkSmavastrANi kRSNaIohitavAsAMsi paTTavastrANi
 sindUravarNavAsAMsi candanAdikASThAni gajadantEna
 mahArghakASThEna pittalalauhAbhyAM
 marmmaraprastarENa vA nirmmitAni
 sarvvavidhapAtrAni 13 tvagElA dhUpaH
 sugandhidravyaM gandharaso drAkSarasastailaM
 zasyacUrNaM gOdhumO gAvO mESA azvA rathA
 dAsEyA manuSyaprANazcaitAni paNyadravyANi
 kEnApi na krIyantE| 14 tava manO'bhilASasya
 phalAnAM samayo gataH, tvatto dUrIkRtaM yadyat
 zObhanaM bhUSaNaM tava, kadAcana taduddEzO
 na puna rlapsyatE tvayA| 15 tadvikrEtArO yE
 vaNijastayA dhaninO jAtaste tasya yAtanAyA bhayAd
 dUrE tiSThanatO rOdiSyanti zOcantazcEdaM
 gadiSyanti 16 hA hA mahApuri, tvaM sUkSmavastraiH
 kRSNaIohitavastraiH sindUravarNavAsObhizcAcchAditA

svarNamaNimuktAbhiralagkRtA cAsIH, 17
 kintvEkasmin danPE sA mahAsampad luptA| aparaM
 pOtAnAM karNadhArAH samUhalOkA nAvikaH
 samudravyavasAyinazca sarvve 18 dUrE tiSThantastasyA
 dAhasya dhUmaM nirIkSamANA uccaiHsvarENa
 vadanti tasyA mahAnagaryyAH kiM tulyaM? 19
 aparaM svaziraHsu mRttikAM nikSipyA tE rudantaH
 zOcantazcOccaiHsvarENEdaM vadanti hA hA yasyA
 mahApuryyA bAhulyadhanakAraNAt, sampattiH sanjcita
 sarvvaiH sAmudrapOtanAyakaiH, EkasminnEva danPE sA
 sampUrNOcchinnatAM gatA| 20 hE svargavAsinaH sarvve
 pavitrAH prEritAzca hE| hE bhAvivAdinO yUyaM kRtE
 tasyAH praharSata| yuSmAkaM yat tayA sArddhaM yO
 vivAdaH purAbhavat| danPaM samucitaM tasya tasyai
 vyataradIzvaraH|| 21 anantaram EkO balavAn dUtO
 bRhatpESaNIprastaratulyaM pASANamEkaM gRhItva
 samudrE nikSipyA kathitavAn, IdRgbalaprakAzEna bAbil
 mahAnagarI nipAtayiSyatE tatastasyA uddEzaH puna
 rna lapsyatE| 22 vallakIvAdinAM zabdaM puna
 rna zrOSyatE tvayi| gAthAkAnAnjca zabdO vA
 vaMzitUryyAdivAdinAM| zilpakarmmakaraH kO 'pi puna
 rna drakSyatE tvayi| pESaNIprastaradhvAnaH puna rna
 zrOSyatE tvayi| 23 dIpasyApi prabhA tadvat puna rna
 drakSyatE tvayi| na kanyAvarayOH zabdaH punaH
 saMzrOSyatE tvayi| yasmAnmukhyAH pRthivyA yE
 vaNijastE'bhavan tava| yasmAcca jAtayaH sarvva
 mOhitAstava mAyayA| 24 bhAvivAdipavitrANAM
 yAvantazca hatA bhuvi| sarvvESAM zONitaM tESAM
 prAptaM sarvvaM tavAntarE||

19 tataH paraM svargasthAnAM mahAjanatAyA
mahAzabdO 'yaM mayA zrUtaH, brUta parEzvaraM
dhanyam asmadIyO ya IzvaraH| tasyAbhavat paritrANAM
prabhAvazca parAkramaH| 2 vicArAjnjAzca tasyaiva
satyA nyAyyA bhavanti ca| yA svavEzyAkriyAbhizca
vyakarOt kRtsnamEdinIM| tAM sa danPitavAn vEzyAM
tasyAzca karatastathA| zONitasya svadAsAnAM
saMzOdhaM sa gRhItavAn|| 3 punarapi tairidamuktaM
yathA, brUta parEzvaraM dhanyaM yannityaM
nityamEva ca| tasyA dAhasya dhUmO 'sau
dizamUrddhvamudESyati|| (aiōn g165) 4 tataH paraM
caturvviMzatiprAcInAzcatvAraH prANinazca praNipatya
siMhAsanOpaviSTam IzvaraM praNamyAvadan, tathAstu
paramEzazca sarvvairEva prazasyatAM|| 5 anantaraM
siMhAsanamadhyAd ESa ravO nirgatO, yathA, hE
Izvarasya dAsEyAstadbhaktAH sakalA narAH| yUyaM
kSudra mahAntazca prazaMsata va IzvaraM|| 6 tataH
paraM mahAjanatAyAH zabda iva bahutOyAnAnjca zabda
iva gRrutarastanitAnAnjca zabda iva zabdo 'yaM mayA
zrutaH, brUta parEzvaraM dhanyaM rAjatvaM prAptavAn
yataH| sa paramEzvarO 'smAkaM yaH sarvvazaktimAn
prabhuH| 7 kIrttayAmaH stavaM tasya hRSTAzcollAsita
vayaM| yanmESazAvakasyaiva vivAhasamayO 'bhavat|
vAgdattA cAbhavat tasmai yA kanya SA susajjitA| 8
paridhAnAya tasyai ca dattaH zubhraH sucElakaH|| 9 sa
sucElakaH pavitraOkAnAM puNyAni| tataH sa
mAm uktavAn tvamidaM likha mESazAvakasya
vivAhabhOjyAya yE nimantritAstE dhanya iti|
punarapi mAm avadat, imAnIzvarasya satyAni

vAkyAni| 10 anantaraM ahaM tasya caraNayOrantike
 nipatya taM praNantumudyataH|tataH sa mAm
 uktavAn sAvadhAnastiSTha maivaM kuru yIzOH
 sAkSyaviziSTaistava bhrAtRbhistvayA ca
 sahadAsO 'haM| IzvaramEva praNama yasmAd
 yIzOH sAkSyam bhaviSyadvAkyasya sAraM| 11
 anantaraM mayA muktaH svargO dRSTaH, EkaH
 zvEtavarNO 'zvO 'pi dRSTastadArUPhO janO vizvAsyaH
 satyamayazcEti nAmnA khyAtaH sa yAthArthyEna
 vicAraM yuddhanjca karOti| 12 tasya nEtrE
 'gnizikhAtulyE zirasi ca bahukirITani vidyantE tatra
 tasya nAma likhitamasti tamEva vinA nAparaH
 ko 'pi tannAma jAnAti| 13 sa rudhiramagnEna
 paricchadEnAcchAdita IzvaravAda iti nAmnAbhidhIyate
 ca| 14 aparaM svargasthasainyAni zvEtAzvArUPhAni
 parihitanirmmalazvEtasUkSmavastrANi ca
 bhUtvA tamanugacchanti| 15 tasya vaktrAd
 EkastIkSaNaH khaggO nirgacchati tEna khaggEna
 sarvvajAtIyAstEnAghAtitavyAH sa ca lauhadaNPEna
 tAn cAraYiSyati sarvvazaktimata Izvarasya
 pracaNPakOparasOtpAdakadrAkSAkuNPE yadyat
 tiSThati tat sarvvaM sa Eva padAbhyAM pinaSTi| 16
 aparaM tasya paricchada urasi ca rAjnjAM rAjA
 prabhUnAM prabhuzcEti nAma nikhitamasti|
 17 anantaraM sUryyE tiSThan EkO dUtO mayA
 dRSTaH, AkAzamadhya uPPIyamAnAn sarvvAn
 pakSiNaH prati sa uccaiHsvarENEdaM ghOSayati,
 atrAgacchata| 18 Izvarasya mahAbhOjyE milata,
 rAjnjAM kravyANi sEnApatInAM kravyANi vIrANAM

kravyANyazvAnAM tadArUPhAnAnjca kravyANi
dAsamuktAnAM kSudramahatAM sarvvESAmEva
kravyANi ca yuSmAbhi rbhakSitavyANI| 19 tataH paraM
tEnAzvArUPhajanEna tadyasainyaizca sArddhaM
yuddhaM karttuM sa pazuH pRthivyA rAjAnastESAM
sainyANI ca samAgacchantIti mayA dRSTaM| 20 tataH
sa pazu rdhRtO yazca mithyAbhaviSyadvaktA
tasyAntike citrakarmmANi kurvvan tairEva
pazvagkadhAriNastatpratimApUjakAMzca
bhramitavAn sO 'pi tEna sArddhaM dhRtaH| tau ca
vahnigandhakajvalitahradE jIvantau nikSiptau| (Limnē Pyr
g3041 g4442) 21 avaziSTAzca tasyAzvArUPhasya
vaktranirgatakhaggEna hatAH, tESAM kravyaizca
pakSiNaH sarvvE tRptiM gatAH|

20 tataH paraM svargAd avarOhan EkO dUtO
mayA dRSTastasya karE ramAtalasya kunjjiKa
mahAzRgkhalanjcaikaM tiSthataH| (Abyssos g12) 2 aparaM
nAgO 'rthataH yO vRddhaH sarpO 'pavAdakaH
zayatAnazcAsti tamEva dhRtvA varSasahasraM yAvad
baddhavAn| 3 aparaM rasAtalE taM nikSipyA tadupari
dvAraM ruddhvA mudrAgkitavAn yasmAt tad
varSasahasraM yAvat sampUrNaM na bhavEt tAvad
bhinnajAtIyAstEna puna rna bhramitavyAH| tataH param
alpakaAlArthaM tasya mOcanEna bhavitavyaM| (Abyssos
g12) 4 anantaraM mayA siMhAsanANI dRSTANI tatra yE
janA upAvizan tEbhyO vicArabhArO 'diyata; anantaraM
yIzOH sAkSyasya kArANAd IzvaravAkyasya kArANacca
yESAM zirazchedanaM kRtaM pazOstadIyapratimAyA vA
pUJa yai rna kRta bhALE karE vA kalagko 'pi

na dhRtastESAm AtmAnO 'pi mayA dRSTAH, tE
prAptajIvanAstadvarSahasraM yAvat khrISTEna
sArddhaM rAjatvamakurvvan| 5 kintvavaziSTA
mRtajanAstasya varSahasrasya samAptEH pUrvvaM
jIvanaM na prApan| 6 ESA prathamOtthitiH| yaH kazcit
prathamAyA utthitEraMzI sa dhanyaH pavitrazca| tESu
dvitIyamRtyOH ko 'pyadhikArO nAsti ta Izvarasya
khrISTasya ca yAjakA bhaviSyanti varSahasraM yAvat
tEna saha rAjatvaM kariSyanti ca| 7 varSahasrE
samAptE zayatAnaH svakArAtO mOkSyatE| 8 tataH sa
pRthivyAzcaturdikSu sthitAn sarvvajAtIyAn vizESatO
jUjAkhyAn mAjUjAkhyAMzca sAmudrasikatAvad
bahusaMkhyakAn janAn bhramayitVA yuddhArthaM
saMgrahItuM nirgamiSyati| 9 tatastE mEdinyAH
prasthEnAgatya pavitralOkAnAM durgaM priyatamAM
nagarInjca vESTitavantaH kintvIzvarENa nikSiptO
'gnirAkAzAt patitVA tAn khAditavAn| 10 tESAM
bhramayitA ca zayatAnO vahnigandhakayO rhradE
'rthataH pazu rmithyAbhaviSyadvAdI ca yatra
tiSThatastatraiva nikSiptaH, tatrAnantakAlaM yAvat tE
divAnizaM yAtanAM bhOkSyantE| (aiōn g165, Limnē Pyr g3041
g4442) 11 tataH zuklam EkaM mahAsiMhAsanaM mayA
dRSTaM tadupaviSTO 'pi dRSTastasya vadanAntikAd
bhUnabhOmaNPale palAyEtAM punastAbhyAM sthAnaM
na labdhaM| 12 aparaM kSudrA mahAntazca sarvve
mRtA mayA dRSTAH, tE siMhAsanasyAntike 'tiSThan
granthAzca vyastIryyanta jIvanapustakAkhyam aparam
EkaM pustakamapi vistIrNaM| tatra granthESu yadyat
likhitaM tasmAt mRtAnAm Ekaikasya svakriyAnuyAyI

vicAraH kRtaH| 13 tadAnIM samudrENa svAntarasthA
mRtajanAH samarpitAH, mRtyuparalOkAbhyAmapi
svAntarasthA mRtajanAH sarmipataH, tESAnjcaikaikasya
svakriyAnuyAyI vicAraH kRtaH| (Hadēs g86) 14 aparaM
mRtyuparalOkau vahnihradE nikSiptau, ESa Eva dvtiyo
mRtyuH| (Hadēs g86, Limnē Pyr g3041 g4442) 15 yasya kasyacit
nAma jIvanapustakE likhitaM nAvidyata sa Eva tasmin
vahnihradE nyakSipyata| (Limnē Pyr g3041 g4442)

21 anantaraM navInam AkAzamaNPalaM navInA pRthivi
ca mayA dRSTe yataH prathamam AkAzamaNPalaM
prathamA pRthivi ca lopaM gatE samudro 'pi tataH
paraM na vidyatE| 2 aparaM svargAd avarOhanti pavitra
nagarI, arthatO navInA yirUzAlamapurI mayA dRSTA, sa
varAya vibhUSita kanyEva susajjitAsIt| 3 anantaraM
svargAd ESa mahAravO mayA zrutaH pazyAyaM
mAnavaiH sArddham IzvarasyAvAsaH, sa taiH sArddhaM
vatsyati tE ca tasya praja bhaviSyanti, Izvarazca svayaM
tESAm IzvarO bhUtva taiH sArddhaM sthAsyati| 4 tESAM
nEtrEbhyazcAzrUNi sarvvANizvarENa pramArkSyante
mRtyurapi puna rna bhaviSyati zOkavilApakLEza api
puna rna bhaviSyanti, yataH prathamAni sarvvANi
vyatItini| 5 aparaM siMhAsanOpaviSTO janO'vadat
pazyAhaM sarvvANi nUtanikarOmi| punaravadat
likha yata imAni vAkyAni satyAni vizvAsyAni ca
santi| 6 pana rmAm avadat samAptaM, ahaM kaH
kSazca, aham Adirantazca yaH pipAsati tasma
ahaM jIvanadAyiprasravaNasya tOyaM vinAmUlyaM
dAsyAmi| 7 yo jayati sa sarvvESAm adhikArI
bhaviSyati, ahanjca tasyEzvarO bhaviSyAmi sa ca mama

putrO bhaviSyati| 8 kintu bhItAnAm avizvAsinAM
 ghRNyAnAM narahantRnAM vEzyAgAminAM
 mOhakAnAM dEvapUjakAnAM sarvvESAm
 anRtavAdinAnjcAMzO vahnigandhakajvalitahradE
 bhaviSyati, ESa Eva dvitIyO mRtyuH| (Limnē
 Pyr g3041 g4442) 9 anantaraM zESasaptadaNPaiH
 paripUrNAH sapta kaMsA yESAM saptadUtAnAM
 karESvAsan tESAmEka Agatya mAM sambhASyAvadat,
 AgacchAhaM tAM kanyAm arthatO mESazAvakasya
 bhAvibhAryyAM tvAM darzayAmi| 10 tataH sa
 AtmAviSTAM mAM atyuccaM mahAparvvatamEMka
 nItvEzvarasya sannidhitaH svargAd avarOhantIM
 yirUzAlamAkhyAM pavitrAM nagarIM darzitavAn| 11 sA
 IzvarIyapratApaviziSTA tasyAstEjO mahArgharatnavad
 arthataH sUryyakAntamaNitEjastulyaM| 12
 tasyAH prAciraM bRhad uccanjca tatra dvAdaza
 gOpurANi santi tadgOpurOpari dvAdaza svargadUtA
 vidyante tatra ca dvAdaza nAmAnyarthata
 isrAyElIyAnAM dvAdazavaMzAnAM nAmAni likhitAni|
 13 pUrvvadizi trINi gOpurANi uttaradizi trINi
 gOpurANi dakSiNadiSi trINi gOpurANi pazcImadizi
 ca trINi gOpurANi santi| 14 nagaryyAH prAcIrasya
 dvAdaza mUlAni santi tatra mESAzAvAkasya
 dvAdazaprEritAnAM dvAdaza nAmAni likhitAni| 15
 anaraM nagaryyAstadIyagOpurANAM tatprAcIrasya
 ca mApanArthaM mayA sambhASamANasya dUtasya
 karE svarNamaya EkaH parimANadaNPa AsIt| 16
 nagaryyA AkRtizcaturasrA tasyA dairghyaprasthE samE|
 tataH paraM sa tEga parimANadaNPena tAM nagarIM

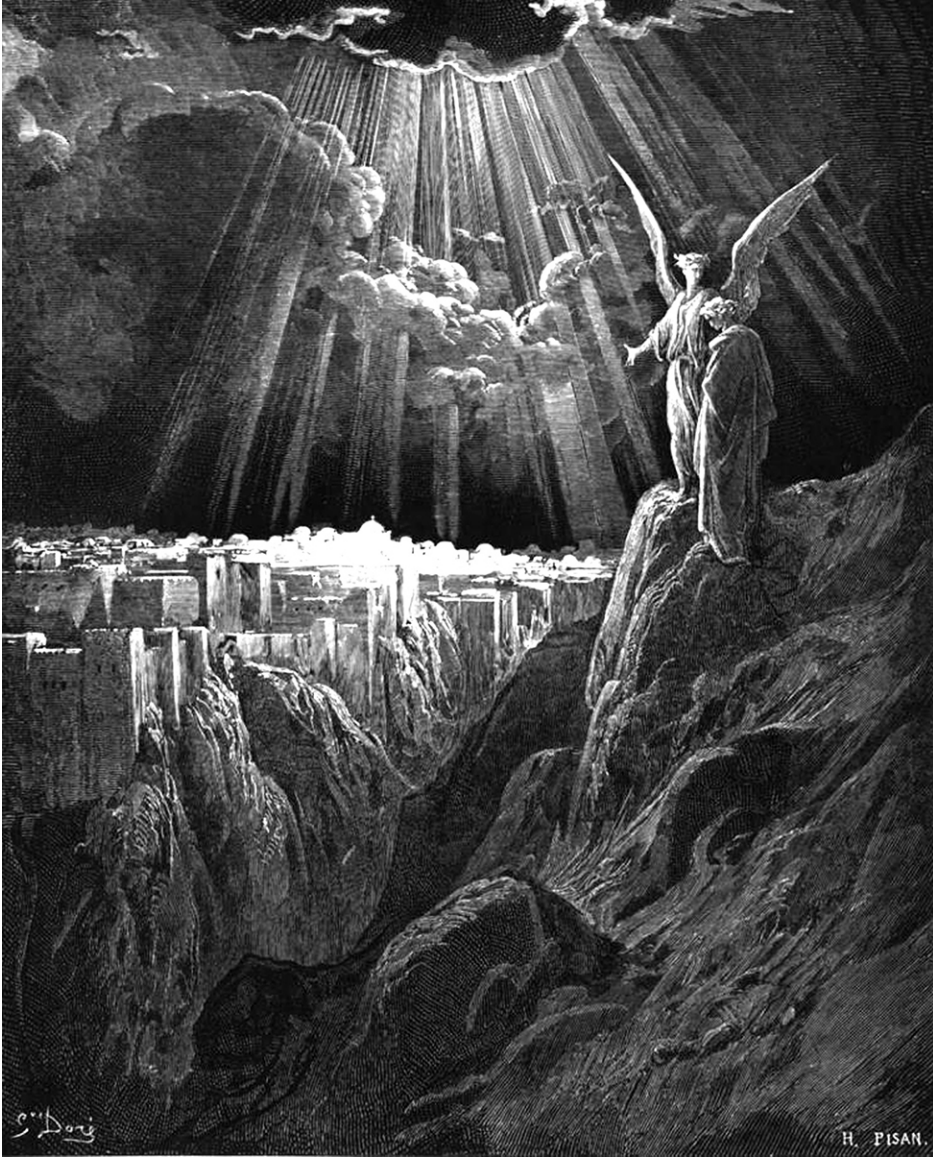
parimitavAn tasyAH parimANaM dvAdazasahasranalvAH|
 tasyA dairghyaM prastham uccatvanjca samAnAni|
 17 aparaM sa tasyAH prAcIraM parimitavAn tasya
 mAnavAsyArthatO dUtasya parimANAnusAratastat
 catuzcatvAriMzadadhikAzatahastaparimitaM | 18
 tasya prAcIrasya nirmmitiH sUryyakAntamaNibhi
 rnagarI ca nirmmalakAcatulyEna zuddhasuvarNEna
 nirmmitA| 19 nagaryyAH prAcIrasya mULAni ca
 sarvvavidhamahArghamaNibhi rbhUSitAni| tESAM
 prathamaM bhittimUlaM sUryyakAntasya, dvitIyaM
 nilasya, tRtIyaM tAmramaNEH, caturthaM marakatasya,
 20 pancamaM vaidUryyasya, SaSThaM zONaratnasya,
 saptamaM candrakAntasya, aSTamaM gOmEdasya,
 navamaM padmarAgasya, dazamaM lazUnlyasya,
 EkAdazaM SEroJasya, dvAdazaM marTISmaNEzcAsti| 21
 dvAdazagOpurANi dvAdazamuktAbhi rnirmmitAni,
 EkaikaM gOpuram EkaikayA muktayA kRtaM nagaryyA
 mahAmArgazcAcchakAcavat nirmmalasuvarNEna
 nirmmitaM| 22 tasyA antara Ekamapi mandiraM
 mayA na dRSTaM sataH sarvvazaktimAn prabhuH
 paramEzvarO mESazAvakazca svayaM tasya
 mandiraM| 23 tasyai nagaryyai diptidAnArthaM
 sUryyAcandramasOH prayOjanaM nAsti yata Izvarasya
 pratApastAM dIpayati mESazAvakazca tasyA jyOtirasti|
 24 paritrANaprAptalOkanivahAzca tasyA ALOke
 gamanAgamanE kurvvanti pRthivya RAjAnazca svakIyaM
 pratApaM gauravanjca tanmadhyam Anayanti| 25
 tasyA dvArANi divA kadApi na rOtsyantE nizApi tatra
 na bhaviSyati| 26 sarvvajAtInAM gauravapratApau

tanmadhyam AnESyEtE| 27 parantvapavitraM ghRNyakRd
anRtakRd vA kimapi tanmadhyaM na pravEkSyati
mESazAvakasya jIvanapustake yESAM nAmAni likhitAni
kEvalaM ta Eva pravEkSyanti|

22 anantaraM sa sphaTikavat nirmmalam amRtatOyasya
srOtO mAm aurzayat tad Izvarasya mESazAvakasya ca
siMhAsanAt nirgacchati| 2 nagaryyA mArgamadhyE
tasyA nadyAH pArzvayOramRtavRkSA vidyantE tESAM
dvAdazaphalAni bhavanti, EkaikO vRkSaH pratimAsaM
svaphalaM phalati tadvRkSapatrANi cAnyajAtIyAnAm
ArOgyajanakAni| 3 aparaM kimapi zApagrastaM puna rna
bhaviSyati tasyA madhya Izvarasya mESazAvakasya ca
siMhAsanaM sthAsyati tasya dAsAzca taM sEviSyantE| 4
tasya vadanadarzanaM prApsyanti bhALeSu ca tasya
nAma likhitaM bhaviSyati| 5 tadAnIM rAtriH puna rna
bhaviSyati yataH prabhuH paramEzvarastAn dIpayiSyati
tE cAnantakAlaM yAvad rAjatvaM kariSyantE| (aiōn
g165) 6 anantaraM sa mAm avadat, vAkyAnImAni
vizvAsyAni satyAni ca, acirAd yai rbhavitavyaM tAni
svadAsAn jnjApayituM pavitrabhaviSyadvAdinAM
prabhuH paramEzvaraH svadUtaM prESitavAn| 7
pazyAhaM tUrNam AgacchAmi, Etadgranthasya
bhaviSyadvAkyAni yaH pAlayati sa Eva dhanyaH| 8
yOhanaham EtAni zrutavAn dRSTavAMzcAsmi zrutvA
dRSTvA ca taddarzakadUtasya praNAmArthaM
taccaraNayOrantike 'pataM| 9 tataH sa mAm avadat
sAvadhAnO bhava maivaM kRru, tvayA tava bhrAtRbhi
rbhaviSyadvAdibhirEtadgranthasthavAkyapAlanakAribhizca
sahadAsO 'haM| tvam IzvaraM praNama| 10 sa puna

rmAm avadat, EtadgranthasthabhaviSyadvAkyAni tvayA
 na mudrAgkayitavyAni yataH samayO nikaTavarttI|
11 adharmmAcAra itaH paramapyadharmmam
 Acaratu, amEdhyAcAra itaH paramapyamEdhyam
 Acaratu dharmmAcAra itaH paramapi dharmmam
 Acaratu pavitrAcArazcEtaH paramapi pavitram
 Acaratu| **12** pazyAhaM tUrNam AgacchAmi,
 Ekaikasmai svakriyAnuyAyiphaladAnArthaM
 maddAtavyaphalaM mama samavartti| **13** ahaM
 kaH kSazca prathamaH zESazcAdirantazca| **14**
 amutavRkSasyAdhikAraprAptyarthaM dvArai
 rnagarapravEzArthanjca yE tasyAjnjAH pAlayanti ta
 Eva dhanyAH| **15** kukkurai rmAyAvibhiH
 puggAmibhi rnarahantRbhi rdEvArccakaiH
 sarvvairanRtE prIyamANairanRtAcAribhizca bahiH
 sthAtavyaM| **16** maNPaliSu yuSmabhyamEtESAM
 sAkSyadAnArthaM yIzurahaM svadUtaM prESitavAn,
 ahamEva dAyUdO mUlaM vaMzazca, ahaM
 tEjOmayaprabhAtIyatArAsvarUpaH| **17** AtmA kanya ca
 kathayataH, tvayAgamyatAM| zrOtApi vadatu,
 AgamyatAmiti| yazca tRSArttaH sa Agacchatu
 yazcEcchati sa vinA mUlyaM jIvanadAyi jalaM gRhIAtu|
18 yaH kazcid EtadgranthasthabhaviSyadvAkyAni zRNOti
 tasma ahaM sAkSyamidaM dadAmi, kazcid yadyaparaM
 kimapyEtESu yOjayati tarhIzvarOgranthe'smin likhitAn
 danPAn tasminnEva yOjayiSyati| **19** yadi ca kazcid
 EtadgranthasthabhaviSyadvAkyEbhyaH kimapyapaharati
 tarhIzvarO granthe 'smin likhitAt jIvanavRkSAt
 pavitranagarAcca tasyAMzamapahariSyati| **20** Etat

sAkSyaM yO dadAti sa Eva vakti satyam ahaM tUrNam
AgacchAmi| tathAstu| prabhO yIzO, AgamyatAM bhavatA|
21 asmAkaM prabhO ryIzukhrISTasyAnugrahaH sarvvESu
yuSmAsu varttatAM|AmEn|



*aparaM svargAd avarOhantI pavitrA nagarI, arthatO navInA yirUzAlamapurI mayA dRSTA,
sA varAya vibhUSitA kanyEva susajjitAsit anantaraM svargAd ESa mahAravO mayA zrutaH
pazyAyaM mAnavaiH sArdham IzvarasyAvAsaH, sa taiH sArdhaM vatsyati tE ca tasya prajA
bhaviSyanti, Izvarazca svayaM tESaM IzvarO bhUtva taiH sArdhaM sthAsyati
prakAzitaM 21:2-3*

Reader's Guide

satyavEdaH at AionianBible.org/Readers-Guide

The Aionian Bible republishes public domain and Creative Common Bible texts that are 100% free to copy and print. The original translation is unaltered and notes are added to help your study. The notes show the location of eleven special Greek and Hebrew Aionian Glossary words to help us better understand God's love for individuals and for all mankind, and the nature of afterlife destinies.

Who has the authority to interpret the Bible and examine the underlying Hebrew and Greek words? That is a good question! We read in 1 John 2:27, *"As for you, the anointing which you received from him remains in you, and you do not need for anyone to teach you. But as his anointing teaches you concerning all things, and is true, and is no lie, and even as it taught you, you remain in him."* Every Christian is qualified to interpret the Bible! Now that does not mean we will all agree. Each of us is still growing in our understanding of the truth. However, it does mean that there is no infallible human or tradition to answer all our questions. Instead the Holy Spirit helps each of us to know the truth and grow closer to God and each other.

The Bible is a library with 66 books in the Protestant Canon. The best way to learn God's word is to read entire books. Read the book of Genesis. Read the book of John. Read the entire Bible library. Topical studies and cross-referencing can be good. However, the safest way to understand context and meaning is to read whole Bible books. Chapter and verse numbers were added for convenience in the 16th century, but unfortunately they can cause the Bible to seem like an encyclopedia. The Aionian Bible is formatted with simple verse numbering, minimal notes, and no cross-referencing in order to encourage the reading of Bible books.

Bible reading must also begin with prayer. Any Christian is qualified to interpret the Bible with God's help. However, this freedom is also a responsibility because without the Holy Spirit we cannot interpret accurately. We read in 1 Corinthians 2:13-14, *"And we speak of these things, not with words taught by human wisdom, but with those taught by the Spirit, comparing spiritual things with spiritual things. Now the natural person does not receive the things of the Spirit of God, for they are foolishness to him, and he cannot understand them, because they are spiritually discerned."* So we cannot understand in our natural self, but we can with God's help through prayer.

The Holy Spirit is the best writer and he uses literary devices such as introductions, conclusions, paragraphs, and metaphors. He also writes various genres including historical narrative, prose, and poetry. So Bible study must spiritually discern and understand literature. Pray, read, observe, interpret, and apply. Finally, *"Do your best to present yourself approved by God, a worker who does not need to be ashamed, properly handling the word of truth."* 2 Timothy 2:15. *"God has granted to us his precious and exceedingly great promises; that through these you may become partakers of the divine nature, having escaped from the corruption that is in the world by lust. Yes, and for this very cause adding on your part all diligence, in your faith supply moral excellence; and in moral excellence, knowledge; and in knowledge, self-control; and in self-control patience; and in patience godliness; and in godliness brotherly affection; and in brotherly affection, love. For if these things are yours and abound, they make you to be not idle nor unfruitful to the knowledge of our Lord Jesus Christ,"* 2 Peter 1:4-8.

Glossary

satyavEdaH at AionianBible.org/Glossary

The Aionian Bible un-translates and instead transliterates eleven special words to help us better understand the extent of God's love for individuals and all mankind, and the nature of afterlife destinies. The original translation is unaltered and a note is added to 64 Old Testament and 200 New Testament verses. Compare the meanings below to the Strong's Concordance and Glossary definitions.

Abyssos g12

Greek: proper noun, place

Usage: 9 times in 3 books, 6 chapters, and 9 verses

Meaning:

Temporary prison for special fallen angels such as Apollyon, the Beast, and Satan.

ai̅dios g126

Greek: adjective

Usage: 2 times in Romans 1:20 and Jude 6

Meaning:

Lasting, enduring forever, eternal.

ai̅ōn g165

Greek: noun

Usage: 127 times in 22 books, 75 chapters, and 102 verses

Meaning:

A lifetime or time period with a beginning and end, an era, an age, the completion of which is beyond human perception, but known only to God the creator of the ai̅ōns, Hebrews 1:2. Never meaning simple endless or infinite chronological time in Greek usage. Read Dr. Heleen Keizer and Ramelli and Konstan for proofs.

ai̅ōnios g166

Greek: adjective

Usage: 71 times in 19 books, 44 chapters, and 69 verses

Meaning:

From start to finish, pertaining to the age, lifetime, entirety, complete, or even consummate. Never meaning simple endless or infinite chronological time in Koine Greek usage. Read Dr. Heleen Keizer and Ramelli and Konstan for proofs.

ele̅ēsē g1653

Greek: verb, aorist tense, active voice, subjunctive mood, 3rd person singular

Usage: 1 time in this conjugation, Romans 11:32

Meaning:

To have pity on, to show mercy. Typically, the subjunctive mood indicates possibility, not certainty. However, a subjunctive in a purpose clause is a resulting action as certain as the causal action. The subjunctive in a purpose clause functions as an indicative, not an optative. Thus, the grand conclusion of grace theology in Romans 11:32 must be clarified. God's mercy on all is not a possibility, but a certainty. See ntgreek.org.

Geenna g1067

Greek: proper noun, place

Usage: 12 times in 4 books, 7 chapters, and 12 verses

Meaning:

Valley of Hinnom, Jerusalem's trash dump, a place of ruin, destruction, and judgment in this life, or the next, though not eternal to Jesus' audience.

Hadēs g86

Greek: proper noun, place

Usage: 11 times in 5 books, 9 chapters, and 11 verses

Meaning:

Synonymous with Sheol, though in New Testament usage Hades is the temporal place of punishment for deceased unbelieving mankind, distinct from Paradise for deceased believers.

Limnē Pyr g3041 g4442

Greek: proper noun, place

Usage: Phrase 5 times in the New Testament

Meaning:

Lake of Fire, final punishment for those not named in the Book of Life, prepared for the Devil and his angels, Matthew 25:41.

Sheol h7585

Hebrew: proper noun, place

Usage: 66 times in 17 books, 50 chapters, and 64 verses

Meaning:

The grave or temporal afterlife world of both the righteous and unrighteous, believing and unbelieving, until the general resurrection.

Tartaroō g5020

Greek: proper noun, place

Usage: 1 time in 2 Peter 2:4

Meaning:

Temporary prison for particular fallen angels awaiting final judgment.

Glossary +

AionianBible.org/Bibles/Sanskrit---Cologne-Script/Noted

Glossary references are below. Strong's Hebrew and Greek number notes are added to 64 Old Testament and 200 New Testament verses. Questioned verse translations do not contain Aionian Glossary words and may wrongly imply *eternal* or *Hell*. * The note placement is skipped or adjusted for verses with non-standard numbering.

Abyssos

lUkaH 8:31
rOmiNaH 10:7
prakAzitaM 9:1
prakAzitaM 9:2
prakAzitaM 9:11
prakAzitaM 11:7
prakAzitaM 17:8
prakAzitaM 20:1
prakAzitaM 20:3

aidios

rOmiNaH 1:20
yihUdaH 1:6

aiōn

mathiH 12:32
mathiH 13:22
mathiH 13:39
mathiH 13:40
mathiH 13:49
mathiH 21:19
mathiH 24:3
mathiH 28:20
mArkaH 3:29
mArkaH 4:19*
mArkaH 10:30
mArkaH 11:14
lUkaH 1:33
lUkaH 1:55*
lUkaH 1:70*
lUkaH 16:8
lUkaH 18:30
lUkaH 20:34
lUkaH 20:35
yOhanaH 4:14
yOhanaH 6:51
yOhanaH 6:58
yOhanaH 8:35
yOhanaH 8:51
yOhanaH 8:52
yOhanaH 9:32
yOhanaH 10:28
yOhanaH 11:26
yOhanaH 12:34
yOhanaH 13:8
yOhanaH 14:16

prEritAH 3:21
prEritAH 15:18
rOmiNaH 1:25*
rOmiNaH 9:5
rOmiNaH 11:36
rOmiNaH 12:2
rOmiNaH 16:27
1 karinthinaH 1:20
1 karinthinaH 2:6
1 karinthinaH 2:7
1 karinthinaH 2:8
1 karinthinaH 3:18
1 karinthinaH 8:13
1 karinthinaH 10:11
2 karinthinaH 4:4
2 karinthinaH 9:9
2 karinthinaH 11:31
gAlAtinaH 1:4
gAlAtinaH 1:5
iphiSiNaH 1:21
iphiSiNaH 2:2*
iphiSiNaH 2:7
iphiSiNaH 3:9
iphiSiNaH 3:11*
iphiSiNaH 3:21
iphiSiNaH 6:12
philipinaH 4:20
kalasinaH 1:26
1 tImathiyaH 1:17
1 tImathiyaH 6:17
2 tImathiyaH 4:10
2 tImathiyaH 4:18
tItaH 2:12
ibriNaH 1:2
ibriNaH 1:8
ibriNaH 5:6
ibriNaH 6:5
ibriNaH 6:20
ibriNaH 7:17
ibriNaH 7:21*
ibriNaH 7:24
ibriNaH 7:28
ibriNaH 9:26
ibriNaH 11:3
ibriNaH 13:8
ibriNaH 13:21
1 pitaraH 1:23

1 pitaraH 1:25
1 pitaraH 4:11
1 pitaraH 5:11
2 pitaraH 3:18
1 yOhanaH 2:17
2 yOhanaH 1:2
yihUdaH 1:13
yihUdaH 1:25
prakAzitaM 1:6
prakAzitaM 1:18
prakAzitaM 4:9
prakAzitaM 4:10
prakAzitaM 5:13
prakAzitaM 7:12
prakAzitaM 10:6
prakAzitaM 11:15
prakAzitaM 14:11
prakAzitaM 15:7
prakAzitaM 19:3
prakAzitaM 20:10
prakAzitaM 22:5

aiōnios

mathiH 18:8
mathiH 19:16
mathiH 19:29
mathiH 25:41
mathiH 25:46
mArkaH 3:29
mArkaH 10:17
mArkaH 10:30
lUkaH 10:25
lUkaH 16:9
lUkaH 18:18
lUkaH 18:30
yOhanaH 3:15
yOhanaH 3:16
yOhanaH 3:36
yOhanaH 4:14
yOhanaH 4:36
yOhanaH 5:24
yOhanaH 5:39
yOhanaH 6:27
yOhanaH 6:40
yOhanaH 6:47
yOhanaH 6:54
yOhanaH 6:68

yOhanaH 10:28
yOhanaH 12:25
yOhanaH 12:50
yOhanaH 17:2
yOhanaH 17:3
prEritAH 13:46
prEritAH 13:48
rOmiNaH 2:7
rOmiNaH 5:21
rOmiNaH 6:22
rOmiNaH 6:23
rOmiNaH 16:25
rOmiNaH 16:26
2 karinthinaH 4:17
2 karinthinaH 4:18
2 karinthinaH 5:1
gAlAtinaH 6:8
2 thiSalankinaH 1:9
2 thiSalankinaH 2:16
1 tImathiyaH 1:16
1 tImathiyaH 6:12
1 tImathiyaH 6:16
2 tImathiyaH 1:9
2 tImathiyaH 2:10
tItaH 1:2*
tItaH 3:7
philOmOnaH 1:15
ibriNaH 5:9
ibriNaH 6:2
ibriNaH 9:12
ibriNaH 9:14
ibriNaH 9:15
ibriNaH 13:20
1 pitaraH 5:10
2 pitaraH 1:11
1 yOhanaH 1:2
1 yOhanaH 2:25
1 yOhanaH 3:15
1 yOhanaH 5:11
1 yOhanaH 5:13
1 yOhanaH 5:20
yihUdAH 1:7
yihUdAH 1:21
prakAzitaM 14:6

eleēsē

rOmiNaH 11:32

Geenna

mathiH 5:22
mathiH 5:29
mathiH 5:30
mathiH 10:28
mathiH 18:9
mathiH 23:15
mathiH 23:33
mArkaH 9:43*

mArkaH 9:45*
mArkaH 9:47*
lUkaH 12:5
yAkUbaH 3:6

Hadēs

mathiH 11:23
mathiH 16:18
lUkaH 10:15
lUkaH 16:23
prEritAH 2:27
prEritAH 2:31
1 karinthinaH 15:55
prakAzitaM 1:18
prakAzitaM 6:8
prakAzitaM 20:13
prakAzitaM 20:14

Limnē Pyr

prakAzitaM 19:20
prakAzitaM 20:10
prakAzitaM 20:14
prakAzitaM 20:15
prakAzitaM 21:8

Sheol

Genesis 37:35
Genesis 42:38
Genesis 44:29
Genesis 44:31
Numbers 16:30
Numbers 16:33
Deuteronomy 32:22
1 Samuel 2:6
2 Samuel 22:6
1 Kings 2:6
1 Kings 2:9
Job 7:9
Job 11:8
Job 14:13
Job 17:13
Job 17:16
Job 21:13
Job 24:19
Job 26:6
Psalms 6:5
Psalms 9:17
Psalms 16:10
Psalms 18:5
Psalms 30:3
Psalms 31:17
Psalms 49:14
Psalms 49:15
Psalms 55:15
Psalms 86:13
Psalms 88:3
Psalms 89:48

Psalms 116:3
Psalms 139:8
Psalms 141:7
Proverbs 1:12
Proverbs 5:5
Proverbs 7:27
Proverbs 9:18
Proverbs 15:11
Proverbs 15:24
Proverbs 23:14
Proverbs 27:20
Proverbs 30:16
Ecclesiastes 9:10
Song of Solomon 8:6
Isaiah 5:14
Isaiah 7:11
Isaiah 14:9
Isaiah 14:11
Isaiah 14:15
Isaiah 28:15
Isaiah 28:18
Isaiah 38:10
Isaiah 38:18
Isaiah 57:9
Ezekiel 31:15
Ezekiel 31:16
Ezekiel 31:17
Ezekiel 32:21
Ezekiel 32:27
Hosea 13:14
Amos 9:2
Jonah 2:2
Habakkuk 2:5

Tartaroō

2 pitaraH 2:4

Questioned

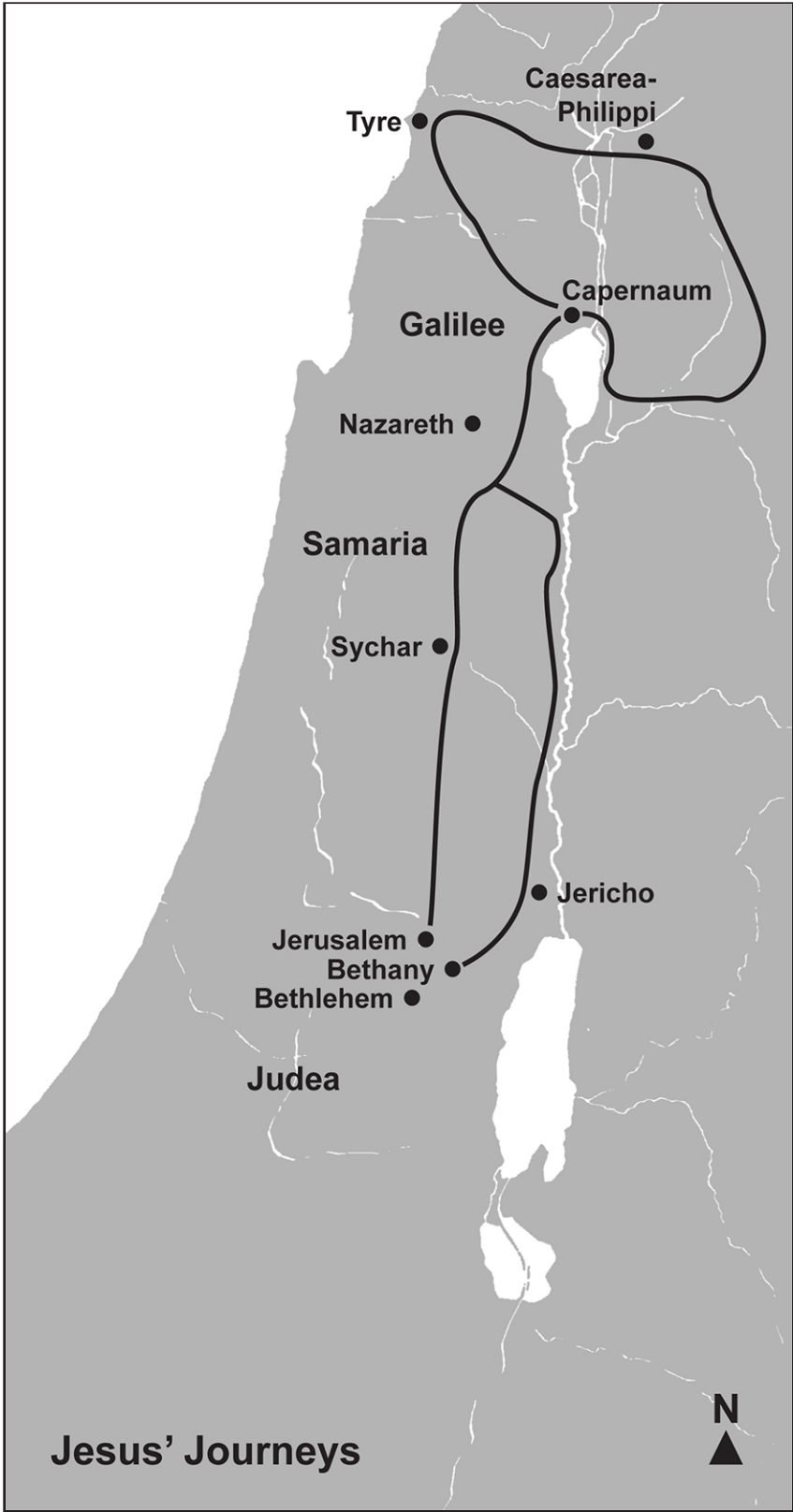
2 pitaraH 2:17



vizvAsEnEbrAhim AhUtaH san AjnjAM gRhItvA yasya sthAnasyAdhikArastEna prAptavyastat sthAnAM prasthitavAn kintu prasthAnasamayE kka yAmIti nAjAnAt - ibriNaH 11:8



"When Pharaoh had let the people go, God didn't lead them by the way of the land of the Philistines, although that was near, for God said, 'Lest perhaps the people change their minds when they see war, and they return to Egypt'" Exodus 13:17




Jesus' Journeys

yato manuSyaputraH sEvyO bhavitUM nAgataH sEvAM karttAM tathAnEKESAM paritrANasya mUlyarUpasvaprANaM dAtunjicAgataH - mArkaH 10:45



IzvaO nijaputramadhi yaM susaMvAdaM bhaviSyadvAdibhi rdharmmagranthiE pratizutavAn taM susaMvAdaM pracArayituM pRthakkRta
 AhutaH prEritazca prabhO ryzukhrIStasya sEvako yah paulaH - rOmiNaH 1.1

Creation 4004 B.C.




Adam and Eve created	4004
Tubal-cain forges metal	3300
Enoch walks with God	3017
Methuselah dies at age 969	2349
God floods the Earth	2349
Tower of Babel thwarted	2247
Abraham sojourns to Canaan	1922
Jacob moves to Egypt	1706
Moses leads Exodus from Egypt	1491
Gideon judges Israel	1245
Ruth embraces the God of Israel	1168
David installed as King	1055
King Solomon builds the Temple	1018
Elijah defeats Baal's prophets	896
Jonah preaches to Nineveh	800
Assyrians conquer Israelites	721
King Josiah reforms Judah	630
Babylonians capture Judah	605
Persians conquer Babylonians	539
Cyrus frees Jews, rebuilds Temple	537
Nehemiah rebuilds the wall	454
Malachi prophesies the Messiah	416
Greeks conquer Persians	331
Seleucids conquer Greeks	312
Hebrew Bible translated to Greek	250
Maccabees defeat Seleucids	165
Romans subject Judea	63
Herod the Great rules Judea	37

(The Annals of the World, James Usher)

Jesus Christ born 4 B.C.

New Heavens and Earth



Christ returns for his people	1956
Jim Elliot martyrdom in Ecuador	1830
John Williams reaches Polynesia	1731
Zinzendorf leads Moravian mission	1614
Japanese kill 40,000 Christians	1572
Jesuits reach Mexico	1517
Martin Luther leads Reformation	1455
Gutenberg prints first Bible	1323
Franciscans reach Sumatra	1276
Ramon Llull trains missionaries	1100
Crusades tarnish the church	1054
The Great Schism	997
Adalbert martyrdom in Prussia	864
Bulgarian Prince Boris converts	716
Boniface reaches Germany	635
Alopen reaches China	569
Longinus reaches Alodia / Sudan	432
Saint Patrick reaches Ireland	397
Carthage ratifies Bible Canon	341
Ulfilas reaches Goth / Romania	325
Niceae proclaims God is Trinity	250
Denis reaches Paris, France	197
Tertullian writes Christian literature	70
Titus destroys the Jewish Temple	61
Paul imprisoned in Rome, Italy	52
Thomas reaches Malabar, India	39
Peter reaches Gentile Cornelius	33
Holy Spirit empowers the Church	33

(Wikipedia, Timeline of Christian missions)

Resurrected 33 A.D.

What are we? ▲	Genesis 1:26 - 2:3						Mankind is created in God's image, male and female He created us					
How are we sinful? ▲	Romans 5:12-19						Sin entered the world through Adam and then death through sin					
When are we? ▼												
Who are we? ▲	Innocence			Fallen			Glory					
	Eternity Past		Creation 4004 B.C.		Fall to sin No Law		Moses' Law 1500 B.C.		Christ 33 A.D.		Church Age Kingdom Age	
	John 10:30		Genesis 1:31 God's perfect fellowship with Adam in The Garden of Eden		1 Timothy 6:16 Living in unapproachable light		John 1:14 Incarnate		Luke 23:43 Paradise		Acts 3:21 Philippians 2:11 Revelation 20:3 God's perfectly restored fellowship with all Mankind praising Christ as Lord in the Holy City	
	God's perfect fellowship				Psalm 139:7 Everywhere		John 14:17 Living in believers					
					Ephesians 2:1-5 Serving the Savior or Satan on Earth		Luke 16:22 Blessed in Paradise					
	Living		Mankind		Luke 16:23, Revelation 20:5,13 Punished in Hades until the final judgment		Hebrews 1:14 Serving mankind at God's command				Matthew 25:41 Revelation 20:10 Lake of Fire prepared for the Devil and his Angels	
	Deceased believing											
	Deceased unbelieving											
	Holy		Genesis 1:1		2 Peter 2:4, Jude 6 Imprisoned in Tartarus							
	Imprisoned		No Creation No people									
Fugitive		Genesis 1:31 No Fall No unholy Angels		1 Peter 5:8, Revelation 12:10 Rebelling against Christ Accusing mankind		Revelation 20:13 Thalaasa		Revelation 19:20 Lake of Fire				
First Beast												
False Prophet												
Satan												
Why are we? ▲												
Romans 11:25-36, Ephesian 2:7												
For God has bound all over to disobedience in order to show mercy to all												

Destiny

satyavEdaH at AionianBible.org/Destiny

The Aionian Bible shows the location of eleven special Greek and Hebrew Aionian Glossary words to help us better understand God's love for individuals and for all mankind, and the nature of after-life destinies. The underlying Hebrew and Greek words typically translated as *Hell* show us that there are not just two after-life destinies, Heaven or Hell. Instead, there are a number of different locations, each with different purposes, different durations, and different inhabitants. Locations include 1) Old Testament *Sheol* and New Testament *Hadēs*, 2) *Geenna*, 3) *Tartaroō*, 4) *Abyssos*, 5) *Limnē Pyr*, 6) *Paradise*, 7) *The New Heaven*, and 8) *The New Earth*. So there is reason to review our conclusions about the destinies of redeemed mankind and fallen angels.

The key observation is that fallen angels will be present at the final judgment, 2 Peter 2:4 and Jude 6. Traditionally, we understand the separation of the Sheep and the Goats at the final judgment to divide believing from unbelieving mankind, Matthew 25:31-46 and Revelation 20:11-15. However, the presence of fallen angels alternatively suggests that Jesus is separating redeemed mankind from the fallen angels. We do know that Jesus is the helper of mankind and not the helper of the Devil, Hebrews 2. We also know that Jesus has atoned for the sins of all mankind, both believer and unbeliever alike, 1 John 2:1-2. Deceased believers are rewarded in Paradise, Luke 23:43, while unbelievers are punished in Hades as the story of Lazarus makes plain, Luke 16:19-31. Yet less commonly known, the punishment of this selfish man and all unbelievers is before the final judgment, is temporal, and is punctuated when Hades is evacuated, Revelation 20:13. So is there hope beyond Hades for unbelieving mankind? Jesus promised, *"the gates of Hades will not prevail,"* Matthew 16:18. Paul asks, *"Hades where is your victory?"* 1 Corinthians 15:55. John wrote, *"Hades gives up,"* Revelation 20:13.

Jesus comforts us saying, *"Do not be afraid,"* because he holds the keys to *unlock* death and Hades, Revelation 1:18. Yet too often our *Good News* sounds like a warning to *"be afraid"* because Jesus holds the keys to *lock* Hades! Wow, we have it backwards! Hades will be evacuated! And to guarantee hope, once emptied, Hades is thrown into the Lake of Fire, never needed again, Revelation 20:14.

Finally, we read that anyone whose name is not written in the Book of Life is thrown into the Lake of Fire, the second death, with no exit ever mentioned or promised, Revelation 21:1-8. So are those evacuated from Hades then, *"out of the frying pan, into the fire?"* Certainly, the Lake of Fire is the destiny of the Goats. But, do not be afraid. Instead, read the Bible's explicit mention of the purpose of the Lake of Fire and the identity of the Goats, *"Then he will say also to those on the left hand, 'Depart from me, you cursed, into the consummate fire which is prepared for... the devil and his angels,'"* Matthew 25:41. Bad news for the Devil. Good news for all mankind!

Faith is not a pen to write your own name in the Book of Life. Instead, faith is the glasses to see that the love of Christ for all mankind has already written our names in Heaven. Jesus said, *"You did not choose me, but I chose you,"* John 15:16. Though unbelievers will suffer regrettable punishment in Hades, redeemed mankind will never enter the Lake of Fire, prepared for the devil and his angels. And as God promised, all mankind will worship Christ together forever, Philippians 2:9-11.



World Nations

atO yJyaM prayAya sarvvaEzlyAn zISyAn kRtvA pituH putrasya pavitrayAtmanazca nAmnA tAnavagAhayata; ahaM yuSmAn yadyadAdizam tadapi pAlayituM tAnupAdizata -
mathiH 28:19